

GREENHOUSE GAS EMISSIONS IN FINLAND  
1990 to 2017

*National Inventory Report under the UNFCCC and  
the Kyoto Protocol*

*15 April 2019*

# PREFACE

Finland's National Inventory Report (NIR) under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC), the Kyoto Protocol and the European Union (EU)<sup>1</sup> contains the following parts:

- Part 1 Finland's national greenhouse gas emission inventory report (NIR) prepared using the UNFCCC reporting guidelines (UNFCCC 2013) and the relevant decisions under the Kyoto Protocol as well as the EU MMR<sup>1</sup>.
- Part 2 CRF (Common Reporting Format) data tables showing Finland's greenhouse gas emissions for the years 1990 to 2017. The CFR tables were compiled using the UNFCCC CRF Reporter Inventory software (version 6.0.7).
- Part 3 SEF (Standard Electronic Format) tables for the reporting of Kyoto Protocol units.

Statistics Finland (Pia Forsell, Kari Grönfors, Timo Kareinen, Päivi Lindh, Sini Niinistö, Riitta Pipatti, Kai Skoglund), The Natural Resources Institute Finland (Markus Haakana, Jaakko Heikkinen, Helena Henttonen, Liisa Maanavilja, Jouni Nousiainen, Paula Ollila, Jari Perttunen, Sanna Pitkänen, Tarja Tuomainen, Sointu Virkkala, Antti Wall), the Finnish Environment Institute (Tommi Forsberg, Johanna Mikkola-Pusa, Jouko Petäjä, Kristina Saarinen), VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd (Jenni Eckhardt, Lasse Nykänen), Finavia (Mikko Viinikainen, Johanna Kara), the Energy Authority (Jouko Hepola), the Ministry of Economic Affairs and Employment (Mikko Paloneva), the Ministry of Foreign Affairs of Finland (Matti Nummela, Johanna Pietikäinen) and Kari Mäkelä (external consult) have made the inventory calculations and/or provided the methodological descriptions and other information.

Statistics Finland is the national entity with the overall responsibility for the compilation and finalisation of inventory reports and their submission to the UNFCCC Secretariat and the European Commission. Statistics Finland approves the inventory submissions to the EU, UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol independently.

The contact person at Statistics Finland is:

Dr Riitta Pipatti,  
FIN-00022 Statistics Finland  
tel. + 358-29-551 3543  
email [riitta.pipatti@stat.fi](mailto:riitta.pipatti@stat.fi)

---

<sup>1</sup> Regulation (EU) 525/2013 of the European Parliament and of the Council on a mechanism for monitoring and reporting greenhouse gas emissions and for reporting other information at national and Union level relevant for climate change (EU MMR)

<b>PREFACE .....</b>	<b>2</b>
<b>EXECUTIVE SUMMARY.....</b>	<b>7</b>
ES.1 Background information on greenhouse gas inventories and climate change .....	7
ES.2 Summary of national emission and removal-related trends.....	8
ES.3 Overview of source and sink category emission estimates and trends.....	11
ES.4 Summary of emissions and removals related to Finland's quantified emission reduction commitment for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol.....	13
<b>1 INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>17</b>
1.1 Background information on greenhouse gas inventories and climate change .....	17
1.2 Description of the national inventory arrangements.....	19
1.3 Inventory preparation, and data collection, processing and storage .....	29
1.4 Brief general description of the methodologies (including tiers used) and data sources used.....	33
1.5 Brief description of the key categories.....	42
1.6 General uncertainty evaluation, including data on the overall uncertainty for the inventory totals .....	45
1.7 General assessment of completeness .....	48
<b>2 TRENDS IN GREENHOUSE GAS EMISSIONS .....</b>	<b>49</b>
2.1 Description and interpretation of emission trends for aggregated greenhouse gas emissions .....	49
2.2 Description and interpretation of emission trends by sector.....	52
2.3 Description and interpretation for emission trends of precursors and sulphur oxides .....	61
2.4 Emissions and removals from KP-LULUCF activities .....	63
<b>3 ENERGY (CRF 1).....</b>	<b>64</b>
3.1 Overview of the sector .....	64
3.2 Fuel combustion activities (CRF 1.A) .....	73
3.3 Fugitive emissions from solid fuels and oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production (CRF 1.B).....	125
3.4 CO <sub>2</sub> transport and storage (CRF 1.C) .....	129
Appendix_3a .....	131
Appendix_3b .....	135
Appendix_3c.....	140
Appendix_3d .....	141
Appendix_3e.....	143
<b>4 INDUSTRIAL PROCESSES AND PRODUCT USE (CRF 2).....</b>	<b>144</b>
4.1 Overview of the sector .....	144
4.2 Mineral Industry (CRF 2.A).....	148
4.3 Chemical Industry (CRF 2.B).....	158
4.4 Metal Industry (CRF 2.C).....	169
4.5 Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (CRF 2.D) .....	180

4.6 Electronics industry (CRF 2.E) .....	185
4.7 Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances (CRF 2.F).....	188
4.8 Other product manufacture and use (CRF 2.G).....	215
4.9 Other (CRF 2.H).....	220
Appendix_4a .....	223
Appendix_4b .....	226
Appendix_4c.....	227
<b>5 AGRICULTURE (CRF 3).....</b>	<b>231</b>
5.1 Overview of the sector .....	231
5.2 Enteric Fermentation (CRF 3.A) .....	236
5.3 Manure Management (CRF 3.B) .....	247
5.4 Agricultural Soils (CRF 3.D) .....	263
5.5 Field Burning of Agricultural Residues (CRF 3.F) .....	275
5.6 Liming (CRF 3.G).....	278
5.7 Urea application (CRF 3.H).....	282
Appendix_5a .....	284
Appendix_5b .....	290
<b>6 LAND USE, LAND-USE CHANGE AND FORESTRY (CRF 4) .....</b>	<b>291</b>
6.1 Overview of the sector .....	291
6.2 Land use definitions and the classification systems used and their correspondence to the LULUCF .....	297
6.3 Information on the approaches used for representing land areas and on the land-use data used for inventory preparation .....	301
6.4 Forest Land (CRF 4.A) .....	303
6.5 Cropland (CRF 4.B) .....	317
6.6 Grassland (CRF 4.C).....	322
6.7 Wetlands (CRF 4.D) .....	327
6.8 Settlements (CRF 4.E).....	335
6.9 Other land (CRF 4.F) .....	338
6.10 Non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions .....	339
6.11 Harvested Wood Products (CRF 4.G) .....	352
Appendix_6a .....	357
Appendix_6b .....	359
Appendix_6c.....	362
Appendix_6d .....	370
Appendix_6e.....	374
Appendix_6f .....	377
Appendix_6g .....	379
Appendix_6h .....	380

Appendix_6i .....	383
Appendix_6j .....	384
<b>7 WASTE (CRF 5) .....</b>	<b>387</b>
7.1 Overview of the sector .....	387
7.2 Solid Waste Disposal (CRF 5.A).....	390
7.3 Biological Treatment of Solid Waste (CRF 5.B) .....	399
7.4 Incineration and open burning of waste (CRF 5.C) .....	405
7.5 Wastewater treatment and discharge (CRF 5.D) .....	406
Appendix_7a .....	413
Appendix_7b .....	414
Appendix_7c.....	415
<b>8 OTHER (CRF 6) .....</b>	<b>417</b>
<b>9 INDIRECT CO<sub>2</sub> AND N<sub>2</sub>O EMISSIONS .....</b>	<b>418</b>
9.1 Description of sources of indirect emissions in GHG inventory.....	418
9.2 Uncertainties and time series' consistency .....	423
9.3 Category-specific QA/QC and verification .....	423
9.4 Category-specific recalculations.....	423
9.5 Category-specific planned improvements .....	423
<b>10 RECALCULATIONS AND IMPROVEMENTS .....</b>	<b>425</b>
10.1 Explanations and justifications for recalculations, also in response to the review process .....	425
10.2 Implications for emission levels.....	431
10.3 Implications for emission trends, including time series' consistency.....	431
10.4 Planned improvements, including response to the review process .....	432
<b>11 KP-LULUCF .....</b>	<b>436</b>
11.1 General information .....	436
11.2 Land-related information .....	444
11.3 Activity-specific information .....	447
11.4 Article 3.3 .....	455
11.5 Article 3.4 .....	457
11.6 Other information .....	465
11.7 Information relating to Article 6.....	465
Appendix_11a .....	466
Appendix_11b .....	468
Appendix_11c.....	470
<b>12 INFORMATION ON ACCOUNTING OF KYOTO UNITS.....</b>	<b>471</b>
12.1 Information relevant to the first commitment period .....	471
12.2 Information relevant to the second commitment period.....	471
<b>13 INFORMATION ON CHANGES IN THE NATIONAL SYSTEM .....</b>	<b>474</b>

<b>14 INFORMATION ON CHANGES IN THE NATIONAL REGISTRY .....</b>	<b>475</b>
<b>15 INFORMATION ON MINIMISATION OF ADVERSE IMPACTS IN ACCORDANCE WITH ARTICLE 3, PARAGRAPH 14.....</b>	<b>477</b>
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>481</b>
<b>ANNEXES TO THE NATIONAL INVENTORY REPORT .....</b>	<b>502</b>
<b>ANNEX 1. Key categories .....</b>	<b>502</b>
<b>ANNEX 2. Assessment of uncertainty .....</b>	<b>513</b>
<b>ANNEX 3. Detailed methodological descriptions for individual source or sink categories.....</b>	<b>524</b>
<b>ANNEX 4. The national energy balance for the most recent inventory year.....</b>	<b>525</b>
<b>ANNEX 5. Assessment of completeness and (potential) sources and sinks of greenhouse gas emissions and removals excluded.....</b>	<b>528</b>
<b>ANNEX 6. Description of the Compliance Monitoring Data system YLVA.....</b>	<b>543</b>
<b>ANNEX 7. Discussion of the default CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor for coal and its applicability to the Finnish inventory.....</b>	<b>546</b>
<b>ANNEX 8. Additional information to be considered as part of the annual inventory submission and the supplementary information required under Article 7, paragraph 1, of the Kyoto Protocol or other useful reference information .....</b>	<b>550</b>
<b>ANNEX 9. Information related to additional reporting requirements under EU MMR (525/2013).....</b>	<b>554</b>

# EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

## *ES.1 Background information on greenhouse gas inventories and climate change*

Finland is a Party to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) and the Kyoto Protocol. Under these international agreements, Finland is committed to annually provide information on its national anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions by sources and removals by sinks for all greenhouse gases not controlled by the Montreal Protocol. As a member of the European Union, Finland has reporting obligations also under Regulation (EU) No 525/2013 on the European Parliament and of the Council on a mechanism for monitoring and reporting greenhouse gas emissions and for reporting other information at national and Union level relevant to climate change and repealing Decision No 280/2004/EC (hereafter referred to as EU MMR). The implementation of the EU MMR is further specified in the Commission Implementing Regulation (EU) No 749/2014 and the Commission Delegated Regulation (EU) No 666/2014. This report aims at fulfilling the reporting commitments related greenhouse gas emission inventories under all above-mentioned agreements.

The annual greenhouse gas inventory provides information on the trends in national greenhouse gas emissions and removals since 1990. This information is essential for the planning and monitoring of climate policies.

In accordance with the Government resolution of 30 January 2003 on the organisation of climate policy activities of Government authorities in Finland, Statistics Finland assumed the responsibilities of the National Entity for Finland's greenhouse gas inventory from the beginning of 2005. The Climate Law (609/2015) enforces Statistics Finland's role as the national entity responsible for Finland's national greenhouse gas inventory. Statistics Finland as the general authority of the official statistics of Finland is independently responsible for greenhouse gas inventory submissions under the UNFCCC, the Kyoto Protocol and the EU MMR. Besides Statistics Finland, the Finnish Environment Institute and the Natural Resources Institute Finland take part in the inventory preparation. Statistics Finland also acquires parts of the inventory calculations as purchased services from VTT (VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd). In Finland, the national system, as intended in the Kyoto Protocol (Article 5.1), is based, besides laws and regulations concerning Statistics Finland, on agreements on the production of emission/removal estimations and reports between the inventory unit at Statistics Finland and the expert organisations mentioned above. Statistics Finland has also agreements with the responsible ministries defining the responsibilities and collaboration in relation to the reporting requirements under the UNFCCC and Kyoto Protocol, as well as the EU MMR. A description of the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory System including the institutional arrangements in Finland is provided in Section 1.2. Changes in Finland's national system/institutional arrangement are reported in Chapter 13 of this report.

This report also includes supplementary information in accordance with Article 7, paragraph 1, of the Kyoto Protocol. The required information is consistent with relevant decisions and guidelines under Article 7, paragraph 1.

## *ES.2 Summary of national emission and removal-related trends*

In 2017, Finland's greenhouse gas emissions totalled 55.4 million tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.). The total emissions in 2017 were approximately 22% (15.9 Mt) below the 1990 emissions level. Compared to 2016, the emissions decreased by approximately 5% (2.7 Mt).

A summary of the Finnish national emissions and removals for 1990 to 2017 is presented in Table ES.2-1.

Energy related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions vary much in Finland, mainly according to the economic trend, the energy supply structure and climate conditions. Total consumption of energy in Finland amounted to 1.35 million terajoules (TJ) in 2017, which corresponded to a decline of 1% compared with the previous year and a growth of 18% since 1990. The use of renewable energy sources grew by 6% compared to 2016, rising to a new record level. Renewables covered 37% of total energy consumption and according to preliminary data, over 40% of final energy use. The use of fossil fuels declined by 6% and peat by 5% from the previous year and their share in total energy consumption was 40%. The consumption of all main fossil fuels decreased; oil by 1%, coal by 10% and natural gas by 9%. The increase in the use of renewable energy compared to the situation in 1990 is the main reason for the decreased emissions despite the growth in energy consumption in the energy sector. The share of renewable energy in total energy consumption was just 18% in 1990, after which it has grown steadily, growing in the 2010s clearly faster than before. (Energy supply and consumption, Statistics Finland).

The consumption of electricity totalled 85 terawatt hours (TWh), which was on level with the year before. In 2017, electricity production in Finland amounted to 65 TWh which is 2% less than one year previously. Because the consumption of electricity did not fall, the reduced production was covered by net imports of electricity, which increased by 8% and amounted to 20 TWh. The share of net imports in the electricity consumed in Finland was record high, 24% (Energy supply and consumption, Statistics Finland).

Between 1993 and 2008, emissions in the industrial processes and product use sector increased to a level over 40% higher than the base year emissions<sup>2</sup>. In 2009 the emissions decreased by over 20% compared to 2008 due to the economic downturn and technical abatement measures implemented to reduce N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in nitric acid production in 2009. The emissions took an upward trend again in 2010 but during 2010 to 2017 emissions have been 20 to 26% lower than the peak value in 2008. In early 1990s, several plants were closed down due to an earlier economic recession. The technical abatement of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitric acid production has contributed much to the lowering of the emissions since 2009 in the industrial processes and product use sector. A key driver behind the increasing trend up to 2014 of F gas emissions has been the substitution of ozone depleting substances (ODS) by F gases in many applications. In 2015 F gas emissions started to decline due to restrictions on the use of high GWP refrigerants.

Emissions in the Agriculture and Waste sectors have decreased since 1990. The decrease can largely be attributed to changes in waste legislation, implementation of the Landfill Directive (1999/31/EC), and changes in agricultural policy and farming subsidies.

The LULUCF sector in Finland has been a net sink during the whole reporting period 1990 to 2017 as the removals in the sector exceeded the emissions. The net removals in the sector were 20.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017 and have increased by 10% since the previous year. Compared to 1990, the net removals were 38% higher. Most of the removals in the LULUCF sector have come from tree biomass; that is to say the tree volume increment has exceeded the annual total drain. The increment of the growing stock has increased in Finland since 1990. Annual variations in the total drain (consisting of roundwood removals, logging residues and natural losses) have been considerable. In addition, the aggregated dead organic matter and soil organic matter pool in mineral soils have been a significant sink during the reporting period. The largest emissions in the LULUCF sector have come from changes in soil organic carbon in organic forest and agricultural soils.

---

<sup>2</sup> Finland's base year under the UNFCCC is 1990. Under the Kyoto Protocol the base year is 1990, except for fluorinated gases (HFCs, PFCs, SF<sub>6</sub> and NF<sub>3</sub>) for which the base year is 1995. Under the EU Effort Sharing Decision, the base year is 2005 (relates only to emissions not included in the EU Emissions Trading Scheme). Unless otherwise specified, references to the base year in this report refer always to 1990.



Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have decreased by 68% since 1990, the main reason being reduced use of solvent chemicals in industry. Most of the reductions occurred in the 1990's, the change to the previous year emissions was less than one per cent.

**Table ES.2-1** Finnish greenhouse gas emissions and removals (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent). The base year refers to 1990 which is Finland base year under the UNFCCC

Sector	Base year	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Mt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.															
Energy	53.6	53.6	55.3	53.7	53.7	54.5	52.6	60.2	52.7	47.6	48.1	44.3	40.6	43.4	41.0
Industrial processes and product use <sup>1</sup>	5.3	5.3	4.9	5.2	5.6	6.3	4.6	4.8	4.7	4.5	4.4	4.2	4.4	4.7	4.6
F gases	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.7	1.2	1.4	1.4	1.4	1.4	1.4	1.5	1.5	1.4	1.4	1.3
Agriculture	7.5	7.5	6.8	6.5	6.5	6.5	6.5	6.6	6.5	6.4	6.5	6.6	6.5	6.6	6.5
Waste	4.7	4.7	4.6	3.9	2.8	2.7	2.6	2.6	2.5	2.4	2.3	2.2	2.1	2.0	1.9
Indirect CO <sub>2</sub> -emissions <sup>2</sup>	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
<b>TOTAL (exl. LULUCF<sup>3</sup>)</b>	<b>71.3</b>	<b>71.3</b>	<b>71.9</b>	<b>70.2</b>	<b>69.9</b>	<b>71.5</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>75.7</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>62.5</b>	<b>63.0</b>	<b>58.8</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>58.1</b>	<b>55.4</b>
<b>TOTAL (exl. LULUCF and Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions)</b>	<b>71.1</b>	<b>71.1</b>	<b>71.8</b>	<b>70.1</b>	<b>69.8</b>	<b>71.4</b>	<b>67.8</b>	<b>75.6</b>	<b>67.8</b>	<b>62.4</b>	<b>62.9</b>	<b>58.7</b>	<b>55.1</b>	<b>58.0</b>	<b>55.3</b>
LULUCF <sup>3</sup>	-14.8	-14.8	-14.0	-18.9	-24.4	-21.3	-33.7	-22.1	-22.3	-24.8	-19.0	-21.8	-20.1	-18.5	-20.4

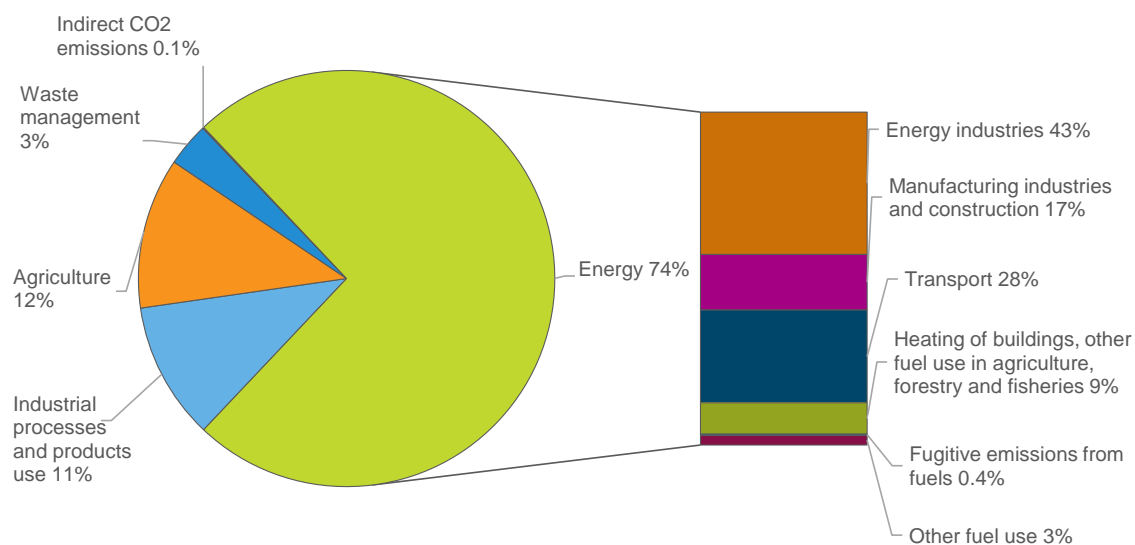
<sup>1</sup> excluding F gases<sup>2</sup> indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC and CH<sub>4</sub> from fugitive emissions, industrial processes and product use<sup>3</sup> Land use, land-use change and forestry

(Note: Due to rounding, the sum of subtotals does not necessarily equal to total figures.)

## ES.3 Overview of source and sink category emission estimates and trends

The greenhouse gas emissions and removals are divided into the following reporting categories according to the UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories following incorporation of the provisions of decision 14/CP.11 (UNFCCC 2006): Energy (CRF 1), Industrial Processes and Product Use (CRF 2) Agriculture (CRF 3), Land Use, Land-use change and Forestry (LULUCF) (CRF 4), and Waste (CRF 5). In addition, Finland reports indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions due to atmospheric oxidation of CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOCs. National totals are presented with and without indirect CO<sub>2</sub> consistent with the UNFCCC reporting guidelines. Finland considers the national totals with indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions as the national totals to be used in assessing compliance with the emission reduction commitments under the Kyoto Protocol.

The composition of Finnish greenhouse gas emissions in 2017 is presented in Figure ES.3-1.



**Figure ES.3-1** The composition of Finnish greenhouse gas emissions in 2017 (LULUCF sector excluded). Due to independent rounding the sums do not add up

The energy sector is the most significant source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland with a 74% share of the total emissions in 2017, being 41.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Emissions have decreased by 23% (12.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) since 1990 and by 5% (2.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) since 2016. Energy-related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions vary mainly according to the economic trend, the energy supply structure and climate conditions. This results from the high energy intensity of the Finnish industry, extensive consumption during a long heating period, as well as energy consumption for transport in a large and sparsely inhabited country. Total consumption of energy in Finland amounted to 1.35 million terajoules (TJ) in 2017, which corresponded to a decline of 1% compared with the previous year and a growth of 18% since 1990. The share of renewable energy in total energy consumption was 37% in 2017. In 1990, its share was just 18%, after which it has grown steadily, growing in the 2010s clearly faster than before. The increase in the use of renewable energy compared to the situation in 1990 is the main reason for the decreased emissions despite the growth in energy consumption in the energy sector.

Agriculture is the second most significant source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. In 2017, agricultural emissions accounted for 12% (6.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) of total emissions. The total emissions from agriculture have a decreasing trend. The annual emissions have declined by 13% since 1990 due to decreases in the number of livestock and in nitrogen fertilisation. Changes in the agricultural policy and farming subsidies have had a significant influence on the agricultural activities and hence the emissions from this sector.

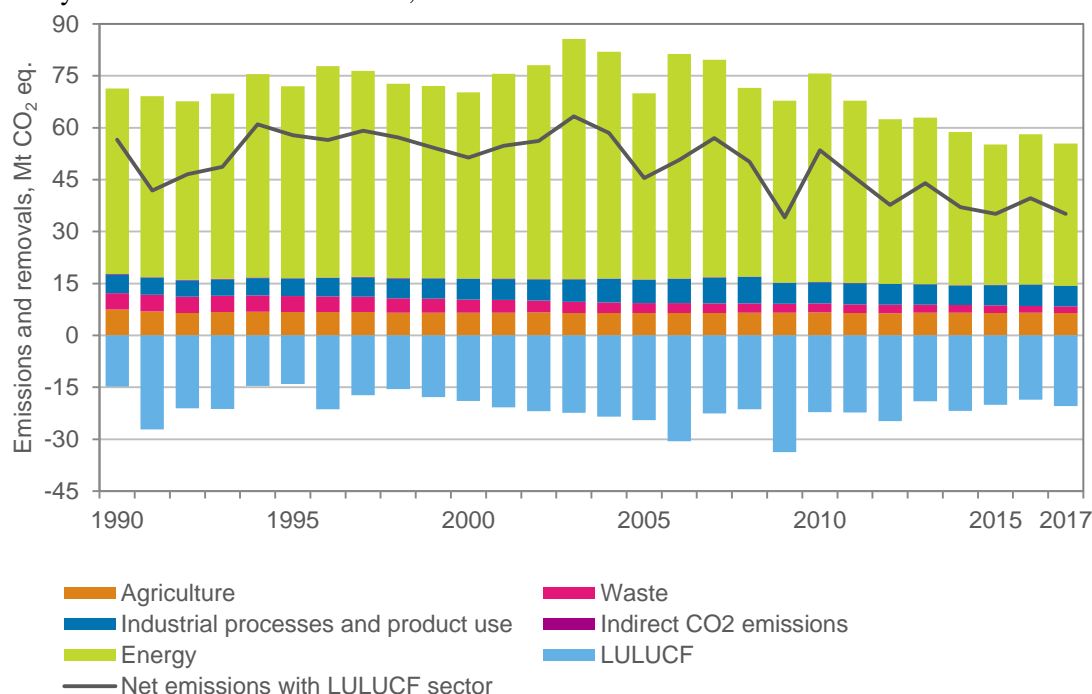
The emissions from industrial processes and product use, including CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and F gases, were 11% (5.9 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) of total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland in 2017, being the third largest source of greenhouse gas emissions. Emissions have increased by 10% (0.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) since 1990. Their share from the total greenhouse gas emissions has varied from 7 to 11% during the reporting period. The fluctuation in

the emissions from industrial processes and product use is largely consistent with the economic trend, even if the factors influencing the emissions are more diverse.

The waste sector accounted for 3% (1.9 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) of total Finnish greenhouse gas emissions in 2017. Emissions from the waste sector consist of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and they have had a decreasing trend since 1990. Overall, the annual emissions in the waste sector have decreased by 60% since 1990. The decrease has been mainly due to the implementation of the Waste Act (1994) and the Landfill Directive (1999/31/EC), which require increased recycling and recovery of waste as material or energy as well as recovery of landfill gas. The ban of organic waste to landfills since 2016 (Government Decree 2013) will decrease methane emissions from landfills even more.

The contribution of indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from atmospheric oxidation of CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOCs to the Finnish greenhouse gas emissions is small, about 0.1% of the total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland.

The LULUCF sector is a net sink in Finland, the net sink was 20.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. It has varied from approximately 19% to 50% of the annual emissions from the other sectors during 1990 to 2017. The most important components of the forest sink are the increment of growing stock and the harvest removals. The growth has increased since 1990 from 78 million m<sup>3</sup> to 107 million m<sup>3</sup>. Between years there is less fluctuation in the growth contrary to the harvest rates. In 2017, the total drain was 87 million m<sup>3</sup>.



**Figure ES.3-2** Greenhouse gas emissions and removals in Finland by reporting sector (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) and net CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent emissions (emissions plus removals). Emissions are positive and removals negative quantities

## *ES.4 Summary of emissions and removals related to Finland's quantified emission reduction commitment for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol*

The European Union (EU) and its Member States, and Iceland have agreed (agreement under Article 4 of the Kyoto Protocol) to fulfil jointly their quantified emission limitation and reduction commitment (QELRC) for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol. The joint QELRC is a reduction in the total emissions of 20% during the period 2013 to 2020 compared to the emissions in the base year or period. The respective emission level allocation of the parties to the agreement have been determined as follows:

- The joint assigned amount of the Parties to the agreement (EU, its Member States and Iceland) is calculated as the sum of the base year or base period emissions for the EU Member States and Iceland in accordance with Article 3, paragraphs 7bis, 8 and 8bis of the Doha Amendment to the Kyoto Protocol.
- The emission levels allocated to the Member States are based on their annual emission allocations under the EU Effort Sharing Decision (406/2009/EC) as determined in the Commission decisions 2013/162/EU and 2013/634/EU. For Finland, the allocated emission level for the period 2013 to 2020 is equal to 240,544,599 tonnes carbon dioxide equivalents (CO<sub>2</sub> eq). This amount is equal to Finland's assigned amount for the second commitment period.
- For Member States, for which land use, land-use change and forestry constituted a net source in 1990, the aggregated anthropogenic CO<sub>2</sub> eq emissions by sources minus removals by sinks in 1990 from land-use change (deforestation), are added to the allocated emission levels. Finland's LULUCF sector was a net sink in 1990 wherefore this rule does not apply to Finland.
- The allocated emission levels constitute the assigned amounts for the Member States for the second commitment period.
- The assigned amount of a Member State covers the emissions which are not included in the EU emissions trading scheme (non-ETS) calculated as the total national emissions without LULUCF minus the national emissions in EU Emission trading scheme (ETS) for that Member State.
- Under the Article 4 agreement, EU Member States are responsible for meeting their national emissions limitations/reductions for the non-ETS sector and for their accounted emissions/removals related to the Kyoto Protocol LULUCF activities in accordance with the rules set out in decision 2/CMP.7.
- The emission level allocated to Iceland is 15,327,217 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq and is based on the agreement between the EU, its Member States and Iceland and is equal to Iceland's assigned amount for the second commitment period.
- The emission level allocated to the EU is equal to the joint assigned amount minus the sum of the emissions levels of the Member States and Iceland and equal to EU's assigned amount. The EU's responsibilities cover the emissions from the ETS sectors also including CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of domestic aviation for all member states.

The agreement and the respective emission levels allocated to each of the members to the agreement have been described in detail in the [EU's and Finland's reports to facilitate the calculation of the assigned amount for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol](#).

Finland's emissions from the non-emission trading sector (non-ETS) are calculated as the total national emissions without LULUCF, including indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions minus the national verified emissions of installations in the EU Emission trading sector. The quantity of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of the inventory category '1.A.3a civil aviation' are considered equal to zero when determining the annual non-ETS emissions, as these emissions are covered by the EU emissions trading scheme for aviation.

Finland's total national emissions without LULUCF were 55,387,246 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq in 2017 and 55,193,086 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq without CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from civil aviation (1.A.3a). The corresponding verified ETS emissions

were 25,130,849 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Hence the non-ETS sector in 2017 were 30,062,237 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> eq (see Table ES.4-2). The corresponding values for 2013 to 2017 are also given in Table ES.4-2.

Reporting and accounting of LULUCF activities during the second commitment period (2013 to 2020) of the Kyoto Protocol have been addressed in detail in Finland's report to facilitate the calculation of the assigned amount and Chapter 11 of this report.

- Under Article 3, paragraph 3, Finland reports and accounts for emissions and removals from afforestation (A), reforestation (R) and deforestation (D) activities, and under Article 3, paragraph 4, emissions and removals from forest management (FM). Reporting and accounting of these activities is mandatory for the second commitment period.
- Finland has not elected any voluntary Kyoto Protocol LULUCF activities for the second commitment period.
- The accounting of all activities under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4 will be for the entire commitment period.

The emissions/removals from ARD are added to or subtracted from the assigned amount in full, whereas the net emissions/removals from FM are subtracted from the FM reference level (FMRL) before the corresponding addition/subtraction. Also, additions to the assigned amount resulting from FM shall not exceed 3.5 per of the base year emissions times eight (FM cap). Finland's base year emissions are 71,350,147 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The FM cap value is hence -19,978,041 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq and applies for the whole commitment period.

Net emissions from ARD activities in 2017 were 2,668,180 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq., and net removals from FM activity were 39,316,498 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq (Table ES.4-1). Finland's FM reference level is -20,466,000 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq and the technical correction to it based on this submission is -10,939,000 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq. This means that the net removals from FM exceed the reference level including the technical correction with -7,911,498 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Corresponding information on the accounting quantities of the KP LULUCF activities for 2013 to 2017 are given in Table ES.4-1 and Table ES.4-2.

**Table ES.4-1** Emissions and removals (tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2013 to 2017 resulting from activities under Article 3.3 and 3.4 of Kyoto Protocol

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	Total
<b>A. Article 3.3 activities</b>									
A.1. Afforestation/reforestation	-271 964	-555 640	-98 367	-514 032	-254 809				
A.2. Deforestation	3 954 069	3 610 973	3 182 854	3 051 637	2 922 988				
<b>B. Article 3.4 activities</b>									
B.1. Forest management	-48 130 319	-47 010 638	-42 679 901	-38 776 249	-39 316 498				
B.2. Cropland management (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA				
B.3. Grazing land management (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA				
B.4. Revegetation (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA				
B.5. Wetland drainage and rewetting (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA				

A summary of the emissions and removals in Finland in 2013 to 2017 to be taken into account in the accounting is presented in Table ES 4-2.

**Table ES.4-2** Summary of emissions (+) and removals (-) in tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq for 2013 to 2017 relevant for accounting under the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Finland's assigned amount for the second commitment period</b>	<b>240 544 599</b>				
Total national emissions	62 952 304	58 787 292	55 176 292	58 097 908	55 387 246
ETS emissions without aviation	31 496 743	28 765 587	25 486 701	27 244 810	25 130 849
CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from aviation	184 584	185 844	183 297	186 369	194 160
<b>Non-ETS emissions<sup>1)</sup></b>	<b>31 270 977</b>	<b>29 835 861</b>	<b>29 506 294</b>	<b>30 666 729</b>	<b>30 062 237</b>
<b>Non-ETS emissions as cumulative percentage of the assigned amount</b>	13 %	25 %	38 %	50 %	63 %
<b>Article 3.3 net emissions to be subtracted from the assigned amount<sup>2)</sup></b>	<b>3 682 105</b>	<b>3 055 332</b>	<b>3 084 486</b>	<b>2 537 605</b>	<b>2 668 180</b>
Article 3.4 net removals (FM)	-48 130 319	-47 010 638	-42 679 901	-38 776 249	-39 316 498
Finland's FMRL (annual reference)	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000
Technical correction to the FMRL	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000
FM net removals minus FMRL and the technical correction	-16 725 319	-15 605 638	-11 274 901	-7 371 249	-7 911 498
FM cap <sup>3)</sup>	-19 978 041	-3 252 722	-	-	-
<b>Estimate of net addition to the assigned amount from Article 3.4<sup>2)</sup></b>	<b>16 725 319</b>	<b>3 252 722</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>0</b>

1) The emissions corresponding to the emission level allocated to Finland in the joint fulfilment agreement by the EU, its Member States and Iceland

2) Finland has chosen end of commitment period accounting for Articles 3.3 and 3.4 wherefore any additions or subtractions to the assigned amount will be done at the end of the commitment period

3) FM cap is -19,978,041 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq for the whole second commitment period. In the table, for each commitment period year the value in this row presents how much of the cap is available for accounting in that year.



# 1 INTRODUCTION

## 1.1 Background information on greenhouse gas inventories and climate change

### 1.1.1 Greenhouse gas inventories

The annual inventory and reporting of greenhouse gas emissions and removals provide an information base for the planning and monitoring of climate policy. The Kyoto Protocol obliges its parties to establish a national greenhouse gas inventory system by the end of 2006. Finland's National Greenhouse Gas Inventory System was set up at the beginning of 2005.

The national system produces data and background information on emissions and removals for the UNFCCC, the Kyoto Protocol and the EU Commission. In addition, the scope of the system covers the archiving of the data used in emission estimations, the publishing of the results, participation in inventory reviews and the quality management of the inventory.

The EU MMR guides the greenhouse gas inventory reporting by the Member States (MS) of the European Union (EU) to the Commission. This regulation builds on the reporting requirements of the UNFCCC and its Kyoto Protocol, but also includes many Union-specific requirements, including provisions for annual quality checks and a review of the submission. The MSs submit their inventories to the Commission with annual deadlines for submission being 15 January (preliminary data) and 15 March (final data).

This National Inventory Report (NIR) of Finland for the submission to the EU, the UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol includes data of the anthropogenic emissions by sources and removals by sinks of all greenhouse gases (GHGs) not controlled by the Montreal Protocol, i.e. carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane (CH<sub>4</sub>), nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O), perfluorocarbons (PFCs), hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) and nitrogen trifluoride (NF<sub>3</sub>).

The inventory also includes estimates of precursors as carbon monoxide (CO), nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>) and non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOCs), and sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub> meaning sulphur oxides and other sulphur emissions calculated as SO<sub>2</sub>). These gases are not greenhouse gases but impact global warming for example by influencing on the formation or destruction of direct greenhouse gases, such as tropospheric ozone. These gases are not included in Annex A of the Kyoto Protocol.

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions resulting from atmospheric oxidation of CH<sub>4</sub> and non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOC) emissions from non-biogenic sources are also included in the inventory. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions can result also from carbon monoxide (CO) emissions. In Finland, fossil CO emissions come almost entirely from combustion sources. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fossil combustion are calculated using emissions factors based on the total carbon content of the fuel assuming all carbon not remaining in the ash to be converted to CO<sub>2</sub>. Therefore, consistent with the IPCC Guidelines, indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not reported for combustion sources of CO, CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOCs. Finland's national total emissions include the indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but are presented with and without indirect CO<sub>2</sub>. The indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have been separately estimated for fugitive emissions in the Energy sector and sources in the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories.

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emission resulting from deposition of nitrogen due to emissions of nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>) and ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) are estimated, but only indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural sources are included in the national total emissions consistent with the UNFCCC reporting guidelines in the Annex to Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC 2013).

The emission estimates and removals are presented by gas and by category and refer to the latest inventory year unless otherwise specified. Full time series of the emissions and removals from 1990 to the latest inventory year are included in the Common Reporting Format (CRF) tables, which are part of the inventory

submission. In the NIR, the data are presented for a limited set of years consistent with the UNFCCC reporting guidelines.

The structure of this NIR follows the UNFCCC reporting guidelines (UNFCCC 2013).

## 1.1.2 Climate change

Over the past century, atmospheric concentrations of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane (CH<sub>4</sub>), nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) and halogenated hydrocarbons, i.e. greenhouse gases, have increased as a consequence of human activity. Greenhouse gases prevent the radiation of heat back to space and cause warming of the climate. According to the Fifth Assessment Report of the International Panel of Climate Change (IPCC 2013), the atmospheric concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> have increased by 40%, CH<sub>4</sub> concentrations have more than doubled and N<sub>2</sub>O concentration has risen by 20%, compared with the pre-industrial era.

Climate change has effects on both human and natural systems (e.g. human settlements, human health, water and food resources, ecosystems and biodiversity). Some of the effects on environmental and socio-economic systems will be beneficial, some damaging. The larger the changes and the rate of changes in climate, the more the adverse effects will predominate. In Finland the adverse impacts are related, for example, to the resilience of the northern ecosystems, winter tourism, increased flooding and the prevalence of pests and diseases. Positive impacts could be possible growth of productivity in agriculture and forestry and a decreased need for heating energy.

## 1.1.3 International agreements

Finland is committed to follow the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change that entered into force on 21 March 1994. The Kyoto Protocol negotiated in 1997 under the UN Framework Convention on Climate Change was ratified by the EU and Finland in May 2002. Finland has also ratified the Paris Agreement (14<sup>th</sup> November 2016).

The Kyoto Protocol took effect on 16 February 2005 and became legally binding. *Under the first commitment period 2008 to 2012 of the Kyoto Protocol Finland's commitment, as part of the EC's common emission reduction target and burden sharing agreement, was to limit its emissions of greenhouse gases in the first commitment period, i.e. from 2008 to 2012, to the same average level as the emissions in 1990*<sup>3</sup>. Finland's emissions during the first commitment period decreased by almost 5% compared to the emissions in 1990 and the commitment was met. The EU, its member States and Iceland, have a joint commitment for the second commitment period. Finland's share of the joint commitment is described in Section ES.4.

The Kyoto Protocol (Article 5.1) requires that the Parties have in place a national system by the end of 2006 at the latest for estimating anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions by sources and removals by sinks not controlled by the Montreal Protocol. The guidelines for national systems under Article 5, paragraph 1, of the Kyoto Protocol (Decision 19/CMP.1) provide the requirements for the general and specific functions of the national systems. Finland's inventory system was established on 1 January 2005, and reviewed successfully as part of the review of the Finland's initial report under Protocol in 2007.

Under the UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol, Finland is required to submit annually a national greenhouse gas inventory covering emissions and removals of direct greenhouse gases from the five sectors (Energy, Industrial Processes and Product Use, Agriculture, Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry and Waste) and for all years from the base year to the most recent year to the secretariat of the Convention. The preparation and reporting of the Finnish inventory is guided by the UNFCCC reporting guidelines (UNFCCC 2013 implementing the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas inventories (hereafter referred to as *2006 IPCC Guidelines*). Finland has not elected the KP LULUCF activity *Wetland Drainage and Rewetting*. Therefore, Finland has not used the 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands (hereafter referred to as *IPCC Wetlands Supplement*) in the inventory preparation except in a few cases, where the IPCC Wetlands Supplement has been used as a reference when updating national emission factors for drained organic soils in both the Agriculture and LULUCF sectors.

---

<sup>3</sup> Finland's base year under the Kyoto Protocol is 1990. However, in accordance with Article 3, paragraph 8 of Kyoto Protocol Finland has elected 1995 as the base year for emissions of hydrofluorocarbons, perfluorocarbons and sulphur hexafluoride.

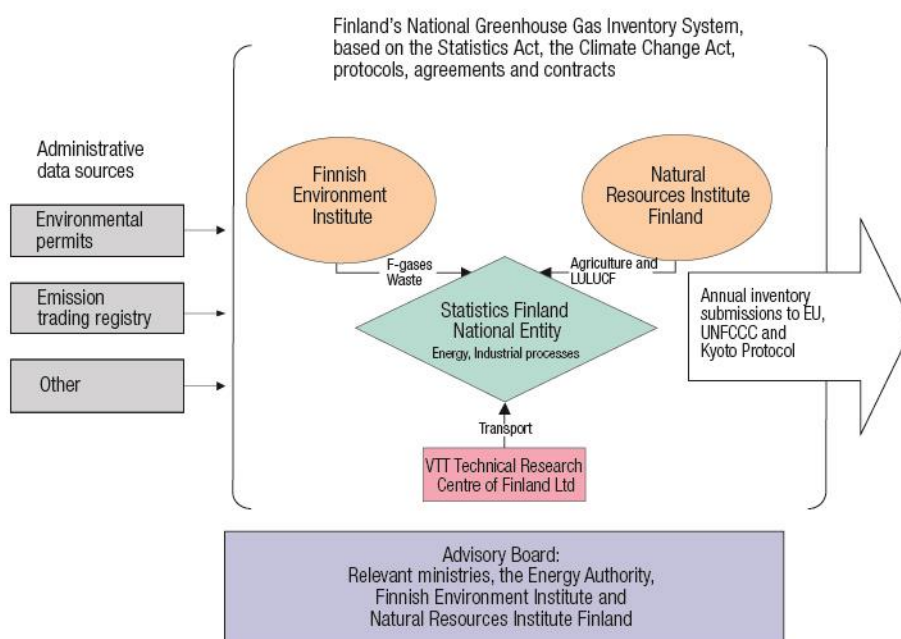
## 1.2 Description of the national inventory arrangements

The national inventory arrangements in Finland are described below. The descriptions take into account requirements for reporting on national inventory systems under the Kyoto Protocol and the EU MMR, as well as for reporting on the national inventory arrangements consistent with paragraph 20 to 27 of the UNFCCC reporting guidelines.

### 1.2.1 Institutional, legal and procedural arrangements

According to the Government resolution of 30 January 2003 on the organisation of climate policy activities of Government authorities, Statistics Finland<sup>4</sup> assumed the responsibilities of the national entity for Finland's greenhouse gas inventory from the beginning of 2005. In 2015, the role of Statistics Finland as the national entity was enforced through the adoption of the Climate Change Act (609/2015).

In Finland, the national system is established on a permanent footing and it guides the development of emission calculation in the manner required by the Kyoto Protocol. The national system is based on laws and regulations concerning Statistics Finland, on agreements between the inventory unit and expert organisations on the production of emission and removal estimates, as well as related documentation. Statistics Finland has also agreements on cooperation and support to the expert organisations participating in Finland's national system with relevant ministries. The national system is designed and operated to ensure the transparency, consistency, comparability, completeness, accuracy and timeliness of greenhouse gas emission inventories. The quality requirements are fulfilled by implementing consistently the inventory quality management procedures (see Section 1.2.3). The national system for the greenhouse gas inventory in Finland is presented in Figure 1.2-1 below. Changes in the national system since the previous submission are discussed in Chapter 13.



**Figure 1.2-1.** The National System for the Greenhouse Gas Inventory in Finland (LULUCF = Land use, land-use change and forestry)

<sup>4</sup> Contact information: : Dr Riitta Pipatti,  
FIN-00022 Statistics Finland  
tel. + 358-29-551 3543  
email [riitta.pipatti@stat.fi](mailto:riitta.pipatti@stat.fi)  
[http://tilastokeskus.fi/org/yhteystiedot/index\\_en.html](http://tilastokeskus.fi/org/yhteystiedot/index_en.html)

### 1.2.1.1 *Statistics Finland as the national entity for the inventory*

Statistics Finland is the general authority of the official statistics of Finland and is independently responsible for greenhouse gas emission inventory preparation, reporting and submission under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) and the Kyoto Protocol.

In its activity as the national entity for the greenhouse gas inventory, the Statistics Finland Act (48/1992 and its amendment 901/2002) and the Statistics Act (280/2004 and its amendment 361/2013) are applied.

Statistics Finland defines the placement of the inventory functions in its working order. The advisory board of the greenhouse gas inventory set up by Statistics Finland ensures collaboration and information exchange in issues related to the reporting of greenhouse gas emissions under the UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol. The advisory board reviews planned and implemented changes in the inventory and the achieved quality. It approves changes to the division of tasks between the expert organisations preparing the inventory. In addition, the advisory board promotes research and review projects related to the development of the inventory and reporting, as well as gives recommendations on participation in international cooperation in this area (UNFCCC, IPCC and EU). The advisory board is composed of representatives from the expert organisations and the responsible Government ministries.

Statistics Finland is in charge of the compilation of the national emission inventory and its quality management in the manner intended in the Kyoto Protocol. As the national entity, Statistics Finland also bears the responsibility for the general administration of the inventory and communication with the UNFCCC and the EU Commission, coordinates participation in the review of the inventory, and publishes and archives the inventory results.

Statistics Finland has access to data collected for administrative purposes. Hence by law, Statistics Finland has access to data collected under the EU ETS, regulation on fluorinated gases, the European Pollutant Release and Transfer register (E-PRTR) and energy statistics regulation. Access to EU ETS data is also ensured through the agreement between Statistics Finland and the Energy Authority. The EU ETS data and data collected under energy statistics regulation are significant data sources and used both directly and/or for verification in inventory compilation. The use of the E-PRTR and data collected under the regulation on fluorinated greenhouse gases have a much more limited role in the inventory preparation.

Statistics Finland approves the inventory before the submissions to the UNFCCC and EU. The draft inventory submission to the EU on 15 January is presented to the advisory board, and before submitting the final inventory to UNFCCC on 15 April, the national inventory report is sent to the inter-ministerial network on climate policy issues for comments.

### 1.2.1.2 *Responsibilities of expert organisations*

Finland's inventory system includes, in addition to Statistics Finland, the expert organisations the Finnish Environment Institute and the Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). Statistics Finland also acquires parts of the inventory as purchased services from VTT (VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd).

Up to 2009, Finavia (formerly Civil Aviation Administration) provided emission data on aviation to the inventory. In 2010, Finavia's status in Finland's inventory system changed. Finavia is not performing the calculations and is not responsible for the related calculations anymore. Statistics Finland has overtaken this task and has been responsible for the calculations since 2010. Finavia continues to support Statistics Finland in the task by providing Statistics Finland with expert advice (the calculations are described in Section 3.2.5.3).

The agreements between Statistics Finland and the expert organisations define the division of responsibilities (sectors/categories covered) and tasks related to uncertainty and key category analysis, QA/QC and reviews. They also specify the procedures and schedules for the annual inventory process coordinated by Statistics Finland. The responsibilities to estimate and report emissions/removals from different sectors/categories of the different expert organisations are based on established practices for the preparation and compilation of the greenhouse gas emission inventory. The scope of these responsibilities by expert organisation is presented in Table 1.2-1.

**Table 1.2-1** Responsibility areas by expert organisation

Area		Organisations
CRF 1.A.	Stationary sources - fuel combustion in point sources, such as power plants, heating boilers, industrial combustion plants and processes	Statistics Finland
CRF 1.A.	Mobile sources (transport and off-road machinery)	Statistics Finland, VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd (as a purchased service), Finavia (inventory years 1990 to 2010)
CRF 1.A.	Other fuel combustion (agriculture, households, services, public sector, etc.)	Statistics Finland
CRF 1.B.	Fugitive emissions from energy production and distribution	Statistics Finland
CRF 2.	Emissions from industrial processes and product use	Statistics Finland
CRF 2.	Emissions of F gases	Finnish Environment Institute
CRF 3.	Emissions from agriculture	Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke)
CRF 4.	Emissions from land use, land-use change and forestry	Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke)
CRF 5.	Emissions from waste	Finnish Environment Institute
Indirect CO <sub>2</sub>	Non-methane volatile organic compounds, NMVOC	Finnish Environment Institute
KP	Activities under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4 of the Kyoto Protocol (ARD and FM)	Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke)

All the participating organisations are represented in the inventory working group set up to support the process of producing annual inventories and the fulfilment of reporting requirements. The working group advances collaboration and communication between the inventory unit and the experts producing the estimates for the different reporting sectors, and ensures the implementation of the QA/QC and verification process of the inventory.

### 1.2.1.3 *The role of responsible ministries and the Energy Authority in the national system*

The resources of the national system for the participating expert organisations are channelled through the relevant ministries' performance management (Ministry of the Environment and Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry). In addition, other ministries participating in the preparation of the climate policy advance in their administrative branch that the data collected in the management of public administration duties can be used in the emission inventory.

In accordance with the Government resolution, the ministries produce the data needed for international reporting on the contents, enforcement and effects of the climate strategy. Statistics Finland assists in the technical preparation of the policy reporting. Statistics Finland also technically compiles the National Communications and the biennial reports under the UNFCCC. Separate agreements have been made on the division of responsibilities and cooperation between Statistics Finland and the ministries.

The Energy Authority is the National Emissions Trading Authority in Finland, and supervises the monitoring and reporting of the emissions data under the European Emission Trading Scheme (EU ETS) and international emissions trading under the Kyoto Protocol. Statistics Finland and the Energy Authority concluded an agreement in 2006 on collaboration between the national inventory system and registry, including a division of the responsibilities relating to reporting. The most recent update to the agreement was made in 2018.

Finland's registry and changes to it since the previous inventory submission are described in Chapter 14.

The Energy Authority provides the necessary information on emission reduction units, certified emission reductions, temporary certified emission reductions, long-term certified emission reductions and assigned amount units and removals units for annual inventory submissions in accordance with the guidelines for preparation of information under Article 7 of the Kyoto Protocol. This reporting is done using Standard Electronic Format (SEF) tables, which are addressed in Chapter 12.

## 1.2.2 Overview of inventory planning, preparation and management

The inventory planning, preparation and management process is described in the next Section (1.2.3) together with the quality management process. The quality control and quality assurance elements are integrated into the inventory production system. This means that all stages of the inventory process, planning, preparation and management, include relevant quality management processes.

## 1.2.3 Quality assurance, quality control and verification plan

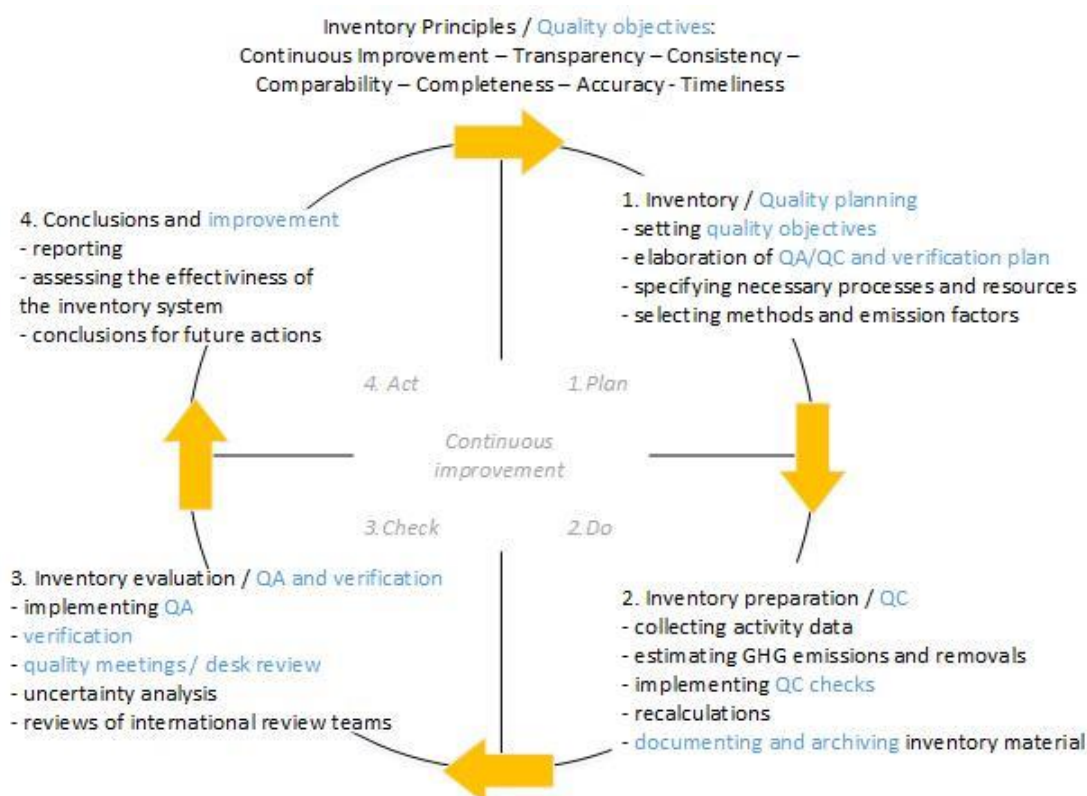
This section presents the quality management including quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level. Category-specific QA/QC details are discussed in the relevant sections of this NIR.

### 1.2.3.1 Quality management

The objective of Finland's GHG inventory system is to produce high-quality GHG inventories, which means that the structure of the national system (i.e. all institutional, legal and procedural arrangements) for estimating greenhouse gas emissions and removals and the content of the inventory submissions (i.e. outputs, products) comply with the requirements and principles.

The starting point for accomplishing a high-quality GHG inventory is consideration of the expectations and requirements directed at the inventory. The quality requirements set for the annual inventories - transparency, consistency, comparability, completeness, accuracy, timeliness and continuous improvement - are fulfilled by implementing the QA/QC process consistently in conjunction with the inventory process (Figure 1.2-2). The quality control and quality assurance elements are integrated into the inventory production system, which means that each stage of the inventory process includes relevant procedures for quality management.

The inventory process consists of four main stages: planning, preparation, evaluation and improvement (PDCA cycle) and aims at continuous improvement. A clear set of documents is produced on the different work phases of the inventory. The documentation ensures the transparency of the inventory: it enables external evaluation of the inventory and, where necessary, its replication.



**Figure 1.2-2** Inventory and QA/QC process of the inventory

Statistics Finland has the overall responsibility for the GHG inventory in Finland, including the responsibility for coordinating the quality management measures at the national level. The quality coordinator steers and facilitates the quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC) and verification process, and elaborates the QA/QC and verification plan (Section 1.2.3.2). The expert organisations contributing to the production of emission or removal estimates are responsible for the quality of their own inventory calculations. Experts on each inventory sector implement and document the QA/QC and verification procedures.

Issues related to QA/QC and verification are discussed at the meetings of the inventory working group (three to five meetings per year) and at the bilateral quality meetings or in conjunction with the quality desk reviews between the inventory unit and the expert organisations (once a year). The main findings and conclusions concerning the inventory's quality and improvement needs are communicated to the advisory board. A shared workspace including, e.g., guidelines, plans, templates and checklists is in place and available to all parties of the national inventory system via the Internet.

Statistics Finland bears the responsibility for archiving the basic documents of the national system and the submissions of annual inventories (CRF tables and NIR). Expert organisations contributing to the sectoral calculations archive the primary data used, internal documentation of calculations and sectoral CRF tables (See Section 1.3.2).

In addition to consideration of the special requirements in the guidelines for greenhouse gas inventories, the development of the inventory quality management system followed the principles and requirements of the ISO 9001 standard. The advantages (e.g. the perspective of a third party assessment) and costs (e.g. the amount of resources required for registration) of certification were evaluated in conjunction with the development of the inventory quality management system, and Statistics Finland has decided not to apply for the ISO 9001 compliance certification.

Also, as a national statistical office, Statistics Finland and its Greenhouse Gas Inventory Unit are committed to quality. The principles of the European Foundation for Quality Management (EFQM principles) are employed by Statistics Finland as it is the overall framework for quality management. The quality management framework of the field of statistics is the European Statistics Code of Practice (CoP). The frameworks complement each other and supports the GHG inventory quality management ([http://www.tilastokeskus.fi/org/periaatteet/laadunhallinta\\_en.html](http://www.tilastokeskus.fi/org/periaatteet/laadunhallinta_en.html)).

### 1.2.3.2 QA/QC and verification plan and quality objectives (Plan)

The inventory planning stage includes the setting of quality objectives and elaboration of the QA/QC and verification plan for the coming inventory preparation, compilation and reporting work. In addition, a schedule of the coming inventory round is prepared and presented to the expert organisations. The timetable includes, for example, deadlines for QC checks of the inventory compilation and draft meeting schedules of the inventory working group and advisory board.

The setting of quality objectives is based on the inventory principles. Quality objectives (Table 1.2-2) are specified statements about the quality level that is aimed at the inventory preparation with regard to the inventory principles. The objectives aim to be appropriate and realistic while taking into account the available resources and other conditions in the operating environment.

**Table 1.2-2.** The quality objectives regarding all calculation sectors for the inventory

Quality objectives	
1. Continuous improvement	
1.1. Treatment of review feedback is systematic	
1.2. Improvements promised in the National Inventory Report (NIR) are carried out	
1.3. Improvement of the inventory is systematic	
1.4. Inventory quality control (QC) procedures meet the requirements	
1.5. Inventory quality assurance (QA) is appropriate and sufficient	
1.6. Verification of the inventory meet the requirements	
1.7. Known uncertainties of the inventory are taken into consideration when planning the improvement needs	
2. Transparency	
2.1. Archiving of the inventory is systematic and complete	
2.2. Internal documentation of calculations supports emission and removal estimates	



<b>Quality objectives</b>	
	2.3. CRF tables and the National Inventory Report (NIR) include transparent and appropriate descriptions of emission and removal estimates and of their preparation
3. Consistency	
	3.1. The time series are consistent
	3.2. Data have been used in a consistent manner in the inventory
4. Comparability	
	4.1. The methodologies and formats used in the inventory meet comparability requirements
5. Completeness	
	5.1. The inventory covers all the emission sources, sinks, gases and geographic areas
6. Accuracy	
	6.1. Estimates are systematically neither higher nor lower than the true emissions or removals
	6.2. Calculation is correct
	6.3. Inventory uncertainties are estimated
7. Timeliness	
	7.1. High-quality inventory reports reach their receivers (EU/UNFCCC) within the set time

The quality objectives and the planned general and category-specific QA/QC and verification procedures regarding all sectors are set in the QA/QC plan. This is a document that specifies the actions, schedules and responsibilities in order to attain the quality objectives and to provide confidence in the Finnish national system's capability to deliver high-quality inventories. The QA/QC plan is written in Finnish, updated annually, and consists of instructions and a QA/QC form. Instructions include descriptions of, e.g., quality objectives, general and category-specific inventory QC checks, information on quality assurance and verification, schedules, and responsible parties. The QA/QC form addresses the actions to be taken in each stage of the inventory preparation. Sectoral experts fill in the form the QA/QC and verification procedures performed, and the results of the procedures. Discussions in the bilateral quality meetings or feedback given during the quality desk reviews are based on information documented on these forms. The QA/QC plan is available in the shared workspace of the inventory and archived according to the inventory unit's archive formation plan.

In addition to the general QA/QC plan, the expert organisations may use category-specific QC checklists. These lists are included in the internal documentation of the calculations.

#### *1.2.3.3 Quality control procedures (Do)*

The general and category-specific QC procedures are performed by the experts during inventory calculation and compilation according to the QA/QC and verification plan.

The QC procedures used in Finland's GHG inventory comply with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. General inventory QC checks (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1) include routine checks of the integrity, correctness and completeness of the data, identification of errors and deficiencies, and documentation and archiving of the inventory data and quality control actions. Category-specific QC checks including reviews of the activity data, emission factors and methods are applied on a case-by-case basis focusing on key categories and on categories where significant methodological changes or data revisions have taken place.

Once the experts have implemented the QC procedures, they complete the QA/QC and verification form for each category, which provides a record of the procedures performed. Results of the completed QC checks are recorded in the internal documents of the calculations and archived in the expert organisations. Key findings are summarised in the category-specific chapters of this NIR.

Several QC checks are implemented at Statistics Finland during the compilation of the CRF Tables and the NIR. A specific excel workbook is established to improve the assessment of results, emission trends and to ease the detection of errors and inconsistencies. Also, the NIR tables and figures are produced based on CRF data as much as possible to ensure consistency between CRF Tables and the NIR. This is continuously improved in order to avoid any discrepancies.

#### *1.2.3.4 Quality assurance (Check)*

The QA reviews are performed after the implementation of QC procedures concerning the finalised inventory. The QA system comprises reviews and audits to assess the quality of the inventory and the inventory



preparation and reporting process, to determine the conformity of the procedures taken and to identify areas where improvements could be made.

Specific QA actions differ in their viewpoints and timing. The actions include basic reviews of the draft report, quality meetings or quality desk reviews, internal and external audits, peer reviews, EU MMR comparisons and UNFCCC and EU inventory reviews.

### *EU MMR*

Under the EU MMR, Finland annually compares greenhouse gas inventory data with data reported under the UN ECE (air pollutant data), the EU ETS and energy statistics. In addition, the European environmental Agency (EEA) performs QA/QC of EU Member States' submissions under the EU MMR (e.g. completeness checks, consistency checks and comparisons across Member States). These checks and comparisons produce valuable information for correction of potential errors and deficiencies. The information is taken into account before Finland submits its final annual inventory to the EU and the UNFCCC.

### *Basic review of the draft submission*

A basic review of the draft GHG emission and removal estimates and the draft report takes place before the initial submission to the EU (in November to December) and again before the final submissions to the EU and UNFCCC (January to March) by the inventory experts and the inventory unit. The basic review includes for example analyses of emission and removal trends and recalculations, checks of NIR and CFR tables. These analyses and checks are performed by sectoral experts and by the inventory unit. Final official consideration, which includes review and approval of the submission, is done by Statistics Finland after the annual quality meetings or quality desk reviews and after the EU initial check.

### *Internal and external audits*

An annual in-depth-review of the inventory by sector or responsibility area is done mainly in conjunction with the bilateral quality meetings or the quality desk review. The bilateral quality meetings are held annually between the inventory unit (the compiler) and the expert organisations (producing the inventory estimates and descriptions) in January to February. For sectors and responsibility areas, where no significant changes in the inventory calculations have been made, quality desk reviews are performed by the quality coordinator. During this review, issues concerning quality are discussed by e-mail or phone. In 2019, quality desk reviews were held for F gases, indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions and Industrial Processes and Product Use. Bilateral quality meetings were held for LULUCF, Energy including Transport, Waste and for Agriculture.

The main objective of the quality meetings and quality desk review is to ensure that the experts have implemented the QC checks and required QA and verification procedures according to the QA/QC and verification plan and to evaluate the results and documentation of the procedures. Quality meetings and desk reviews follow a fixed agenda that include the following items: Implementation of the QA/QC plan, category-specific QA/QC and verification actions if relevant, review feedback, structure and transparency of the reporting (NIR and CRF tables), improvement needs and plans, and functioning of the national inventory system (e.g. resources for inventory preparation). The main findings and conclusions concerning the inventory's quality and improvement needs are considered by the advisory board and communicated to the parties to Finland's GHG inventory system. These conclusions concerning the 2019 quality meetings were for example that submissions were performed on schedule even though some calculations were delayed due to changes in data deliveries, in-country review was resources demanding yet fruitful and that all sectors perform QA/QC and verification procedures and aim towards continuous improvement.

Category-specific internal audits have a specific viewpoint and timing in the QA system. They are extensive QA assessments that are focused on topical or otherwise important factors in one specific sector (not a submission) at a time, e.g., implementation of general and category-specific QC checks, QA and verification procedures, internal documentation or recalculations. In internal audits, representatives of the inventory unit visit the expert organisation to evaluate how effectively the actual activity and the results attained in the specific calculation sectors comply with the requirements. Internal audits provide an in-depth analysis of the respective procedures taken to develop the inventory, and of the available documentation. Above all, the basic task of internal audits is to contribute to the improvement of an inventory in a longer term. Internal audits also

contribute to learning and sharing of knowledge and good practices among the actors in the national system. The timing of internal audits is not dependent on the timing of the annual submissions: they are carried out throughout the year within the available resources. The need and focus of internal audits are identified annually in the bilateral quality meetings or in the quality desk reviews. The audit findings and conclusions are documented in audit reports (in Finnish).

The first internal audit took place in the Agriculture sector in November 2009. The audit covered issues related to the management of review feedback, recalculations and institutional arrangements for inventory preparation. In general, the audit findings and conclusions indicated conformance with the requirements. Some minor improvement needs were identified.

The second internal audit was conducted in the LULUCF sector in October 2010. The audit focused on institutional arrangements for inventory preparation and documentation of the general and sector-specific QA/QC procedures. Non-conformities with the requirements were not found. The audit concluded that the inventory QA/QC system in the sector is effectively implemented and continually improved.

In 2011, two internal audits were carried out, one in mobile sources and another in the Waste sector. The aim of the audits was to ensure the adequacy of the working instructions and other internal documentation for the calculation. In addition, the archiving procedures were reviewed. The audit findings indicated that the internal documents and archiving procedures were in line with the requirements.

In 2013, the working instructions of the industrial processes were audited in order to assess the transparency of the instructions. The audit confirmed that the instructions were adequate for the inventory preparation but few improvement suggestions were made in order to ease the work of new or substitute experts in future.

The documentation of energy sector calculations in the NIR were audited in 2017 by an independent expert who is not involved in the Finnish inventory but have some knowledge of Finland's energy sector and in-depth knowledge of the greenhouse gas inventory and calculation methodologies. The objective of this audit was to improve the transparency of the NIR. In the audit report, it was concluded that in general the quality of the Finnish NIR is high but some improvements could be made to improve the transparency. For example, some significant changes in the time series should be explained and more comparisons could be presented at aggregate level (Nielsen, 2017). Results of the audit were taken into account in the 2018 and 2019 submissions.

Statistics Finland has its own internal quality audit system (statistical auditing). The objectives of this quality audit are, for example, to evaluate and question ways of working, methods and techniques, and to identify and search for good practices (Piela, 2011). A tentative plan is to undergo this procedure within the greenhouse gas inventory unit in order to improve processes and documentation of the inventory. However, as the development project concerning the data handling and calculation processes of energy emissions is ongoing in Statistics Finland, the earliest timing for this audit is estimated to be in 2020.

### *Peer reviews*

Peer reviews are sector or category-specific projects that are performed by external experts or expert groups. The reviewers should preferably be external experts who are independent of the inventory preparation. The reviewers may also be experts in other calculation sectors of the GHG inventory system. The objective of the peer review is to ensure that the inventory's results, assumptions and methods are reasonable, as judged by those knowledgeable in the specific field. More information on peer review activities that have been undertaken are described in the category-specific chapters.

GHG inventory teams of the Nordic countries have met periodically to exchange information, experiences and views relating to the preparation on the national GHG inventories. The Nordic greenhouse gas inventory expert meetings, which include participants from Finland, Sweden, Norway, Denmark and Iceland, have been organised annually from 2015 on. In these meetings, several issues concerning the inventory are discussed. Experts have decided to further continue cooperation in order to get input to the QA and verification of inventory data and to create a network for sharing information.

This collaboration also provides opportunities for bilateral peer reviews. For example, in 2011 the Finnish and Swedish LULUCF teams decided to launch a joint project to verify reported carbon stock changes in dead organic matter and soil carbon. The project results have increased confidence in the reported carbon stock

changes. From 2012 on annual collaboration meetings (Finland, Sweden, Norway and Denmark) have been organised on the LULUCF sector and LULUCF reporting under the Kyoto Protocol. Special focus has been given to various topics such as adaptation of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and the new CRF tables, methods on land area identification and reporting, comparison of emission factors and other parameters, ongoing methodological developments as well as reporting on the Kyoto Protocol LULUCF activities during the second commitment period.

A project called ‘Nordic policy cluster for F gases’ was carried out during 2017 and 2018. The project included all the Nordic countries (Finland, Denmark, Iceland, Norway and Sweden) and was funded by the Nordic council of ministers. The aim of the project was to compare the Nordic F gas emission inventories. Variations and similarities in the total emissions and consumption figures, data sources, emission estimation methodologies and emission factors were identified during the project.

The UNFCCC inventory review teams coordinated by the UNFCCC Secretariat carry out international reviews of the inventory according to the annual schedule after the submission of the annual inventory report. The expert review teams produce annually an independent review report on Finland's GHG inventory.

In 2012, the EU implemented an internal technical review of its Member States’ greenhouse gas inventory as part of the implementation of the EU Effort Sharing Decision (ESD). This technical review of the 2012 greenhouse gas inventory submission had focus on the estimates for the years 2005, 2008, 2009 and 2010 and was performed by a Technical Expert Review Team (TERT). The European Commission determined the annual emission allocations of Finland for the period from 2013 to 2020 using this reviewed and verified emission data. Technical reviews to verify the annual emissions under the ESD have been conducted under the EU MMR also for the inventory submissions annually since 2015.

#### *1.2.3.5 Verification (Check)*

Emission and activity data are verified by comparing them with other available data compiled independently of the GHG inventory system. These include measurement and research projects and programmes initiated to support the inventory system, or for other purposes but producing information relevant to the inventory preparation. Verification activities that have been undertaken are described in the category-specific chapters.

In addition, under the EU MMR, Finland annually compares greenhouse gas inventory data with, for example, data reported under the EU ETS, energy statistics and under the CLRTAP.

#### *1.2.3.6 Improvement of the inventory, including the process for recalculations (Act)*

The ultimate aim of the QA/QC process is to ensure the quality of the inventory and to contribute to the improvement of the inventory. At the improvement stage of the QA/QC process, conclusions are made based on the realised QA/QC measures taken and their results, as well as UNFCCC and EU review feedback and uncertainty analysis where relevant. In addition, the inventory unit and experts performing the inventory calculations follow the development of the sector. When technologies and practices change, or new activity or research data become available, they evaluate the need for improvements and recalculations to improve the inventory.

Finland’s inventory system has a special procedure for the consideration and approval of the recalculations. If sectoral experts identify any needs for recalculations they contact the inventory unit and provide comparison calculations and solid justification for the recalculation. The methodological changes are then communicated to the advisory board for evaluation, and approved by the inventory unit before adopted into production.

As a part of the inventory improvement, also the QA/QC and verification plan is checked and updated annually based on results received from the previous inventory round. In the implementation of the improvements, resources are prioritised based on the significance of the sources where needed. The results of the key category analysis are taken into account in assessing the significance.

### *1.2.3.7 Treatment of confidentiality issues*

The treatment of confidential information in the GHG inventory is based on national<sup>5</sup> and international<sup>6</sup> legislation on statistical confidentiality, as well as on internal guidelines and regulations. Statistics Finland does not, by rule, disclose data related to single statistical units. The main principle in publishing aggregated data is that data from a single unit cannot be identified based on the published information. In practise, this means that data from at least three units are needed for disclosing the aggregate value. If one unit is very dominant in a specific category, this can also lead to treating the whole category as confidential. In case Statistics Finland has an agreement with the data producer, the information can be made public.

### *1.2.4 Changes in the national inventory arrangements since the previous annual greenhouse gas inventory submission*

Changes in national inventory arrangements since the previous annual inventory submission are described in Chapter 13.

---

<sup>5</sup> Statistics Act 280/2004

<sup>6</sup> Regulation (EC) No 223/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 11 March 2009 on European statistics and repealing Regulation (EC, Euratom) No 1101/2008 of the European Parliament and of the Council on the transmission of data subject to statistical confidentiality to the Statistical Office of the European Communities, Council Regulation (EC) No 322/97 on Community Statistics, and Council Decision 89/382/EEC, Euratom establishing a Committee on the Statistical Programmes of the European Communities

## 1.3 Inventory preparation, and data collection, processing and storage

### 1.3.1 Inventory preparation

The UNFCCC, the Kyoto Protocol and the EU's greenhouse gas monitoring mechanism require Finland to submit annually a National Inventory Report (NIR) and Common Reporting Format (CRF) tables. The annual submission contains emission estimates for the second to last year, so that the 2019 submission contains estimates for the calendar year 2017.

The organisation of the preparation and reporting of Finland's greenhouse gas inventory and the duties of its different parties are detailed in the previous Section (1.2). The expert organisations acting as parties to the inventory system are responsible for the preparation of the inventory data of defined reporting areas. The expert organisations produce the emission estimates and related documentation as defined in the agreements with Statistics Finland (Table 1.2-1) and according to the UNFCCC reporting guidelines. Statistics Finland compiles national reporting from the data produced by expert organisations and submits them to the UNFCCC Secretariat and to the European Commission.

The preparation of the annual inventory follows the schedule of the reporting. Under the EU MMR, the annual inventory is submitted to the Commission by 15 January. The Member States may complement and update their submission by 15 March. The greenhouse gas inventory is submitted to the UNFCCC Secretariat by 15 April. The joint EU inventory is compiled from the Member States' submissions and it is also supplied to the UNFCCC Secretariat by 15 April. The Commission uses the inventory data submitted annually by Member States also when evaluating the progress of the Community and its Member States towards the set greenhouse gas emission objectives and commitments.

Data collection and processing of each category are described in category-specific chapters. In addition, data sources used are described in Section 1.4.

### 1.3.2 Documentation and archiving

Inventory documentation consists of inventory data and metadata (data explaining the calculated estimates). Documentation has a key role in inventory quality management. Meeting the requirement of transparency requires systematic documentation. Careful documentation also facilitates external evaluation of the inventory. The goal is to make replication of the inventory possible for the expert reviewers, should it be necessary. Due to the complexity of some of the methods used in the inventory preparation, the replication of inventory calculations will in some cases require, in addition to the documentation, access to the model and support by experts familiar with their use. Documentation also stands as evidence of the compliance and functionality of the national system. Continuous, fact-based improvement of the inventory is steered by an analysis of the materials accumulated during the inventory process.

The inventory documentation system consists of the following document types:

1. Basic documents of the national system that are produced, updated and archived by Statistics Finland according to its archiving system (the system is described below):

- The description of Finland's national system
- Agreements with expert organisations participating in the inventory preparation
- Other agreements
- Quality plan and related documents, e.g., documentation of the annual bilateral quality meetings or the quality desk review.

2. Annual inventory process documents by reporting sector, which are produced, updated and archived in the expert organisations responsible for the sectors, such as:

- Primary material for the calculation
- Internal documents for the calculation.

3. Inventory level documents of the annual inventory process, which are produced, updated and archived in the inventory unit according to Statistics Finland's archiving system:

- The general plan for compiling the inventory
- Internal documents for compiling the inventory
- Reference for country-specific data and methods
- The set of CRF tables and CRF xml-files and the National Inventory Report (NIR)
- Review reports and other relevant material related to the review
- The inventory improvement plan.

The main archives of the greenhouse gas inventory unit are at Statistics Finland. The main archive's purpose is to fill the specific function mandated in the guidelines for national systems (UNFCCC Decision 20/CP.7, paragraphs 16 and 17): it holds all the important data, models and documentation needed in inventory development. It aims to facilitate efficient review of the inventory and provide fast responses to questions posed by expert review teams during reviews. The greenhouse gas inventory unit has prepared a working instruction for archiving, which also works as a plan for archive creation, that describes how and which records are being archived and the manner they are preserved. According to the working instructions, the archiving takes place between January and May each year, after submission of the inventory to the EU or UNFCCC. The main archive of the inventory is located on a server in Statistics Finland's local area network. This archive has restricted writing privileges and daily back-up copies are created. In addition, Statistics Finland has a system for archiving data and metadata electronically in the national archives of Finland. The CRF data and SAS data sets of the Energy sector are also archived in with this electronic archiving system. In addition to the guidelines for national systems, Statistics Finland needs to comply with the general record management duties laid down in Finnish legislation (for instance, the Archives Act 831/1994).

In addition to the main archive, the expert organisations have archives located in their own facilities. Typically, these organisations keep records of their work on the hard disks of individual experts' workstations, with copies on backed-up network servers. Electronic copies on CD-ROMs, portable external hard drives or USB memory sticks are also produced. The expert organisations have implemented their archival procedures according to their own plans of archive creation, with systems for electronic storage and retrieval of records.

#### *Energy and Industrial Processes and Product Use*

The Energy (except transportation) and Industrial Processes and Product Use sector (except F gases and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOCs) documentation and annual inventory records are archived according to a working instructions (see above). The archiving of inventory records for these categories takes place as follows:

1. All data, models used at Statistics Finland and documentation needed in inventory preparation are preserved in an archive located on a server in Statistics Finland's local area network, which is backed-up daily. This archive have restricted writing privileges. These servers are physically located in the premises of Government ICT Centre.
2. The CRF data and SAS data sets of the Energy and IPPU sector are also archived electronically in the national archives of Finland (see above).

The archiving of inventory records for the transport category takes place as follows:

1. All calculation models (LIISA, RAILI, MEERI, and TYKO) including the calculation results and time series are annually filed on a CD-ROM. One copy to the official archive of VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd and one copy to the responsible person (presently Jenni Eckhardt). All models and their documentation for all years are also stored in a SharePoint system at VTT.
2. All information produced during the calculation process is included in VTT's official back-up-system.

The archiving of inventory records for the civil aviation category has been as follows (Finavia will keep the records in their archives for 10 years):

1. Calculation results and ILMI model documents are filed as a paper copy to the archive of Finavia's Environmental unit
2. The ILMI model, including the calculation results and time series and all information produced during the calculation process are annually stored in a specific folder on a server maintained by the Information and Communication Technology unit of Finavia.

The archiving of inventory records for the F gases category takes place as follows:

1. Original survey responses of the sectoral inventory are archived in the archival room 214 at the Finnish Environment Institute.
2. The survey responses received from the web-based data collection system are archived in the official electronic database (AHJO) of Finland's environmental administration.
3. In addition to the original survey responses, the material archived in the sectoral expert's office consists of hand-written notes, printed copies of survey questionnaires and mailing lists. Incoming survey responses are entered into an electric database in chronological order and the original paper copies are filed in dated folders (see point 1). The F gas archive at Finnish Environment Institute also include printouts of data analysing spreadsheets, final CRF tables, quality assurance plans for each year and the references used in the inventory.
4. All material, except hand written notes, is also archived in electric files. Electronic files are saved on the Finnish Environment Institute's servers, which are back-up copied regularly, and on CD-ROMs or portable external hard drive, which are kept in the archive among the registry of paper copies. The archived electronic files contain the following information:
  - Survey data in a matrix database
    - All activity data is entered in an electronic database
    - Chronological listing and recording of responses enables easy access to the original copies of survey responses
  - Spreadsheet applications used for data analysing and calculation
    - Used methods, emission factors and parameters are displayed on worksheets
    - Estimates are presented for different gases at subcategory level, as well as at aggregated category level
  - Simulation reports of data uncertainty analysis
    - Initial data and assumptions are provided in reports
  - Submitted CRF data
  - Final version of the inventory report (NIR)
  - Annual QA/QC plans

The archiving of inventory records for the indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOCs category takes place as follows:

1. The calculation sheets of NMVOC emissions are stored in electronic form and saved on the Finnish Environment Institute's servers. Back-up tapes are created automatically every day.
2. The calculation model includes calculation results and time series.
3. Activity data, including questionnaires to industry, and information on emission factors are stored at least in paper form in the office of the sectoral expert and in electronic form if available.
4. All electronic files created during the calculation process are backed-up regularly on a portable USB flash drive and kept in the archive of the sectoral expert.

### *Agriculture*

During the inventory compilation, the calculation sheets and data documents related to inventory are stored in the server maintained by the information services of the Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). The folder structure is similar for each inventory year, which makes data management easier. A limited group of persons have access rights to the files. After the compilation, the results and relevant data are archived in Luke's electronic archive VIRT. The files are write-protected to prevent accidental modification or erasure.

The archiving of LULUCF sector and KP-LULUCF:

1. Original National Forest Inventory data (NFI) are archived at the Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). Database comprise of ASCII-files stored in a LINUX operating system.
2. Luke's statistics on forestry and agriculture and the quality descriptions of statistics are published on the Internet <http://stat.luke.fi/en>. Descriptions of each statistics are available in English. Data collected for statistics are stored at Luke according to the Statistics Act (280/2004).
3. All activity data, calculation procedures and internal documentation, results and reports are archived in Luke's electronic archive VIRTAA after each submission. The files are write-protected to prevent accidental modification or erasure.

#### *Waste*

All electronic data (mainly Excel, Word or Access files) on the annual waste inventory including databases, models and documentation are collected in three different places: the folder of the hard disk of the computer used in the inventory, the outer back-up hard disk of the computer, the outer hard disk specially for inventory files. Annual information on paper is collected in one place.



## 1.4 Brief general description of the methodologies (including tiers used) and data sources used

The methodologies used for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory are consistent with 2006 IPCC Guidelines and the IPCC KP Supplement. Methods and emission factors by category are presented in Table 1.4-1. This table is not fully consistent with the CRF tables. CRF Reporter is programmed in a way that method and emission factor information changes automatically to NA for subcategories with no emissions data (notation keys IE or C are used in the respective cells in the Reporter). The NIR includes the correct method and emission factor information for these subcategories. Detailed descriptions of the methodologies used by sector are found in Chapters 3 to 9 and 11.

**Table 1.4-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors used in the Finnish inventory in 2017 (CS = country-specific, CR = Corinair, D= default, PS= plant-specific, M= model, OTH= other)

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
1. Energy					
1.A Fuel combustion					
1.A.1	Energy Industries		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS, D, PS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CS
1.A.2	Manufacturing industries and construction (stationary sources)		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS, PS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CS
1.A.2	Manufacturing industries and construction (mobile sources)		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CR
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CR, D
1.A.3	Transport		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2, Tier 1	CS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, CS, D, OTH
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, CS, D, OTH
1.A.4	Other Sectors (stationary sources)		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
1.A.4	Other Sectors (mobile sources)		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2	CS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, OTH
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, OTH, D
1.A.5	Other		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
1.B Fugitive emissions from fuels					
1.B.2	Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production		CO <sub>2</sub>	CS	CS
			CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1, Tier 2, CS	CS, PS, D
			N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	CS
2. Industrial processes and product use					
2.A Mineral industry					
2.A.1	Cement production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	PS
2.A.2	Lime production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
2.A.3	Glass production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
2.A.4	Other process uses of carbonates		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
	- Ceramics		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Other uses of Soda Ash		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
	- Other				
<b>2.B Chemical industry</b>					
2.B.1	Ammonia Production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.B.2	Nitric acid Production		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	PS
2.B.6	Titanium Dioxide Production		NO		
2.B.8	Petrochemical and carbon black production; ethylene		CH <sub>4</sub>	NA	NA
2.B.10	Other				
	- Phosphoric acid Production		CO <sub>2</sub>	CS	PS
	- Hydrogen Production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
	- Limestone and dolomite use		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
<b>2.C Metal industry</b>					
2.C.1	Iron and Steel Production				
	- Steel		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, CS	CS
	- Limestone and dolomite use		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
	- Pig iron		IE (Steel)	Tier 3, CS	CS
	- Sinter		IE (Steel)	Tier 3, CS	CS
	- Other: Coke		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.C.2	Ferroalloys Production		IE (2.C.1)	Tier 3, CS	CS
2.C.4	Magnesium production		CO <sub>2</sub>	NA	NA
			SF <sub>6</sub> IE (2.H.3)	Tier 2	NA
2.C.6	Zinc Production		IE (2.C.7)	Tier 2	CS
2.C.7	Other				
	- Zinc, copper and nickel production		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
<b>2.D Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use</b>					
2.D.1	Lubricant use		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
			CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	CS
2.D.2	Paraffin wax use		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.D.3	Other				
	- Other; Use of urea-based catalysts		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
<b>2.E Electronics industry</b>					
2.E.1	Integrated circuit or semiconductor		HFC, PFC, SF <sub>6</sub> IE (2.H.3)	OTH, Tier 2a	D
<b>2.F Product uses as substitutes for ODS</b>					
2.F.1	Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment		HFC, PFC	Tier 2	D
2.F.2	Foam blowing and use of foam products		HFC	Tier 2	D
2.F.3	Fire protection		IE (2.H.3)	OTH	D, NA

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
2.F.4	Aerosols		HFC	Tier 2	D
<b>2.G Other product manufacture and use</b>					
2.G.1	Electrical Equipment		SF <sub>6</sub>	Tier 2	CS
2.G.3	N <sub>2</sub> O from Product uses		N <sub>2</sub> O	CS, Tier 1	CS
<b>2.H Other</b>					
2.H.3	Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF <sub>6</sub>		SF <sub>6</sub>	OTH, Tier 2	D
			HFCs	OTH, Tier 2,	D
			PFCs	Tier 2	CS, D

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
<b>3. Agriculture</b>					
<b>3.A Enteric fermentation</b>					
3.A.1	Cattle				
	- Dairy Cattle		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
	- Non-Dairy Cattle		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
3.A.2	Sheep		CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
3.A.3	Swine		CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
3.A.4	Other livestock				
	- Goats		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Horses		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Poultry		NE <sup>1)</sup>	NA	NA
	- Reindeer		CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
	- Fur-bearing animals		CH <sub>4</sub>	OTH	OTH
<b>3.B Manure management</b>					
3.B.1	Cattle				
	- Dairy Cattle		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Non-Dairy Cattle		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.2	Sheep		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.3	Swine		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.4	Other livestock				
	- Poultry		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Horses		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Goats		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Fur animals		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	OTH
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Reindeer		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
			N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	Liquid system		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	Solid storage and dry lot		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	Pasture, range, and paddock		IE (3.D.3)	Tier 1	D
	Other <sup>7</sup>		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
<b>3.D Agricultural soils</b>					
3.D.a	<u>Direct Soil Emissions</u>				
	- Synthetic Fertilisers		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Animal Manure Applied to Soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Municipal Sewage Sludge Applied to Soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Pasture, Range and Paddock Manure		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Crop Residues		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Mineralisation associated with loss of soil organic matter (mineral soils)		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Cultivation of Histosols		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D, CS

<sup>7</sup> Other AWMS (animal waste management system) is deep litter

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
3.D.b	<u>Indirect Emissions</u>				
	- Atmospheric Deposition		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
<b>3.F Field burning of agricultural residues</b>					
3.F.1	Cereals		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	D
3.F.2	Pulses		NO	NA	NA
3.F.3	Tubers and roots		NO	NA	NA
3.F.4	Sugar cane		NO	NA	NA
3.F.5	Other		NO	NA	NA
<b>3.G Liming</b>					
3.G.1	Liming		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
<b>3.H Urea application</b>					
3.H.1	Urea application		CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
<b>4. Land use, land-use change and forestry</b>					
<b>4.A Forest land (remaining, converted)</b>					
	Living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2, Tier 3	CS
<b>4.B Cropland (remaining, converted)</b>					
	Living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2, Tier 3	CS, D
	DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1, Tier 2, Tier 3	CS, D
<b>4.C Grassland (remaining, converted)</b>					
	Living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2	CS, D
	DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1, Tier 2, Tier 3	CS, D
<b>4.D Wetlands (remaining, converted)</b>					
	Peat extraction areas: living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	Peat extraction areas: DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
	Flooded land: living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	Flooded land: DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	CS, D
	Other wetlands: SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
<b>4.E Settlements (converted)</b>					
	Living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
<b>4.F Other land (converted)</b>					
	Living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	D
	DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	D
<b>4.G Harvested Wood Products</b>					
		carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS, D
<b>4.(I) Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fertilisation</b>					
	Forest land		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
<b>4.(II) Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils</b>					
	Wetlands: Peat extraction areas		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
	Wetlands: Flooded land		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	Other Wetlands		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
	Forest land: Drained organic forest soils		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1, Tier 2	CS, D
<b>4.(III) Direct non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from N mineralisation/immobilisation</b>					
	Forest land, Settlements, Cropland, Grassland		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	CS, D
<b>4.(IV) N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N leaching and runoff</b>					
	Land converted to Cropland and Grassland		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
<b>4.(V) Biomass burning</b>					
	Forest land, Grassland		CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> , NO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	D

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
<b>5.Waste</b>					
<b>5.A Solid waste disposal</b>					
5.A.1	Managed Waste Disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS, D
5.A.2	Unmanaged Waste Disposal Sites		CH <sub>4</sub> NO CO <sub>2</sub> NO	NA NA	NA NA
<b>5.B Biological treatment of solid waste</b>					
5.B.1	Composting				
	- Municipal solid waste		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Municipal sludge		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Industrial sludge		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Industrial solid waste, constr. waste		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
5.B.2	Anaerobic digestion at biogas facilities				
	- Municipal solid waste		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Municipal sludge		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Industrial sludge		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Industrial solid waste, constr. waste		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
<b>5.D Wastewater treatment and discharge</b>					
5.D.1	Domestic Wastewater		CH <sub>4</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2, CS Tier 1, CS	CS, D D
5.D.2	Industrial Wastewater		CH <sub>4</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2, CS CS	CS, D D
5.D.3	Other (Fish Farming)		N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	D

A specific feature of the Finnish system is its extensive use of bottom-up data. This is especially true in the case of the Energy (excluding transport) and Industrial Processes and Product Use sectors, where emissions originate from point sources. For these sources, simple equations that combine activity data with emission factors are used. Also, in the waste sector, bottom-up data from solid waste disposal sites and other treatment facilities form the basic activity data. Different sources in the transport categories, Agriculture and LULUCF sectors necessitate the use of more complicated equations and models. Table 1.4-2 summarises the most important data sources used in the inventory.

**Table 1.4-2** Main data sources used in the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory

Sector	Main data sources
1.A Energy: Fuel Combustion	YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system Energy Statistics (Statistics Finland) Surveys: electricity production, district heating plants, energy consumption of the manufacturing industry LIPASTO and TYKO models of VTT, Finavia, Eurocontrol Energy Authority (ETS emission data)
1.B Fugitive Emissions	YLVA system Energy Statistics (Statistics Finland) Individual companies
2. (I) Industrial Processes and Product Use	Energy Authority (ETS emission data) Industrial statistics database YLVA system Individual production plants
2. (II) Industrial Processes and Product Use (F gases)	Surveys of the Finnish Environment Institute

Sector	Main data sources
3. Agriculture	Yearbook of Farm Statistics Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke) Finnish Environment Institute (SYKE) Published literature
4. LULUCF	NFI (National Forest Inventory) Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry (data source until 2014) Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke), Statistics service Published literature National Land Survey of Finland
5. Waste	YLVA system The Finnish Biogas Plant Register Water and Sewage Works Register Register for Industrial Water Pollution Control
Indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions	YLVA system ULTIKA/ULJAS, import statistics of Finland Association of Finnish Paint Industry Individual companies Published literature

The YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system of Finland's environmental administration is one of the main data sources used in the inventory (especially in the Energy and Waste sectors). The YLVA system functions as a tool for the 15 Centres for Economic Development, Transport and the Environment in their work on processing and monitoring environmental permits. The data system contains information required by the environmental permits concerning the clients (more than 31,000), such as:

- Identification
- Contact persons
- Respective authorities
- Licence conditions
- Environmental insurance
- Discharge points, such as stacks and sewers
- Emissions control equipment
- Treatment plans
- Boilers and fuels used
- Landfills
- Emissions to air, discharges to water and waste
- Energy production
- Raw materials.

The range of facilities that have requirements to report information of their emissions to the environment to supervising authorities (e.g. according to their environmental permit/emission monitoring programme) is much wider than the IPCC activities in Finland, and also includes fish farms regarding wastewater issues. The installations report annually emission data to the supervising authority. Monitoring of releases is carried out according to the requirements in the monitoring programme (e.g., measurement methods are determined there).

The authorities check the quality of these data before accepting them to the YLVA system. The checks include an overview if the requirements in the permit/programme have been met and of the submitted data. In case the authorities find inconsistencies, the facilities are required to correct the data and resubmit it. The authorities carry out regular visits to supervise the activities at a plant and check issues related to emission monitoring during these visits. Data reported by the plants are also checked (level of emissions, completeness of emissions and activity data reported etc.) by the inventory preparers (Statistics Finland, SYKE). If inconsistencies are found, questions are sent to the facilities, which check their data and resubmit the corrected data to the authorities. A more detailed description of YLVA is included in Annex 6.

The EU ETS data obtained from the Energy Authority have become an increasingly important source of activity and emission data for the inventory. It has been used as prime source of activity data (especially for emissions in the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector) and for comparison of fuel consumption and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of specific installations (mainly energy emissions). Quality assurance of EU ETS data have been reported in the Appendix\_3e of Energy.



During 2005 to 2007, Finland implemented the Directive 2003/87/EC of the European Parliament and of the Council establishing a scheme for greenhouse gas emission allowance trading within the Community with the Emissions Trading Act. The Emissions Trading Act was applied to CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from combustion installations with a rated thermal input of more than 20 MW, smaller combustion installations connected to the same district heating network, mineral oil refineries and coke ovens, as well as of certain installations and processes of the steel, mineral and forest industries. An installation belonging to the emissions trading scheme needs an emissions permit, pursuant to which it has the right to emit CO<sub>2</sub> into the atmosphere. The issuance of permits lies with the Energy Authority. In Finland, the number of installations needing a permit has been around 530 during the first period of the EU ETS.

During the period 2008 to 2012, the EU ETS was linked to the international emissions trading under the Kyoto Protocol. Also, the scope of installations included in the emissions trading was expanded to involve petrochemical cracking installations and mineral wool production, as well as carbon black production.

In 2012, the EU ETS was extended to cover emissions from aviation including internal flights within the EU, as well as flights to and from the EU. Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, Traficom<sup>8</sup> is the national authority for emissions trading in aviation in Finland.

For the period 2013 to 2020, the EU ETS was again extended to cover all installations (not only combustion installations) with thermal input of more than 20 MW and some new industrial sources, such as N<sub>2</sub>O emissions nitric acid production. During this period, the emission allowances are mainly auctioned. An EU ETS operator can also apply for free emission allowances from the Ministry of Economic Affairs and Employment depending on their industrial branch consistent with the decision 2011/278/EU. At the moment, there are about 600 installations, which need a permit.

---

<sup>8</sup> The Finnish Transport Safety Agency (Trafi), the Finnish Communications Regulatory Authority (FICORA) and certain functions of the Finnish Transport Agency merged to form the Finnish Transport and Communications Agency Traficom on 1 January 2019

## 1.5 Brief description of the key categories

### 1.5.1 GHG inventory

This section provides a summary of the key categories identified (Table 1.5-1). Finland's key category analysis differs from information reported in CRF table 7, since it includes Approach 2 analysis and a bit different aggregation level of subcategories than in 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Annex 1 provides detailed information on selection of the key categories.

The national key categories for the base year and the latest reported inventory year were identified using Approach 1 and Approach 2, the key categories of Approach 2 are added to the key categories of Approach 1. The key categories listed here were analysed with a national procedure. The aggregation level of subcategories used in the analysis is based on the suggested aggregation level in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol. 1, Table 4.1) with 3 disaggregation:

- i) Category *1.A.3b Road Transportation* is subdivided to main fuel types,
- ii) Category *2.B.10 Other* is subdivided to the 4<sup>th</sup> CRF category level,
- iii) Category *2.D Non-energy Products from Fuels and Solvent Use* is subdivided to the 3<sup>rd</sup> CRF category level.

These disaggregated subcategories have clearly distinguishable activity data and cross correlation between them is minimal.

The categories *4.D.1 Wetlands remaining wetlands* and *4.D.2 Land converted to wetlands* are kept in the 3<sup>rd</sup> CRF category level. Here the peat extraction area is the main activity area and the other subcategories have a minor role. Subdivision of this category would increase uncertainties since cross correlations between the subcategories are poorly known.

*Indirect CO<sub>2</sub>* emissions are included in the key category analysis.

Results of the key category analysis are important because they guide decisions on methodological choice (together with uncertainty analysis, see Section 1.6). The goal is to screen the long list of category-gas combinations (over 200 categories), and find those that are the most important in terms of the emissions level and the trend. This short list (Table 1.5-1) forms the basis of discussions with the sectoral experts on the quality of the estimates and possible need for improvement. The key categories are also subject to more detailed documentation and quality control.

### 1.5.2 KP-LULUCF activities

The results of the key category analysis for KP LULUCF activities are included in the separate CRF tables. Carbon stock changes under ARD and FM and CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drainage of soils are identified as key categories for the KP-LULUCF activities (Table 1.5-2). Identification of the associated category as a key category in the UNFCCC inventory is used as a criterion for the identification of key categories for KP-LULUCF.

**Table 1.5-1** Key categories identified using Approach 1 and Approach 2 level and trend assessment

Category	Gas	Level		Trend
		Base year	Year 2017	
0I Total, indirect emissions	CO <sub>2</sub>			Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.1. Energy Industries	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O		Yes
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.3.a. Domestic Aviation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.3.b. Road Transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.3.b. Road Transportation	Diesel oil	N <sub>2</sub> O		Yes
1.A.3.b. Road Transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.3.b. Road Transportation	Motor gasoline	CH <sub>4</sub>		Yes
1.A.3.b. Road Transportation	Motor gasoline	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes
1.A.3.c. Railways	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes
1.A.3.d. Domestic Navigation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.4. Other Sectors	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.4. Other Sectors	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes
1.A.4. Other Sectors	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.4. Other Sectors	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O		Yes
1.A.5. Other	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes
1.A.5. Other	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes
1.B.2. Oil and Natural gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes	Yes
1.B.2. Oil and Natural gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production	CH <sub>4</sub>			Yes
2.A.1. Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
2.A.2. Lime Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
2.A.4. Other Process Uses of Carbonates	CO <sub>2</sub>			Yes
2.B.2. Nitric Acid Production	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes
2.B.10.b. Hydrogen Production	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes	Yes
2.C.1. Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
2.F.1. Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs		Yes	Yes
2.H.3. Other industrial process and product use	SF <sub>6</sub>			Yes
3.A. Enteric Fermentation	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
3.B. Manure Management	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
3.B. Manure Management	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes
3.D.1. Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes
3.D.2. Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes
3.G. Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes		Yes
4.A.1. Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
4.A.2. Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes		Yes
4.B.1. Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
4.B.2. Land Converted to Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
4.C.1. Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	
4.C.2. Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>		Yes	Yes
4.D.1. Wetlands Remaining Wetlands	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes

Category	Gas	Level		Trend
		Base year	Year 2017	
4.D.2. Land converted to Wetlands	CO <sub>2</sub>			Yes
4.E.2. Land converted to Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
4.G. Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	Yes	Yes	
4(II). Drainage and Rewetting and Other Management of Soils	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes	
4(II). Drainage and Rewetting and Other Management of Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes
5.A. Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes	Yes
5.B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste	CH <sub>4</sub>			Yes
5.B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste	N <sub>2</sub> O			Yes
5.D. Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	Yes	Yes	
5.D. Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	N <sub>2</sub> O	Yes	Yes	Yes

**Table 1.5-2** Key categories for KP-LULUCF inventory

Key category	Gas	Criteria used for key category identification <i>Associated category in UNFCCC inventory is key</i>	<i>Category contribution is greater than the smallest category considered key in the UNFCCC inventory (including LULUCF)</i>	Comments
Article 3.3	CO <sub>2</sub>	4.A.2. Land converted to Forest Land	Yes	Level, Trend
Afforestation / Reforestation	CH <sub>4</sub>	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	No	
	N <sub>2</sub> O	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	No	
Article 3.3	CO <sub>2</sub>	4.B.2. Land converted to Cropland	Yes	Level, Trend
Deforestation		4.C.2. Land converted to Grassland		
		4.D.2. Land converted to Wetlands		
		4.E.2. Land converted to Settlements		
	CH <sub>4</sub>	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	No	
	N <sub>2</sub> O	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	No	
Article 3.4	CO <sub>2</sub>	4.A.1. Forest Land remaining Forest Land	Yes	Level, Trend
Forest Management	CH <sub>4</sub>	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	Yes	
	N <sub>2</sub> O	4(ii). Drainage, rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	Yes	

## *1.6 General uncertainty evaluation, including data on the overall uncertainty for the inventory totals*

This section provides an overview of the uncertainty analysis for the Finnish inventory. For the 2019 submission, the Approach 1 and Approach 2 uncertainty analyses were updated for all sectors and also for the Kyoto Protocol LULUCF activities. The mandatory, detailed reporting tables of the analysis are in Annex 2.

Finland carries out both Approach 1 and Approach 2 uncertainty analysis annually. The Approach 2 analysis is based on the Monte Carlo simulation, and it is prepared in accordance with IPCC methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The uncertainty analysis includes all categories of emissions and removals.

The results of the uncertainty analysis are used to prioritise inventory improvement by using them in association with the key category analysis.

The main methodologies used by sector and changes are summarised below. More information on the uncertainty assessment by category is given in sector-specific chapters.

The uncertainty analysis in the energy sector was carried out on a detailed level, covering more than 30 fuel types mainly at the 4<sup>th</sup> CRF category level (e.g. 1.A.1a). The disaggregation level was such that uncertainties of AD and EFs (within the same year) could be considered independent. For the calculation of different greenhouse gas emissions from the same fuel and category combination, the same AD distribution was used.

In the industrial processes and product use sector, most uncertainties were determined at 3<sup>rd</sup> CRF category level (e.g. 2.A.1) and by greenhouse gas. Uncertainties in indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were estimated separately from direct CO<sub>2</sub>. The uncertainties in process emissions from iron and steel (CO<sub>2</sub> from 2.C.1) were estimated based on uncertainty in total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from iron and steel production (2.C.1+1.A.2a) and uncertainties in emissions in the energy sector (1.A.2a). The uncertainties in emissions from F gases were calculated in the Finnish Environment Institute using the Monte Carlo analysis directly in the calculation sheets. Uncertainty distributions were fitted to results and included in the overall inventory uncertainty model.

In the agriculture sector, the Monte Carlo simulation was applied directly to the calculation parameters of emission calculation models (LUKEagri calculation model and Nitrogen Mass Flow model). The calculated uncertainties by category and GHG were included in the overall uncertainty model of the inventory.

In the LULUCF sector, most of the uncertainties were based on uncertainty analyses carried out by Luke (for example for Forest land remaining forest land, separately for biomass, mineral and organic soils), in these cases emission uncertainties were used in the overall inventory uncertainty model. The uncertainty of wetlands remaining wetlands constitutes that of peat extraction, while uncertainties of other subcategories were excluded due to their minor role. Whereas for the remaining categories, uncertainties were estimated based on AD and EF/IEF uncertainties.

In the waste sector, the uncertainties in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from landfills were estimated by applying the Monte Carlo simulation to the SWDS model. Other categories uncertainties were estimated based on AD and EF/IEF uncertainties in the overall inventory uncertainty model.

Uncertainties in KP-LULUCF activities were also included in the Approach 2 uncertainty model of inventory. Most of the uncertainty estimates were based on those of respective categories in the LULUCF sector (see also Section 11.3.5).

The uncertainties estimated at a detailed level were aggregated (with the Monte Carlo simulation) to the level used in the key category analysis (see Annex 2). In addition to uncertainties in emissions, also uncertainties in aggregated AD and IEFs (in some cases the same as EFs) were estimated with the Monte Carlo simulation. The higher uncertainty values (usually the upper bound of uncertainty range) of simulated AD and IEFs were used as AD and EF uncertainties in the Approach 1 method (also in Annex 2). In the cases in which uncertainty estimates could not be divided between AD and IEF/EF, only emission uncertainty was presented in the Approach 2 table in Annex 2. Similarly, the emission uncertainty was used in those cases in the Approach 1 calculation following IPCC GPG.

Table 1.6-1 shows the uncertainties (for CO<sub>2</sub> eq. emissions/removals) for the 2017 level and trend (percentage change from 1990) estimated with Approach 1 and Approach 2 methods for this submission. Both uncertainties for UNFCCC sectors and for KP activities are shown. For UNFCCC sectors, Approach 1 and 2 gave quite similar results for 2017, owing to the use of the same input data. Small differences were caused by the fact that asymmetry of uncertainties cannot be taken into account in Approach 1; however, as the majority of emissions is from sources with symmetrical distributions, the results of Approach 1 and 2 are quite close to each other. The similarity of results of Approach 1 and 2 confirm that both methods to combine uncertainties were applied correctly. The differences of Approach 1 and 2 estimates of trend uncertainty were larger. This is due to the fact that in the Approach 1 method, when uncertainties are available only for emissions (not for AD and EF separately) the estimates of 1990 and 2017 have to be expressed either as “correlated” or “not correlated”. In particular in the agriculture sector, partial correlation occurs, and the trend uncertainty is highly sensitive to whether partial correlation is treated as “correlated” or “not correlated”. In the current approach, uncertainties in most agriculture categories were treated as “not correlated”, and, therefore, the trend uncertainty estimated with Approach 1 is somewhat overestimated.

**Table 1.6-1** Inventory uncertainties for level and trend (percentage change from 1990)

Emission, trend and uncertainty estimates	2017		Level uncertainty 2017		Trend uncertainty 2017	
	<i>Emission</i>	<i>Trend</i>	<i>Approach 2</i>	<i>Approach 1</i>	<i>Approach 2</i>	<i>Approach 1</i>
	<i>kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.</i>	<i>%</i>	<i>%</i>	<i>%</i>	<i>%</i>	<i>%</i>
<b>Total UNFCCC, without LULUCF</b>	55 387	-22	-3 .. +5	±4	-4 .. +4	±5
<b>Total UNFCCC, with LULUCF</b>	35 010	-38	-28 .. +35	±35	-21 .. +29	±31
Indirect CO <sub>2</sub>	53	-68	-17 .. +17	±17	-1 .. +2	±8
1. Energy	41 023	-23	-1 .. +1	±1	-2 .. +2	±1
2. Industrial processes and product use	5 922	10	-9 .. +9	±9	-28 .. +52	±13
3. Agriculture	6 501	-13	-23 .. +32	±32	-24 .. +26	±39
4. LULUCF	-20 378	38	-46 .. +58	±59	-505 .. +529	±115
5. Waste	1 888	-60	-31 .. +31	±32	-8 .. +9	±16
<b>KP-LULUCF</b>						
KP 3.3. ARD	2 668		-69 .. +69			
AR	-255		-137 .. +138			
D	2 923		-62 .. +62			
KP 3.4. FM	-39 316		-28 .. +29			
FM without HWP	-26 577		-33 .. +36			
HWP	-12 739		-51 .. +50			

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory were published for the first time in 2001, starting from the inventory year 1999. This was immediately after the publishing of IPCC good practice guidance with its methodologies for uncertainty analysis. Table 1.6-2 summarises the estimates over time. The changes in the uncertainty estimates over time are due to improvements in the inventory methodologies, the share of different categories in the annual inventories and improvements in the uncertainty analysis.

Both the level and trend uncertainty estimates of the total emissions without the LULUCF sector have remained quite stable during the past ten years. The emissions in the LULUCF sector can fluctuate significantly between years depending mostly on the changes in the amount of domestic commercial roundwood fellings. This fluctuation produces variation over time to the uncertainty results of the total inventory including the LULUCF sector.

**Table 1.6-2** Uncertainties analysed since inventory year 1999

Uncertainty estimates			Method and documentation		
<i>year 1990</i>	<i>year t</i>	<i>trend</i>	<i>method</i>	<i>source</i>	<i>notes</i>
	7 %	10 %	Tier 1	Pipatti 2001	Preliminary analysis for 1999, based entirely on expert judgement
	-5 ... +6%	(6 ± 5)%	Tier 2	Monni & Syri 2003	Analysis for year 2001 LULUCF not included.
-6 ... +7%	-5 ... +6%	(8 ± 5)%	Tier 2	Monni 2004	Analysis for years 1990 and 2002 LULUCF not included
	-4 ... +8%	-6 ... +4%	Tier 2	NIR 2005	Without LULUCF
	-14 ... +15%	-18 ... +23%			With LULUCF
-6 ... +13%	-5 ... +6%	-2 ... +25%	Tier 2	NIR 2006	Without LULUCF
±50%	±30%	-20 ... +130%			With LULUCF
-7 ... +13%	-4 ... +7%	-14 ... +6%	Tier 2	NIR 2007	Without LULUCF
±50%		-65 ... +45%			With LULUCF
	±5%	±6%	Tier 1	NIR 2008	Without LULUCF
	±29%	±36%			With LULUCF
	±5%	±6%	Tier 1	NIR 2009	Without LULUCF
	±22%	±31%			With LULUCF
	±5%	±6%	Tier 1	NIR 2010	Without LULUCF
	±40%	±36%			With LULUCF
	±5%	±6%	Tier 1	NIR 2011	Without LULUCF
	±60%	±39%			With LULUCF
	±5%	±6%	Tier 1	NIR 2012	Without LULUCF
	±24%	±32%			With LULUCF
	-4 ... +7%	-5 ... +5%	Tier 2	NIR 2013	Without LULUCF
	-25 ... +34%	-25 ... +32%			With LULUCF
	-5 ... +7%	-5 ... +5%	Tier 2	NIR 2014	Without LULUCF
	-33 ... +33%	-22 ... +28%			With LULUCF
	-4 ... +7%	-6 ... +7%	Approach 2	NIR 2015	Without LULUCF
	-26 ... +34%	-23 ... +30%			With LULUCF
	-3 ... +5%	-5 ... +5%	Approach 2	NIR 2016	Without LULUCF
	-29 ... +37%	-23 ... +31%			With LULUCF
-4 ... +5%	-3 ... +4%	-3 ... +4%	Approach 2	NIR 2017	Without LULUCF
-23 ... +36%	-36 ... +45%	-19 ... +26%			With LULUCF
-4 ... +5%	-3 ... +4%	-4 ... +4%		NIR 2018	Without LULUCF
-23 ... +37%	-36 ... +43%	-21 ... +28%			With LULUCF
-4 ... +5%	-3 ... +5%	-4 ... +4%	Approach 2	NIR 2019	Without LULUCF
-25 ... +39%	-28 ... +35%	-21 ... +29%			With LULUCF

## *1.7 General assessment of completeness*

### *1.7.1 Completeness by source and sink categories and gases*

Finland has provided estimates for all significant IPCC source and sink categories according to the detailed CRF classification. Estimates are provided for the following gases: CO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, CH<sub>4</sub>, F gases (HFCs, PFCs, SF<sub>6</sub> and NF<sub>3</sub>), NMVOC, NO<sub>x</sub>, CO and SO<sub>2</sub>.

Finland has provided a list of sources in Table 2 in Annex 5 for which estimates are not provided because they are judged as insignificant. The level of the emissions from these sources is estimated to be below 0.05% of the national total greenhouse gas emissions (for more details, see Annex 5).

In accordance with the IPCC Guidelines, international aviation and marine bunker fuel emissions are not included in national totals.

Assessment of completeness is included in Annex 5.

### *1.7.2 Completeness by geographical coverage*

The geographical coverage of the inventory is complete. It includes emissions from the autonomic territory of Åland. The emissions for the territory of Åland are not reported separately.

### *1.7.3 Completeness by timely coverage*

A complete set of CRF tables are provided for all years and the estimates are calculated in a consistent manner.

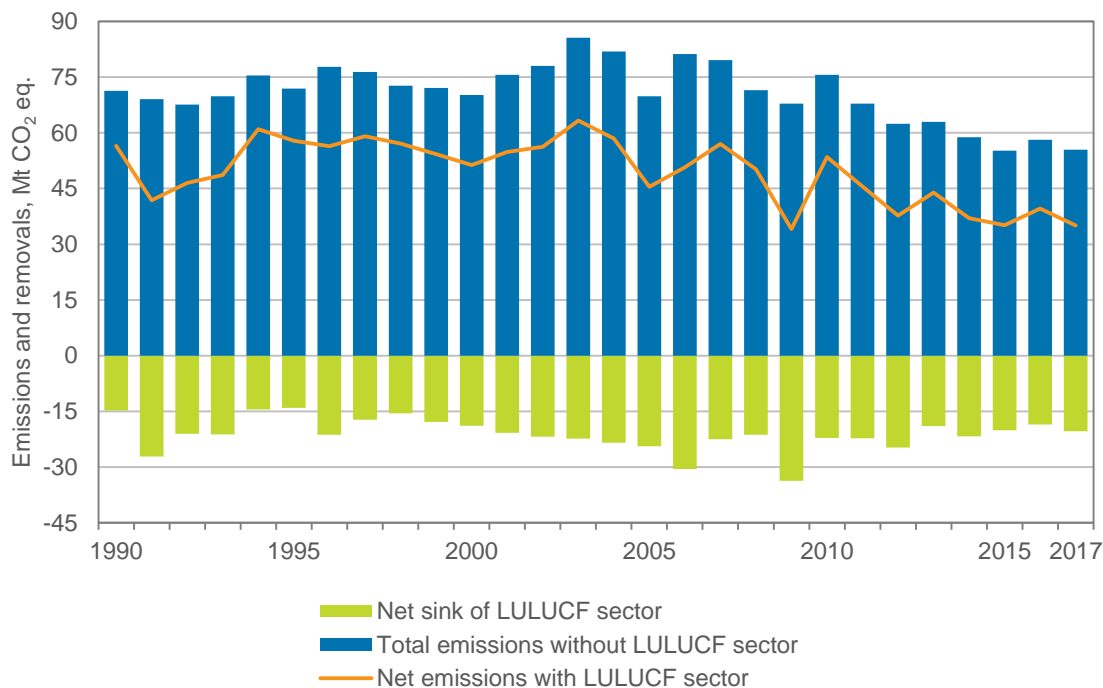


## 2 TRENDS IN GREENHOUSE GAS EMISSIONS

### 2.1 Description and interpretation of emission trends for aggregated greenhouse gas emissions

In 2017, Finland's greenhouse gas emissions totalled 55.4 million tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.). The total emissions in 2017 were approximately 22% (15.9 Mt) below the 1990 emissions level. Compared to 2016, the emissions decreased by approximately 5% (2.7 Mt).

Figure 2.1-1 shows a time series of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent emissions with and without the net removals in the LULUCF sector in Finland during 1990 to 2017. The total greenhouse gas emissions by gas as CO<sub>2</sub> equivalence and indexed emissions in relation to the 1990 level are presented in Table 2.1-1.



**Figure 2.1-1** Total national CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent emissions with and without the net removals in the LULUCF sector in Finland (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

**Table 2.1-1** Total greenhouse gas emissions in Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and indexed for the years 1990 to 2017 (index 1990=100)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
CO <sub>2</sub> with LULUCF <sup>1</sup>	38.7	40.6	34.8	29.4	34.2	19.1	38.9	31.4	23.5	29.8	22.9	21.1	25.8	21.4
CO <sub>2</sub> without LULUCF	57.1	58.3	57.1	57.1	58.7	56.0	64.2	56.6	51.3	51.8	47.7	44.2	47.3	44.8
CH <sub>4</sub> with LULUCF	9.28	8.90	7.96	6.78	6.45	6.33	6.35	6.12	6.07	5.93	5.84	5.79	5.65	5.53
CH <sub>4</sub> without LULUCF	7.75	7.45	6.61	5.57	5.35	5.30	5.37	5.20	5.15	5.01	4.92	4.87	4.73	4.61
N <sub>2</sub> O with LULUCF	8.49	8.14	7.89	8.15	8.15	7.27	6.86	6.72	6.70	6.76	6.80	6.79	6.75	6.79
N <sub>2</sub> O without LULUCF	6.36	6.00	5.74	6.02	6.01	5.16	4.75	4.62	4.60	4.66	4.70	4.70	4.66	4.69
HFCs	0.00	0.15	0.72	1.16	1.39	1.40	1.38	1.38	1.42	1.43	1.42	1.39	1.36	1.28
PFCs	0.000	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.002	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.004	0.006
SF <sub>6</sub>	0.052	0.037	0.026	0.022	0.027	0.027	0.022	0.024	0.022	0.031	0.034	0.038	0.048	0.050
NF <sub>3</sub>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Total emissions with LULUCF<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>56.5</b>	<b>57.9</b>	<b>51.4</b>	<b>45.5</b>	<b>50.2</b>	<b>34.1</b>	<b>53.5</b>	<b>45.6</b>	<b>37.7</b>	<b>43.9</b>	<b>37.0</b>	<b>35.1</b>	<b>39.6</b>	<b>35.0</b>
<b>Total emissions<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>71.3</b>	<b>71.9</b>	<b>70.2</b>	<b>69.9</b>	<b>71.5</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>75.7</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>62.5</b>	<b>63.0</b>	<b>58.8</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>58.1</b>	<b>55.4</b>

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Index (1990=100)</b>														
CO <sub>2</sub> without LULUCF <sup>1</sup>	100	102	100	100	103	98	112	99	90	91	84	77	83	78
CH <sub>4</sub> without LULUCF	100	96	85	72	69	68	69	67	66	65	63	63	61	59
N <sub>2</sub> O without LULUCF	100	94	90	95	95	81	75	73	72	73	74	74	73	74
Total (group of three)	100	101	98	96	98	93	104	93	86	86	80	75	80	76
Fgases	100	357	1 412	2 242	2 695	2 703	2 669	2 674	2 737	2 769	2 766	2 714	2 678	2 532
<b>Total without LULUCF<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>100</b>	<b>101</b>	<b>99</b>	<b>98</b>	<b>100</b>	<b>95</b>	<b>106</b>	<b>95</b>	<b>88</b>	<b>88</b>	<b>82</b>	<b>77</b>	<b>81</b>	<b>78</b>

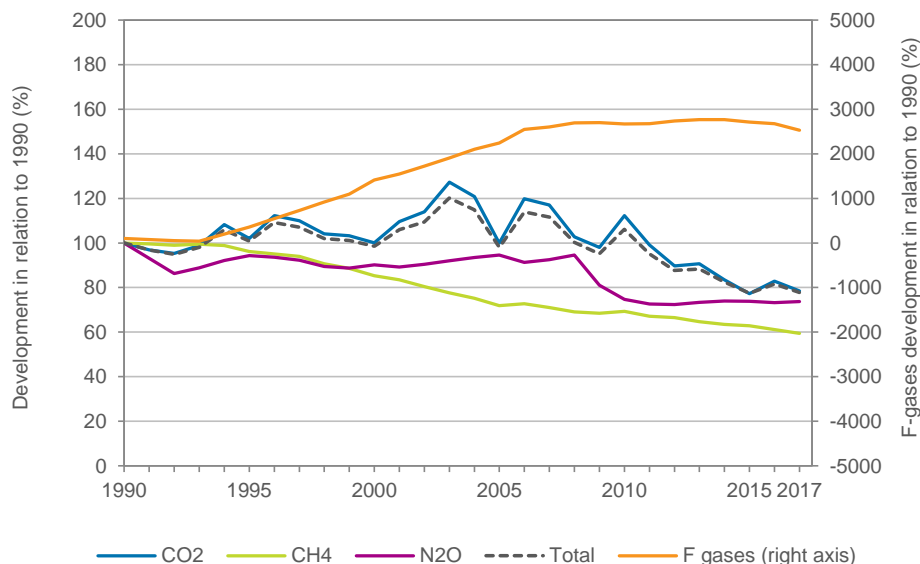
<sup>1</sup> including indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC and CH<sub>4</sub> from energy, industrial processes and product use

The most important greenhouse gas in Finland is carbon dioxide. The share of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the total greenhouse gas emissions has varied from 80% to 85%. In absolute terms, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have decreased by 12.4 Mt (i.e. 22%) since 1990. Around 90% of all CO<sub>2</sub> emissions originated from the Energy sector in 2017. The amount of energy-related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions has fluctuated much according to the economic trend, the energy supply structure (including electricity imports and exports) and climate conditions.

Methane emissions (CH<sub>4</sub>) have decreased by 41% from the 1990 level. This is mainly due to the improvements in waste treatment and a contraction in animal husbandry in the Agriculture sector.

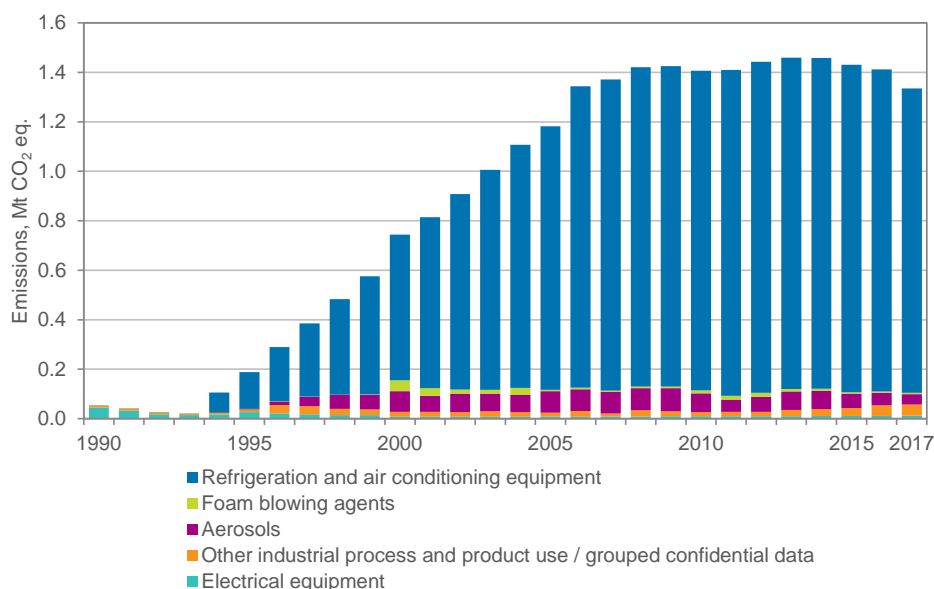
Correspondingly, emissions of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) have also decreased by 26%; the biggest decline occurred in 2009 when the implementation of a N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology in nitric acid production reduced emissions significantly. Another reason for the decrease of the emission is the reduced nitrogen fertilisation of agricultural fields.

The development of emissions of greenhouse gases (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and F gases) relative to the 1990 level is presented in Figure 2.1-2.



**Figure 2.1-2** Relative development of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and F gases without the LULUCF sector in time series relative to the 1990 level (%)

The emissions of F gases have increased nearly 27-fold during 1990 to 2013. A key driver behind the trend has been the substitution of ozone depleting substances (ODS) by F gases in many applications. Since then F gas emissions have started to decline due to restrictions on the use of high GWP refrigerants (See also Annex 9). Between 2016 and 2017, the F gas emissions decreased by approximately 5% mainly due to decreased emissions from commercial refrigeration and mobile air-conditioning. In both categories during the recent years the alternative low-GWP non-HFC refrigerants have strongly started to replace existing HFC-refrigerants which has turned the HFC emissions into decrease. In Table 2.1-1, the development of emissions of F gases is presented by gas category and in Figure 2.1-3 by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.).



**Figure 2.1-3** Emissions of F gases by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

## 2.2 Description and interpretation of emission trends by sector

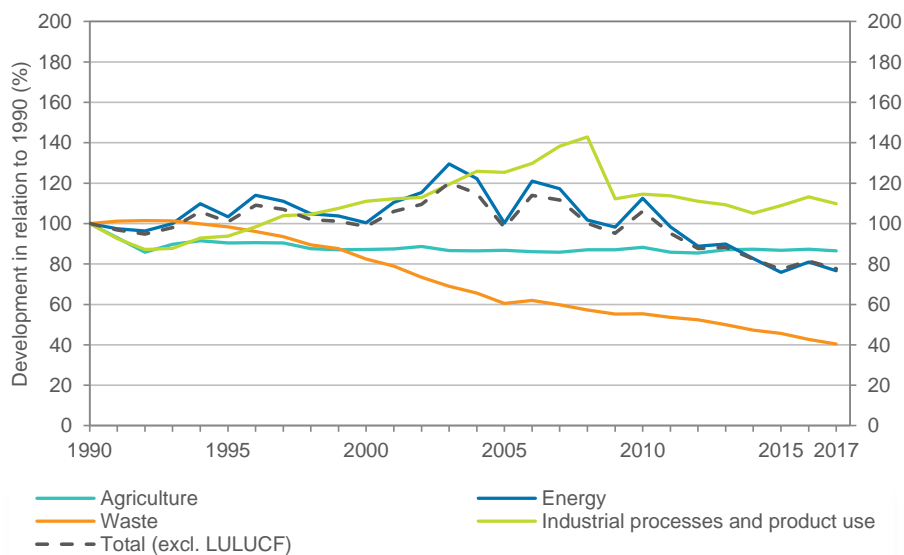
The energy sector is the most significant source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland and, therefore, the key driver behind the trend. Energy related emissions vary much in Finland, mainly according to the economic trend, the energy supply structure and climate conditions. Figure 2.2-1 and Table 2.2-1 provide an overview of the development of the CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent emissions by IPCC source sector. The Energy sector is the most significant source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland and energy-related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions vary much from year to year, mainly following the economic trend, the structure of the energy supply and climatic conditions. In 2017, emissions from the energy sector totalled 41.0 Mt and were 23% below the level in 1990 and 5% below the emissions in the previous year.

Emissions of industrial processes and product use were 5.9 Mt in 2017 and have increased by 10% (0.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) compared to 1990. Between 1993 and 2008, the sectors' emissions increased to a level almost 40% higher than in 1990, but decreased almost equally due to the economic downturn and technical abatement measures implemented to reduce N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in nitric production in 2009.

Emissions in the Agriculture and Waste sectors have decreased since 1990. The decrease can largely be attributed to changes in waste legislation, implementation of the Landfill Directive (1999/31/EC), and changes in agricultural policy and farming subsidies.

The LULUCF sector in Finland has been a net sink during the whole reporting period 1990 to 2017 as the removals in the sector exceeded the emissions. Most of the removals in the LULUCF sector came from tree biomass; that is to say the annual tree biomass growth has been higher than the removed biomass. The increment of the growing stock has increased in Finland since 1990. Annual variations in the total drain (consisted of roundwood removals, logging residues and natural losses) have been considerable. In addition, the aggregated dead organic matter and soil organic matter pool in mineral soils has been a significant sink during the reporting period. The largest emissions in the LULUCF sector came from changes in soil organic carbon in organic forest and agricultural soils.

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have decreased by 68% since 1990, the main reason being reduced use of solvent chemicals in industry.



**Figure 2.2-1** Relative development of greenhouse gas emissions by main category relative to the 1990 level (1990=100%)

**Table 2.2-1** Summary of emission trend by category (unit Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

IPCC sector	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>1. Energy</b>	<b>53.6</b>	<b>55.3</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>54.5</b>	<b>52.6</b>	<b>60.2</b>	<b>52.7</b>	<b>47.6</b>	<b>48.1</b>	<b>44.3</b>	<b>40.6</b>	<b>43.4</b>	<b>41.0</b>
A Fuel combustion total	53.4	55.2	53.6	53.6	54.3	52.5	60.1	52.6	47.4	48.0	44.2	40.5	43.2	40.8
1. Energy industries	19.0	24.0	22.1	22.1	24.5	25.6	30.9	24.9	20.9	22.2	20.9	17.8	19.1	17.6
construction	13.7	12.4	12.2	11.6	11.2	8.9	10.2	9.8	8.6	8.6	7.3	7.0	7.0	6.9
3. Transport	12.1	11.3	12.1	12.9	12.8	12.2	12.7	12.5	12.2	12.0	10.9	10.9	12.1	11.5
4. Other sectors	7.6	6.1	5.8	5.4	4.7	4.7	5.0	4.3	4.6	4.2	4.1	3.9	4.0	3.8
5. Other	1.14	1.30	1.39	1.47	1.18	1.09	1.20	1.06	1.10	1.04	1.01	1.03	1.01	1.11
B Fugitive emissions from fuels	0.12	0.17	0.12	0.14	0.15	0.13	0.14	0.13	0.14	0.12	0.12	0.15	0.14	0.18
<b>2. Industrial processes and product use</b>	<b>5.4</b>	<b>5.1</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>6.8</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.2</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>5.9</b>	<b>5.7</b>	<b>5.9</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>5.9</b>
A. Mineral industry	1.22	0.87	1.08	1.18	1.23	0.91	1.17	1.26	1.12	1.06	1.03	0.97	1.08	1.13
B. Chemical industry	1.86	1.67	1.58	1.85	2.34	1.59	1.02	0.95	0.99	1.12	0.98	1.17	1.27	1.38
C. Metal industry	1.98	2.08	2.39	2.40	2.55	1.97	2.44	2.38	2.29	2.10	2.05	2.14	2.17	1.90
D. Non-energy Products from Fuels and Solvent Use	0.22	0.19	0.14	0.10	0.13	0.13	0.12	0.11	0.12	0.13	0.11	0.14	0.15	0.14
F. Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS	0.00	0.15	0.72	1.16	1.39	1.40	1.38	1.38	1.42	1.42	1.42	1.39	1.36	1.28
G. Other Product Manufacture and Use	0.11	0.09	0.06	0.06	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.04	0.04
Use	0.01	0.01	0.02	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.04	0.04

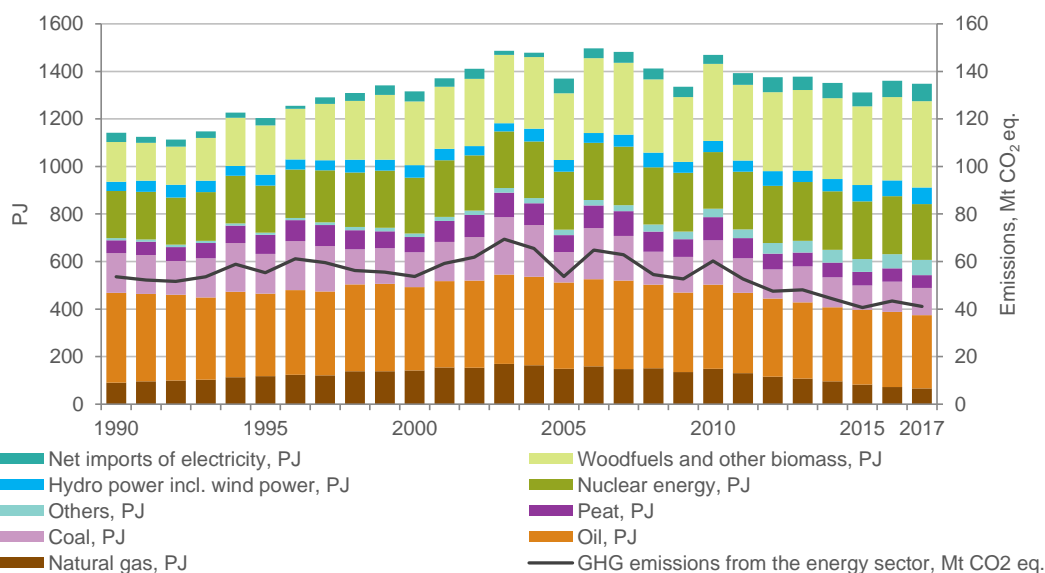
IPCC sector	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>3. Agriculture</b>	<b>7.5</b>	<b>6.8</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.6</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.4</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.6</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.6</b>	<b>6.5</b>
A. Enteric fermentation	2.42	2.14	2.11	2.06	2.03	2.05	2.10	2.08	2.06	2.06	2.09	2.12	2.10	2.10
B. Manure management	0.65	0.65	0.67	0.73	0.71	0.74	0.75	0.73	0.74	0.73	0.75	0.75	0.75	0.74
D. Agricultural soils	3.78	3.59	3.42	3.44	3.47	3.40	3.50	3.44	3.41	3.43	3.49	3.46	3.44	3.47
F. Field burning of agricultural residues	0.004	0.003	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.003
G. Liming	0.64	0.41	0.35	0.29	0.33	0.34	0.28	0.20	0.20	0.30	0.22	0.18	0.27	0.20
H. Urea application	0.005	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.002
<b>4. Land-use, land-use change and forestry</b>	<b>-14.8</b>	<b>-14.0</b>	<b>-18.9</b>	<b>-24.4</b>	<b>-21.3</b>	<b>-33.8</b>	<b>-22.2</b>	<b>-22.3</b>	<b>-24.8</b>	<b>-19.0</b>	<b>-21.8</b>	<b>-20.1</b>	<b>-18.5</b>	<b>-20.4</b>
A. Forest Land	-20.3	-18.4	-23.6	-34.6	-31.6	-47.4	-32.2	-32.2	-35.1	-28.3	-30.3	-28.3	-25.7	-27.0
B. Cropland	5.41	5.65	7.41	7.50	7.58	7.46	7.66	7.51	7.63	7.46	7.32	7.11	7.22	7.28
C. Grassland	0.90	0.81	0.75	0.83	0.83	0.78	0.75	0.69	0.70	0.70	0.68	0.67	0.66	0.63
D. Wetlands	1.32	1.73	1.87	2.17	2.00	2.12	2.11	2.14	2.13	2.14	2.32	2.21	2.24	2.01
E. Settlements	0.88	1.08	1.33	1.67	1.67	1.63	1.73	1.78	1.58	1.39	1.22	0.97	0.74	0.71
G. Harvested Wood Products	-2.95	-4.90	-6.61	-1.97	-1.79	1.65	-2.20	-2.17	-1.67	-2.37	-3.03	-2.73	-3.65	-3.99
<b>5. Waste</b>	<b>4.7</b>	<b>4.6</b>	<b>3.9</b>	<b>2.8</b>	<b>2.7</b>	<b>2.6</b>	<b>2.6</b>	<b>2.5</b>	<b>2.4</b>	<b>2.3</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.0</b>	<b>1.9</b>
A. Solid Waste Disposal	4.3	4.2	3.5	2.4	2.3	2.2	2.2	2.1	2.1	2.0	1.8	1.8	1.6	1.5
B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste	0.04	0.07	0.10	0.13	0.14	0.14	0.14	0.15	0.13	0.13	0.13	0.11	0.10	0.10
D. Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	0.30	0.28	0.26	0.25	0.25	0.24	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.25	0.25
<b>6. Other</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>NA</b>
<b>Indirect CO<sub>2</sub>-emissions</b>	<b>0.17</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.11</b>	<b>0.09</b>	<b>0.08</b>	<b>0.07</b>	<b>0.07</b>	<b>0.06</b>	<b>0.06</b>	<b>0.06</b>	<b>0.05</b>	<b>0.05</b>	<b>0.05</b>	<b>0.05</b>
<b>National total emissions with LULUCF<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>56.5</b>	<b>57.9</b>	<b>51.4</b>	<b>45.5</b>	<b>50.2</b>	<b>34.1</b>	<b>53.5</b>	<b>45.6</b>	<b>37.7</b>	<b>43.9</b>	<b>37.0</b>	<b>35.1</b>	<b>39.6</b>	<b>35.0</b>
<b>NATIONAL TOTAL EMISSIONS<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>71.3</b>	<b>71.9</b>	<b>70.2</b>	<b>69.9</b>	<b>71.5</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>75.7</b>	<b>67.9</b>	<b>62.5</b>	<b>63.0</b>	<b>58.8</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>58.1</b>	<b>55.4</b>

<sup>1</sup> including indirect CO<sub>2</sub>-emissions from NMVOC and CH<sub>4</sub> from fugitive emissions, industrial processes and product use

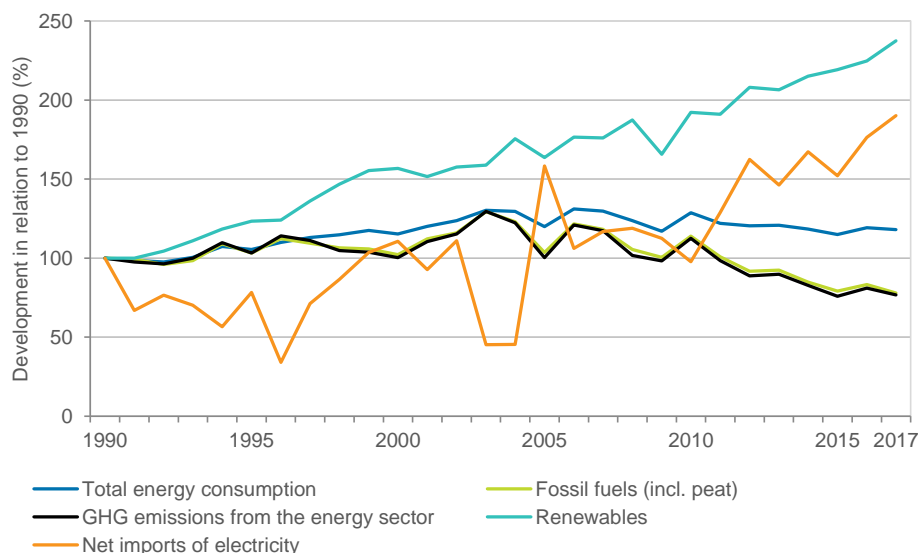
## 2.2.1 Energy

The energy sector is the most significant source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. This reflects the high energy intensity of the Finnish industry, extensive consumption during the long heating period, as well as energy consumption for transport in a large and sparsely inhabited country. The important drivers in the trend of the energy sector's greenhouse emissions have been the changes in the level of annually imported electricity and fossil fuel-based condensing power in annual energy production as well as the growth in the consumption of renewable energy (Figure 2.2-2 and Figure 2.2-3).

In 2017, the energy sector's emissions were about 23% below the 1990 level. At the end of 1990s total energy consumption increased but emissions changed very little. The reasons for that were increased use of wood fuels, nuclear energy and net imports of electricity which lowers the condensing power production and thus emissions. In the 2010s emissions from the energy sector show a declining trend which deviates from the trend of the total energy consumption. In 1990, the share of renewable energy in total energy consumption was just 18%, after which it has grown steadily, growing in the 2010s clearly faster than before and being 37% in 2017. In addition, the net import of electricity has been at high level from 2012 on (Figure 2.2-2 and Figure 2.2-3). The increased use of renewable energy compared to the situation in 1990 has replaced fossil fuels increasingly, and is the main reason for the decreased emissions despite the growth in energy consumption.



**Figure 2.2-2** Development of total energy consumption by energy source (PJ) and the energy sector's greenhouse gas emissions (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in Finland (GHG Inventory and Energy Statistics)

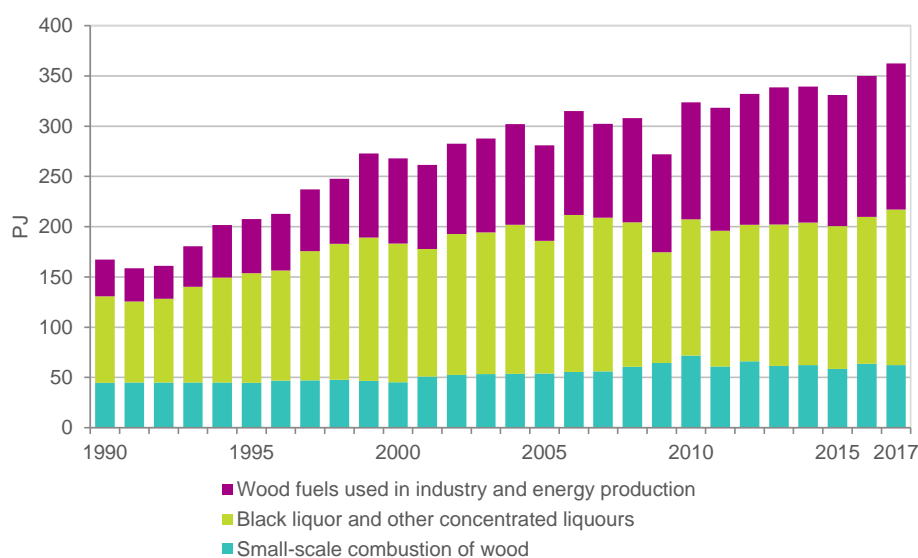


**Figure 2.2-3** Development of energy consumption, net imports of electricity and the energy sector's greenhouse gas emissions (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in Finland in relation to 1990 (GHG Inventory and Energy Statistics)

### Total energy consumption

Total consumption of energy in Finland amounted to 1.35 million terajoules (TJ) in 2017, which was 1% less than in 2016. The use of renewable energy sources grew by 6%, rising to a new record level. Renewables covered 37% of total energy consumption and according to preliminary data, almost 40% of final energy use. The consumption of fossil fuels declined by 6% and peat by 5% and their share in total energy consumption was 40%. The second most used energy source after wood fuels was oil, 23% of total consumption. The consumption of oil fell by 1%, coal by 10% and natural gas by 9% from the previous year. (Energy supply and consumption, Statistics Finland).

The share of renewable energy in total energy consumption was 37% in 2017 and the share in total consumption rose by three percentage points compared with 2016. Wood fuels remained the biggest energy source in Finland with a share of 27% of total energy consumption (Energy supply and consumption, Statistics Finland). The consumption of wood fuels has increased (Figure 2.2-4). The growth is based on an increased use of by-products and wood residues of the forest industry. The main by-products and wood residues used in energy production are black liquor and bark. The current consumption of roundwood by the forest industry is higher than before, meaning that more by-products are also available for energy production (Natural Resources Institute Luke 2018).



**Figure 2.2-4** Development of energy consumption of wood fuels and other biomass in Finland (Energy Statistics)



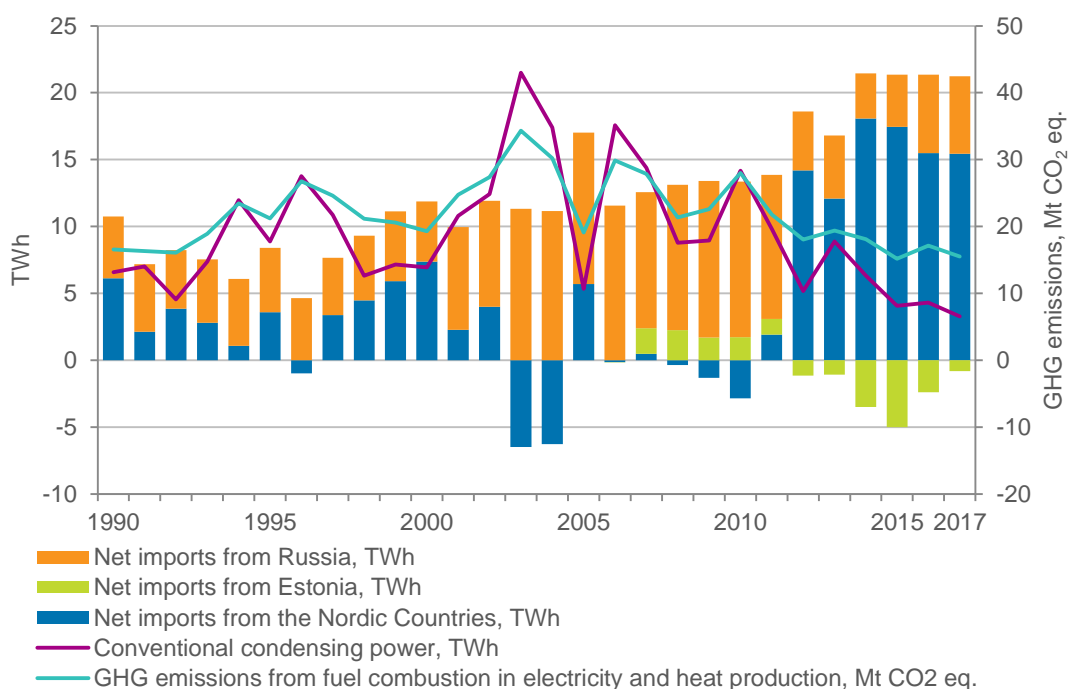
## Energy industries

Energy industries (mainly electricity and district heating production) caused approximately 43% of the total emissions in the energy sector in 2017. Emissions from the energy industries were 8% lower in 2017 than in 2016 and 7% lower than in 1990.

In 2017, the **production of electricity in Finland** amounted to 65.0 terawatt hours (TWh), which was slightly less than in the year before. Because the consumption of electricity did not fall, reduced production was covered by net imports of electricity, which increased by 8% and amounted to 20 TWh in 2017, which is more than ever before (Figure 2.2-5). Of total electricity consumption, 76% was covered by domestic production and 24% by net imports of electricity from the Nordic countries, Russia and Estonia. 32% of domestic electricity production was based on combined heat and power production.

Of all electricity production, 39.7 TWh were produced with renewable energy sources. Renewable energy sources accounted for 47% of electricity production. Nearly one-half of the electricity produced with renewable energy sources was produced with hydro power, 16% with wind power and almost all of the remainder with wood-based fuels. 15% of electricity was produced with fossil fuels, 4% with peat and 33% with nuclear power. (Production of electricity and heat, Statistics Finland).

The production of district heat totalled 38.3 TWh in 2017, being thus on level with the previous year. The use of renewable fuels in the production of district heat grew by 6% from the year before. In turn, the use of fossil fuels diminished by 8%. Clearly under one-half of district heat was produced with fossil fuels. Most of district heat was produced with wood fuels (33%) and hard coal (23%). Peat retained its position as the third most important energy source in district heat production; 14% of district heat was produced with peat. Heat recovery of flue gas scrubbers has grown considerably in recent years. They produced 6% of district heat in 2017.

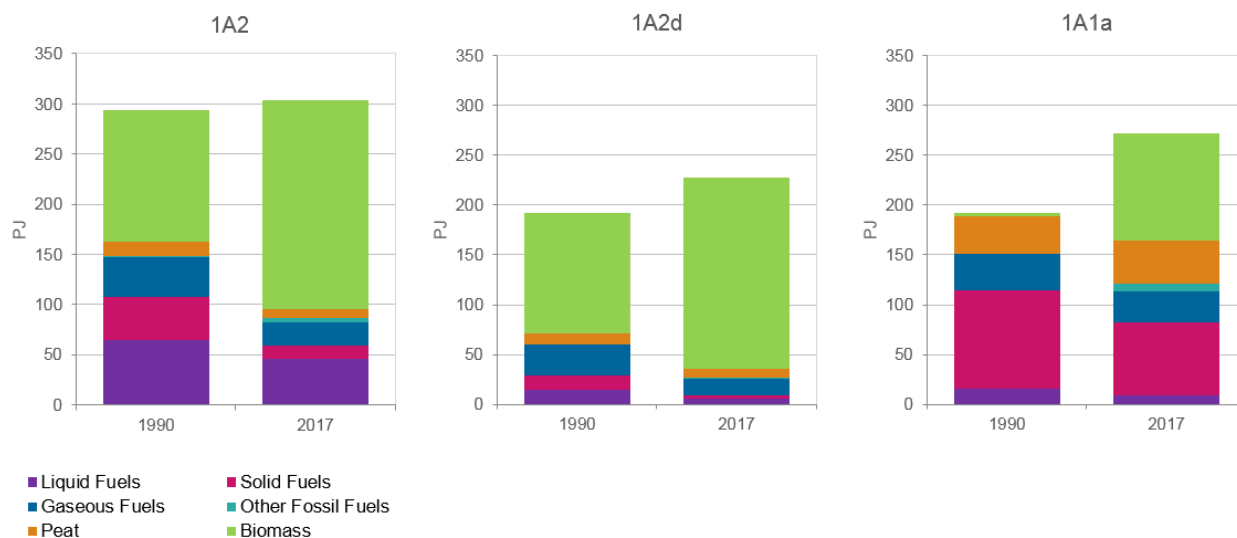


**Figure 2.2-5** Greenhouse gas emissions from fuel combustion in electricity and heat production, net imports of electricity from the Nordic Countries and Estonia and Russia, and production of conventional condensing power (Energy Statistics)

## Manufacturing industries and construction

Manufacturing industries and construction produce much energy for their own use. Their share of energy-related emissions was around 17% in 2017. Emissions from manufacturing industries and construction have declined by 50% since 1990. The main reasons behind this trend are increased use of biofuels in the forest industry and outsourcing of power plants from industry to the energy sector. Fuel switch from fossil to biomass can be seen clearly in pulp and paper industry (1.A.2d) as well as in electricity and heat production (1.A.1a) (Figure 2.2-6).

The production of industrial heat was 53.7 TWh in 2017. The production went up slightly from the year before. One-half of heat produced for the needs of manufacturing comes from black liquor. In all, 75% of the production of industrial heat was based on renewable fuels. One of the biggest users of industrial heat is the forest industry, which uses its own fuels in production, like black liquor and other wood fuels. In the chemical and metal industries, part of the use of heat is considered as direct fuel use, and is thus not visible in the production figures on heat. (Production of electricity and heat, Statistics Finland)



**Figure 2.2-6** Fuel combustion in sectors 1.A.2, 1.A.2.d and 1.A.1.a

## Transport

The share of transportation of energy-related emissions was almost 30% in 2017. Emissions from transport decreased by 5% from 2016. The use of diesel oil in road transport decreased by 7% and the consumption of biofuels rose by over 100% from the year before but was not at the record level of 2014 and 2015. Annual variation in the consumption of transport biofuels is caused by Finland's biofuel legislation, which allows the distributors to fulfil the bio obligation flexibly in advance. In the beginning of the time series, the magnitude of the growth of emissions in road transport was smaller in Finland than in many other Annex I countries, mainly due to the effect that the economic recession in the early 1990s had on transport (see Section 3.2.5). Emissions were at the highest level in 2007, they were 11% above the level of 1990. The worldwide economic downturn that began in 2008 decreased the kilometrage of all transport modes.

## Commercial and residential sectors

Emissions from the residential sector have decreased by 58% and from commercial sectors by 54% compared with the 1990 levels. The decrease is mainly due to substitution of direct oil heating with district heating and electricity.

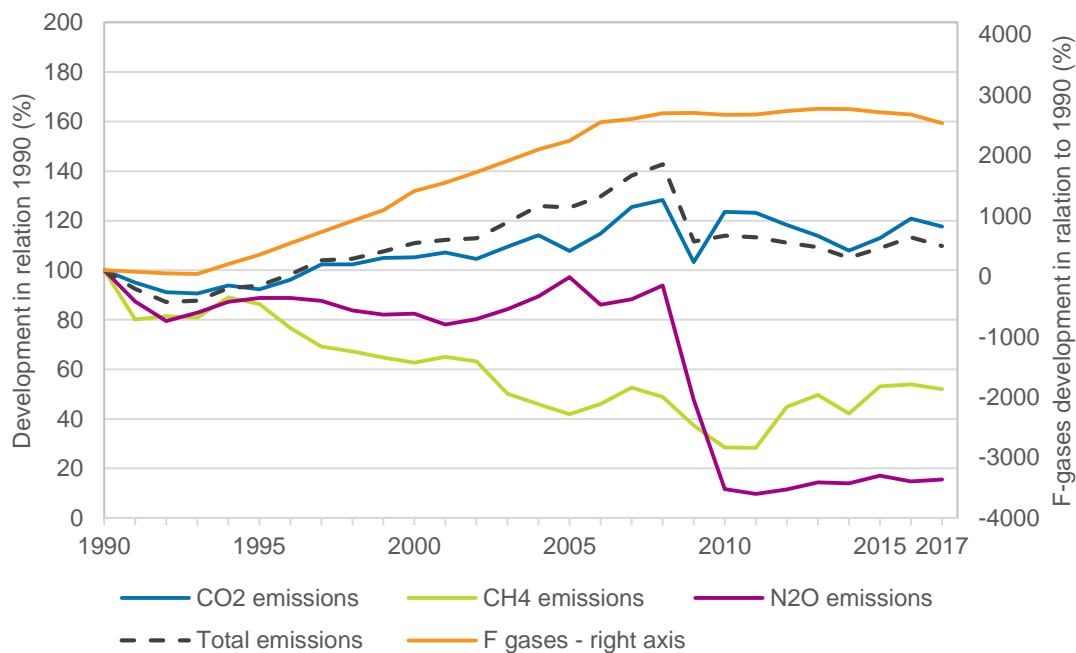
## 2.2.2 Industrial processes and product use

Emissions from industrial processes and product use have increased by 10% (0.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) since 1990. In the beginning of the time series, some production plants were closed down and that caused a fast decrease in emissions. After this, the production outputs and emissions increased and reached the level of 1990 in 1996. Since these years, the overall trend in emissions has been increasing, however, emissions decreased rapidly in 2009 due to the global recession as the demand for industrial products diminished. Emissions started to grow along with production after the recession.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have increased by 18% from 1990 to 2017, reasons are increased production of steel and hydrogen and increased use of limestone and dolomite. Methane emissions have decreased by 48%. Nitrous oxide emissions have fluctuated during the period 1990 to 2017; first a fast decrease due to the closing of a nitric acid production plant and after that a slow increase of emissions, the second fast decrease that started in

2009 originated from the implementation of a new N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology in nitric acid production and the decreased demand of fertilisers. Since 1990, nitrous oxide emissions have decreased by 1.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. (84%).

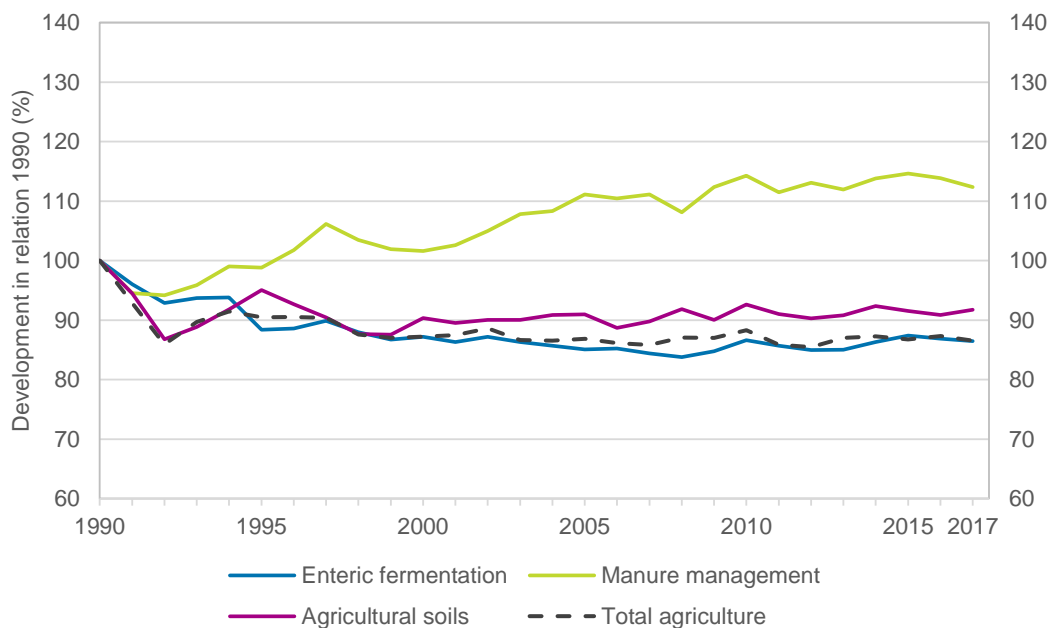
Emissions of F gases have increased significantly since 1990, they are now about 26-fold compared with the 1990 and seven-fold compared with the 1995 emissions, which is the base year for these emissions under the Kyoto Protocol. Emissions of F gases have increased by 1.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq compared to 1995. A key driver behind the increasing trend in emissions of F gases has been the substitution of ozone depleting substances (ODS) by F gases in many applications. Between 2016 and 2017, F gas emissions decreased by 5% due to decreased emissions from refrigeration and air conditioning equipment sector. The most significant reason behind the increased emissions from the refrigeration and air conditioning equipment was the increased consumption of HFCs used both for servicing and manufacturing mobile air conditioning devices. In addition, the increased amount of HFCs in retiring mobile air conditioning equipment contributed significantly to the increased emission level.



**Figure 2.2-7** Relative development of greenhouse gas emissions by gases in the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector relative to the 1990 level (1990=100%)

### 2.2.3 Agriculture

Agricultural emissions have decreased by 13% (1.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) over the period 1990 to 2017. The emissions have decreased one per cent since 2016, due to reduced liming of fields. The main driver behind the decreasing trend since 1990 has been the overall change in the economy of agriculture, which has resulted in a decrease in the number of animals and an average increase in farm size. Cattle produce the major part of the emissions from enteric fermentation in Finland, thus the 34% decrease in the number of cattle since 1990 has influenced both emissions from enteric fermentation and nitrous oxide emissions from manure management. Methane emissions from manure management have, on the contrary, increased somewhat, despite the decrease in the number of animals. This is mostly due to an increase in the number of cattle and swine kept in slurry-based manure management systems, which cause considerably more methane emissions compared with solid storage or pasture. Nitrous oxide emissions from manure management are smaller in slurry than in solid storage systems, which have had an impact on the decreasing trend in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.



**Figure 2.2-8** Relative development of greenhouse gas emissions by main sources in the Agriculture sector relative to the 1990 level (1990=100%)

The most important sources of  $N_2O$  emissions in the agricultural sector are agricultural soils. Nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils have decreased by 8% compared with the 1990 level. The main reasons for the decreasing trend are the reduction in animal numbers, which affects the amount of nitrogen excreted annually to soils and the fall in the amount of synthetic fertilisers used annually. The  $N_2O$  emissions from cultivated organic soils have increased as a result of the increased area of these soils.

## 2.2.4 LULUCF

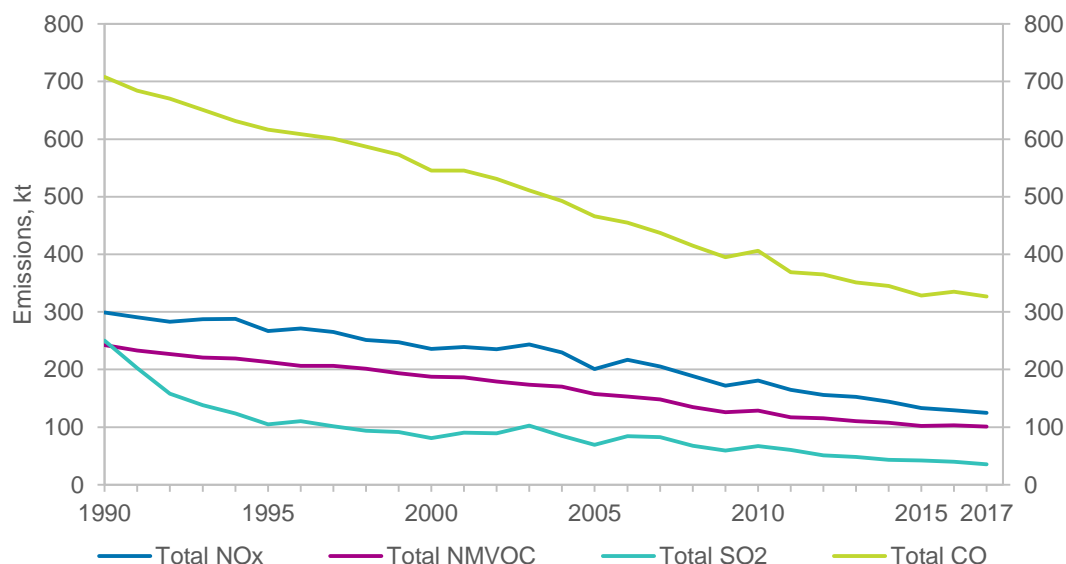
The sink of the LULUCF sector has varied from approximately 19 to 50% of the annual emissions from other sectors during 1990 to 2017. The determining factor is the balance of tree biomass growth and losses in Forest Land category. The most important components of the forest sink are the increment of growing stock and the harvest removals. The growth has increased since 1990 from 78 million  $m^3$  to 107 million  $m^3$ . Between years there is less fluctuation in the growth contrary to the harvest rates. The economic situation and the international market of forest industry products have brought about the amount of domestic commercial roundwood removals and caused the inter-annual fluctuation in the sink. The global economic downturn had a considerable negative effect on the demand for forest-based industry products in 2009. In 2013, a slight economic upturn increased the demand of wood and forest industry products; commercial roundwood removals were at their highest level ever and produced a total drain of 79 million  $m^3$  (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014). From 2014 to 2016, the drain has stayed at the same level. In 2017, the total drain was 87 million  $m^3$ . Emissions from other land use categories have been more stable. Emissions from drained organic soils have a slight increasing trend in croplands and wetlands.

## 2.2.5 Waste

Emissions from the waste sector have declined quite constantly since 1990. The decrease of 60% (2.8 Mt  $CO_2$  eq.) has mainly been due to the implementation of the new Waste Act in Finland in 1994. At the beginning of the 1990's, around 80% of the generated municipal waste was taken to solid waste disposal sites (landfills). After the implementation of the new Waste Act, minimisation of waste generation, recycling and reuse of waste material and alternative treatment methods to landfills have been endorsed. Similar developments have occurred in the treatment of industrial waste and municipal and industrial sludges. While the emissions from solid waste disposal on land have decreased, the emissions from composting have increased during the last years. In addition, the increase of waste incineration has decreased the emissions from landfills from 2008 onwards. Implementation of landfill gas recovery has a significant impact on emissions. The waste tax and adoption of the National Waste Plan have also had an impact on the decreasing trend in emissions of the waste sector. In the early 1990s, the economic recession reduced the amount of waste.

## 2.3 Description and interpretation for emission trends of precursors and sulphur oxides

The emissions trends of precursors; nitrogen oxides, carbon monoxide and non-methane volatile organic compounds and sulphur oxide and other sulphur emissions calculated as sulphur dioxide, are presented in Figure 2.3-1 and Table 2.3-1.



**Figure 2.3-1** Precursors and sulphur dioxide emissions, kt

**Nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>)** were generated in the energy, industrial, agriculture and LULUCF sectors. The energy sector is the most significant source, 97% of emissions are energy related. Emissions have decreased by 58% compared to 1990 and were 125 kt in 2017. The biggest decrease, 72%, has happened in the transport category due to the implementation of catalytic converters to cars and these emissions were 33% of the total emissions in 2017. Energy industries generated 22% and manufacturing industries and construction generated 26% of the total emissions.

**Carbon monoxide (CO)** emissions, total 326 kt in 2017, in the energy sector transport generated 19% and other sectors (including small-scale combustion and off-road machinery) 62% of the total emissions. Total carbon monoxide emissions have decreased by 54% compared to 1990.

The **non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOC)** totalled 101 kt in 2017. 59% of the total emissions were generated in the energy sector, 24% originated from industrial processes and product use and 17% from agriculture in 2017. Total NMVOC emissions have decreased by 58% from 1990 to 2017, the greatest decline has taken place in the industrial processes and product use sector, where emissions decreased by 66%.

The **sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>)** emissions totalled 35 kt in 2017 out of which 75% originated in the energy sector, where energy industries generated 45% of the total emissions and manufacturing industries and construction 17%. Sulphur dioxide emissions have in total decreased by 86% from 1990, the reasons being the increased use of less sulphur containing fuels and sulphur abatement technology in energy production and industrial processes.

**Table 2.3-1** Trends of NO<sub>x</sub>, CO, NMVOC and SO<sub>2</sub> emissions from different sources, kt

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Total nitrogen oxides</b>	<b>299</b>	<b>267</b>	<b>236</b>	<b>201</b>	<b>189</b>	<b>172</b>	<b>181</b>	<b>165</b>	<b>156</b>	<b>152</b>	<b>144</b>	<b>133</b>	<b>129</b>	<b>125</b>
- energy	294	262	231	197	184	167	176	161	152	148	140	129	125	121
- industry and product use	1.8	1.6	1.6	1.9	2.3	2.7	2.1	1.9	2.0	2.1	2.0	1.9	1.8	2.1
- agriculture	3.5	3.0	2.6	2.3	2.5	2.1	2.4	2.3	2.1	2.2	2.3	2.2	2.1	2.2
- LULUCF	0.08	0.04	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.02	0.01	0.03	0.01	0.02	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01
<b>Total carbon monoxides</b>	<b>708</b>	<b>616</b>	<b>545</b>	<b>466</b>	<b>415</b>	<b>395</b>	<b>406</b>	<b>369</b>	<b>365</b>	<b>351</b>	<b>345</b>	<b>329</b>	<b>335</b>	<b>326</b>
- energy	704	613	542	463	412	392	404	367	363	348	343	326	332	323
- agriculture	4.2	3.5	3.8	3.1	2.9	2.8	1.9	2.3	2.2	3.0	2.7	2.7	2.6	2.9
- LULUCF	2.7	1.3	0.5	1.0	0.8	0.8	0.5	1.1	0.3	0.6	0.8	0.2	0.4	0.4
<b>Total NMVOCs</b>	<b>242</b>	<b>213</b>	<b>187</b>	<b>157</b>	<b>135</b>	<b>126</b>	<b>128</b>	<b>117</b>	<b>115</b>	<b>110</b>	<b>108</b>	<b>102</b>	<b>103</b>	<b>101</b>
- energy	154	142	123	100	83	79	83	72	72	68	66	61	62	60
- industry and product use	72	55	47	40	35	30	29	28	26	25	25	24	24	24
- agriculture	17	16	17	17	16	17	17	17	17	17	17	17	17	17
- waste	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
<b>Total sulphur oxides</b>	<b>250</b>	<b>105</b>	<b>81</b>	<b>69</b>	<b>68</b>	<b>60</b>	<b>67</b>	<b>60</b>	<b>51</b>	<b>48</b>	<b>43</b>	<b>42</b>	<b>40</b>	<b>35</b>
- energy	188	84	65	55	51	46	53	47	38	36	32	30	29	26
- industry and product use	62	21	16	14	17	13	14	14	13	12	11	12	11	9

## 2.4 Emissions and removals from KP-LULUCF activities

The coverage of carbon pools and emission sources reported under afforestation (A), reforestation (R) and deforestation (D) under Article 3.3, and forest management (FM) under Article 3.4 are presented in Table 2.4-1. The completeness of the reporting is also addressed in Annex 5.

**Table 2.4-1** Activity coverage and other information relating to activities under Article 3.3 and Article 3.4

Change in carbon pool reported								Greenhouse gas sources reported							
Activity <sup>1</sup>	Above-ground biomass	Below-ground biomass	Litter	Dead wood	Soil		HWP	Fertilisation	Drained, rewetted and other soils		Nitrogen mineralisation in mineral soils	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils	Biomass burning		
					Min.	Org.							CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O
Article 3.3 activities	Afforestation and reforestation	R	R	IE	IE	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R
	Deforestation	R	R	IE	R, IE	R	R	IO	IE	R	R	R	IE	R	R, IE
Article 3.4 activities	Forest management	R	R	IE	IE	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R	R, IE	R
	Cropland management	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA			NA		NA		NA	NA
	Grazing land management	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA			NA		NA		NA	NA
	Revegetation	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
	Wetland drainage and rewetting	NA	NA	NA	NA		NA		NA	NA	NA		NA	NA	NA

<sup>1</sup> R (reported), NR (not reported), NE (not estimated), NO (not occurring), IE (included elsewhere), NA (not applicable), IO (instantaneous oxidation)

Net emissions from ARD in 2017 were 2.7 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and net removals from FM 39.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. (Table 2.4-2). Area reported under AR in 2017 is 190 kha, under D 419 kha and under FM 21,656 kha.

**Table 2.4-2** Emissions and removals resulting from activities under Article 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol in 2017

	Net CO <sub>2</sub> emissions/removals	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Net CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent emissions/removals
			(kt)	
<b>A. Article 3.3 activities</b>				<b>2 668.18</b>
A.1. Afforestation/reforestation	-303.69	0.13	0.15	-254.81
A.2. Deforestation	2 851.52	0.76	0.18	2 922.99
<b>B. Article 3.4 activities</b>				<b>-39 316.50</b>
B.1. Forest management	-42 077.88	33.3	6.5	-39 316.50
B.2. Cropland management (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA
B.3. Grazing land management (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA
B.4. Revegetation (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA
B.5. Wetland drainage and rewetting (if elected)	NA	NA	NA	NA

## 3 ENERGY (CRF 1)

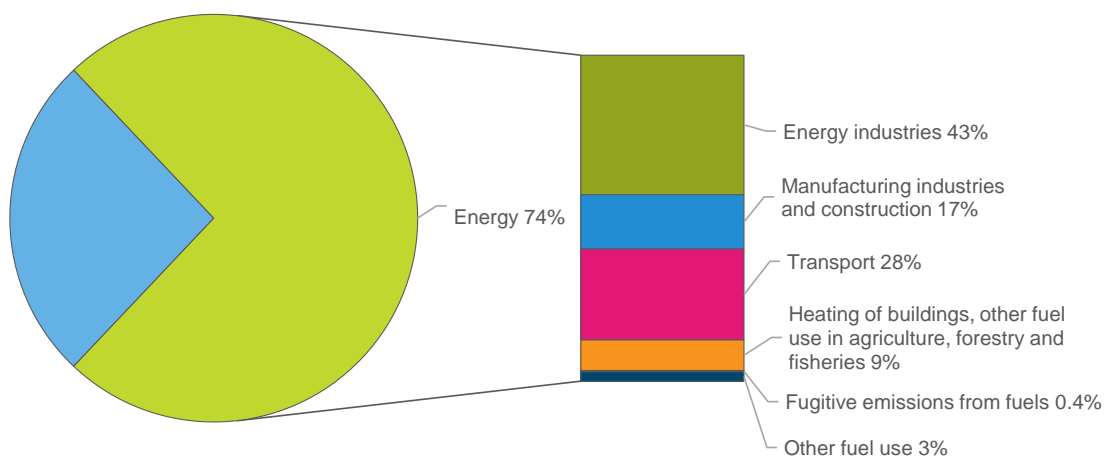
### 3.1 Overview of the sector

#### 3.1.1 Description

The following problems caused by the CRF Reporter have been identified:

- Notation key C prevents the aggregation in parent cells resulting in incorrect emission figures. Finland does not consider manual input of emissions to these “pink cells” with the incorrect sums as a solution because it is time consuming and may result calculation or transfer errors easily. Therefore notation key IE is used instead of C for confidential data in subcategory 1.A.5.b.
- In 1.AD Feedstocks, reductants and other non-energy use of fuels notation key NA could not be entered in line ‘Reported under’ and therefore cells are left empty for fuels where no emissions occur.
- Part of the notation key explanations and official comments which are saved in the CRF Reporter are not visible in the CRF Tables. Explanations are included in the documentation boxes of CRF tables.
- Activity data for 1B2c are not exported from the CRF Reporter to the CRF tables.

The energy sector is the main source of greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. In 2017, the sector contributed 74% to total national emissions, totalling 41.0 million tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq., Figure 3.1-1). Most of the emissions originate from fuel combustion which reflects the high energy intensity of the Finnish industry, the extensive consumption of fuels during the long heating period, as well as the energy consumed for transport in this relatively large and sparsely inhabited country.



**Figure 3.1-1** Emissions from the energy sector compared with total emissions in 2017. Due to independent rounding, the sums do not add up

Emissions from the energy sector are divided into three main categories: emissions from fossil fuel combustion (CRF 1.A), fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B) and CO<sub>2</sub> transport and storage (CRF 1.C). In the Finnish inventory, emissions from fuel combustion include direct (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O) and indirect (NO<sub>x</sub>, CO, NMVOCs) greenhouse gas emissions and SO<sub>2</sub> which need to be reported in the greenhouse gas inventory are calculated within the same system. Point sources, transport and other fuel combustion are included. Fugitive emissions from fuels in Finland consist of CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOCs emissions from oil refining and storage. CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from flaring at oil refineries and the petrochemical industry are included as well, as are CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from natural gas transmission and distribution. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from evaporative NMVOC and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the energy sector are included in the total greenhouse gas emissions but not included in energy sector emissions (See Chapter 9). A general assessment of completeness can be found in Section 1.7 and a more detailed assessment is included in Annex 5.



Consistent with the UNFCCC guidelines, emissions from the energy sector are divided into subcategories presented in Table 3.1-1. The table also includes methods and type of emission factors used in the Finnish inventory.

**Table 3.1-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the energy sector in the Finnish inventory in 2017 (CS = country-specific, CR = Corinair, D= default, PS= plant-specific, OTH= other)

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
1.A Fuel combustion				
1.A.1	Energy Industries	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS, D, PS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CS
1.A.2	Manufacturing industries and construction (stationary sources)	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS, PS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CS
1.A.2	Manufacturing industries and construction (mobile sources)	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3	CR
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3	CR, D
1.A.3	Transport	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2, Tier 1	CS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, CS, D, OTH
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, CS, D, OTH
1.A.4	Other Sectors (stationary sources)	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
1.A.4	Other Sectors (mobile sources)	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 2	CS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, OTH
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3, Tier 1	CR, OTH, D
1.A.5	Other	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
1.B Fugitive emissions from fuels				
1.B.1	Solid fuels	NA	NA	NA
1.B.2	Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production	CO <sub>2</sub>	CS	CS
		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1, Tier 2, CS	CS, PS, D
		N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	CS
1.C CO <sub>2</sub> Transport and storage				
1.C.2	Injection and storage	NA	NA	NA

### 3.1.2 Quantitative overview

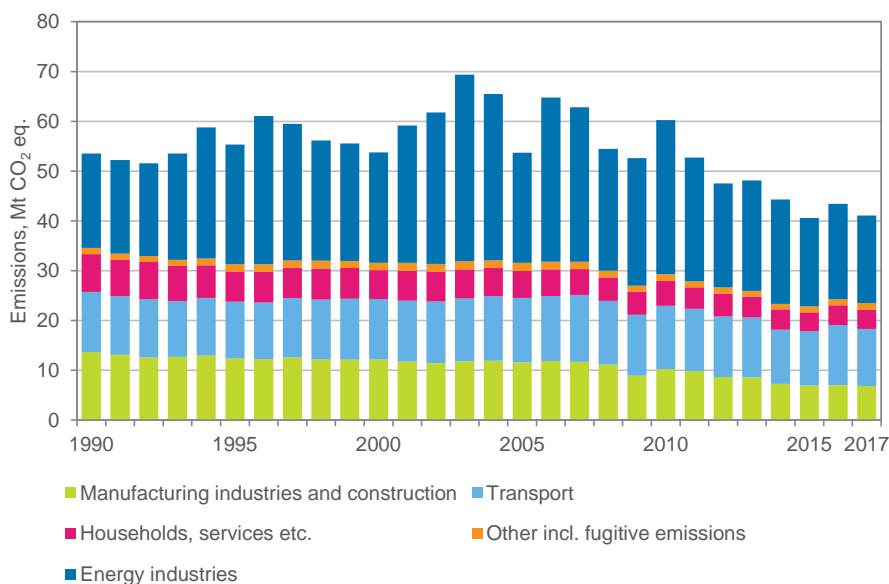
Energy-related emissions vary much from year to year (Table 3.1-2, Figure 3.1-2), mainly following the economic trend, the structure of the energy supply and climatic conditions. Compared with 1990, the emissions in the energy sector in 2017 were about 23% lower. The main contributors to the descent are lower emissions in the manufacturing industries and construction with approximately a 50% reduction and household, services etc. with around a 49% reduction in emissions relative to 1990. It should be noted that part of the emission reduction in manufacturing industries and construction is related to reallocation of power plants to the energy industry due to outsourcing of power plants. In 2017, emissions from transport were 5% lower and emissions from energy industry 7% lower compared to 1990. During the most recent years, the emissions from these source categories have been fluctuating. In 2017, emissions in the energy sector were about 5% lower than in the year before. The trends are discussed in more detail in Chapter 2 and the category-specific sections in this Chapter.

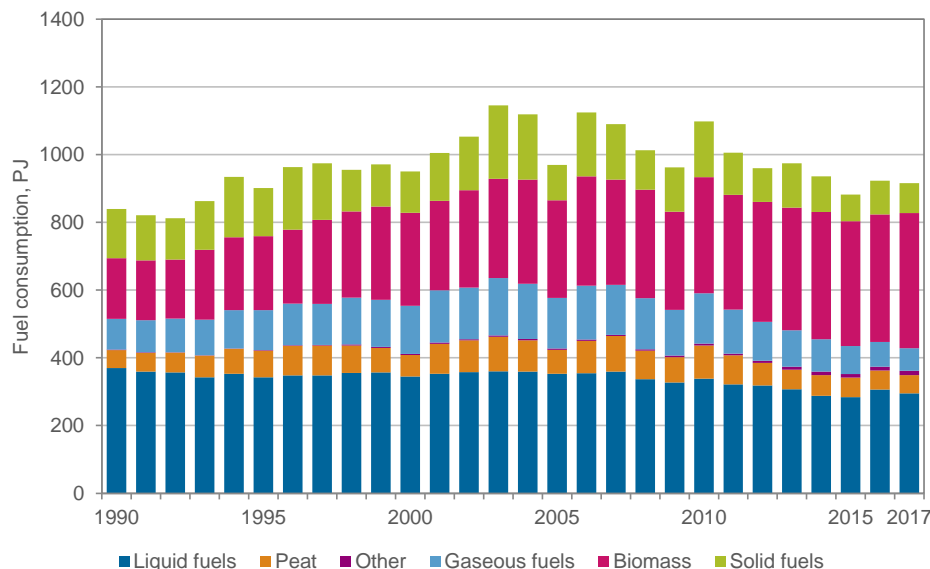
**Table 3.1-2** Emissions from the energy sector by subcategory and gas (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Total energy</b>	<b>53.6</b>	<b>55.3</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>54.5</b>	<b>52.6</b>	<b>60.2</b>	<b>52.7</b>	<b>47.6</b>	<b>48.1</b>	<b>44.3</b>	<b>40.6</b>	<b>43.4</b>	<b>41.0</b>
Fuel combustion	53.4	55.2	53.6	53.6	54.3	52.5	60.1	52.6	47.4	48.0	44.2	40.5	43.2	40.8
CO <sub>2</sub>	52.5	54.3	52.8	52.7	53.5	51.7	59.1	51.7	46.6	47.2	43.4	39.7	42.4	40.0
CH <sub>4</sub>	0.37	0.33	0.28	0.26	0.27	0.27	0.30	0.26	0.27	0.26	0.26	0.24	0.26	0.26
N <sub>2</sub> O	0.54	0.58	0.59	0.59	0.60	0.56	0.65	0.61	0.58	0.58	0.56	0.54	0.57	0.56
Fugitive emissions from fuels	0.12	0.17	0.12	0.14	0.15	0.13	0.14	0.13	0.14	0.12	0.12	0.15	0.14	0.18
CO <sub>2</sub>	0.11	0.07	0.06	0.07	0.10	0.07	0.10	0.09	0.10	0.08	0.08	0.11	0.10	0.15
CH <sub>4</sub>	0.01	0.09	0.06	0.07	0.05	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.04	0.03	0.03
N <sub>2</sub> O	0.0007	0.0004	0.0004	0.0005	0.0007	0.0005	0.0006	0.0007	0.0009	0.0009	0.0007	0.0007	0.0011	0.0016

**Table 3.1-3** Emissions from fuel combustion and fugitive emissions from fuels in Finland (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Total energy</b>	<b>53.6</b>	<b>55.3</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>53.7</b>	<b>54.5</b>	<b>52.6</b>	<b>60.2</b>	<b>52.7</b>	<b>47.6</b>	<b>48.1</b>	<b>44.3</b>	<b>40.6</b>	<b>43.4</b>	<b>41.0</b>
<b>Fuel combustion</b>	<b>53.4</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>53.6</b>	<b>53.6</b>	<b>54.3</b>	<b>52.5</b>	<b>60.1</b>	<b>52.6</b>	<b>47.4</b>	<b>48.0</b>	<b>44.2</b>	<b>40.5</b>	<b>43.2</b>	<b>40.8</b>
Energy industries	19.0	24.0	22.1	22.1	24.5	25.6	30.9	24.9	20.9	22.2	20.9	17.8	19.1	17.6
Manufacturing industries and construction	13.7	12.4	12.2	11.6	11.2	8.9	10.2	9.8	8.6	8.6	7.3	7.0	7.0	6.9
Transport	12.1	11.3	12.1	12.9	12.8	12.2	12.7	12.5	12.2	12.0	10.9	10.9	12.1	11.5
Other sectors	7.6	6.1	5.8	5.4	4.7	4.7	5.0	4.3	4.6	4.2	4.1	3.9	4.0	3.8
Other	1.1	1.3	1.4	1.5	1.2	1.1	1.2	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.1
<b>Fugitive emissions from fuels</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.17</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.18</b>
Oil refining	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
Natural gas	0.004	0.09	0.05	0.06	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.02
Flaring	0.11	0.07	0.06	0.07	0.10	0.08	0.10	0.09	0.10	0.08	0.08	0.11	0.11	0.15
Town gas	0.002	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

**Figure 3.1-2** Emissions from the energy sector by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)



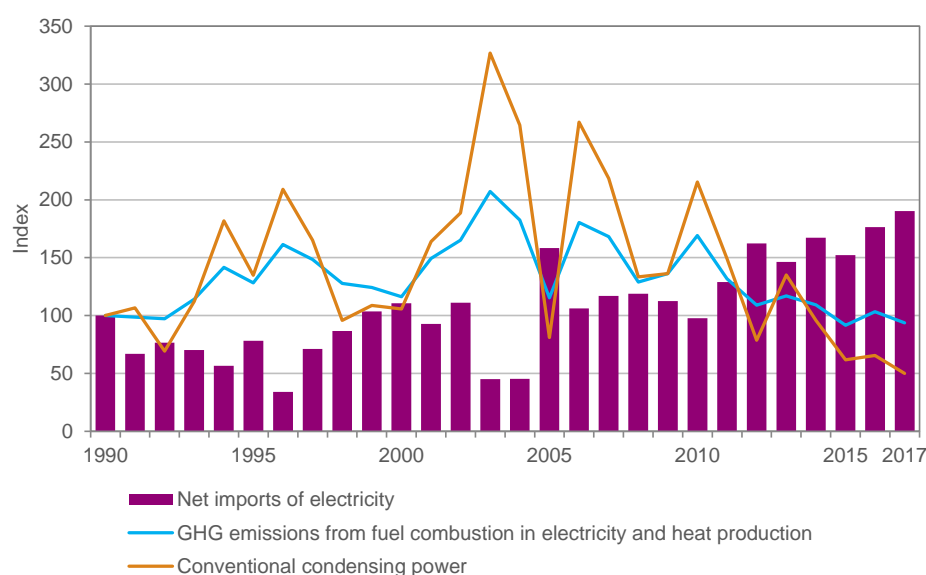
**Figure 3.1-3** Consumption by fuel types (PJ)

### 3.1.2.1 Emissions from fuel combustion (CRF 1.A)

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fossil fuel combustion (40.0 Mt) accounted for 98% of the energy sector's total emissions and for 73% of total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017.

The share of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of the energy sector's total emissions in 2017 was 1.4%. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions come mainly from fluidised bed combustion and transport. The share of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions is 0.7% respectively. CH<sub>4</sub> emissions are mainly due to the incomplete combustion of wood fuels (small-scale combustion).

The availability of hydropower in the Nordic electricity market influences significantly the electricity supply structure and hence the emissions (Figure 3.1-4). Due to the fluctuations in Nordic hydropower, coal-fired condensing power production has varied between 4.8 TWh (2015) and 17.9 TWh (2003), and corresponding CO<sub>2</sub> emissions between 2.6 and 14 Mt. The trends of emissions are mostly overwhelmed by the annual fluctuations. Total emissions from fuel combustion decreased by 6% from 2016 and these emissions are now 41% lower than the 2003 record level and 24% below the 1990 level.



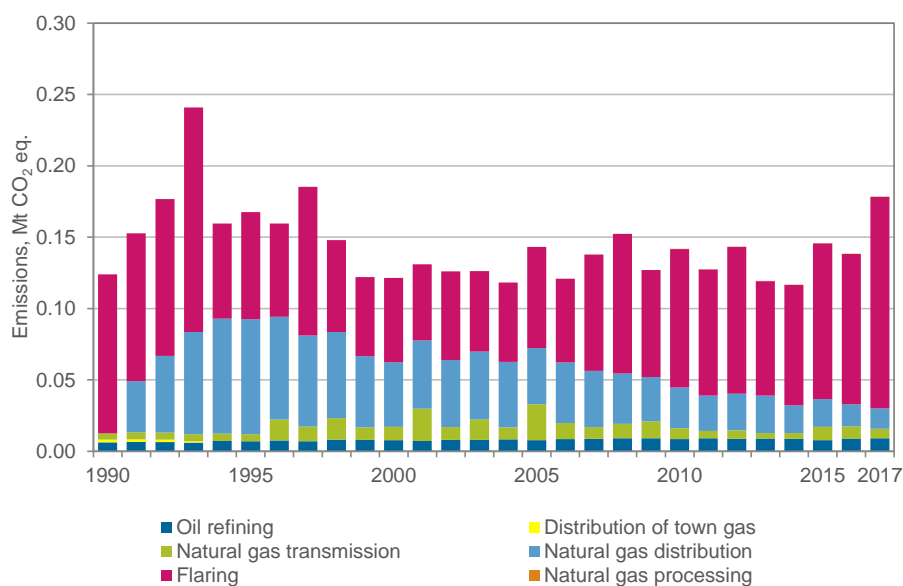
**Figure 3.1-4** Greenhouse gas emissions from fuel combustion in electricity and heat production, net imports of electricity and conventional condensing power indexed (index 1990=100) (Energy Statistics)

Fuel combustion by fuel (PJ) and related CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for total time series are given in Appendix\_3b at the end of the Energy Chapter.

### 3.1.2.2 Fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B)

Fugitive emissions from fuels comprise only about 0.3% of total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. Emissions totalled 0.18 Mt in 2017 and 0.12 Mt in 1990. These emissions have increased by 45% from the 1990 level (Table 3.1-3 and Figure 3.1-5) due to increased emissions in flaring in oil refining. There were some disturbances in oil refineries and the petrochemical industry in the beginning of the time-series, which caused higher flaring emissions. Compared to the previous year's emissions, the 2017 emissions are 29% higher. This growth is partly due to opening of two LNG terminals (late 2016 and 2017) and partly to unexpected disturbances in start-up of a petrochemical plant after maintenance shutdown.

Emissions from natural gas transmission have remained almost at the same level for the whole period; only more extensive maintenance breaks with emptying of pipelines have caused some peaks in the emissions. Natural gas distribution in the Helsinki area network started gradually in 1991. The previously distributed town gas included only 1% CH<sub>4</sub>, and these almost negligible emissions are included in the inventory. Emissions of natural gas distribution were at their highest in 1994 and have declined 82% since.



**Figure 3.1-5** Fugitive emissions from fuels by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

### 3.1.3 Key categories

Several emission sources in the energy combustion sector are key categories (Table 3.1-4).

**Table 3.1-4** Key categories in the Energy sector in 1990 and 2017 (Approach 1 and Approach 2)

IPCC category	Gas	Identification criteria	Method
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Other Fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.1. Energy Industries - Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction - Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction - Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction - Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction - Other Fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction - Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.3a. Domestic Aviation	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 1
1.A.3b. Road Transportation – Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
1.A.3b. Road Transportation – Diesel oil	N <sub>2</sub> O	L	Tier 3
1.A.3b. Road Transportation – Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2

IPCC category	Gas	Identification criteria	Method
1.A.3b. Road Transportation – Motor gasoline	CH <sub>4</sub>	T	Tier 3
1.A.3b. Road Transportation – Motor gasoline	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 3
1.A.3c. Railways	CO <sub>2</sub>	T	Tier 2
1.A.3d. Domestic Navigation - Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
1.A.4. Other Sectors - Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
1.A.4. Other Sectors - Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
1.A.4. Other Sectors - Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
1.A.4. Other Sectors - Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
1.A.5. Other non-specified – Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
1.A.5. Other non-specified – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
1.B.2 Oil and Natural gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	CS, Tier 1 (only 1990)
1.B.2 Oil and Natural gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	T	Tier 1, Tier 2, CS

### 3.1.4 Description of the ILMARI calculation system

Calculations of all emissions from fuel combustion are made with the ILMARI calculation system developed at Statistics Finland. The current version of the ILMARI calculation system was developed in 2002 and has been continuously improved since then. In addition, the calculation results of different subsystems, which calculate fugitive emissions and emissions from industrial processes and product use (excl. F gases), are imported to the ILMARI system before compiling the CRF tables.

The ILMARI system has been specifically designed for the calculation of energy-based emissions. ILMARI uses mostly a bottom-up methodology consistent with the IPCC Tier 3 approach. ILMARI is closely connected to the energy statistics production and has links to economic statistics. The use of bottom-up data for emission calculation (fuel and emission data from environmental permits through the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) data, see Section 1.4 and Annex 6) makes it possible to take into account changes in the technology of combustion processes.

ILMARI combines three main types of activity source data of fuel combustion activities:

1. Detailed bottom-up data for point sources (around 2 500 boilers, covering > 2/3 of the total annual fuel combustion)
2. Aggregate transport and off-road vehicle data (covering ~1/6 of the total annual fuel combustion)
3. Aggregate sectoral/subsectoral data for other sources (covering ~1/6 of the total annual fuel combustion)

The ILMARI calculation system has been used for national emission estimations of CO<sub>2</sub>, SO<sub>2</sub>, NO<sub>2</sub>, CO, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, NMVOC and PM (particulate matter) emissions of fuel combustion from 1990, except for 1991. The CRF tables for 1991 are produced by top-down estimates based on data for 1990 and 1992. All emissions from fuel combustion are calculated using as detailed fuel consumption data as possible.

For point sources, ILMARI includes in addition to identification data (plant owner, name, location etc.) also technical data on the combustion processes, such as type of power plant, capacity, combustion technique, emission reduction technology, etc. In Finland, it is typical to use power plants fired by a combination of fuels in which the fuel mix varies according to the changes in the availability of fuels as well as their prices and taxes and to the price of CO<sub>2</sub> in the European Union Emissions Trading System. This causes annually changes in the fuel mix, emission estimates and implied emission factors for different types of plants. All these changes cannot be reported individually in the NIR due to the amount of boilers and fuels used.

The input data for ILMARI come from various databases, models and other information sources. The data sources of the ILMARI calculation system are presented in Figure 3.1-6 and the production process of ILMARI and CRF 1 data tables is described in Table 3.1-6.

In the production process, the data of point sources are firstly taken to ILMARI for checking and corrections. Thereafter, the data from the transport models and heating energy model are imported and the statistical corrections of fuel consumption and non-specified consumption of fuels and are taken into account. The total fuel consumption figures are compared with the total figures taken from the Energy statistics. If this verification check reveals significant differences, the reasons will be studied and possible corrections made to either the Energy statistics data or the GHG inventory data, depending on the case. Generally differences causing more than 50 kt of CO<sub>2</sub> will be checked immediately, smaller differences will be left to next submission, but this depends also on time available before submission date. The more detailed QA/QC procedures of the subsectors of the Energy sector are described in the corresponding chapters.

The calculation systems of mobile sources (LIPASTO) are described in detail in Section 3.2.5 Transport. Most of the emission calculation of domestic transport and non-road machinery is done in the LIPASTO model of VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd. Statistics Finland calculates emissions of civil aviation based on information received from Eurocontrol. Statistics Finland aggregates the transport data to be used in ILMARI, following appropriate CRF categories, see Table 3.1-5. Vehicle type data of road transportation in the current ILMARI system is aggregated due to the procedure for handling comparisons to Energy Statistics. Therefore, emissions and activity data from categories 1.A.3bii, 1.A.3biii and 1.A.3biv are included in category 1.A.3bi.

**Table 3.1-5** The differences between LIPASTO reporting and greenhouse gas inventory

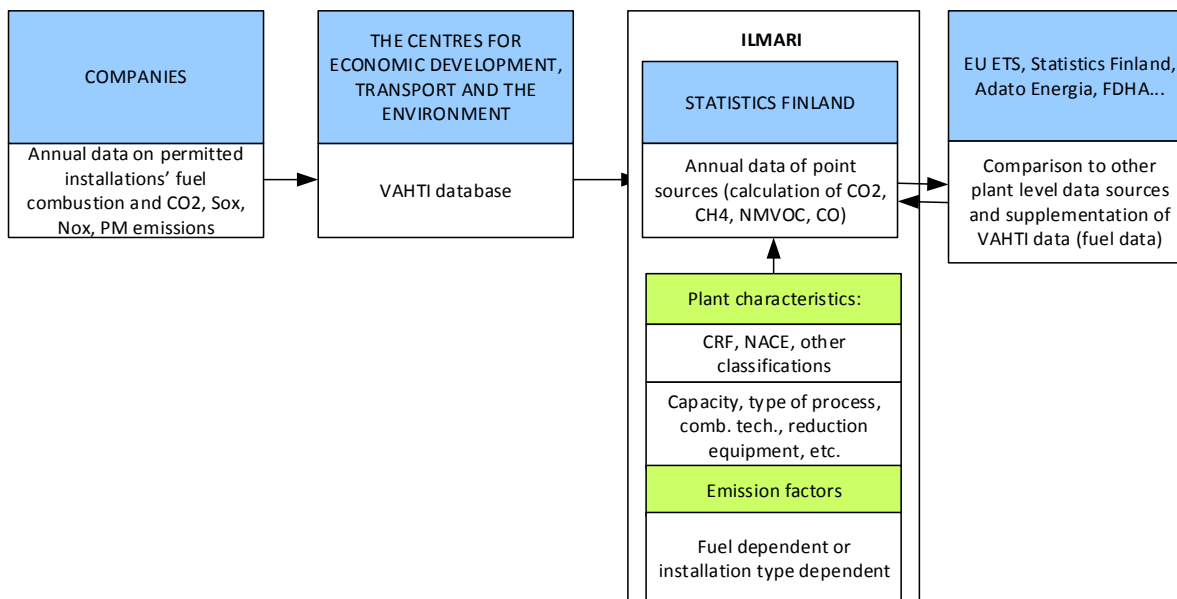
LIPASTO submodel	GHG inventory
LIISA (road transport) - data reported by vehicle types	1.A.3bi-iv Road transport - Data taken from LIISA reported by fuel categories (vehicle types aggregated) - Emissions from categories 1.A.3bii, 1.A.3biii and 1.A.3biv are included in category 1.A.3bi.
RAILI (railways) - includes exhaust gas emissions and energy consumption caused by railway transport	1.A.3c Railways - fuels and emissions from fuels taken from RAILI
MEERI (navigation) - includes split to domestic navigation and foreign shipping traffic - breakdown by type of fleet/activity - includes fishing, reported separately	1.A.3d Navigation - Domestic navigation taken from MEERI - Bunkers are calculated separately (different definition) - Breakdown by fuel type - Fishing reported in 1.A.4cii
TYKO (non-road working machinery) - breakdown by machine type and fuel type (over 50 combinations)	Breakdown by following Off-road vehicles and other machinery categories (and fuel types) aggregated from TYKO: - 1.A.2gvii Manufacturing industry and construction - 1.A.4aii Commercial/institutional - 1.A.4bii Residential - 1.A.4cii Agriculture/forestry/ fisheries

**Table 3.1-6** Production process of ILMARI and CRF 1.A data tables

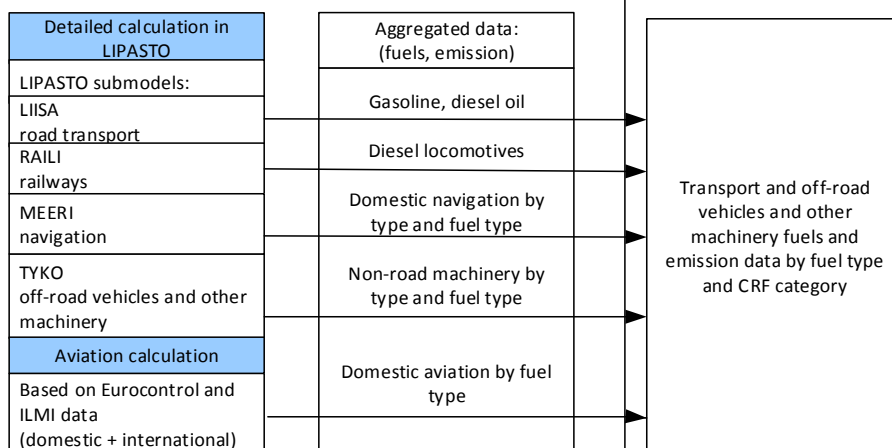
Production of CRF data tables for Energy sector	
1. YLVA data input to ILMARI	Point source data input from database
Checks, corrections	Missing data (plants, fuels, emissions) Erroneous data Order of magnitude errors Quantity units Fuel codes
New data for plants	Technical data Classifications New emission factors
Comparison	Totals by plants Previous years' data Other plant level data Companies environmental reports
2. EU ETS data input to ILMARI	Point source data input for comparison and supplementation of YLVA data
3. LIPASTO and aviation data input to ILMARI	Manual input of transport and off-road vehicle and other machinery data
4. Energy Statistics data input to ILMARI	Manual input of heating fuels data and other fuel consumption data
5. Comparison to Energy Statistics	Totals and plant level data by fuel
6. Fugitive emissions input to ILMARI	Manual input from subsystem in which fugitive emissions are calculated
7. Industrial processes and product use (excl. F gases) data input to ILMARI	Manual input from subsystem in which emissions from industrial processes and product use (excl. F gases) are calculated
8. Final annual data sheet (output to ILMARI, stored in SAS time series database)	2 000 plants + 50 sectoral sources identification data, classifications, technical data, fuels, emission factors etc.
9. CRF query from SAS database (output to excel sheets)	SAS database functions
10. CRF time series in excel sheets	Manual cut and paste or linking to CRF Reporter excel import sheets

## Main data inputs of ILMARI

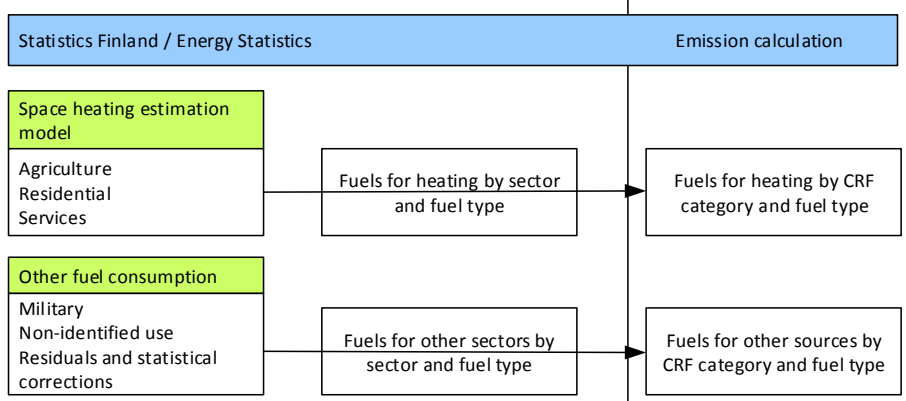
### Point Sources



### Transport and Off-road vehicles and other machinery



### Other emission sources



**Figure 3.1-6** Data sources of the ILMARI calculation system.

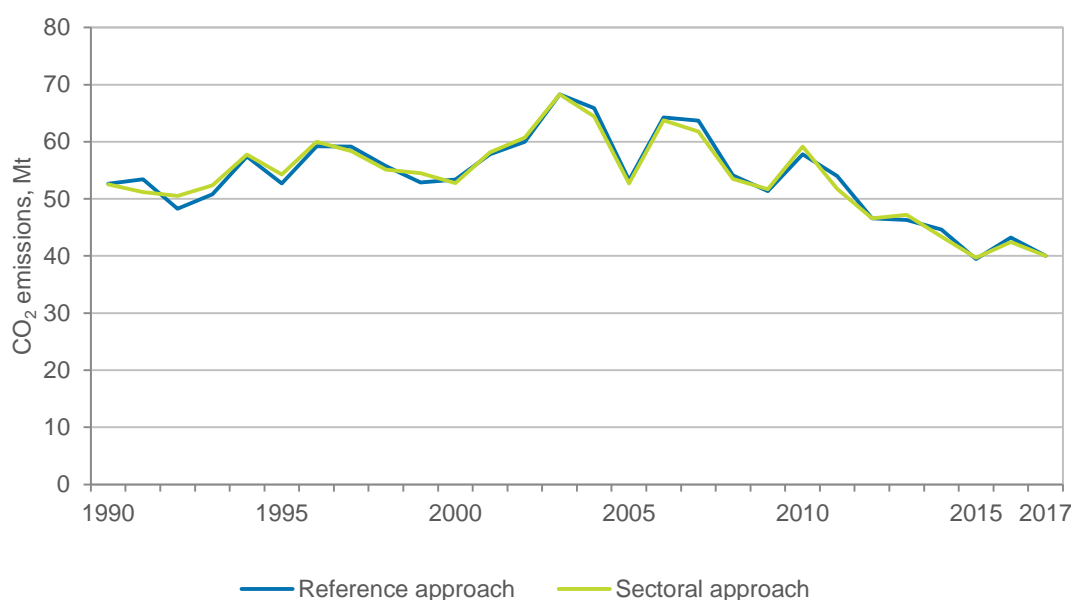


## 3.2 Fuel combustion activities (CRF 1.A)

### 3.2.1 Comparison of the sectoral approach with the reference approach

The reference approach (RA) is carried out using import, export, production and stock change data from the energy balance (EB) sheet published in the Energy Statistics. However, the RA table requires liquid fuels reported at a more disaggregated level than in the EB sheet. These disaggregated data are taken from the background data files of the EB and for 1990 to 1994 from the published foreign trade statistics (National Board of Customs, 1990 to 1994). Another difference is that in the EB sheet, stock changes and statistical differences are combined for certain fuels, whereas in the RA table, only the stock changes are reported. Stock change data are not available as complete time series for each fuel separately. Therefore, certain stock change figures have been estimated using other available data.

Comparison of annual RA and SA data brings out uncertainties, which are not present in the SA, for example, errors in import/export and stock change data, different aggregation practises and, especially, treatment of statistical differences. Therefore, we have more confidence in the SA data than in the RA data.



**Figure 3.2-1** Carbon dioxide emissions of the Reference and Sectoral Approach in Finland

The difference between the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in RA and SA was 0.01% for 2017 and for 0.2% 1990 (Figure 3.2-1). The differences between the RA and SA are highest (over 4% for the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) in 1991 and 1992 and also in 2011. In 2007 the difference is over 3% for the CO<sub>2</sub> emission.

No obvious reasons for differences in 1991 and 1992 have been found, although some possible explanations were identified in the background data of a study by Tornainen (2006). The final conclusions on the reasons for the differences cannot be made without further data, which are no longer available for 1991 and 1992. Therefore, explaining the differences between RA and SA fully would be resource consuming and require demanding investigations. Due to the resource demands of the task, as well as the low significance of the issue, there are no plans to further investigate the reasons for the differences in the RA and SA for 1991 and 1992.

The difference between RA and SA in 2011 is 2.3% for total energy consumption and 4.4% for the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. These differences are not exceptionally high when compared with data reported by other countries, and within 5% range which the 2006 IPCC Guidelines gives as the thresholds for explaining differences. The difference between RA and SA in 2011 is caused by likely errors in stock change data for hard coal. We have checked the plant-level consumption figures from several independent sources and found no discrepancies.

here. The problems with the stock change data are probably related to the changes in the ownership of some hard coal stockpiles and reporting of stock levels. In 2007, the differences between RA and SA (1.9% in energy consumption and 3.1% in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) are due to erroneous activity data for several fuels in the RA.

There are statistical differences in oil balances, which can be seen in the RA-SA comparison. These differences, among other, were addressed in the study by Torniainen (see above). As an example we could mention statistical differences of crude oil, which vary from -1,317 to +783 kt during 1990 to 1997. These figures alone correspond to several percentage differences in the RA-SA comparison.

In recent years, new challenges for the RA-SA comparison have emerged, when more biocomponents have been included in transport fuels. It is not always clear, whether these biocomponents and biogenic feedstocks are included in import and export data. This subject may become more important in coming years, because production and also import and export of transport biofuels are growing substantially in Finland.

In 2017, we started a project in collaboration with other authorities (the Customs and Tax Administration) and most important fuel producers and importers to understand the reasons behind large annual statistical differences and different figures in oil balance, import/export statistics and Reference Approach.

In general, cumulative difference between RA and SA over 1990-2017 is around 0.1% of total cumulative emissions, which seems acceptable.

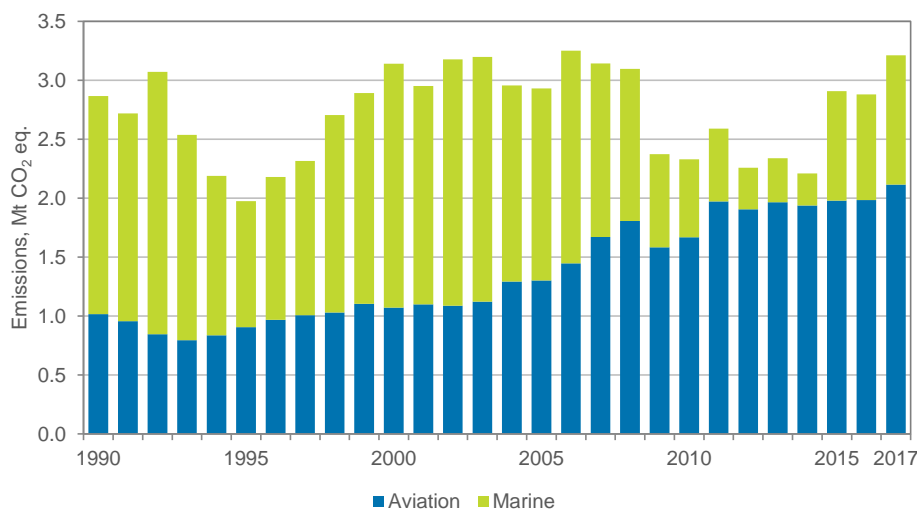
The energy balance for the 2017 inventory is included in Annex 4.

### 3.2.2 International bunker fuels

International bunkers cover international aviation and navigation according to the IPCC Guidelines.

Emissions from international bunkers were 2.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in aviation and 1.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in navigation in 2017. The amount of emissions in international aviation has increased gradually from 1993 until the 2008 recession, but seems to have stabilised in recent years. (Figure 3.2-2).

The trend of emissions in international navigation has fluctuated during most of the period. The most important reason for these fluctuations has been the variation in bunker fuel prices. Especially the ferries between Finland and Sweden can refuel in one or the other country depending on fuel prices. The Finnish currency was devalued in the early 1990s, which affected fuel prices strongly. This effect has disappeared due to Finland's EU membership and the common currency. Since the beginning of the 2000s refuelling in Finland diminished to a very low level until 2015. In 2015 marine bunker sales increased again and was approximately at the same level also in 2016. In 2017 marine bunker sales increased 23% compared to 2016. Emissions from use of LNG in international navigation were included into the inventory starting from 2017.



**Figure 3.2-2** Emissions from international bunker, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

The emissions are calculated using the ILMARI calculation model of Statistics Finland (see Section 3.1.4 for more details). Fuel consumption data by transport mode are obtained from the energy statistics and they include fuel sales to ships and aircrafts traveling abroad. The country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are the same as for domestic aviation and navigation. The average non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors have been partly selected from the IPCC Guidelines and partly derived from the results of ILMI calculation system (see Section 3.2.5.3) and Eurocontrol data.

The case of Åland could be seen as an exception to the IPCC definitions. In the present inventory, all trips to Sweden via Åland are treated as international, because the number of passengers (or cargo) leaving or entering the ships in Åland is very low. A small share of Åland transport has been allocated to domestic navigation (see Section 3.2.5.6). The fuel volumes of the Åland correction (gasoil and residual fuel oil) are subtracted from the original bunker fuel data and added to total domestic fuel consumption.

No uncertainty estimation for international bunkers has been carried out.

Bunker fuel quantities are originally taken from the Energy statistics. The data have been checked against the data reported to the IEA Oil Questionnaire. There were small differences (< 0.5%) in physical quantities, caused probably by differing roundings during the time series. The NCVs used by the IEA may differ from those used in the inventory. Also, the Åland correction mentioned above causes some difference, because it has not been included in the IEA bunker fuel data. Until 2008, the difference has been less than 2%, but in recent years it has become higher. From 2012 to 2014 percentual difference between CRF and IEA data caused by Åland correction has been around 13 to 15%, because the total marine bunker sales have been very low due to market situation. As bunker sales have grown back closer to previous level, from 2015 on the difference has decreased to the level of 4% to 5%.

The bunker fuel figures reported in Sectoral background data for energy tables; Table 1.D 'International aviation and international navigation (international bunkers) and multilateral operations' and Table 1.A (b) 'CO<sub>2</sub> from fuel combustion activities - Reference approach' are as consistent as possible. Note: the weighted average NCV for residual fuel oil used in the RA is slightly different from the value used for bunker fuels in the SA, which causes a small deviation.

## *Recalculations*

Recalculations have been made for the period 2013 to 2016 due to the minor changes in refined fuel characteristics (density, calorific values and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) verified by Statistics Finland (See description in Section 3.2.5.4/ Category-specific recalculations).

## *Sector-specific planned improvements*

The applicability of implied emission factors for non-GHG emissions calculated by Eurocontrol will be studied, but time schedule for this has not been decided yet.

### *3.2.3 Feedstocks and non-energy use of fuels*

The emissions from the non-specified burning of feedstocks are calculated by a separate module in ILMARI. The ILMARI system includes point source (bottom-up) data on feedstock combustion in the petrochemical industry and these emissions are reported in corresponding subcategories of 1.A.2. These specified energy uses of feedstock are subtracted from the corresponding total amounts of feedstock. For the rest of the feedstock, 100% of carbon is estimated to be stored in products (mainly plastics).

Residual fuel oil and coke are used as feedstocks in the metal industry and corresponding amounts are subtracted from the reference approach. Some of this carbon is estimated to be released as CO<sub>2</sub> during the process and emissions are reported in category 2.C.1 (see Section 4.4.2), while the rest of the carbon is emitted as blast furnace gases and will be used for energy production (reported under category 1.A, see more details in Section 4.4.2.2). Natural gas, heavy fuel oil, LPG, naphtha and other oil products are used as feedstock in the chemical industry. Carbon included in these feedstocks is subtracted from the reference approach. Most of carbon is stored in the products, but certain process emissions are reported in sector 2.B.10 (see Section 4.3.5).

From other feedstocks, only carbon from paraffin waxes is estimated to be oxidised and these emissions are reported in sector 2.D.2 (Section 4.5.3).

The ILMARI system includes point source (bottom-up) data also on waste oil combustion in different branches of industry, and these emissions are reported in corresponding subcategories of 1.A.2.

For the rest of lubricants we use a top-down calculation methodology, presuming that 33% of carbon is stored in products (recycled lubricants) and 67% of carbon is released as CO<sub>2</sub> either in burning of lubricants in motors (two-stroke oil and part of motor oil in four-stroke engines) or illegal combustion of waste oil in small boilers. These non-specified emissions from burning of lubricants (excluding above mentioned emissions reported in 1.A.2) are included in category 2.D.1 (Section 4.5.2).

**Table 3.2-1** Reporting of carbon stored and emissions related to use of feedstock and lubricants (figures show approximate ranges for the latest years (2010 to 2017))

	Use in kt	kt CO <sub>2</sub>	Reported in inventory
Feedstock for metal industry	1 200-1 300	1 900-2 400	2.C.1; in RA subtracted from residual fuel oil and coke oven coke
Feedstock for hydrogen production	280-430 (1 000 m <sup>3</sup> )	550-850	2.B.10; in RA subtracted from natural gas
Feedstocks for petrochemical industry	1 100-1 200		
Combusted on site	150-200	450-600	1.A.2c
Flaring	20-40	50-90	1.B.2c
Stored in products (plastics, chemicals)	785-950	2 000-2 500	RA carbon stored; subtracted from LPG, naphtha and other oil 'apparent consumption emissions'
Lubricants			
Combustion of recycled waste oil	10-30	30-100	1.A.1 and 1.A.2
Non-specified consumption	30-50		
- of which, estimated combustion (2/3)	20-35	50-100	2.D.1
- stored carbon (in recycled lubricants)	10-15	30-50	RA carbon stored; subtracted from lubricants 'apparent consumption emissions'
Paraffin waxes			
burning of candles	5-8, included in other oil	18-20	2.D.2; in RA subtracted from other oil

According to 2006 IPCC Guidelines emissions from 2-stroke oil should be reported in the Energy Sector. We do not have data on sales of 2-stroke oil separately, thus we have not separated these emissions from the use of 4-stroke oil and other lubricants. However, we have made a rough estimate for 2013, showing that CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from 2-stroke oil might be around (less than) 7 kt. To be able to reallocate these emissions to Energy Sector, we would have to split the figure to four subsectors (road transport, residential non-road machinery, commercial non-road machinery and leisure boats). As we do not have full time series of activity data to allocate these emissions to Energy subsectors, we are not able to do the split and have included them in 2.D.1, correspondingly to the top-down calculation methodology described above. This aggregation and allocation should not result in an over- or underestimation of the emissions.

### 3.2.4 Energy industries and Manufacturing industries and Construction (CRF 1.A.1, CRF 1.A.2)

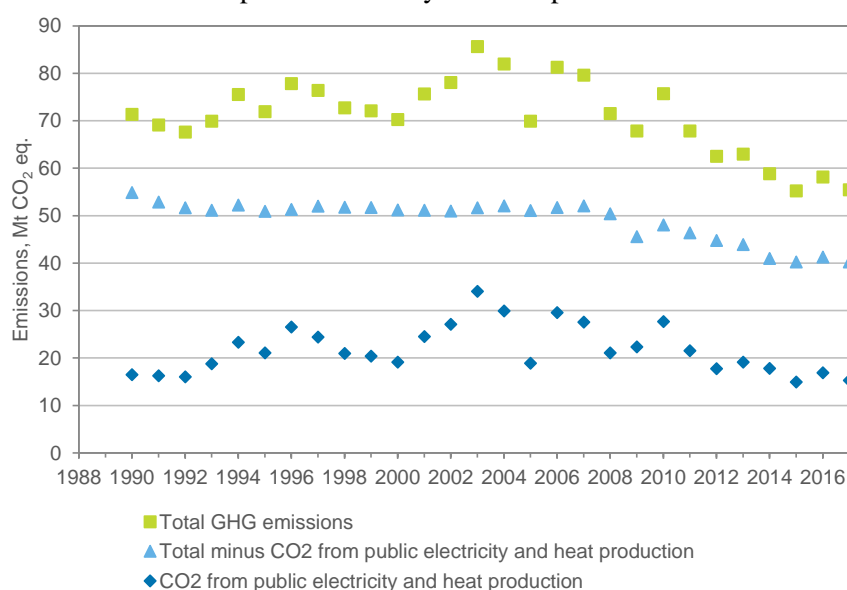
#### 3.2.4.1 Category description

Energy industries (CRF 1.A.1) and Manufacturing industries and construction (CRF 1.A.2) include emissions from fuel combustion in point sources in energy production and industrial sectors (power plants, boilers P<sub>fuel</sub>>5MW and industrial plants with boilers and/or other combustion). In addition to these point sources the emissions from off-road vehicles and other machinery in manufacturing industry and construction are reported under this category. The emissions from Energy industries by relevant subcategory and gas in 1990 to 2017 are presented in Table 3.2-2 and emissions from Manufacturing industries and construction in Table 3.2-3.

In Finland, four pulp and paper mills and one paper mill are capturing and directing part of their fuel combustion-based CO<sub>2</sub> emissions to PCC (Precipitated Calcium Carbonate) plants nearby. The calculated amount of this stored CO<sub>2</sub> (around 0.1-0.2 Mt annually) is reported as recovered in liquid fuels in subcategory 1.A.2d (See Section 3.4).

In 2017, the greenhouse gas emissions from Energy industries amounted to 17.6 Mt and Manufacturing industries and construction amounted to 6.9 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The share of energy industries was 43% of the energy sector's total emissions. The corresponding share was 17% for manufacturing industries and construction. These two subsectors together accounted for 44% of the total greenhouse gas emissions of Finland.

Regarding the annual variations of total greenhouse gas emissions in the Finnish GHG inventory, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from public power and heat production are dominant, as shown in Figure 3.2-3. The year 2009 shows a deviation from the previous trend. In 2009 there was a recession in Finland and the value of industrial output fell approximately one third from year before (Industrial output, 2010) resulting also 20% decline of emissions in manufacturing industries and construction. At the same time the weather was colder than in 2008 resulting higher emissions from public electricity and heat production. From 2010 to 2015 there was a declining emission trend in almost every energy category. In 2016 the amount of other emissions increased more than the emissions from the public electricity and heat production.



**Figure 3.2-3** The effect of the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of 1.A.1a Public Electricity and Heat Production to the total CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent emission trend

**Table 3.2-2** The emissions from Energy industries by relevant subcategory and gas (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Energy industries</b>	<b>19.0</b>	<b>24.0</b>	<b>22.1</b>	<b>22.1</b>	<b>24.5</b>	<b>25.6</b>	<b>30.9</b>	<b>24.9</b>	<b>20.9</b>	<b>22.2</b>	<b>20.9</b>	<b>17.8</b>	<b>19.1</b>	<b>17.6</b>
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>18.8</b>	<b>23.8</b>	<b>21.9</b>	<b>21.9</b>	<b>24.2</b>	<b>25.3</b>	<b>30.6</b>	<b>24.5</b>	<b>20.6</b>	<b>21.9</b>	<b>20.6</b>	<b>17.5</b>	<b>18.9</b>	<b>17.3</b>
Public electricity and heat production	16.5	21.1	19.1	18.9	21.1	22.3	27.7	21.5	17.7	19.1	17.8	14.9	16.9	15.3
Petroleum refining	2.04	2.5	2.5	2.6	2.8	2.8	2.7	2.8	2.6	2.5	2.5	2.2	1.7	1.7
Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries	0.35	0.32	0.35	0.39	0.33	0.19	0.24	0.27	0.26	0.25	0.30	0.33	0.34	0.33
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
<b>Total</b>	<b>0.010</b>	<b>0.015</b>	<b>0.018</b>	<b>0.025</b>	<b>0.028</b>	<b>0.026</b>	<b>0.030</b>	<b>0.027</b>	<b>0.026</b>	<b>0.026</b>	<b>0.027</b>	<b>0.025</b>	<b>0.028</b>	<b>0.029</b>
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
<b>Total</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.18</b>	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.29</b>	<b>0.28</b>	<b>0.35</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>0.29</b>	<b>0.30</b>	<b>0.27</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.26</b>	<b>0.25</b>

**Table 3.2-3** The emissions from Manufacturing industries and construction by relevant subcategory and gas (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Manufacturing industries and construction</b>	<b>13.7</b>	<b>12.4</b>	<b>12.2</b>	<b>11.6</b>	<b>11.2</b>	<b>8.9</b>	<b>10.2</b>	<b>9.8</b>	<b>8.6</b>	<b>8.6</b>	<b>7.3</b>	<b>7.0</b>	<b>7.0</b>	<b>6.9</b>
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>13.5</b>	<b>12.2</b>	<b>12.0</b>	<b>11.4</b>	<b>11.0</b>	<b>8.8</b>	<b>10.1</b>	<b>9.7</b>	<b>8.5</b>	<b>8.5</b>	<b>7.1</b>	<b>6.8</b>	<b>6.9</b>	<b>6.7</b>
Iron and steel	2.50	2.66	3.69	3.67	3.26	2.30	3.00	2.95	2.25	2.15	0.98	0.83	0.91	0.88
Non-ferrous metals	0.34	0.11	0.14	0.10	0.11	0.09	0.11	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.09	0.10	0.10	0.10
Chemicals	1.25	1.32	1.12	1.26	0.96	0.71	0.78	0.80	0.67	0.76	0.75	0.76	0.79	0.68
Pulp, paper and print	5.33	4.77	3.86	3.39	3.62	2.99	3.44	3.13	2.81	2.80	2.71	2.68	2.65	2.49
Food processing, beverages and tobacco	0.83	0.70	0.33	0.21	0.15	0.24	0.24	0.25	0.21	0.23	0.23	0.15	0.17	0.15
Non-metallic minerals	1.37	0.80	0.89	0.95	0.97	0.64	0.72	0.75	0.65	0.63	0.59	0.59	0.64	0.67
Other	1.87	1.86	1.97	1.85	1.93	1.82	1.81	1.71	1.80	1.79	1.77	1.68	1.59	1.71
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
<b>Total</b>	<b>0.016</b>	<b>0.018</b>	<b>0.019</b>	<b>0.017</b>	<b>0.017</b>	<b>0.015</b>	<b>0.019</b>	<b>0.021</b>	<b>0.021</b>	<b>0.021</b>	<b>0.022</b>	<b>0.022</b>	<b>0.022</b>	<b>0.022</b>
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
<b>Total</b>	<b>0.17</b>	<b>0.16</b>	<b>0.18</b>	<b>0.16</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.12</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.15</b>

Fuel combustion CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions by fuels for 1990 to 2017 are given in Appendix\_3b at the end of the Energy Chapter.

### 3.2.4.2 Methodological issues

#### Methods

Emissions from fuel combustion in point sources are calculated with the ILMARI calculation system (See Section 3.1.4). Emissions within CRF 1.A.1 and 1.A.2 (except off-road vehicles and other machinery) are based on actual bottom-up data. In the ILMARI system, emissions are calculated using the annual fuel consumption data. Fuel combustion data are available by installation and by fuel type. For each point source, SO<sub>2</sub>, PM, NO<sub>x</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are reported by plant. In the ILMARI system, SO<sub>2</sub>, PM and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are split into each fuel. CO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOC are calculated based on fuel combustion data. The calculated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from each fuel in a certain plant are summarised and compared with total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions reported by the same plant.

The basic calculation formulas used in the calculations are the following:

#### Carbon dioxide:

$$E = F * EF(fuel) * OF(fuel),$$

#### Other greenhouse gases:

$$E = F * EF(technology)$$

$F$  = fuel consumption (by combustion unit and by fuel type)

$EF(fuel)$  = fuel-specific emission factor

$OF(Fuel)$  = fuel-specific oxidation factor

$EF(technology)$  = technology-specific emission factor

Technology-specific emission factors depend on the type, capacity, main fuel and combustion technology of the installation (power plant/boiler/process), as well as on emission reduction equipment (for PM, SO<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub>).

Calculation of the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is based on a country-specific method (consistent with Tier 3<sup>9</sup>, 2006 IPCC Guidelines) using detailed activity (fuel consumption) data and fuel-specific emission factors. For off-road vehicles and other machinery reported under CRF 1.A.2gvii see Section 3.2.5.7.

The SO<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are based on the emission data reported by the plants and recorded in the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system. The emissions of each plant are split into fuel-based emissions (CRF 1) by each fuel and non-fuel-based, i.e. process emissions (CRF 2).

The allocation of fuel combustion and process CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the Iron and steel sector is described in Section 4.4.

The emissions of CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and CO are based on a country-specific method (consistent with Tier 3, 2006 IPCC Guidelines), using detailed activity data and technology-based emission factors for each boiler or process type (emission factors are available for approximately 250 categories of boilers and processes).

In Finland, it is typical to use multi-fuel fired power plants in which the fuel mix varies according to the changes in the availability of fuels as well as fuel prices and taxes and to the price of CO<sub>2</sub> in the European Union Emissions Trading System. This causes annually changes in the fuel mix, emission estimates and implied emission factors for different types of plants. All these changes cannot be reported individually in the NIR due to the amount of boilers and fuels used (see also subtitle Emission factors vs. implied emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O in this Section).

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

Mainly country-specific or plant-specific emission factors are used in the calculations, although IPCC default emission factors are used for some fuels of minor importance. CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors, oxidation factors and default net caloric values for different fuels are presented in Table 3.2-4.

**Table 3.2-4** CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors, oxidation factors and net caloric values (NCV) by fuel

Fuels	Year	NCV	Unit	Emission factor g CO <sub>2</sub> /MJ	Oxidation factor	Source of emission factor
<b>Liquid fuels</b>						
Town gas	all	16.9	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	59.4	1	Neste 1993
Refinery gas (+ other gases)		49.4 (40-55)	GJ/t	49.1-61.7	1	Plant-specific
LPG (liquefied petroleum gas)	1990-2012	46.2	GJ/t	65	1	Neste/ET2004
LPG (liquefied petroleum gas)	2013-2014	46.3	GJ/t	64.9	1	SF 2014
Naphtha		44.3	GJ/t	72.7	1	EE
Motor gasoline (fossil part)	1990-2012	43	GJ/t	72.9	1	VTT/LIISA Model/Neste
Motor gasoline (fossil part)	2013-2017	43.4	GJ/t	71.5	1	SF 2018
Aviation gasoline		43.7	GJ/t	71.3	1	EE/Neste
Jet fuel		43.3	GJ/t	73.2	1	EE /Fortum 2002
Other kerosenes (vaporising oil, lamp kerosene)		43.1	GJ/t	71.5	1	EE/2006 IPCC GL
Diesel oil (fossil part)	1990-2012	42.8	GJ/t	73.6	1	VTT/LIISA Model/Neste
Diesel oil (fossil part)	2013-2017	42.8-43.2	GJ/t	72.9-73.4	1	SF 2018
Gasoil (light fuel oil, heating fuel oil) (fossil part)	1990-2012	42.7	GJ/t	74.1	1	Neste/EE
Gasoil (light fuel oil, heating fuel oil) (fossil part)	2013-2017	43.2	GJ/t	73.1	1	SF 2018
Gasoil (for non-road use) (fossil part)	1990-2004			74.1		
Gasoil (for non-road use) (fossil part)	2005-2012	42.8	GJ/t	73.6	1	EE (same as diesel oil)
Gasoil (for non-road use) (fossil part)	2013-2017	43.2	GJ/t	73.1	1	SF 2018

<sup>9</sup> Bottom-up installation level activity and technology data; technology dependent non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors.

Fuels	Year	NCV	Unit	Emission factor g CO <sub>2</sub> /MJ	Oxidation factor	Source of emission factor
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), low sulphur	1990-2012	41.1	GJ/t	78.8	1	Neste/EE
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), low sulphur	2013-2017	40.4	GJ/t	79.2	1	SF 2014
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), normal	1990-2012	40.5	GJ/t	78.8	1	Neste/EE
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), normal	2013-2017	40.2	GJ/t	78.4	1	SF 2014
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), sulphur < 0.1%	from 2015	42.12	GJ/t	76.1	1	SF 2014
Residual fuel oil (RFO, heavy fuel oil), sulphur < 0.5%	from 2016	41.125	GJ/t	77.0	1	SF 2014
Other residual fuel oil (heavy bottom oil)		40.2	GJ/t	79.2	1	Neste/EE
Petroleum coke		33.5 (20-36)	GJ/t	97 (90-102)	1	Plant-specific
Recycled waste oil		41	GJ/t	78.8	1	EE
Other petroleum products		35 (30-47)	GJ/t	78.8 (65-78.8)	1	EE
<b>Solid fuels</b>						
Anthracite		33.5	GJ/t	98.3	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
Hard coal (bituminous)	1990-2004	25.2 (21-32)	GJ/t	94.6	0.99	StatFi 2005
Hard coal (bituminous)	2005-2007	24.9-25.3 (23-31)	GJ/t	93.7-94.0	0.99	EE
Hard coal (bituminous)	2008-2017	24.6-25.2 (23-30)	GJ/t	92.7-94.1	0.99	ETS from 2008 onwards
Coal briquettes		30	GJ/t	94.6	0.99	EE
Coal tar		36.5	GJ/t	90.6	0.99	Plant-specific
Coke		29.3 (25-35)	GJ/t	107	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
Coke oven gas		16.7	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	41.5	0.99	Plant-specific
Blast furnace gas (BFG)		11.2-11.5 3.6	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	155 263-265	0.99	Plant-specific
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>						
Natural gas	1990-2012	36	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.04	1	Gasum
Natural gas	2013	36.3	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.19	1	Gasum
Natural gas	2014	36.3	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.24	1	Gasum
Natural gas	2015	36.5	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.33	1	Gasum
Natural gas	2016	36.5	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.34	1	Gasum
Natural gas	2017	36.5	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	55.33	1	Gasum
LNG		49.3	GJ/t	55.8	1	EE2015
<b>Biomass fuels</b>						
Motor gasoline (biogenic part)		26.9-30.7	GJ/t	62.4-71.1	1	Neste, various sources
Diesel oil (biogenic part)		38.5-43.9	GJ/t	71.1-81.0	1	Neste, various sources
Gasoil (light fuel oil, heating fuel oil) (biogenic part)		43.5-44.0	GJ/t	70.7	1	Neste/EE
Gasoil (for non-road use) (biogenic part)		44.1	GJ/t	70.9-71.8	1	Neste/EE
Biogenic parts of MSW/REF etc.		5-33	GJ/t	91-110	1	EE2015
Biogenic parts of rubber waste		33	GJ/t	91	1	EE2015
Wood fuels (solid, includes e.g. firewood, bark, chips, sawdust and other industrial wood residues, recycled wood, pellets and briquettes)		7.8-16	GJ/t	112	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
Black and sulphite liquors		7.3-15	GJ/t	95.3	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
Other by-products from wood processing industry						
pine oil and tar		37	GJ/t	77	0.99	EE
methanol and turpentine		19.5	GJ/t	70	0.99	EE



Fuels	Year	NCV	Unit	Emission factor g CO <sub>2</sub> /MJ	Oxidation factor	Source of emission factor
fibrous sludge		3	GJ/t	112	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
waste paper		11	GJ/t	112	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
stink gas		20	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	59	0.99	EE
other by-products		15	GJ/t	112	0.99	2006 IPCC GL
Plant and animal residues		10-35	GJ/t	72-100	0.99	EE
Biogas (landfill gas, biogas from wastewater treatment, industrial biogas and other biogas)		15-20.5	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	54.6	1	2006 IPCC GL
Hydrogen		10.8	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	0		
<b>Other fuels, peat</b>						
Peat (milled)	1990-2011	10.1	GJ/t	105.9	0.99	VTT 2003
Peat (milled)	2012-2017	9.6-10.0	GJ/t	107.2-107.9	0.99	ETS
Peat (sod peat)	1990-2011	12.3	GJ/t	102	0.99	VTT 2003
Peat (sod peat)	2012-2017	12.1-11.7	GJ/t	103.2-104	0.99	ETS
Peat (pellets and briquettes)		18.0	GJ/t	97	0.99	VTT 2003
<b>Other fuels, wastes etc. (fossil parts)</b>						
Mixed fuels* (REF, RDF, PDF)		3-30	GJ/t	80-110	0.99	StatFi 2004, ETS, EE2015
Mixed fuels* (MSW)		10	GJ/t	80	0.99	StatFi 2004, EE2015
Gasified solid waste*		13.3 (7-30)	GJ/1 000 m <sup>3</sup>	59	0.99	EE
Demolition wood*		8-15	GJ/t	114	0.99	StatFi 2004, EE2015
Impregnated wood*		12	GJ/t	114	0.99	StatFi 2004, EE2015
De-inking sludge*		4	GJ/t	60	0.99	EE
Other residues and by-products		30	GJ/t	78.8	0.99	EE
Plastics waste		33 (25-40)	GJ/t	74.1	0.99	EE
Rubber waste		33	GJ/t	91	0.99	EE2015
Hazardous waste		15 (10-15)	GJ/t	117	0.99	Ekokem 2004
Other non-specified waste (industrial waste, etc.)		15-30	GJ/t	75	0.99	EE

\* Mixed fuels: contains fossil and non-fossil carbon; the CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor refers only to the fossil fraction of total energy content.

REF = recovered fuel

RDF = refuse-derived fuel

PDF = package derived fuel

MSW = municipal solid waste

#### Sources:

EE, EE2015: expert estimation Kari Grönfors, Statistics Finland

ETS: aggregated data or plant level data taken from EU emission trading system

Neste 1993: Composition and properties of natural gas and liquefied petroleum gas (in Finnish, Neste 1993)

Neste: product data sheets, personal communications

Neste/ET2004: EF from Energy Statistics which is based on information from Neste (Energy Statistics, 2004)

VTT/LIISA Model: Calculation system of road traffic emissions

StatFi 2004: Mixed fuels in Finland's greenhouse gas inventory and on compilation of the energy statistics (Jokinen, M 2004)

StatFi 2005: Research of Teemu Oinonen (not published, see Annex 7, Oinonen T 2005)

Ekokem 2004: Environmental report 2004

Gasum: annual personal communication (Nuppunen)

VTT2045: Properties of fuels used in Finland, VTT 2000 (Alakangas, 2000)

Fortum 2002: Composition of kerosenes (Fortum, 2004)

VTT 2003: Vesterinen 2003

SF 2014/2018: Results from projects by Statistics Finland in which CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors and NCVs of liquid fuels were checked and updated based on information and measurement data received from oil refineries and importers.

Oxidation factors for liquid and gaseous fuels follow the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default value (1). For solid fuels, the national default value 0.99 is used. The background for this decision is that there are a small number of coal fired power plants that measure the oxidation factor and report the values in ETS data. Based on these very few results, we regard 0.99 as a good approximation for solid fuels. The same decision was also applied to peat, waste-derived fuels and wood fuels.

The default NCVs are practically constant over time. There are some exceptions concerning plant-specific fuels like refinery gases and certain waste-derived fuels. For these fuels the range of the NCV values over time are given in the table above.

The operators should report both fuel quantities as well as energy contents of the fuels used to the YLVA system. Thus, in bottom-up data, there are some variations in the NCVs. The annual average values of reported data are compared to the default NCVs. In addition, plant level NCVs are compared to default NCVs, as described later in this section.

Appendix\_3b presents the shares of each fuel in the fuel combustion subsector.

Emission factors for liquid fuels prior 2013 are based on information received from Neste between 2004 and 2008. Properties of liquid fuels were checked and updated in a project during 2014. In the project, measurement and market data of liquid fuels in the Finnish oil market were gathered, and based on these data, average CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors and NCVs suitable for Finnish conditions were calculated for LPG, diesel oil, gas oil and low sulphur residual fuel oil. These CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are used, starting from 2013.

In 2018 we received more information from the oil companies on the properties of gasoil, gasoline and diesel oil, and the emission factors were updated again, back to 2013. The use of fossil paraffinic diesel has increased fast since 2013, which has had a remarkable impact on the average properties of fossil diesel oil. The range of the NCV values and emission factors for diesel oil are given in the table above.

In the Finnish inventory, solid fuels include hard coal, coke and other fuels (BFG, coke oven gas) derived from coal. These coal-based fuels are originally imported. Until 2004, the national CO<sub>2</sub> EF for hard coal was based on a research study described in Annex 7. In this study, the applicability of the default IPCC CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor of coal (94.6 g CO<sub>2</sub>/MJ) in Finnish conditions was studied. The emission factor was found to be suitable for the Finnish inventory in years 1990 to 2003 even though there is annual variation between 93.2 to 94.9 g CO<sub>2</sub>/MJ due to different properties of imported coal. Starting from 2008, the installations in EU ETS are obliged to monitor the CO<sub>2</sub> EF. The country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> EF for hard coal has been determined annually based on the ETS data, starting from 2008. The verified values taken from the EU ETS in 2008 to 2017 are considered to be accurate. For years 2005 to 2007, annual country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors were estimated using the annual average NVC taken from EU ETS data.

Peat is one of the main fuels in Finland and it is a domestic energy source. In stationary combustion, it is the fourth largest fuel (after wood, hard coal and natural gas), representing typically 4% to 7% of total primary energy supply (TPES) and 6% to 10% of combustible fuels. The share of peat is generally around one-half of the share of hard coal, but varies considerably, like the share of hard coal, too. Due to local weather conditions in peat production and storage areas in 2012 and again in 2013, the quality of peat was lower than usually. This can be seen from measured plant level data: NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors have exceeded the normal range of accepted values (+1% variation has been seen as normal). Therefore, the annual CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for milled peat and sod peat have been taken into account starting from 2012.

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor of natural gas (55.04 g/MJ, until 2012) is clearly lower than the IPCC default value (56.1 g/MJ). All natural gas used in Finland is imported from Russia and consists almost totally (>98%) of methane. The sole importer of natural gas (Gasum Oy) has started monitoring monthly CO<sub>2</sub> EF from January 2005. Monthly emission factors from January to August 2005 varied between 54.99 and 55.09 g/MJ. Usually, the emission factor is lower in the wintertime and higher in the summertime. Based on this information, Statistics Finland decided to use 55.04 g/MJ as the annual average emission factor, although the second decimal represents likely a “too accurate” value (personal communications with Arto Riikonen and Tuomo Saarni from Gasum Oy, 2005). During the centralised review of 2011 submission, more information on the CO<sub>2</sub> EF was requested. Gasum Oy provided monthly data for 2005 to 2010 (Nuppunen, A 2011). The range of EF was 54.98 to 55.22 g/MJ and the range of NCV was 35.838 to 36.408 MJ/m<sup>3</sup>n. Annual average EF varied from 55.02 to 55.07 g/MJ. Based on these results, the country-specific NCV and EF seem to be well applicable. However, the latest data received from Gasum (Nuppunen, 2015 and 2016) showed that the NCV and EF have started to change slightly. Starting from 2013 data, annual values have been used. For 2016, the CO<sub>2</sub> EF was 55.34 g/MJ, whereas the default NCV was 36.5 MJ/m<sup>3</sup>n.

In 2016 and 2017 two new LNG terminals were opened. Preliminary estimates of properties (NCV and CO<sub>2</sub>EF) based on literature have been used, until we receive more information from the importers and users of LNG.

Each reported batch of mixed fuels (mainly different types of wastes and waste-derived fuels) has been split to fossil and biogenic part, using either a default share for each type of mixed fuel or plant-specific values based on the ETS data. In certain cases, the operators participating in EU ETS are obliged to measure plant-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for each fuel from 2008 onwards. Using these data, the share of fossil/non-fossil energy has been adjusted; this concerns a relatively small number of plants. In CRF tables biogenic part is reported in biomass and fossil part in other fuels in categories under 1.A.1.a and 1.A.2.

**Table 3.2-5** Default biogenic shares of mixed fuels, calculated from the energy content

Mixed fuel	Percentage, %
SRF (REF, PDF, RDF)	60
MSW	50
Rubber waste	25
Demolition wood	90
Impregnated wood	90
Other (non-specified)	10

As described above, plant-specific values (from EU ETS) used for certain operators show annual variation. Plant-specific NCVs and emission factors have been used for refinery gases. From 2005, EFs are based on ETS data. For 1990 to 2004 (prior to ETS), EF and NCV values have been estimated using ETS data (average values for 2005 to 2013). There are changes in refinery processes, which partly explain the declining trend in the CO<sub>2</sub> IEF of refinery gas. The output palette of the refineries has been developed to get lighter products (gasoline, LPG, diesel oil) instead of heavy fuel oil, which also led to much higher use of natural gas in one plant. These clearly affect the properties of refinery gases, because releases of methane and hydrogen are also collected in the fuel gas system. This change has been taken into account in the estimation of CO<sub>2</sub> EF of one plant. Therefore, CO<sub>2</sub> EF is slightly higher in 1990 to 2004 than in later years.

The CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, CO and NMVOC emission factors used in the Finnish inventory were originally based on the compilation of research data by Prosessikemia Oy (Boström et al. 1992; Boström 1994) and they have been revised using the results of the research study by VTT (Tsupari et al. 2005; Tsupari et al. 2006, see below).

Prosessikemia Oy provided the emission factors for the inventory calculations for 1990 for Finland's first national communication to the UNFCCC. The emission factor database has been expanded to fit ILMARI's more detailed classification of boilers and processes. As new boiler types have been included in the boiler database, the emission factors have been determined based on expert judgment (when no data have been available from other sources).

The research study at VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd has evaluated the non-CO<sub>2</sub> (CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O) emission factors used in the Finnish inventory. In 2005, VTT measured the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions at several power plants in Finland. The power plants were selected based on a literature survey of the emissions and advice from the project's management group with representatives from administration and industry. The emissions were measured at the plants during longer periods to cover start-ups, partial loads and other exceptional conditions as well. The results of the study were published in late 2005 and in 2006 and 2007 (Tsupari et al. 2005; Tsupari et al. 2006; Tsupari et al. 2007). The results of this study have been used in the calculation of time series.

Emission factors for small combustion are partly IPCC default factors and partly taken from the reference Boström et al. (1992). Emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O for small combustion of wood were revised taking into account the VTT study (Tsupari et al. 2006). We are expecting some new results concerning emission factors for small combustion. The whole set will be checked, but this task has been postponed to 2019.

CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors by main category/fuel are presented in Table 3.2-6 and Table 3.2-7.

**Table 3.2-6** CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors of stationary sources in the ILMARI calculation system

Type of installation	Main category	Combustion technique* / Fuel capacity, MW	Emission factor, mg/MJ
Coal fired boiler	10 (>80% coal) and 81 (50% - 80% coal)	CFB/BFB/PFB / < 15	4
		CFB/BFB/PFB / > 15	1
		Other (grate, pulverised comb., not specified) / < 50	4
		Other (grate, pulverised comb., not specified) / > 50	1
Peat fired boiler	40 (>80% peat) and 84 (50% - 80% peat)	CFB/BFB/gasification / > 50	3
		CFB/BFB/gasification / 5 - 50	4
		CFB/BFB/gasification / < 5	10
Wood/bark fired boiler	50 (> 80% wood) and 85 (50% - 80% wood)	CFB/BFB/gasification / >50	3
		CFB/BFB/gasification / 5 - 50	4
		CFB/BFB/gasification / < 5	10
		CFB/BFB/gasification / <1	10
Multi-fuel fired boiler	88 (no primary fuel > 50%)	CFB/BFB/gasification / > 50	3
		CFB/BFB/gasification / 5 - 50	4
		CFB/BFB/gasification / <1	10
		Other (grate, pulverised comb., not specified) / 5 - 50	10
		Other (grate, pulverised comb., not specified) / 1 - 5	50
		Other (grate, pulverised comb., not specified) / <1	200
		Other (grate, burner, not specified) / > 50	2
		All / > 1	1
Oil fired boiler	30 (> 80% oil) and 83 (50% - 80% oil)	All / <1	5
Gas fired boiler	60 (> 80% gas) and 86 (50% - 80% gas)	All / >1	1
		All / <1	5
Soda recovery boiler	70 (> 80% black liquor)	All	1
Gas turbine	121 (gas turbine plant, oil) and 123 (gas turbine plant, other)	All / < 50	3
		All / > 50	1
Gas turbine	122 (gas turbine plant, gas) and 130 (combined cycle power plant)	All / < 5	3
		All / > 5	1
Engines	141 (diesel power plant, oil) and 143 (diesel power plant, other liquid fuel)	Diesel / < 50	4
		Diesel / > 50	2
Gas engines	142 (natural gas fired engines) and 143 (biogas fired engines)	Otto or Diesel engine	240
Processes	90 (other combustion, not specified)		1
	91 (mesa kiln)		1
	92 (hospital waste incineration)		1
	93 (asphalt station)		1
	94 (coking plant)		1
	95 (drying oven)		1
	96 (blast furnace)		1
	97 (sinter plant)		1
	98 (rolling mill)		1
	99 (melting oven)		1
	100 (brick furnace)		1
	101 (cupola oven)		1

\* CFB = Circulating Fluidised Bed,  
BFB = Bubbling Fluidised Bed  
PFB = Pressurised Fluidised Bed

## Sources:

Expert estimates by Statistics Finland based mainly on the VTT studies (Tsupari et al., 2005, Tsupari et al., 2006 and Tsupari et al., 2007)

<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2005/T2321.pdf>

<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/workingpapers/2006/W43.pdf>

**Table 3.2-7** N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors of stationary sources in the ILMARI calculation system

Type of installation	Main category	Combustion technique*	Emission factor, mg/MJ
Coal fired boiler	10 (>80% coal) and 81 (50% - 80% coal)	CFB	30
	10 (>80% coal) and 81 (50% - 80% coal)	BFB/PFB	20
	10 (>80% coal) and 81 (50% - 80% coal)	Grate + combined techniques, not specified	3
	10 (>80% coal) and 81 (50% - 80% coal)	Pulverised comb.	1
Peat fired boiler	40 (>80% peat) and 84 (50% - 80% peat)	CFB	7
		BFB + combined techniques	3
		Grate + combined techniques, pulverised comb., gasification, not specified	2
Wood/bark fired boiler	50 (> 80% wood) and 85 (50% - 80% wood)	CFB	7
		BFB	3
		Grate + combined techniques, gasification, not specified	1
Multi-fuel fired boiler	88 (no primary fuel > 50%)	CFB	7
		BFB + combined techniques	3
		Grate + combined techniques, pulverised comb., not specified	2
Oil fired boiler > 50 MW	30 (> 80% oil) and 83 (50% - 80% oil)	All	1
Oil fired boiler < 50 MW	30 (> 80% oil) and 83 (50% - 80% oil)	All	3
Gas fired boiler	60 (> 80% gas) and 86 (50% - 80% gas)	All	1
Soda recovery boiler	70 (> 80% black liquor)	All	1
Gas turbine	121 (gas turbine plant, oil) and 123 (gas turbine plant, other)	All	4
	122 (gas turbine plant, gas) and 130 (combined cycle power plant)	All	1
Engines	141 (diesel power plant, oil) and 143 (diesel power plant, other liquid fuel)	Diesel	4
Gas engines	142 (natural gas fired engines) and 143 (biogas fired engines)	Otto or Diesel engine	1
Processes	90 (other combustion, not specified)		2
	91 (mesa kiln)		1
	92 (hospital waste incineration)		1
	93 (asphalt station)		1
	94 (coking plant)		1
	95 (drying oven)		1
	96 (blast furnace)		1
	97 (sinter plant)		1
	98 (rolling mill)		1
	99 (melting oven)		1
	100 (brick furnace)		1
	101 (cupola oven)		1

\* CFB = Circulating Fluidised Bed,  
BFB = Bubbling Fluidised Bed  
PFB = Pressurised Fluidised Bed

#### Sources:

Expert estimates by Statistics Finland based mainly on the VTT studies (Tsupari et al., 2005, Tsupari et al., 2006 and Tsupari et al., 2007)

<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2005/T2321.pdf>

<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/workingpapers/2006/W43.pdf>

### *Emission factors vs. implied emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O*

In a bottom-up-system, there are always some sub-sectors, which consist of a very small number of plants. In a small set of plants (or actually plant - fuel combinations), there may be different technologies, which have different emission factors. The changes in annual operation of plants easily change the share of each fuel and each plant within the sub-category, which is immediately reflected in the implied emission factors. In the Finnish inventory, this can be seen in many cases and we think that it is normal variation. We check these variations when data are imported to the CRF Reporter and study the reasons. The changes in individual plants are always confidential information, thus, they cannot be reported in the NIR. It would also be totally frustrating to report all these changes, because there are many of them in the time series.

Also the allocation changes due to outsourcing of power plants may in some cases effect on implied emission factors, if the reallocated power plants represents a large share of fuel/technology-combination in either of subsectors in question (see more in end of Section 3.2.4.3).

This type of bottom-up system differs from the situation, where emission factors have been defined for sector-fuel combinations using top-down-estimates. It seems clear, that implied emission factors are more unstable in a bottom-up system, but this reflects actual variations in fuel palettes in each sector (unlike in top-down calculations).

### *Activity data*

Activity data for the ILMARI calculations are collected from several data sources. The detailed bottom-up data for point sources are collected mainly from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (see also Section 1.4 and Annex 6). Supplementary data are obtained from other plant level data sources.

The YLVA data contain, for example:

- Basic data, like identification of plants, location, etc.
- Technical data, like boiler or process type, emission reduction technology, capacity, etc.
- Fuel consumption data, like fuels used by individual point sources (power plant units, boilers, industrial processes, etc.)
- Emission data (annual end-of-pipe emissions from these point sources.)

The YLVA system includes detailed (boiler/process level) data, which allows emissions calculation using technology-specific emission factors for non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. There are numerous emission components reported directly in the YLVA system; CO<sub>2</sub>, SO<sub>2</sub>, NO<sub>x</sub>, PM emission data are used as input for the ILMARI system. These input data from the YLVA system are supplemented with plant level data taken from other sources like:

- Data from the emission trading system (by the Energy Authority)
- Fuel consumption statistics of manufacturing industries (survey by Statistics Finland)
- Electricity and heat production statistics (survey by Adato Energia Oy and Statistics Finland)
- District heating statistics (survey by the Finnish District Heating Association)
- Fuelwood consumption data from Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke)
- Structural business statistics (survey by Statistics Finland)
- Business register (by Statistics Finland).

Individual plants and boilers from the YLVA data are linked to statistical data collection units (local kind-of-activity unit) to allow comparisons with fuel consumption surveys and business surveys made by Statistics Finland. This linking enables the use of standard classifications, such as the NACE code, which is a pan-European classification system of economic activities. Fuel codes used in the YLVA system are also linked to the national fuel classification ([http://tilastokeskus.fi/tup/khkinv/khkaasut\\_polttoaineluokitut.html](http://tilastokeskus.fi/tup/khkinv/khkaasut_polttoaineluokitut.html)).

The total number of plants (sites) included in the ILMARI system is ~1,000, including ~2,000 individual combustion units or process installations annually.

Many point sources in this category are part of the EU Emission Trading Scheme. Monitored data for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from these sources have become available from the emission trading system for the inventory starting from 2005. In the Energy sector, ETS data have been mainly used in:

- Identifying (and completing) missing point sources
- Checking, updating or verifying fuel consumption data
- Verifying emission data
- Verifying NCVs and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors by fuel type
- Defining plant-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for refinery gases, starting from 2005
- Defining plant-specific NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for refinery gases for data prior to ETS
- Defining national NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for hard coal, starting from 2008
- Defining plant-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for MSW/REF, starting from 2008
- Defining national annual NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for peat, starting 2012.

Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix\_3e of Energy.

**Waste combustion**

Energy use of waste has increased significantly in Finland over the last years. In 2012, four new waste incineration plants were put into operation. There are nine waste incineration plants in operation in Finland at the moment and one is under consideration. Waste incineration capacity will increase to about 1.7 million t/a by the end of 2021. Waste incineration is increasing because the costs of other fuels are believed to rise, regulations are tightening, and costs for landfilling are increasing (Finnish Energy, 2015).

Waste is also co-incinerated in Finland in boilers using typically peat and/or biomass as primary fuel. The annual amount of waste co-incinerated is about 300,000 to 400,000 t/a. There are eight co-incineration plants, which use significant amounts of waste in Finland. Different types of waste are used in incineration and co-incineration plants. Incineration plants typically use source separated municipal solid waste. In co-incineration plants, high quality industrial waste, solid recovered fuels and recovered wood are typically combusted (Finnish Energy, 2015).

All waste incineration/combustion plants are equipped with energy recovery, mostly combined heat and power production. Therefore, no MSW incineration has been reported in the Waste sector.

As described in Section 3.2.4.2, waste derived fuels are split to fossil and biogenic parts. The split is done as expert estimates by Statistics Finland (fuel data collection systems do not originally include this split, except indirectly in a very small number of ETS plants). Fossil shares are included in "Other Fuels" and biogenic shares in "Biomass".

Fuel combustion totals by fuel (PJ), as well as greenhouse gas emissions and implied emission factors by fuel for 1990 to 2017 are given in Appendix\_3b at the end of the Energy Chapter.

The fuel consumption data by fuel categories in Energy industries and Manufacturing industries and construction are presented in Table 3.2-8 and Table 3.2-9.

**Table 3.2-8 Fuel consumption in Energy industries (CRF 1.A.1) (PJ)**

		1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Liquid fuels	Heavy fuel oil	16.1	21.1	17.1	16.8	13.8	16.1	17.5	12.3	11.2	7.0	7.7	8.5	7.1	5.7
	Light fuel oil	0.5	1.1	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.6	0.5	1.1	0.6	0.7	0.7	1.7	2.0
	Refinery gases	16.1	16.8	15.4	16.3	17.4	20.5	18.4	20.3	19.4	18.1	17.1	16.6	20.2	20.0
	Other liquid fuels	3.9	4.3	4.5	5.1	5.5	5.7	5.1	5.4	4.7	5.3	5.3	4.5	5.0	4.5
Solid fuels	Hard coal	99.2	105.9	88.0	73.2	89.4	111.1	139.3	98.8	79.9	110.8	83.8	58.3	75.7	66.2
	Other solid fuels	2.1	3.2	3.2	3.4	3.6	2.6	3.0	3.5	3.5	4.0	9.4	10.4	10.6	10.0
Gaseous fuels	Natural gas and other gaseous fuels	47.9	68.8	94.4	104.5	104.1	94.8	104.6	88.9	80.9	70.1	61.9	50.8	41.8	34.8
Biomass	Woodfuels	3.1	16.2	34.6	58.4	66.5	62.6	80.4	85.9	90.4	92.5	91.7	88.0	94.7	96.8
	Biogas	NO	0.1	0.1	1.0	1.1	0.9	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.5
	Other non-fossil fuels	NO	0.39	0.27	3.57	5.19	5.66	5.88	5.56	6.42	7.30	8.28	9.90	11.40	11.95
Peat	Peat	37.8	63.5	50.6	57.0	67.6	61.6	82.2	71.1	53.4	46.1	48.5	46.0	45.2	43.2
Other fuels	Mixed fuels and waste (fossil part)	0.01	0.43	1.43	1.53	1.73	2.35	2.22	2.09	3.06	4.14	5.19	5.85	6.88	7.87

Other liquid fuels includes e.g. petroleum coke, LPG, recycled waste oil and some other oil products.

Other solid fuels includes e.g. coke, coke oven gas and blast furnace gas.

**Table 3.2-9 Fuel consumption in Manufacturing industries and construction (CRF 1.A.2) (PJ)**

		1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Liquid fuels	Heavy fuel oil	34.2	27.7	22.6	18.3	12.8	10.4	11.1	10.5	9.7	8.3	7.8	7.6	7.8	7.3
	Light fuel oil	17.6	17.1	19.3	19.2	21.1	20.1	19.9	18.4	19.6	19.4	18.6	17.8	16.7	18.5
	LPG	4.5	4.7	8.2	9.9	9.7	8.1	9.2	9.1	8.8	8.1	8.5	8.6	8.9	8.3
	Refinery gases	5.0	5.7	6.6	7.9	8.6	8.8	9.0	8.6	7.5	8.9	8.7	9.1	9.3	7.9
	Recycled waste oil	0.5	0.5	0.9	1.3	0.9	0.9	1.2	1.0	0.9	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.6
	Other liquid fuels	2.7	2.2	1.7	2.2	2.0	1.6	1.5	2.2	2.2	2.5	2.2	2.3	2.5	2.4
Solid fuels	Hard coal	28.4	16.4	10.3	7.3	5.4	4.1	5.4	4.4	3.9	3.4	3.3	3.8	5.5	5.3
	Coke	5.9	4.9	5.4	5.6	4.7	3.9	4.5	4.7	1.0	1.2	1.2	1.1	1.1	0.9
	Other solid fuels	9.0	11.9	15.2	14.7	13.3	9.4	12.5	12.3	11.4	11.5	7.0	5.8	6.5	6.2
Gaseous fuels	Natural gas and other gaseous fuels	39.9	43.1	39.8	36.4	39.8	32.2	35.9	33.8	27.0	30.3	27.3	25.0	24.0	23.3
Biomass	Woodfuels	42.1	43.9	51.2	39.1	38.7	34.8	35.6	35.8	38.7	42.1	42.3	41.5	44.2	47.1
	Black/sulphite liquor	87.4	111.1	139.8	129.4	141.8	110.2	135.7	135.1	135.8	140.7	141.9	142.1	146.3	154.8
	Biogas	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.8	1.2	1.4	1.4	1.7	1.8	1.7	1.5
	Other non-fossil fuels	1.3	1.5	2.1	2.2	2.7	3.7	3.9	3.6	3.9	4.7	4.8	4.4	4.7	4.7
Peat	Peat	14.1	14.9	11.4	12.2	14.6	11.1	13.0	12.5	10.7	9.4	10.6	9.9	8.8	8.3
Other fuels	Mixed fuels and waste (fossil part)	1.0	1.1	1.9	2.4	2.5	3.0	3.0	2.8	3.9	5.1	5.2	4.6	4.7	5.0

Other liquid fuels includes e.g. petroleum coke.

Other solid fuels includes e.g. coke oven gas and blast furnace gases.



### 3.2.4.3 *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Uncertainty in fuel combustion (CRF 1.A) in total was  $\pm 1\%$  in Finland in 2017.

The uncertainty analysis is carried out at a fairly detailed level, covering more than 30 fuel types mainly at the 4th CRF category level (e.g. 1.A.1a). The disaggregation level is such that uncertainties of AD and EFs (within the same year) can be considered independent (in most cases).

Uncertainties in the activity data are based on expert estimates, taking into account both observed differences and errors in the plant level fuel consumption data and statistical differences in the national fuel balances.

The aggregation of fuels follows the level shown in Table 1\_App\_3b (around 30 fuel types, aggregated from originally around 50 different fuel categories).

The uncertainties in activity data vary from fuel type to another and from subcategory to another. CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are independent of the subcategory. In most cases, CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are not studied annually, but the same EF has been used throughout the time series.

The EU ETS started from 2005, the second period from 2008 and the third period from 2013. This has provided more reliable data on both activity data and properties of fuels. These new data have been taken into account in the revised uncertainty estimation. There are three main types of changes:

- The uncertainty of the activity data has become lower
- The uncertainty of the CO<sub>2</sub> EF has become lower, although the EF itself has not changed (the same EF has been used over the years)
- Annual CO<sub>2</sub> EF has been taken from ETS data; in addition, the uncertainty has become lower.

The first two bullet points are relevant to most of the fuel types. The third bullet point refers mainly to hard coal, peat, waste-derived fuels and refinery gases.

In the 2015 submission, a new type of time series correction was launched. Country-specific default values for NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> EF (prior to measured ETS data) were re-estimated using the data taken from EU ETS. This approach was taken for refinery gases (1990 to 2004) and hard coal (2005 to 2007).

In one refinery plant, clearly unreliable activity data were corrected. Discussions with the plant staff (Ryöppö, 2015) showed, that there are no reliable direct sources for revised activity data available for the early years (beginning of 1990's). The most reliable (and the only reliable) data for the whole time series are feedstock input data [ktonnes of feedstocks]. A decision was made to use that data as starting point to re-estimate the total production of refinery gases. Annual production data of refinery gases in 1990 to 2004 were calculated as a constant share from the feedstock use. The share was judged as the average from more reliable recent data (2005 to 2013).

In general, the uncertainties in activity data and CO<sub>2</sub> EFs for fossil fuels (oil, gas and coal) are lower than for domestic fuels (peat and wood). There are two reasons for this. First, the national balance of domestic fuels are more uncertain, because both production and consumption figures are partly based on surveys instead of more accurate total sales statistics. Secondly, the properties of peat and wood fuels include higher variation (density, NCV, wet content, carbon content).

This variability of CO<sub>2</sub> EF for peat has been studied in a measurement project done at VTT Processes (Vesterinen, 2003). In the study, the CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor for peat combustion was measured from five different power plants. The selected power plants were located at different sites in Finland. Therefore, the peat they used represents fairly well the variation in peat quality in geographically different locations in Finland. The uncertainty estimate was based on the variation of the measured emission factors, and was  $\pm 5\%$ , which was chosen as the base year uncertainty. The uncertainty of EF for 2017 was chosen to be 2%. As described in Section 3.2.4.2 CO<sub>2</sub> EF for peat is based on monitored and verified ETS data from 2012 onwards.

Emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> and especially N<sub>2</sub>O from combustion are highly uncertain. The nitrous oxide emission factor depends strongly on combustion technology. For example, fluidised bed combustion has higher N<sub>2</sub>O emissions than conventional combustion technologies. The emissions are also strongly dependent on fuel type, boiler design and maintenance and process conditions (e.g., temperature and residence time in furnace, air fraction, NO<sub>x</sub> reduction technologies).

The research and measurement project at VTT on non-CO<sub>2</sub> (CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O) emission factors from stationary sources in Finland (Tsupari et. al. 2005 and Tsupari et. al. 2006) has given new information on the emission factors and uncertainties of these emissions. Based on this study, a  $\pm 60\%$  uncertainty was chosen for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors in all stationary combustion categories.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category (see Section 1.6).

Minor inconsistencies in the earlier inventories caused by missing data of some plants, changing classifications, etc. are corrected annually. Overall, methodologies and data sources are as consistent as possible with reasonable resource demands. The only exception is 1991; the point source data of 1991 are not included in the ILMARI system. Instead of the actual point source data, the inventory for 1991 is partly based on interpolation between 1990 and 1992 data at CRF category and fuel category level.

In the Finnish industries it is typical, that there are a lot of CHP plants and heat boilers in industrial sites, producing steam for manufacturing industry. In some cases these heat and power plants are owned by the industrial companies, and sometimes by energy companies. There may be changes in the ownership during the time series, for example a power plant belonging to industrial company may be outsourced to an energy company or vice versa. Due to these ownership changes allocation of plants with different technologies to CRF categories may change (1.A.1a versus 1.A.2x). In these cases we may see unexpected variations for example in IEFs at aggregated level (combination of CRF source category and CRF fuel category), although time series of each plant are consistent. These variations have been detected in reviews. We have given explanations in our responses but we cannot report all of these changes in the NIR.

#### 3.2.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Energy sector in order to attain these quality objectives. The bilateral quality meeting or quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

##### *QC procedures*

Several QC procedures are used in the ILMARI system. The most resource demanding and the most important QC procedure is the checking of point sources' bottom-up fuel data, which are used for emission calculation. Automatic checking routines are included in the YLVA data input process. For example, fuel data should be reported in physical quantities (t or 1,000 m<sup>3</sup>), as well as in energy quantities (TJ). If both quantity values are reported, the NCV is calculated and compared with the default NCV of this fuel. If the calculated value is out of range, data will be marked for checking. If either the physical quantity or energy is missing, the missing value will be calculated using the default NCV. If neither the quantity nor energy has been reported, then missing data will be taken from other available data sources. For certain non-standard fuel types both the fuel code and the fuel quantity data will be marked for checking in all cases.

Checking of installations' combustion technology and other technical properties is performed continuously and minor corrections are done annually.

The ILMARI system is a part of Statistics Finland's YEIS database system. The YEIS database has links between records from four different sets of bottom-up fuel data, which are included in the same database system:

- ILMARI/YLVA, installation data
- ETS, installation data (in some cases production site data)

- Manufacturing industry fuel survey; local kind-of-activity-unit data
- Electricity and heat production survey; production site data.

The total sum of fuels is automatically summed up in the appropriate unit/plant level in each data set, and the results are taken to ILMARI, where they can be compared. This checking has been performed selectively. In addition, automatic SAS checks facilitate the comparison of different data sets at plant level. The checks include, for example, comparison with previous years' data (total and single values) and comparison with fuel data from EU ETS and surveys of Statistics Finland. The output of the automatic check is manually looked through and several corrections to point sources' fuel data are performed.

Both the original data from the YLVA system and possibly corrected data are stored in the ILMARI system, thus, corrections can be checked afterwards. The results of point source checks are presented in Table 3.2-10.

**Table 3.2-10** Results of the point source QC procedures for 2017

	Number	Quantity	PJ
Fuel records total (final values)	3 900	45 400	590
Fuel records original (data from YLVA before corrections)	1 500	19 400	730
Non-corrected original (data from YLVA, accepted as such)	850	9 600	140
Imputed fuel records (missing from YLVA, taken from other sources)	2 300	27 000	310
TJ corrected	40	0	-90
Quantity corrected	50	-1 100	0
Quantity and TJ corrected	230	-900	-380
Fuel code corrected	60	90	-630
Total corrected records (net Quantity and PJ corrections)	2 900	26 000	-135

Note: Rounded values. Values of corrections do not add up; there are deleted records (double values) as well as imputed records (missing data). The last row shows total net corrections. Quantity includes figures in 1,000,000 m<sup>3</sup> or in 1,000 tonnes depending on the fuel type. These figures represent the first round of calculation. After the second round there will be some more corrections, mainly more imputed fuel records.

After the point sources' data have been checked, the data from the transport models and heating energy model are imported to ILMARI system and the total fuel consumption figures are compared with the total figures taken from the Energy statistics. If there are notable differences, the reasons will be studied and possible corrections made to either the Energy statistics data or the GHG inventory data, depending on the case.

Both the Energy statistics compilation and the GHG inventory are prepared side by side and they have links to each other. For example, total use of peat in Finland is mostly based on a bottom-up calculation. This means that energy surveys, ETS data and GHG inventory data are used to complement each other to find out the total consumption of peat.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the ILMARI system and ETS data are checked at CRF level data. If the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in a specific CRF category differs, the reason will be checked from plant level data. In most cases reasons for deviations have been found to be wrong allocation of ETS plants in the ILMARI system; ETS plants in the ILMARI system have been classified as non-ETS plants or vice versa. In some cases this comparison reveals also different CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors which are then taken into account in the inventory. As a result, this check has improved the quality of ETS plant classification in the ILMARI system.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are also checked in the plant level data. The ILMARI system includes calculated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from each fuel batch. It also includes plant level CO<sub>2</sub> emissions reported by the plant operators to the YLVA system, but those data are not split between different fuels and non-fuel-based emissions (although CO<sub>2</sub> from biomass is separated from fossil CO<sub>2</sub>). The reported data are compared with the calculated data and out-of-range differences are checked. However, this checking is very resource-intensive, and it will be done only for a subset of plants, depending on the available time.

When transferring the ILMARI data to the CRF Reporter several QC checks are performed. SAS query is used to aggregate the ILMARI data at the CRF level. Results are compared to the ILMARI data. The data are imported to CRF Reporter with Excel. Finally, xml data exported from the CRF Reporter are checked against the original data in order to detect any errors in the data transfer.

The documentation of energy sector calculations in the NIR were audited in 2017 by an independent person who is not involved in the Finnish inventory but has some knowledge of Finland's energy sector and in-depth knowledge of the greenhouse gas inventory system and calculation methodologies. The objective of this audit was to improve the transparency of the NIR. In the audit report it was concluded that in general the quality of the Finnish NIR is high but some improvements could be made to improve the transparency. For example, some significant changes in the time series should be explained and more comparisons could be presented at aggregate level (Nielsen, 2017). Results of the audit have been taken into account when preparing the 2018 and 2019 submissions as far as possible.

During 2014, the comparison of different statistics of total amounts of sold oil products, including bioshares, to Finnish markets was started together with Energy Statistics, Finnish oil companies and the Finnish Petroleum and Biofuels Association. The work has continued in 2015 to 2018. Starting from the end of 2018, the situation has changed, as the operation of Petroleum and Biofuels Association has ended. Statistics Finland will be responsible for oil statistics data collection. This will require even more increasing direct co-operation with Finnish oil companies.

In 2014, the inventory unit together with the energy statistics team visited one Finnish steel production plant. During the visit, the material flows and emission measurements of the plant were studied and compared to the inventory information. As a result, a new fuel code was included in the Finnish fuel classification and as regards to classification, the Finnish response to the IEA questionnaire was slightly changed. Also, the assumptions behind the inventory calculations were checked and found suitable.

Nordic cooperation has occasionally been used as a quality assurance tool. A comparison and review of the emission factors in the energy sector in Swedish and Finnish inventories was carried out in 2006. The objectives of the review were to check whether the reporting and choice of emission factors were in accordance with the UNFCCC and IPCC Guidelines at that time and, in addition, to compare the emission factors used in Finland and Sweden, and to assess whether the differences (if any) were explainable and reasonable taking the national circumstances into account. In the 2011 meeting between the Finnish and Swedish inventory teams, the use of EU ETS data in inventories was discussed. From 2015 on Nordic greenhouse gas inventory experts meetings, which included participants from Finland, Sweden, Norway and Denmark, have been held annually. In these meetings, several issues concerning the energy sector have been discussed and approaches and EFs have been compared. The topics discussed have included for example confidentiality issues, the use of ETS data, the use of emission and oxidation factors, small scale combustion, road transport and SA-RA comparisons. It is decided to continue cooperation in order to get input to the QA and verification of inventory data and to create a network for sharing information.

A voluntary bilateral cross-country review on the testing of adjustment procedures was conducted between Finland and Germany in 2004. The review covered emission categories 1.A.1 and 1.A.2 in the Energy sector.

### *Verification*

The sectoral approach of the Energy sector is annually compared to the Reference approach and differences are explained (see Section 3.2.1).

Each year, the latest inventory calculations (activity data and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) are verified by crosschecking the results against the national energy balance. This reference calculation is based on the energy balance and shows activity data (PJ) and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. The idea of this crosschecking is to compare the results of the bottom-up calculation (reported as the Sectoral approach in the CRF data) with the top-down calculation (from the energy balance sheet). Figures based on the energy balance are aggregated to the best-matching CRF fuel categories.

The Finnish Environment Institute (FEI) calculates the final data for the UNECE Air Pollutant inventories. The calculation system is separate from the GHG calculation system, but uses mostly the same basic data sources for calculating emissions from fuel combustion. This independent calculation system is used as a verification tool for the GHG inventory, and moreover, as a source of additional corrections in point source data. Comparisons between the data in these two calculations systems are performed continuously during the

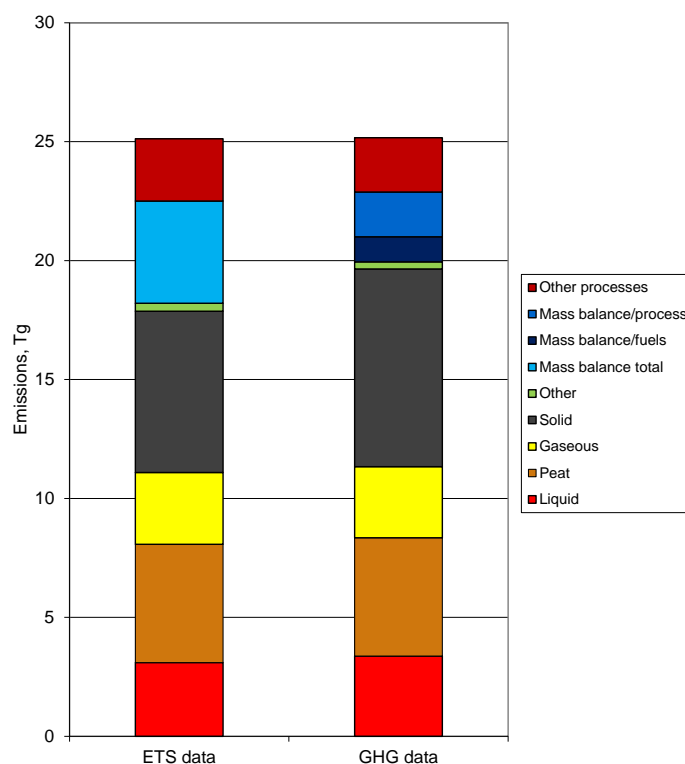
inventory preparation. The annual calculation in FEI is performed a bit later than the GHG inventory and, thus, the source data set usually includes more updated data than used in the preliminary EU GHG inventory. The thorough comparison between the Air pollutant and GHG inventory in accordance with the EU Regulation 525/2013 is performed after 15 February and the differences are either corrected or accounted for by the 15 March submissions.

## ETS data

CO<sub>2</sub> emission data taken from the EU ETS (Emission Trading System, see Section 1.4) are annually compared with the calculated emission data in the ILMARI system. Both systems include point source (bottom-up) data. In the ILMARI system, the boilers and plants included in the ETS are marked. Thus, summaries of total ETS and non-ETS plants can be made easily. Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

Total CO<sub>2</sub> eq. emissions taken from the ETS data were 25.1 Mt in 2017 which corresponds with the amount taken from the GHG inventory data. The calculation method of the amount of transferred emission in the GHG data is explained in Section 3.4.1. The difference between the ETS and GHG data is nearly zero. There are more differences in the allocation of emissions to CRF categories, which can be seen in Figure 3.2-4.

The most important difference is in the Iron and steel sector, which is almost totally allocated to Industrial Processes and Product Use in the ETS data. All iron and steel plants calculate and report their emissions according to the mass balance approach in the ETS. In the GHG inventory, emissions are split between Energy and Industrial Processes and Product Use. Another difference is the emissions of combustion of catalytic cracking coke in oil refineries, which is included in the Energy sector in the inventory and in Industrial Processes and Product Use in the ETS.



**Figure 3.2-4** CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of ETS plants compared with the corresponding emissions reported in the greenhouse gas inventory in 2017. From 2008 onwards, ETS plants have been using mostly measured plant level calorific values and emission factors

NCVs, CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors and fuel consumption data taken from the ETS plants are aggregated to the most detailed fuel code level and compared with the corresponding data in the ILMARI system. If there are significant differences, corrections will be done in the ILMARI data (either plant-specific NCVs of emission factors or both). Concerning the most common and the most important fuels, the differences in aggregated NCVs and EFs are generally less than +-1%. For different types of wood fuels, the differences in NCVs are

somewhat larger (generally +2% to 10%). This is mainly due to difficulties of plant operators in disaggregating different types of wood residues to the existing fuel code system, but also due to variations in the moisture content of wood fuels. The difference in total amount of woodfuels in TJs was 1.3% in 2017.

#### *3.2.4.5 Category-specific recalculations*

There were slight revisions in total fuel consumption statistics for light fuel oil and heavy fuel oil. These were reflected in several CRF categories.

Other recalculations in this sector were minor corrections in the point sources' data (activity, combustion technology or allocation) to remove inconsistencies in plant level time series. These corrections were in some cases reflected also in category 1.A.5, which includes residuals of certain fuels. In most cases, the reasons for these corrections are updates in the latest years' source data or minor, previously undetected, errors in the older data.

#### *3.2.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### 3.2.5 Transport (CRF 1.A.3) and off-road vehicles and other machinery

#### 3.2.5.1 Category description

In 2017, the greenhouse gas emissions from transportation amounted to 11.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent. Compared to 2016, emissions decreased 5% in 2017. The changes in activity data were otherwise small but the bioshare increased substantially in road transport diesel oil, although it still did not exceed 2014 and 2015 level. The share of the transport sector of the total greenhouse gas emissions was approximately 17% (12.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>) in 1990 and 21% in 2017. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from transport decreased strongly after 1990. The reason for the decrease was the economic depression that was much deeper in Finland than in other European countries. The bottom was reached in 1994 and after that, the increase has been fairly constant reaching the 1990 emission level in 2000. The increase has happened mainly in road transport due to the increased kilometrage. In 2008, the emissions deviated from the upward trend. The worldwide economic downturn that began that year decreased the kilometrage of all transport modes. At the same time the increased use of biofuels has lowered the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from road transportation. In recent years, the bioshare in diesel oil has varied a great deal annually (see Table 3.2-15).

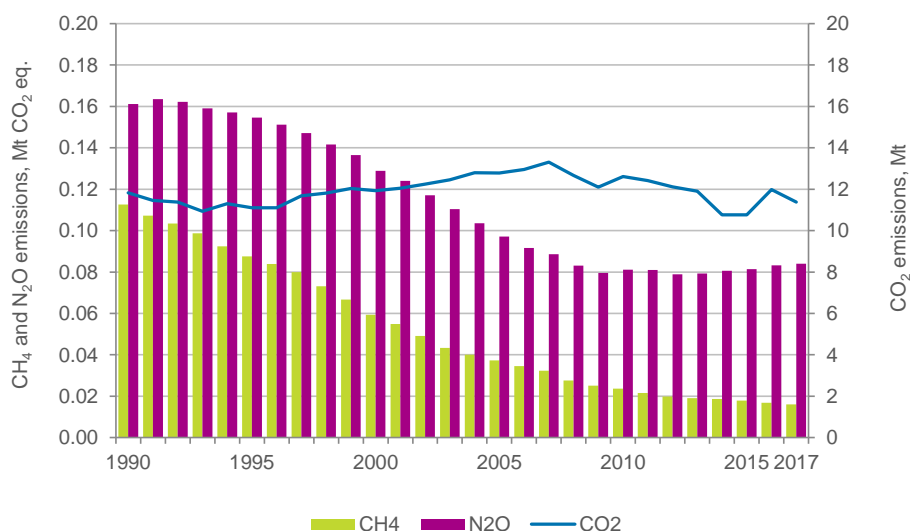
Emissions from Transport (CRF 1.A.3) include all domestic transport sectors: civil aviation, road transport, railways, domestic navigation and pipeline transportation (Table 3.2-11). Emissions from off-road vehicles and other machinery are reported in the Manufacturing industries and construction (CRF 1.A.2) and Other sectors (CRF 1.A.4). However, the calculation methodologies are described in Section 3.2.5.8 as off-road vehicles and other machinery model TYKO is part of the LIPASTO model developed by VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland (see Section 3.2.5.2).

The trend in the emissions of these categories is given in Figure 3.2-6 and in Table 3.2-12. In Figure 3.2-5, the emissions of the transport category are given by gas. The fuel consumption in the transport sector in 1990 to 2017 can be seen in Table 3.2-13. Road transportation is the most important emission source in transport, covering 94% of the category's emissions in 2017. The emission trends for each sub-category are discussed in the corresponding sections.

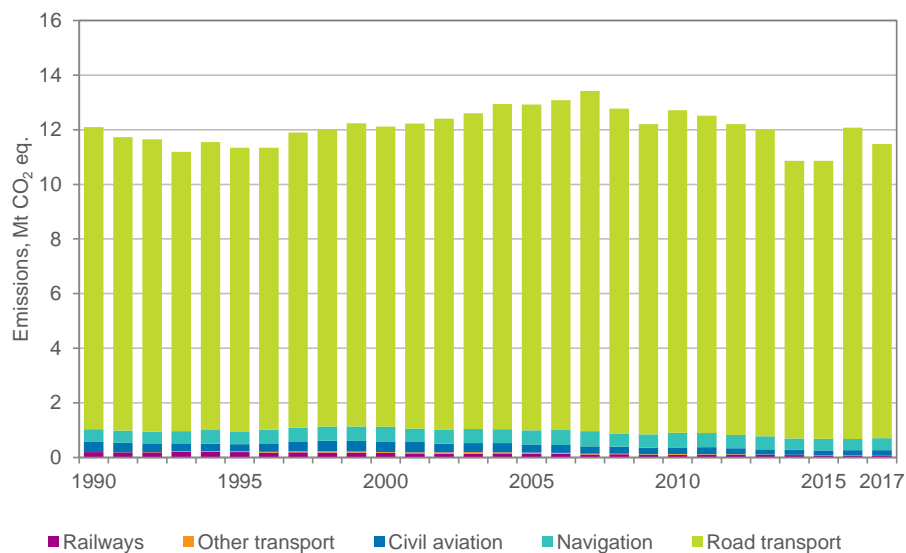
**Table 3.2-11** Reporting categories in the transport and off-road vehicles and other machinery categories

Reporting category	Description	Remarks
CRF 1.A.3		
a. Civil Aviation	Jet and turboprop powered aircraft (turbine engined fleet) and piston engined aircraft , domestic flights only	Emissions from helicopters are not calculated separately. These emissions are included in calculation of category 1.A.5.
bi-iv. Road Transport	Transport on roads by vehicles with combustion engines: cars, vans, buses, coaches, lorries, articulated vehicles, motorcycles and mopeds and light quadricycles (moped cars). Emissions from 1.A.3bi-iv are reported aggregated in 1.A.3bi.	Farm and forest tractors driving on roads are included in CRF 1.A.4ciii Agriculture/Forestry. Fuel consumption and emissions from military vehicles are included in category 1.A.5.
c. Railways	Railway transport operated by diesel locomotives	
d. Navigation	Sea-going ships (between domestic ports), icebreakers, working boats, cruisers, ferryboats and leisure boats	Fishing boat emissions are included in the CRF 1.A.4ciii.
e. Pipeline Transportation	Emissions from pipeline transportation are received from the YLVA system	

Reporting category	Description	Remarks
Off-Road vehicles and other machinery	Non-road machinery and other vehicles from the TYKO model cover several types of machines, for example road maintenance tractors, forklifts, all-terrain vehicles and snowmobiles.	Calculation methodologies of Off-Road vehicles and other machinery are described in Section 3.2.5.8 but reported in following CRF categories: 1.A.2gvii Manufacturing industry and construction 1.A.4ai Commercial/institutional 1.A.4bii Residential 1.A.4cii Agriculture and forestry



**Figure 3.2-5** Emissions from transport sector by gas (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)



**Figure 3.2-6** Emissions from transport by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)



**Table 3.2-12** Emissions from the Transport sector by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Total transport CO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>11.3</b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>12.9</b>	<b>12.8</b>	<b>12.2</b>	<b>12.7</b>	<b>12.5</b>	<b>12.2</b>	<b>12.0</b>	<b>10.9</b>	<b>10.9</b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>11.5</b>
<b>3. Transport</b>	<b>11.8</b>	<b>11.1</b>	<b>11.9</b>	<b>12.8</b>	<b>12.7</b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>12.6</b>	<b>12.4</b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>11.9</b>	<b>10.8</b>	<b>10.8</b>	<b>12.0</b>	<b>11.4</b>
a. Civil aviation	0.39	0.26	0.38	0.31	0.26	0.24	0.23	0.26	0.22	0.18	0.19	0.18	0.19	0.19
b. Road transportation	10.8	10.2	10.8	11.8	11.8	11.3	11.7	11.5	11.3	11.1	10.1	10.1	11.3	10.7
c. Railways	0.19	0.19	0.16	0.13	0.12	0.09	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.09	0.08	0.07	0.06	0.06
d. Navigation	0.44	0.46	0.53	0.50	0.46	0.48	0.53	0.50	0.48	0.47	0.41	0.42	0.40	0.43
e. Other transportation	0.002	0.025	0.036	0.041	0.019	0.023	0.032	0.017	0.016	0.012	0.012	0.005	0.009	0.003
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
<b>3. Transport</b>	<b>0.113</b>	<b>0.088</b>	<b>0.059</b>	<b>0.037</b>	<b>0.028</b>	<b>0.025</b>	<b>0.024</b>	<b>0.022</b>	<b>0.020</b>	<b>0.019</b>	<b>0.019</b>	<b>0.018</b>	<b>0.017</b>	<b>0.016</b>
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
<b>3. Transport</b>	<b>0.161</b>	<b>0.155</b>	<b>0.129</b>	<b>0.097</b>	<b>0.083</b>	<b>0.080</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.079</b>	<b>0.079</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.083</b>	<b>0.084</b>
a. Civil aviation	0.003	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.002
b. Road transportation	0.154	0.148	0.121	0.090	0.077	0.073	0.075	0.074	0.073	0.074	0.076	0.077	0.079	0.079
c. Railways	0.0015	0.0014	0.0010	0.0007	0.0006	0.0005	0.0005	0.0005	0.0005	0.0004	0.0004	0.0003	0.0003	0.0003
d. Navigation	0.0028	0.0029	0.0035	0.0033	0.0034	0.0035	0.0039	0.0038	0.0034	0.0034	0.0030	0.0030	0.0029	0.0030
e. Other transportation	0.00001	0.0001	0.0002	0.0002	0.0001	0.0001	0.0002	0.0001	0.0001	0.0001	0.0001	0.00003	0.00005	0.00001

**Table 3.2-13** Fuel consumption by fuel type in transport (PJ)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Civil aviation</b>														
Aviation gasoline	0.11	0.08	0.08	0.04	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.02	0.02
Jet kerosene	5.15	3.51	5.11	4.13	3.51	3.22	3.13	3.48	2.91	2.50	2.51	2.48	2.52	2.63
<b>Road transportation</b>														
Gasoline	80.7	76.7	71.2	74.9	66.3	64.0	62.6	59.2	56.9	58.0	55.8	55.5	55.3	53.2
Diesel oil	66.9	62.1	76.5	86.2	94.6	89.6	97.0	98.0	97.1	95.9	83.3	83.7	100.6	93.8
Natural gas	NO	NO	0.05	0.11	0.17	0.21	0.20	0.16	0.16	0.11	0.10	0.07	0.10	0.09
Liquid biofuels	NO	NO	NO	NO	2.95	5.43	5.75	8.16	8.03	9.27	20.67	20.71	7.34	16.24
Gaseous biofuels	NO	NO	NO	0.0001	0.0003	0.001	0.002	0.006	0.01	0.04	0.06	0.08	0.08	0.11
<b>Railways</b>														
Gasoil	2.58	2.61	2.17	1.73	1.57	1.25	1.30	1.34	1.34	1.26	1.15	0.93	0.87	0.87
Liquid biofuels	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.012	0.021	0.025	0.009	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Navigation</b>														
Residual oil	1.56	1.79	2.23	1.74	1.61	1.70	1.74	1.85	1.64	1.23	0.64	0.45	0.41	0.43
Gasoil	2.52	2.44	2.82	3.09	2.58	2.66	3.19	3.19	2.99	3.26	3.20	3.51	3.33	3.54
Gasoline	1.80	1.88	1.94	1.92	1.56	1.54	1.62	1.22	1.25	1.39	1.35	1.42	1.37	1.35
Diesel oil	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.41	0.47	0.52	0.46	0.52	0.51	0.35	0.35	0.39	0.35
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.004	0.27
Liquid biofuels	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.06	0.11	0.15	0.16	0.13	0.10	0.14	0.14	0.09	0.13
<b>Other transportation</b>														
Natural gas	0.04	0.45	0.65	0.75	0.35	0.41	0.59	0.30	0.29	0.22	0.21	0.09	0.17	0.05

### 3.2.5.2 Methodological issues

In the Finnish calculation system, separate models have been developed for the different categories of transport, allowing detailed use of traffic data and data on transport equipment fleet. The emissions and energy consumption of all traffic modes except aviation are calculated with the LIPASTO models developed by VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd.

The LIPASTO system is comprised of four sectoral submodels:

- Road transport emissions model LIISA
- Domestic navigation emissions model MEERI and
- Railways emissions model RAILI
- Off-road vehicles and other machinery model TYKO.

VTT is responsible for running the calculation models LIISA, MEERI, RAILI and TYKO. [Finavia](#) has estimated the emissions from aviation for 1990 to 2008 (ILMI model). From 2009 on, Statistics Finland, with

expert support from Finavia, has estimated the aviation emissions based on Eurocontrol data (see Section 3.2.5.3).

Statistics Finland aggregates the results of these models to sub-categories of the CRF sector 1.A Fuel combustion (see Section 3.2) and to national energy balances as well. MEERI includes both domestic and international transport, but only domestic transport data are taken to ILMARI as part of the greenhouse gas inventory calculations. The definition used for international transport in MEERI is different from the IPCC definition, thus, bunker emissions are calculated separately by Statistics Finland (see Section 3.2.2).

In order to ensure consistency between LIPASTO transport submodels, greenhouse gas inventory and Energy Statistics, Statistics Finland supply VTT the information on the total diesel oil and gasoline consumption, the share of biofuels and on the properties of fuels (bio additives change the density and NCV of fuels). Only small differences (for the most recent years 0.1%, for years 2006 to 2013 approximately 1%) in total diesel oil and gasoline consumption data taken as a sum from the LIPASTO transport submodels compared with total fuel sales data taken from the Energy Statistics have been identified. These differences are caused by disaggregation, conversions between quantity units and roundings in different stages of the process, and the share of biofuels (bio additives change the density and NCV of fuels). Also in some cases total fuel consumption figures are updated during the inventory process. These differences are taken into account in the ILMARI system in road transport, which is the largest subcategory of diesel oil and gasoline consumption, to ensure full consistency between the Energy Statistics and the GHG inventory. The corresponding CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are updated as well; both updates in activity data and bioshares of fuels affect the final CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. All other emission components in the Transport sector are based on the LIPASTO models, and split to fossil and biogenic parts according to energy (TJ) shares.

There have been some changes in legislation and fuel tax decisions concerning the use of diesel oil and gasoil over time. A new fuel product, non-road gasoil, was introduced during 2005. Non-road gasoil is technically the same fuel as diesel oil, but has lower taxes and includes a Euromarker to allow monitoring of illegal use. Recently (mainly during 2011 to 2013), the situation has changed again. Almost all gasoil is presently sold under the title “sulphur free gasoil”, which is in practise the same product as non-road-gasoil. In this report, we use the terminology “non-road-gasoil” to describe the use of gasoil in diesel engines in off-road vehicles and other machinery and domestic navigation (wherever it is allowed to use lower taxed gasoil instead of higher taxed diesel oil). All other uses of gasoil (heating, industrial use etc.) are allocated under heating gasoil.

In leisure boats, the use of diesel oil (instead of gasoil) was made obligatory from the beginning of 2008. Table 3.2-15 shows the changes in the allocation of diesel oil, non-road gasoil and heating gasoil used in different subsectors of the inventory.

**Table 3.2-14** The allocation of diesel oil, heating gasoil and non-road gasoil (PJ); numbers include bioshares

PJ (including bio-shares)		1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Road transportation	Diesel oil	66.9	62.1	76.5	86.2	95.1	92.0	99.6	102.5	101.4	102.4	101.1	101.7	105.2	106.8
Leisure boats		0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
Domestic navigation	Non-road gasoil	4.4	4.1	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.8	4.8	4.5	4.9	4.7	4.9	4.6	4.8
Railway transport		2.6	2.6	2.2	1.7	1.6	1.3	1.3	1.4	1.3	1.3	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.9
Off-road vehicles and other machinery		29.4	28.3	30.4	30.7	32.8	31.5	31.5	30.0	31.8	31.2	30.6	29.5	28.2	29.9
Energy production, heating, industry	Light fuel oil (=heating gasoil)	68.9	63.2	59.3	53.4	40.7	39.9	44.1	36.9	39.3	34.8	34.1	31.6	34.1	33.0
Total gasoil + diesel oil		172.6	160.8	173.0	176.7	174.7	169.5	181.9	176.1	178.9	175.1	172.1	169.1	173.3	175.5

#### *Bioshares of transport fuels*

Increasing amounts of biogenic additives or biofuels are mixed in road transport fuels and some other liquid fuels (Table 3.2-15, Figure 3.2-7). Activity data of blended biofuels for 2002 to 2007 are based on a separate survey made by Statistics Finland (Energy statistics team). The data includes the amount of blended biogasoline (ethanol), starting from 2002, as well as blended biodiesel, starting from 2007. Due to the expiration of the periodic deduction of fuel tax, there was no consumption of bioethanol in 2005 (Ministry of Economic Affairs and Employment, 2006), but in 2006 bioethanol re-entered the market. The data of other biogenic compounds, like ETBE (ETBE = ethyl tert-butyl ether, a bioethanol based gasoline component), are not available for 2002 to 2007, but their shares are estimated to be almost negligible.

The activity data of blended and pure biofuels from 2008 to 2015 was collected by Finnish Customs. Data from 2016 on is collected by Tax Administration. These data include the following biofuels and bio-components:

- Bioethanol, BTL-gasoline, bioshares of ETBE, TAE<sup>10</sup> and THxEE<sup>11</sup>
- Biodiesel and synthetic renewable diesel (mostly BTL-diesel)
- Biogasoil mixed in the non-road gasoil (mostly BTL-diesel)

Time series on biogas data starting from 2002 are available in the Energy statistics.

The consumption of biofuels is originally included in the total sales data of gasoline, diesel oil and gasoil which are received from Petroleum and Biofuels Association both for the LIPASTO system and for the ILMARI system. Shares of biofuels are calculated in the ILMARI system by Statistics Finland based on data received from Finnish Customs and Tax administration (see above).

Calculations in LIPASTO transport submodels are performed using total fuel consumption data, including biofuels. In the LIPASTO system, the CO<sub>2</sub> emission data include only fossil emissions; thus CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are defined to include the fossil share of total fuel mix.

After the LIPASTO data are imported to the ILMARI system (see Section 3.1.4), the fuel consumption data are split to fossil and biogenic parts using calculated bioshares. Biogenic emissions are from 2008 onwards allocated to the transport and machinery subcategories according to the consumption of these fuel types. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated separately in the ILMARI system for fossil parts and biogenic parts of transport fuels. All other emission components in the Transport sector are based on the LIPASTO models, and split to fossil and biogenic parts according to energy (TJ) shares.

From 2013 the bioshare of gasoil has decreased to very low level (0.1-0.2%). Because the share is so low, we decided to allocate this bioshare into road transport instead of non-road use. By this way we could avoid the disappearing of very small figures in disaggregated data due to roundings.

In 2017 bioshares of gasoline and diesel oil were 5.9% and 12.1% respectively (calculated from TJ). The share of biogas in road transport gas consumption was 54% in 2017. The bioshare of gasoil is estimated to be zero in 2017.

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for biogenic components of gasoline and diesel oil are based on the stoichiometric C-contents of 52% for bioethanol (C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>5</sub>OH) and 85% for biodiesel (C<sub>18</sub>H<sub>38</sub>); these give respectively 1.913 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t of bioethanol and 3.12 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t of biodiesel. Emission factor for bioethanol (per mass unit) has been used for all types of bioadditives in gasoline, and correspondingly EF for biodiesel have been used for different types of biodiesel (HVO and FAME). Emission factors per TJ in Table 3.2-4 have been calculated using NCVs and shares of different biocomponents in gasoline and diesel oil (see also Section 3.2.5.4). For biogas used in transport, the same CO<sub>2</sub> EF (56.1 t/TJ) has been used as for other uses of biogas.

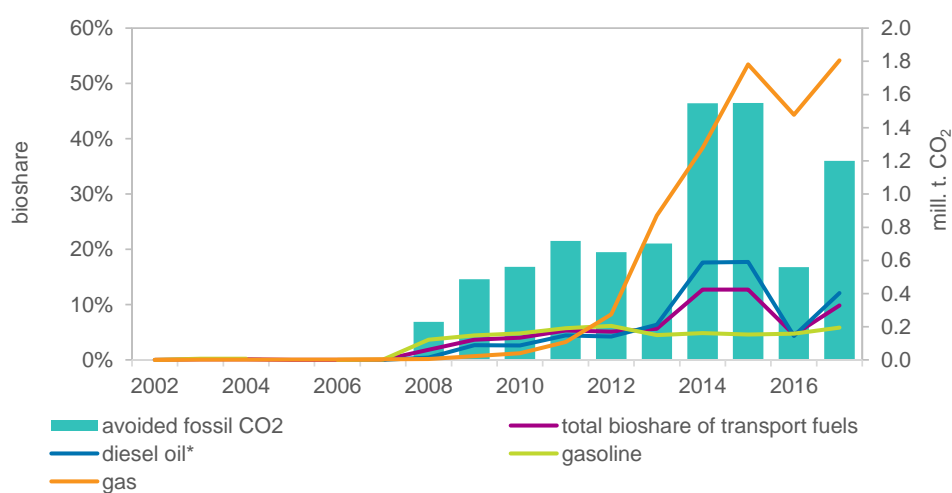
---

<sup>10</sup> tertiary amyl ethyl ester

<sup>11</sup> tert-hexyl ethyl ether

**Table 3.2-15** Amount of biocomponents in liquid fuels and avoided fossil CO<sub>2</sub>, 2002 to 2017 (TJ)

	Gasoline	Diesel oil	Non-road gasoil	Heating gasoil	Biogas	Avoided fossil CO <sub>2</sub> , kt
2002	33	NO	NO	NO	0.01	2
2003	176	NO	NO	NO	0.07	13
2004	186	NO	NO	NO	0.07	14
2005	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.07	0.004
2006	34	NO	NO	NO	0.11	3
2007	71	5	NO	NO	0.22	6
2008	2 704	437	NO	NO	0.29	229
2009	3 209	2 460	415	546	1	486
2010	3 401	2 614	929	715	2	562
2011	3 881	4 583	655	665	6	718
2012	4 034	4 334	245	248	15	650
2013	2 977	6 563	IE	IE	39	698
2014	3 108	17 889	IE	IE	61	1 542
2015	2 926	18 094	IE	IE	82	1 545
2016	3 008	4 578	IE	IE	77	556
2017	3 586	12 972	IE	IE	109	1 217



\* diesel oil includes non-road gasoil and heating gasoil

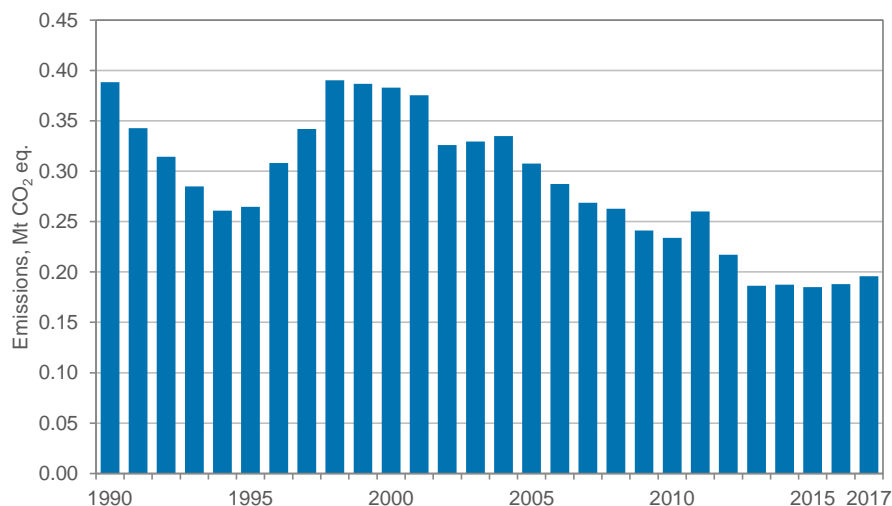
**Figure 3.2-7** Bioshares in transport fuels and avoided fossil CO<sub>2</sub> emission

### 3.2.5.3 Civil aviation

Emissions from civil aviation include all domestic civil aviation: jet and turboprop powered aircraft (turbine-engined fleet in air transport) and piston engined aircraft (mostly general aviation). Helicopters are not included in the calculations of civil aviation as a separate category due to the small number of flights and lack of emission factors. However, the fuel consumption of helicopters is included as part of sector 1.A.5 (part of jet fuel consumption).

The share of civil aviation in the transport category was less than 2% and the amount of emissions was 0.20 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017, emissions have increased 4% since 2016. In 1990, emissions were 0.39 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. See Figure 3.2-8 and Table 3.2-16.

The variations in fuel consumption and emissions are caused by the variations in the number of flights, flight hours and aircraft fleet. The economic recession in the early 1990s decreased the number of flights. In the late 1990s, the demand on domestic air transport and the number of commercial flights increased. During the 2000s, the overall trend has been decreasing, partly due to renewed fleet and partly due to the recession that started in 2008. In 2013 to 2017, the emissions have been almost at the same level, 50% below the 1990 emissions.



**Figure 3.2-8** Emissions from domestic civil aviation (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

**Table 3.2-16** Emissions, fuel consumption and number of flights or flight hours by fuel type in the Civil Aviation (1.A.3a) sector

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Civil aviation, emissions, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.</b>	0.39	0.26	0.38	0.31	0.26	0.24	0.23	0.26	0.22	0.19	0.19	0.18	0.19	0.20
<b>Aviation gasoline</b>														
Fuel consumption, PJ	0.11	0.08	0.08	0.04	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.02	0.02
Flight hours (general aviation)	-	-	-	52 662	55 215	51 218	51 104	48 511	37 238	30 279	39 097	33 964	26 448	25 923
<b>Jet kerosene</b>														
Fuel consumption, PJ	5.15	3.51	5.11	4.13	3.51	3.22	3.13	3.48	2.91	2.50	2.51	2.48	2.52	2.63
Number of flights (air transport)	-	-	-	67 891	62 537	61 568	57 542	61 806	52 006	46 108	44 475	43 359	42 149	42 780

number of flight and flight hours not available for 1990-2004.

## Methods

From 2005 on jet fuel and emission data for domestic aviation (jet and turboprop engines) have been taken from Eurocontrol calculation system (see description Whiteley 2018).

Emissions from domestic aviation from 1990 until 2004 and partly until 2008 have been calculated by the ILMI calculation model maintained by Finavia. The results from ILMI (fuel consumption of jet fuel and aviation gasoline and emissions of air pollutant emissions) have been used for the years 1990 to 2004 (see description of ILMI model below). From 2010 on Finavia has not performed the calculations and ILMI model has not been updated since then (see also Section 1.2.1.2). Therefore we decided to use Eurocontrol data for jet and turboprop engines starting from 2005, as described above.

Calculation of piston-engined aircraft (using aviation gasoline) has been continued using ILMI results for 2005 to 2008, corrected with changes in flight hours. Eurocontrol data cannot be used here, because the system covers only a small portion of piston-engined flights.

The methods for calculating CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from civil aviation are comparable with the IPCC Tier 1 level method for whole time series. In this method (Vol 2, Eq.3.6.1) emissions are calculated by multiplying fuel consumption data with emission factors.

## The description of the ILMI model

Energy consumption of civil aviation within the Finnish Flight Information Region (FIR) have been calculated using the ILMI calculation model from 1990 to 2004 and for aviation gasoline also from 2005 to 2008 (Figure 3.2-9, Savola M. & Viinikainen M., 1995, in Finnish only). The model also includes calculation of gaseous emissions but the model has not been updated since 2009. Therefore, greenhouse gas emissions are calculated separately from the model in order to comply the requirements of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and to ensure time series consistency. The model is meant for emission studies on jet and turboprop powered aircraft (turbine-engined fleet in air transport). Furthermore, it includes a simplified routine for estimating emissions

from piston-engined aircraft (mostly general aviation). The ILMI model has been prepared and maintained until 2009 by Finavia and the data have been fed to the ILMARI system (see Section 3.1.4).

In the ILMI model, each flight operation is divided into the following flight segments: taxi in, take-off, climb-out, cruise, descent, approach, taxi out. Only the flight segments and flight time within the Finnish FIR are included. It means that the full length of domestic flights is covered, but international flights and overflights are not (only the parts within the Finnish FIR). Domestic and international flights and overflights are shown separately in the summary results. The emissions from domestic flights are reported under CRF 1.A.3a. The emissions from international flights, such as they are included in the ILMI model, do not follow the definition of bunker fuels in 2006 IPCC Guidelines (the coverage of flight segments is different). Therefore, the emissions from International bunkers are calculated separately (see Section 3.2.2).

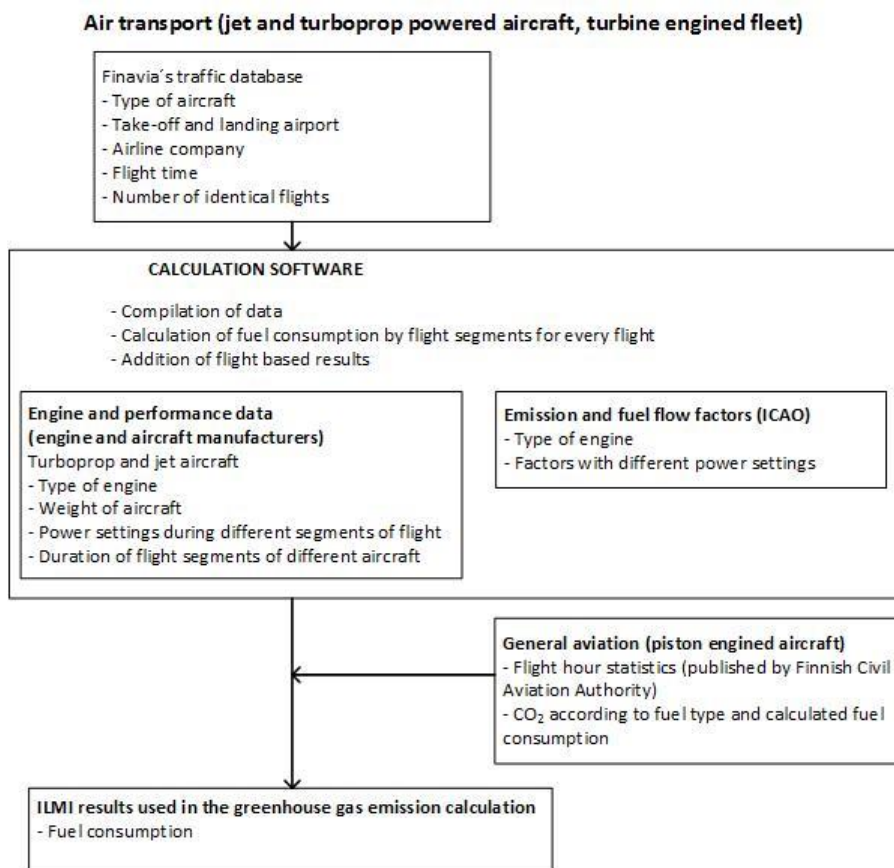
In the ILMI model fuel burn is calculated separately for each aircraft type assuming fixed and representative aircraft type and engine type pairs, more detailed information of engine type of all turbine engine fleet are not available or applicable for the model. The model contains approximately 140 aircraft and jet engine pairs and 90 aircraft and turboprop engine pairs.

The calculation is based on traffic statistics and aircraft performance data of each flight segment from the ICAO (International Civil Aviation Organisation) database (Engine Emission Databank).

The fuel consumption per flight segment (fs) is calculated by the formula:

$$FUEL\ BURN\ per\ fs = FF\ per\ fs * FLIGHT\ TIME\ per\ fs * NUMBER\ OF\ ENGINES$$

The methodology for assessing fuel burn from general aviation (piston engine aircraft) is different from the one used for air transport. It is based on the statistics of total flight hours annually published by the Finnish Civil Aviation Authority. The fuel burn are generalised for two typical reference aircraft types only. Therefore, the results are not as reliable as for air transport.



**Figure 3.2-9** Calculation of jet fuel consumption data in the ILMI calculation model (inventory years 1990 to 2004)

## *Activity data*

Jet fuel consumption data in civil aviation is taken from the ILMI model for 1990 to 2004. From 2005 on data is received from Eurocontrol separately for LTO and cruise. Aviation gasoline consumption data are taken from the ILMI model from 1990 to 2008 and calculated based on flight hours from 2008 on.

As regards to Eurocontrol fuel consumption data, for the LTO cycle average fuel consumption data are assumed for each combination of aircraft type and type of engine. For the cruise phase the masses of fuel burnt are calculated by flight segment basis. In this Eurocontrol method best estimate of the 4D trajectory for every EU-28 flight during the year exists. Then, the mass of fuel burnt during the LTO and cruise phases of every EU-28 flight are calculated by processing the trajectories with advanced emission model (AEM). (Whiteley and Deransy 2014).

In the ILMI model the traffic data for calculating the air transport were taken from Finavia's database for the calculation year for years 1990 to 2004. The database was adopted to serve as a source of flight data for statistics and also for charging the airlines for airport and air navigation services. Some of the information came electronically from the airlines; some was fed into the system manually at the airports. Calculation of fuel consumption data in the ILMI model is described in section 'Method'.

## *Emission factors and other parameters*

Emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O (2 kg/TJ) is from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Volume 2, table 3.6.5) for both jet fuel and aviation gasoline and for LTO and cruise. The emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> are also taken from the mentioned table. For jet fuel cruise mode CH<sub>4</sub> emissions are assumed to be negligible. For LTO cycle emission factor 5 kg/TJ is used. The same factors are used for aviation gasoline.

CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are country-specific (see Table 3.2-4: jet fuel 73.2 g/MJ and aviation gasoline 71.3 g/MJ).

## *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis.

A summary of the uncertainty analysis methodology used in the inventory is given in Section 1.6. The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

Consistency of fuel consumption data between the two models (ILMI and Eurocontrol) has been studied. Before switching to using Eurostat jet fuel data, both data sets for 2005 to 2008 were compared. The results were fairly close, with a 3-10% difference. The result was expected because the latest changes in the fleet had not been fully updated to the ILMI system. After this comparison, it was decided that Eurostat jet fuel data will be used starting from 2005.

## *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

Jet fuel and aviation gasoline consumption data are summed up in the ILMARI system with other user's estimated consumption and the calculated totals are compared with total sales of these fuels. Also comparisons have been made to EU ETS aviation sector data. The differences were expected, taking into account slightly different coverage of flights and different set of operators (only data on domestic operators' flights were available from EU ETS).

## *Category-specific recalculations*

Eurostat has slightly updated the fuel consumption data calculations for the whole time series. These updates were taken into account.



There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### 3.2.5.4 Road transportation

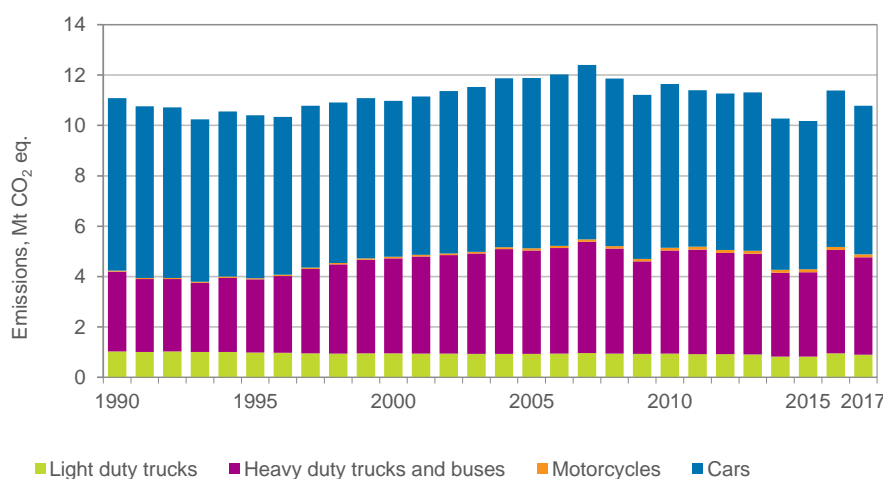
Road transportation (CRF 1.A.3b) covers all transportation on roads in Finland except farm and forest tractors and ATVs (all-terrain vehicles) driving occasionally on the roads (their emissions are included in emissions of off-road vehicles) or military vehicles. Types of vehicles with combustion engines are: cars, vans, buses and coaches, lorries and articulated vehicles, motorcycles and mopeds. Vehicle type data of road transportation in the ILMARI system is aggregated due to the procedure for handling of differences in data between LIISA model and Energy Statistics. Therefore emissions and activity data from categories 1.A.3bii, 1.A.3biii and 1.A.3biv are included in category 1.A.3bi (see also Sections 3.1.4 and 3.2.5.2). More disaggregated information provided in the NIR are taken from the LIISA model.

Road transportation is the most important emission source under the Transport category. The emissions of road transportation were 10.8 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017; that was 94% of the transport emissions and 19% of the total emissions. Compared to 2016, emissions decreased 5%, due to the increase of the share of biofuels in diesel.. Emissions were 11.1 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 1990. Emissions are now 3% lower than 1990 (Figure 3.2-10).

The road transport emissions decreased strongly in early 1990's due to an economic depression causing a decrease in the road transport kilometrage. The emissions stabilised in 1994 but in 1997 a new decade long period of growth started due to yearly increasing kilometrage. The 1990 level of emissions was reached by 1999.

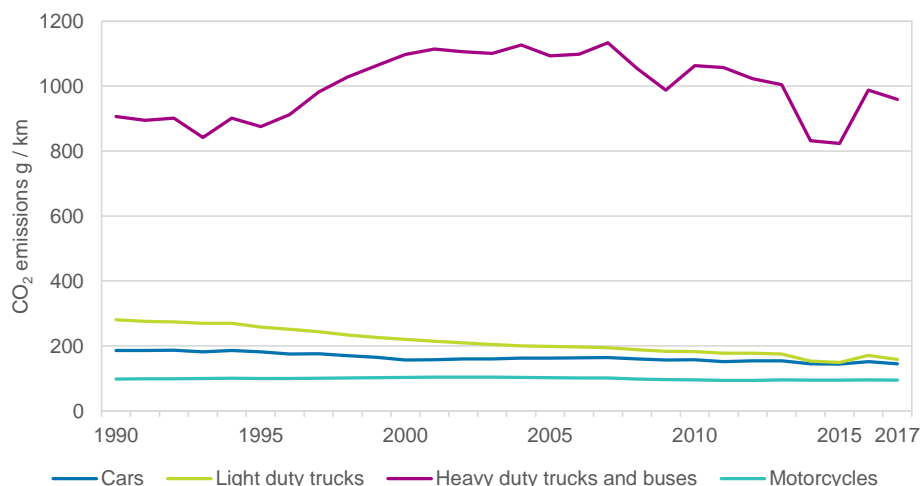
From 2008 onwards, the emissions have decreased due to many simultaneous different factors, both societal and legislative.

- A new prolonged economic depression decreased kilometrage and thus emissions as well
- The fuel consumption of cars has started a continuous steady decrease trend due to the CO<sub>2</sub> limits set to the car manufacturers by the EU.
- A tax reform on cars in Finland changing the taxation to be mainly based on CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. At first this caused a dramatic transition from gasoline to diesel cars which decreased CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in 2009.
- Biofuels have lowered the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. For the years 2014 and 2015 there was a strong decrease in emissions but again higher emissions for the year 2016. This is due to a strong yearly fluctuation in the bioshare of diesel oil. While gasoline has a technical limit for the maximum ethanol blend diesel has no technical limit for HVO blending, which is used to fulfil the bioshare obligations i.e. to increase the bioshare in diesel oil when needed. However, the fuel suppliers are allowed high yearly fluctuations in the bio component mix as long as the long-term trend fulfils the legislative targets. This eventual fluctuation is then clearly seen in the detailed yearly reporting of road transport emissions.



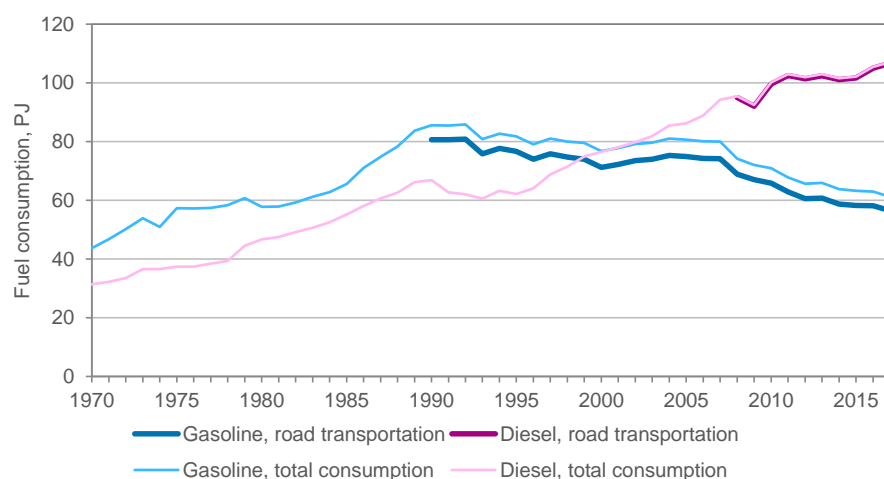
**Figure 3.2-10** Emissions from road transportation by types of vehicle (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) (LIISA Model)





**Figure 3.2-11** CO<sub>2</sub> emissions per kilometer

The economic recession of the early 1990s in Finland may perhaps explain why road traffic emissions did not increase as rapidly in Finland as in other Annex I countries. Figure 3.2-12 shows the consumption of diesel and gasoline in road transportation. Both fuels show an increase of short 2 PJ per year during the 1970s and 1980s. Then, consumption fell rapidly from 1990 onwards. Diesel consumption started to increase again from 1995, but gasoline consumption has decreased, on average, by 1 PJ per year since the 1991 record-high level.



**Figure 3.2-12** Consumption of diesel oil and gasoline (including bioshares) in road transportation in 1970 to 2017 (Energy Statistics, Statistics Finland)

### Methods

Emission estimations from road transportation are made using the road traffic emission model LIISA, which is a part of the model for all transport modes, LIPASTO of VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd. The calculations comprise the emissions of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. The same model is also used for the calculation of SO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NMVOC, NO<sub>2</sub> and PM emissions.

All emission factors comply with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and EMEP/EEA 2016. The methods for calculating emissions from road transportation correspond to the IPCC Tier 2 level method. Calculation of the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is based on fuel consumption of road vehicles and country-specific emission factors. The calculation model is described in Appendix\_3a at the end of Chapter 3. The definition of consumption of fuel at country level is based on fuel sales. The main fuels for Road transport in Finland are reformulated gasoline and diesel oil. Besides road transport use, the gasoline is also used in working machines and leisure boats. Diesel oil is used in road transport and leisure boats. Hence, the amounts of fuels used for other purposes than road transport are deducted from the total sales of fuels before the emission calculation (see Section Activity data). The amount of fuel imported in fuel tanks of vehicles from other countries is estimated to be small. The use of natural gas in road traffic in Finland is quite small.

N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions are based on kilometrage data (km/a) and calculated for gasoline and diesel vehicles separately. The kilometrage (km/a) of each automobile type and model year on different road types and in different speed classes are multiplied with the corresponding CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors (g/km). Finally, all emissions are summed up. The calculation model is described in Appendix\_3a at the end of Chapter 3.

The kilometrage [km/a] data for automobiles consist of two main categories: kilometrage on public roads (roads governed by the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency<sup>12</sup>) and kilometrage on streets (governed by municipalities).

Automobile kilometrage on public roads consists of aggregated kilometres driven by five vehicle types (cars, vans, buses and coaches, lorries and articulated vehicles) in six speed limit classes (50, 60, 70, 80, 100 and 120 km/h). The model uses municipality-level data which allow detailed calculations to be performed on smaller areas than the country. For nation-wide calculations the kilometrage is summed up.

Street kilometrage is based on a total kilometrage estimation made by the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency and crosschecked by the studies made at inspection stations. The estimated street kilometrage data are further divided into street types (main street, collector street, residential street, local plan road) based on information from traffic calculations in some cities.

Both public road and street mileage are divided according to the vehicle technology for every vehicle type: vehicles with/without catalytic converters, diesel, and gas (CNG). Part of the diesel technology vehicles (light and heavy duty vehicles) use SCR technology to lower NO<sub>x</sub> emissions by means of urea solution (AdBlue). The consumption of AdBlue is calculated separately for each vehicle category and reported in the subcategory 2.D.3 (Section 4.5.4). The division of kilometrage by vehicle types and technologies is done by an ALIISA model, which is a vehicle fleet model and submodel to LIISA. The ALIISA model has 45 different vehicle types including gasoline, diesel, FFV (Flexible-fuel vehicle), ED95 (ethanol-diesel vehicle), gas, PHEV (plug-in hybrid electric vehicle), BEV (battery electric vehicle) and FCEV (fuel cell electric vehicle, hydrogen). Besides kilometrage, the ALIISA model comprises data on vehicle sales, fleet, fuel consumption, biofuels, energy and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. All this forecasted to 2050. The ALIISA model ensures that all foreseeable technologies can be included in the emission calculations. Furthermore, kilometrage is divided according to vehicle age (model year) thus defining the emission standard (Euro class).

Motorcycle, moped and quadricycle kilometrage is specified in a separate model using the number of motorcycles, mopeds and quadricycles (from Statistics Finland) and estimation of annual kilometrage of each vehicle type on two road types (roads and streets). Mopeds have only one engine type but kilometrage is further divided according to different emission standards (Euro 0 to Euro 2). Motorcycles have two main type of engines, two-stroke and four-stroke. Kilometrage is divided into these main types and further to three engine volumes (under 250 ccm, 251 to 750 ccm and over 750 ccm) and according to emission standards (Euro 0 to Euro 3). Light quadricycles (moped cars) are using diesel technology and the emission standard is Euro 2.

For each automobile type, the cold driving emissions and fuel consumption surplus are calculated according to the EMEP/EEA emission inventory guidebook 2016 (EMEP/EEA 2016).

### *Activity data*

The activity data in CO<sub>2</sub> calculation are the amount of fuel consumed in road traffic. Total fuel sales are from statistics compiled by the Finnish Petroleum and Biofuels Association. These data are compared to and supplemented with the data received from Tax administration. Unlike in many parts of Europe, where through traffic is heavy, in Finland, national fuel sales correspond well with the fuel used in Finland. Gasoline used in road transport in Finland was 56.5 PJ and in leisure boats and working machines 4.7 PJ (7.7% of total sales) in 2017. Diesel fuel sales were 107 PJ of which use in leisure boats was 0.4 PJ (0.4% of total sales). Biodiesel and biogasoline are included in these figures.

The amount of gasoline and diesel used in other purposes than for road transportation is deducted from the total sales of gasoline and diesel. Emissions from gasoline used in working machines are calculated with the

---

<sup>12</sup> The Finnish Transport Agency is from 1 January 2019 the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency (in Finnish, Vaylät)

TYKO model (See Section 3.2.5.7). Emissions from gasoline and diesel used in leisure boats are calculated with the MEERI model (See Section 3.2.5.6).

For modelling purposes, the data are broken down into different vehicle types and road types. However, this does not affect the country-level CO<sub>2</sub> emission calculation because at the end, these sub-results are summed up and total fuel consumption remains unchanged.

For activity data for N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> calculations, the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency has provided the kilometrage [km/a] on public roads as a database. Further division to subcategories is done at VTT. Data for total street kilometrage in Finland are obtained from the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency. Further division is made at VTT. Division of kilometrage to subcategories is based on vehicle fleet data from Statistics Finland and the vehicle fleet model ALIISA at VTT, street kilometrage systems of the cities of Helsinki and Espoo and population data of the cities.

The motorcycle, moped and light quadricycle (moped car) kilometrage is specified in a separate model (submodel to LIISA) using the number of motorcycles, mopeds and quadricycles (from Statistics Finland) and an estimation of the annual kilometrage of each vehicle type on two road types (roads and streets).

Road traffic kilometrage in Finland in 1990 to 2017 is presented in Table 3.2-17.

**Table 3.2-17** Road traffic kilometrage in Finland [Million km/a] (LIISA)

Year	Cars	Light duty trucks	Heavy duty trucks and buses	MC+Mopeds	Total
1990	35 757	3 593	3 440	448	43 237
1995	34 740	3 743	3 272	447	42 203
2000	38 699	4 266	3 412	556	46 934
2005	41 195	4 676	3 732	781	50 385
2008	41 102	4 945	3 941	964	50 952
2009	41 236	5 048	3 697	989	50 970
2010	40 991	5 136	3 835	1 045	51 007
2011	40 682	5 145	3 906	1 131	50 864
2012	40 030	5 133	3 910	1 171	50 244
2013	40 455	5 189	3 954	1 194	50 792
2014	41 064	5 306	3 974	1 205	51 549
2015	40 603	5 488	4 028	1 220	51 339
2016	40 682	5 511	4 130	1 226	51 549
2017	40 528	5 608	4 001	1 225	51 362

The source of the number, types and age of vehicles is the Finnish vehicle register (data obtained from Statistics Finland, the register is maintained by the Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, Traficom).

The activity data for natural gas used in road transport are taken from Energy Statistics. Information about bioshares of transport fuels can be found in Section 3.2.5.2.

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

Emission factors are determined for all the activity categories mentioned above. Country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are shown in Table 3.2-4. They differ slightly from those in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors, as well as densities and NCVs for transport fuels have been estimated by Statistics Finland, based on product data received from refineries and the most important oil product importers.

Country-specific net calorific values and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are shown in Table 3.2-4. The table includes separate data for fossil and biogenic shares of blended liquid fuels.

CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for biogenic additives and transport fuels have been discussed in Section 3.2.5.2. Emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O are based on the EMEP/EEA 2016 report. Cold driving has been taken into account in defining the final factors.

The same CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are used for the fossil and biogenic share of the same fuel type.

### *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis.

A summary of the uncertainty analysis methodology used in the inventory is given in Section 1.6. The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

The activity data for fuels used in road transportation are very accurate due to accurate total fuel sales statistics. For the purposes of the uncertainty estimate, road transportation is divided into gasoline, diesel and natural gas driven vehicles. For the estimation of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, gasoline driven cars are divided into cars with and without catalytic converters.

Emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O depend on driving conditions and hot and cold start-ups, for example, and vary greatly during the driving cycle and between different vehicles. Emission estimates also depend on the vehicle kilometrage estimates and are, thus, more uncertain than CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors are estimated to contain uncertainty of around  $\pm 50\%$  based on measurements of hydrocarbon emissions (Tarantola & Kioutsoukis, 2001) and IPCC default uncertainties (IPCC, 2000).

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions vary more than CH<sub>4</sub> emissions and are highly dependent on the type and age of the catalytic converters used. N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are estimated to contain uncertainty of 150%.

After the latest update of fuel properties and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors there is a step in time series between 2012 and 2013, as new information has been taken into account back to 2013. In practise, the properties may have changed very slowly, thus small annual changes are very difficult to take into account, especially as there are no new measurements available for the earlier years.

### *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality management process and the QA/QC plan for the whole inventory are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QA/QC plan for the transport sector includes the QA/QC measures based on 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These measures are implemented every year during the transport sector inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the quality meeting concerning the 2017 inventory for example schedules, responsibilities and improvement needs of the transport sector were discussed.

During the renovation of the models in 2014 to 2015 several measures were made to assure the quality.

- 2012 was calculated both with the old and new models to see the effect of the renovation
- CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were calculated both at VTT and Statistics Finland
- Other gases were compared to the data reported under the UNECE CLRTAP reporting by the Finnish Environment Institute

Total diesel oil and gasoline consumption taken as a sum from the LIPASTO transport submodels is annually compared with total fuel sales data taken from the Energy Statistics. Only small differences (for the most recent years 0.1%, for years 2006 to 2013 approximately 1%) (see also Section 3.2.5.2). Reasons for larger differences have been explained and necessary updates are made to the inventory figures and to the LIPASTO submodels in order to ensure consistency between ILMARI system, energy statistics and LIPASTO models.

### *Category-specific recalculations*

There were three different recalculations in road transport sector.

First, there was an error in 2016 diesel and gasoline total consumption data. The second recalculation was due to changing fuel properties (diesel oil and gasoline). This recalculation was performed for 2013 to 2016. The third recalculation concerned vehicle kilometrage and updated non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors (1991 to 2016).

## 1. Recalculation of 2016 data (consumption of diesel oil and gasoline)

As described earlier (see 3.2.5.4. Activity data) we use two data sources for transport fuel totals, fuel sales data taken from the Finnish Petroleum and Biofuels Association, completed with data from tax administration (fuel tax data). In 2016 fuel tax data showed clearly higher figure than fuel sales data. We did not know the reason for this, and chose the higher figure, not to underestimate the emissions. When preparing 2017 proxy estimate, we discovered that the difference between fuel sales and fuel tax data showed opposite sign. The reason for these differences was a rise in fuel taxes for 2017 announced in August 2016. What we did not know, was that wholesale companies would have the possibility of paying taxes in advance from the fuel storages. That option was used, and thus taxes of fuels used in 2017 were partly paid already in 2016.

We recalculated 2016 emission using a transfer of 55 million litres (1.8%) of diesel oil and 8 million litres of gasoline (0.4%) from 2016 to 2017. Using this correction, the trend in corrected values is close to the trend in fuel sales data. The effect of this recalculation is -164 kt of CO<sub>2</sub> in 2016.

## 2. Recalculation of 2013 to 2016 data (properties of diesel oil and gasoline)

When preparing the recalculation described above, we found also detailed data on the shares of different types of diesel components (normal fossil diesel EN590 and paraffinic diesel EN15940). In practise, there are three types of paraffinic diesel in the Finnish market:

- Renewable diesel (BTL/HVO), mostly domestic
- Hydrotreated fossil diesel, mostly domestic
- Imported fossil GTL-diesel

The share of paraffinic fossil diesel oil has grown very fast (from 15% in 2013 to 66% in 2017, calculated from fossil components), due to lower tax. Knowing that the properties of paraffinic diesel are somewhat different than normal diesel, we requested the importers and refineries to update properties of these different types of fuel components (we have actually had this ongoing request for more up-to-date data on the properties of all transport fuels for several years). We finally got updated data concerning years 2016 and 2017 and found very interesting results, which led to significant recalculations.

In our energy statistics system the starting point of transport fuels is volumetric data. The density of paraffinic diesel oil is clearly smaller than normal diesel. As the share of paraffinic diesel grows, the total amount of fossil diesel (calculated as tonnes) becomes lower than previously estimated, due to lowered density. Also NCV and CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor were re-estimated based on new data. In total, the effect of updated properties and conversion factors on 2016 emissions was -306 kt CO<sub>2</sub>.

We received also new conversion factors for fossil gasoline. This recalculation led to a change of -73 kt CO<sub>2</sub>.

## 3. Recalculation of 1991 to 2016 data (vehicle kilometrage and updated non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors)

Concerning time series 1991 to 2016 recalculations due to more precise information of the vehicle kilometrage, emission factors and fuel characteristics (2013 to 2016) have been made for the reasons described hereunder.

### Kilometrage

In 2015 the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency started a project aiming at producing better (more detailed and improved accuracy) annual kilometrage data by combining new data on odometer readings available from the Periodic Technical Inspection Centres (nowadays covering the whole vehicle fleet yearly inspected) with the data from the automatic road volume measurement points on public roads. Based on the project results a new calculation system of yearly road transportation kilometrage in Finland was introduced and applied in 2017, also to the LIISA model. In addition, in 2017 the motorcycle and moped kilometrage calculation method has been improved by VTT. Due to these improvements in the kilometrage calculation a new recalculation for the period 1991 to 2016 was made mainly based on interpolations.

**Table 3.2-18** The percentage change of kilometrage due to the recalculation

Change [%]	1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Passenger cars	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.6	-0.8	0.4	0.8	-1.0	-1.2
Vans	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-1.9	-3.1	-2.0	3.9	2.7	2.7
Buses	0.0	0.0	0.3	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-1.1	-0.3	0.1	0.3	1.5
Lorries	0.0	-1.1	-6.5	-9.8	-13.5	-15.2	-15.4	-15.3	-17.7	-16.7	-16.8
Motorcycles	0.0	-4.5	-8.3	-21.5	-24.5	-23.7	-22.9	-21.8	-21.2	-18.0	-13.2
Total	0.0	-0.1	-0.5	-1.1	-1.6	-2.5	-2.8	-1.7	-1.0	-2.3	-2.4

### Emission factors

In 2017 EMEP/EEA published a revised version of the Guidebook “EMEP/EEA air pollutant emission inventory guidebook 2016 – Last Update June 2017. Passenger cars, Light commercial trucks, Heavy-duty vehicles including buses, Motorcycles”. The emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O have now been changed according to this report. Recalculations have been made for the period 1991-2016.

**Table 3.2-19** The percentage change of emissions due to the recalculation. The first two rows show the change in gases, the third row the change in these gases as CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and the last row in the total CO<sub>2</sub> eq. emissions of the road transportation

Road transportation [%]	1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
CH <sub>4</sub>	0.0	4.3	-9.9	-17.2	-16.8	-17.8	-19.7	-19.7	-19.9	-20.1	-19.0
N <sub>2</sub> O	0.0	4.3	-2.2	-0.9	5.0	5.2	5.4	5.6	5.7	5.0	4.7
CO <sub>2</sub> eq.	0.0	4.3	-4.7	-5.7	-0.4	-0.3	-0.3	0.1	0.5	0.1	0.5
Total CO <sub>2</sub> eq.	0.0	0.09	-0.08	-0.06	-0.004	-0.003	-0.003	0.001	0.004	0.001	0.004

### Category-specific planned improvements

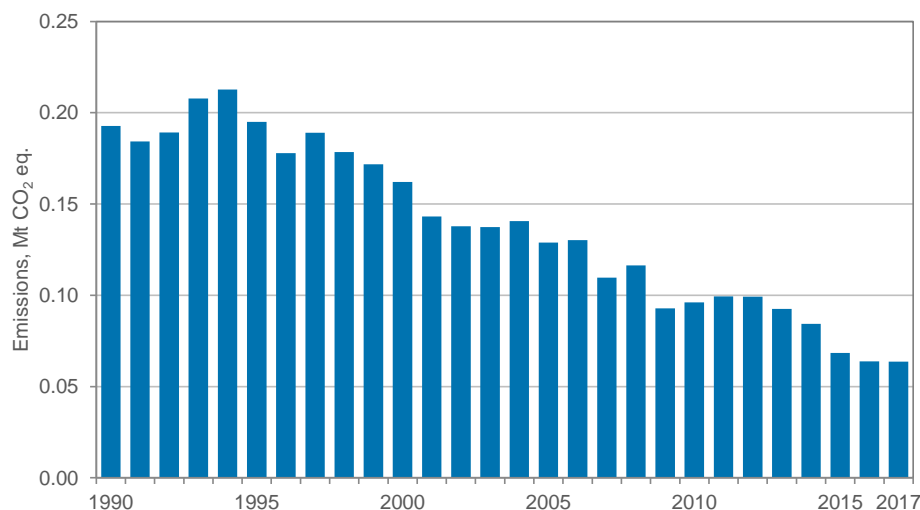
Reporting of road transport data disaggregated in different vehicle type sub-categories (1.A.3bi, 1.A.3bii, 1.A.3biii and 1.A.3biv) will be performed for the 2020 submission.

The effect of non-biogenic part of FAME in diesel oil will be checked for the 2020 submission.

We will assess, whether there is a need to smoothen the steps in the fuel properties between 2012 and 2013. However, in practise no new data will be available for the years prior to 2013.

#### 3.2.5.5 Railway transportation

Railway transportation is a minor emission source in the transport sector. The emissions of railway transportation were 0.06 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017, which was 0.6% of the sector's emissions and emissions are approximately at the same level as in 2016. The emissions were 0.19 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 1990 (Figure 3.2-13). Greenhouse gas emissions from diesel trains have decreased since 1994, because the electrification of railway lines has progressed and transportation in minor, non-electrified railway lines has ceased. The recession and the rapid restructuring in Finland's forest industry significantly reduced freight carryings in 2008 and 2009.



**Figure 3.2-13** Emissions from railway transportation (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

### Methods

Calculations of emissions from railway transportation are made using the railway traffic emission model RAILI, which is part of the model for all transport modes LIPASTO of VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland. The emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> comply with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and EMEP/EEA 2016. N<sub>2</sub>O comply with the EMEP/EEA 2016.

Calculation comprises the emissions of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. The same model is also used for the calculation of SO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NMVOC, NO<sub>2</sub> and PM emissions. In the RAILI model, emissions are calculated by multiplying the amount of fuel used (kg) with emission factors (g/kg fuel). (The calculation model is described in Appendix\_3a at the end of Chapter 3). The calculation method is consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (corresponds to the Tier 2 level method).

The amount of fuel used is calculated separately for passenger transport, freight transport and locomotives without wagons, and for rail yard operations. To include the mobilisation time of the fleet, preparation and finishing times and extra transfer of the fleet, the amount of fuel is multiplied by a factor. This factor is based on an earlier study (research done by VR-Group Ltd, the Finnish railway operator) where the total energy use of these activities was calculated and then divided with the total amount of tonne kilometres resulting in a factor for extra fuel consumption per tonne kilometre.

### Activity data

Activity data in the RAILI model consist of gross tonne kilometres for ten train weight classes on all rail sections (97 sections). Shunting locomotive use is expressed as time (h/a) in all rail yards. There are five separate diesel locomotive types in the model and ten train weight classes for both passenger and freight transport. For every locomotive type, specific energy consumption (litre/gross tonne km) has been determined. Shunting locomotive consumption is determined as litres per hour. Emission factors are expressed as grams per kg fuel used for each gas. Emissions from wagon heating and the use of aggregates (for electricity production) are calculated by multiplying gross tonne kilometres with emission factors for wagon heating and aggregates.

The gross tonne kilometre database and shunting locomotive statistics originate from VR-Group Ltd. A new railway operator started in 2016 with minor operation by two shunting locomotives. The calculated amount of diesel fuel is crosschecked with the information of VR-Group on the total fuel usage. All fuel used in railway transportation is nowadays gasoil for non-road use, which is technically the same product as sulphur free diesel oil.

In the calculation of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from railway transportation terajoules (TJs) received from RAILI model have been used as activity data. Fuel oil consumption in railway transportation in Finland is presented in Table 3.2-13.

Country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor follows Table 3.2-4 (Gasoil for non-road use, 73.1 g/MJ in 2017).

In 2017, the bioshare of gasoil was estimated to be zero. The same estimate has been used for all users.

CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors have been taken from IPCC 2006 GL. N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are based on default values taken from IPCC 1996 and 2006 Guidelines, as well as EMEP/EEA 2016 Guidebook. These EFs have been chosen by expert estimate to get consistent time series and comparable results to other relevant subcategories of mobile sources (nonroad machinery, domestic navigation, fishing boats etc.), which are basically using the same kind of diesel engines and the same type of fuel (non-road gasoil).

Concerning N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors there seems to be varying default values. In our case, the following default values were chosen to be the most appropriate:

1. Beginning of time series: 2 mg/MJ

This follows US default EF for diesel HDV (heavy duty vehicles), taken from Table 1-32 in IPCC 1996 GL. The same EF has been reported in Table 1-47 for all types of US non-road mobile sources (including ships, boats, locomotives, farm equipment and construction equipment); we assume, that most of these sources are diesel engines, although this has not been specified. However, in the corresponding Table 1-49 for European Non-road mobile source and machinery, emission factor 30 mg/MJ has been presented for N<sub>2</sub>O. We assume, that this EF is not correct (based on comparison to other result on diesel engines), and thus we have chosen US EF to represent diesel engines of that era.

2. Later years:

Emission factors chosen from EMEP/EEA 2016 guidebook, from the best corresponding alternatives for each sub-category, to represent more up-to-date engines.

These choices have been made for non-road diesel engines in all subcategories, and we can see IEF changing from around 2 mg/MJ to around 1,3 mg/MJ during the time series.

The N<sub>2</sub>O emission factor for wagon heating (0.0071 g/kg fuel) is derived from U.S. EPA (2010) (residential furnace).

### *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

A summary of the uncertainty analysis methodology used in the inventory is given in Section 1.6. The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

All non-electric locomotives in Finland use gasoil as fuel. Uncertainty in fuel use is estimated at  $\pm 1\%$  based on operator fuel use data. As the fuel quality is rather constant and carbon in the fuel is nearly completely oxidised, uncertainty in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is estimated to be low. This was also shown in a measurement project of Kymenlaakso Polytechnic (Korhonen & Määttänen, 1999). In the current inventory, CO<sub>2</sub> uncertainties are estimated at CRF category level 1.A.

Uncertainties of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are larger than those of CO<sub>2</sub>. These emissions vary depending on engine design and maintenance, and the start-ups and shutdowns of the engines are likely to affect emissions. Uncertainty in the emission factor for CH<sub>4</sub> was estimated based on the variation in hydrocarbon emissions in a measurement project (Korhonen & Määttänen, 1999). Uncertainty in the N<sub>2</sub>O emission factor was based on expert judgement (see Monni et al., 2003) and on uncertainty in emission factors for diesel engines used for other purposes. Reduction of uncertainty in CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission estimates would require more measurement data and more information on the use of the engines of locomotives (frequency of start-



ups, shutdowns, etc.). However, the importance of these emissions in the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory is very small.

### *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality management process and the QA/QC plan for the whole inventory are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QA/QC plan for the transport sector includes the QA/QC measures based on 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These measures are implemented every year during the transport sector inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

The amount of gasoil calculated by VTT is crosschecked with the information of VR-Group on the total fuel usage. In 2017 the difference was around 1%. Statistics Finland crosschecks the fuel consumption data calculated within the RAILI model.

### *Category-specific recalculations*

Recalculations have been made for the period 2013 to 2016 due to the minor changes in refined fuel characteristics (density, calorific values and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) verified by Statistics Finland (See description in Section 3.2.5.4/ Category-specific recalculations).

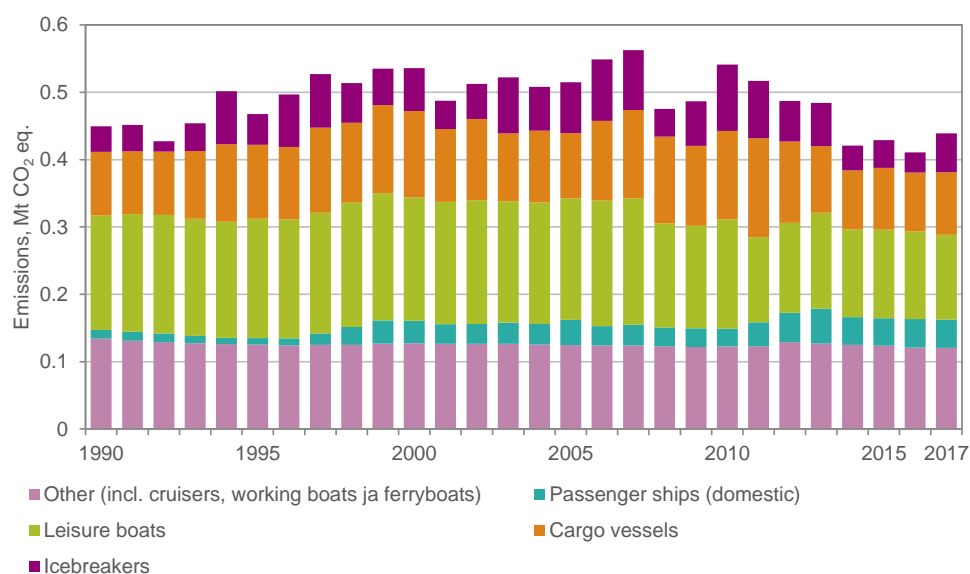
### *Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### *3.2.5.6 Domestic navigation*

Domestic navigation includes the most important domestic waterway transport in Finland: sea-going ships, icebreakers, working boats, cruisers (sightseeing), ferryboats and leisure boats. Fishing boat emissions are included in the Agriculture, forestry and fisheries' sector (CRF 1.A.4c).

Domestic navigation is a minor emission source in Transport category. The emissions of domestic navigation were 0.44 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017, which was under 4% of the sector's emissions and emissions increased by 7% compared to the previous year mainly due to the increased fuel use of icebreakers and increased use of LNG (Table 3.2-21). The emissions were 0.45 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 1990. Emissions from domestic navigation by ship types are presented in Figure 3.2-14.



**Figure 3.2-14** Emissions from domestic navigation by ship types (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

The emissions from leisure boat increased little but steadily from 1990 to 2007. In 2008, two contemporaneous changes concerning leisure boating took place, namely a significant increase in fuel price and a change in

legislation stating that all diesel driven boats had to use higher taxed diesel fuel instead of lower taxed gasoil. All this led up to a lower use of leisure boats. Emission from passenger ships show a stable increasing trend for the whole time series, while for cargo vessels the upward trend since 1990 changed to a downward trend in 2012 due to the prolonged economic downturn. Depending on the ice conditions at the Baltic Sea, the fuel consumption of icebreakers can vary substantially as can be seen in Table 3.2-20.

## *Methods*

Calculations of emissions from domestic navigation are made with the waterway traffic emission model MEERI, which is a part of the model for all transport modes LIPASTO. Calculation comprises emissions of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. The same model is also used for the calculation of SO<sub>2</sub>, CO, NMVOC, NO<sub>2</sub> and PM emissions. Calculation methods are different depending on the vessel category. The methods are described below.

In the MEERI model, emissions are calculated by multiplying the amount of energy used (kWh) by the corresponding emission factors (g/kWh). However, emissions from icebreakers, working boats, cruisers and ferryboats are calculated by multiplying the amount of fuel used (kg/a) by emission factors (g/kg fuel). The methods for calculating emissions from domestic navigation are equivalent with the IPCC Tier 2 method.

The activity data of ships driving in shipping channels outside ports (km/a) are calculated using the number of port visits and the distances between the ports (km). The total energy use (kWh) is calculated for every ship type using the data on engine power (kW), engine load (%) and speed (km/h). There are nine different ship types in the model. Ships are further divided into different engine types (two-stroke and four-stroke). These are further divided into different emission levels, at the moment from Tier 0 to Tier 2. Ships have seven size categories. Emissions are calculated based on the fuels ships are using: Heavy fuel oil (HFO), HFO + scrubber, Marine diesel oil / Marine gas oil (MDO/MGO), Diesel and LNG.

For calculating emissions in ports, the time (h) of manoeuvring and berthing is determined. Using engine power (kW), engine load (%) and time (h) taken for manoeuvring and berthing, the total energy use in ports (kWh) is calculated for every ship type. Total emissions are obtained by multiplying the total energy use (kWh) of ships by the emission factors (g/kWh) of different engine types (2-stroke and 4-stroke and auxiliary engines) (g/kWh).

Icebreaker and ferryboat emissions are calculated using total fuel consumption (from operator statistics, icebreaker consumption from Arctia Shipping Oy and ferryboat consumption from Destia) and corresponding emission factors.

Leisure boat emission estimations are based on the use of energy (kWh) and corresponding emission factors (g/kWh). Energy use is calculated by boat category (six), engine type (four), average engine power class (10) (kW), engine load (%) and average operation time per year (h/a). Total emissions are calculated by multiplying total energy use (kWh) of engine types with corresponding emission factors (g/kWh).

Total emissions of working boats and cruisers are calculated by multiplying the total fuel use (kg/a) of boats by emission factors (g/kg fuel). Fuel consumption of these boats is calculated using the number of boats in different boat categories, engine power classes (kW) and average fuel consumption of a corresponding boat per year (kg/boat/a).

Calculation models are described in Appendix\_3a at the end of Chapter 3.

## *Activity data*

For the MEERI model, a detailed database on every ship visit in Finnish ports is obtained from the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency. The database includes data on ship type, age, size (GT = gross tonnage), engine power, speed, engine load, port, previous port, destination, nationality, and trip type (domestic/international). Ferry traffic between Finland and Sweden is very frequent. Since 1999, all ferries have put in at the ports of Åland (which is an archipelago between Sweden and Finland belonging to Finland) but only a very small portion of passengers on these ferries are actually travelling between the mainland and Åland (e.g. 0.2% of all passengers using the Helsinki to Sweden lines travel between Helsinki and Åland in

2015). The method used to separate domestic ferry traffic from international traffic to Sweden is to define domestic ship kilometres according to the share of passengers travelling to the archipelago of Åland.

Data on total fuel consumption of icebreakers are obtained from Arctia Shipping Ltd.

Data on total fuel consumption of ferryboats and small ferries are acquired from road authorities (Ferryboats are used to transport road vehicles across narrow water straits on the public road network and small ferries are used for transport connections between islands in the Finnish Archipelago). The amount of fuels used by ship type are described in Table 3.2-20.

The number of working boats is obtained from different official organisations (e.g. customs, sea rescue).

The number of cruisers (sightseeing boats, etc.) comes from the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency.

The number of bigger leisure boats is received from the Finnish Boat Register in the Finnish Transport and Communications Agency (Traficom), the number of smaller boats (under 20 hp) is an estimation based on a thorough study made by VTT in 2004. The Boat Register data include information on the type of engine(s), engine power and age.

The database from the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency is analysed to produce power and speed classes for the ships. In addition, origin-destination matrices are produced using the data.

The Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency's database is very accurate and detailed. The Boat Register is the best available source for boats.

Amount of fuels used (TJ) taken from MEERI have been used as activity data to calculate CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of domestic navigation.

The Finnish Meteorological Institute has a world leading ship emission model STEAM, where the ship emission calculations are based on data from AIS (Automatic Identification System) on the entire Baltic Sea. The detailed results of this model have been used to estimate characteristics of ships, auxiliary engines, speeds and fuel types.

**Table 3.2-20** Amount of fuels used in domestic navigation by ship type, PJ (MEERI)

	Leisure boats	Passenger ships (domestic)	Cruisers	Cargo vessels	Working boats	Ferryboats	Icebreakers
1990	2.25	0.16	0.10	1.19	1.42	0.27	0.48
1995	2.35	0.12	0.10	1.39	1.27	0.31	0.58
2000	2.43	0.42	0.15	1.63	1.26	0.29	0.82
2005	2.40	0.47	0.12	1.24	1.26	0.28	0.98
2008	2.03	0.36	0.12	1.64	1.27	0.26	0.54
2009	2.10	0.36	0.12	1.52	1.27	0.26	0.86
2010	2.24	0.34	0.12	1.69	1.27	0.27	1.28
2011	1.78	0.45	0.12	1.89	1.27	0.26	1.11
2012	1.88	0.57	0.12	1.58	1.27	0.34	0.78
2013	2.00	0.64	0.12	1.29	1.27	0.31	0.85
2014	1.84	0.52	0.12	1.15	1.27	0.28	0.49
2015	1.92	0.52	0.09	1.22	1.28	0.31	0.56
2016	1.84	0.54	0.08	1.17	1.27	0.28	0.40
2017	1.83	0.53	0.08	1.24	1.27	0.28	0.57

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are presented in Table 3.2-4. They are based on national data which differ slightly from those in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

In 2017 bioshares of gasoline and diesel oil were 5.9% and 12.1% respectively (calculated from TJ).

The CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for ships are the IPCC default values for ocean-going ships (2006 IPCC Guidelines).

The CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for working boats, cruisers, ferryboats and leisure boats are not available in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines or EMEP/EEA 2016. Therefore CH<sub>4</sub> factors are based on EMEP/EEA 2016 locomotive values and N<sub>2</sub>O on EMEP/EEA 2016 HDV values (see also description in Section 3.2.5.5).

### *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category. A detailed description of the uncertainty analysis method has been presented in Monni & Syri (2003) and Monni (2004).

In Finland, fuels used in waterborne navigation include residual oil, gasoil and gasoline and starting from 2008, diesel oil. Diesel oil and gasoline are used mainly by leisure boats. The share of fuels sold for leisure boats is rather poorly known due to lack of consumer surveys. Uncertainty in the use of residual oil, gasoil, gasoline and diesel oil is estimated to be  $\pm 10\%$ .

Uncertainties in CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are larger than those in CO<sub>2</sub>. These emissions vary depending on engine design and maintenance, and the start-ups and shutdowns of the engines are likely to affect emissions. Measurements done for diesel engines in ships have shown that variation in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions is larger than in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. Reduction of uncertainty in CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission estimates would require more measurement data and more information on the use of engines in ships (frequency of start-ups, shutdowns, etc.).

### *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality management process and the QA/QC plan for the whole inventory are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QA/QC plan for the transport sector includes the QC measures based on 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These measures are implemented every year during the transport sector inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary. Also, a bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

Statistics Finland crosschecks the fuel consumption data calculated within the MEERI model. Gasoline, gasoil and heavy fuel oil consumption data taken from MEERI are summed up in the ILMARI system with other user's estimated consumption and the calculated totals are compared to total sales of these fuels.

The above mentioned STEAM model results have been used to verify the emission calculation of the MEERI model. Also, ship emission experts from the Finnish Meteorological Institute (Dr. Jukka-Pekka Jalkanen, February 2014) have been used to verify the calculation methods of the MEERI model.

### *Category-specific recalculations*

Recalculations have been made for the period 2013 to 2016 due to the minor changes in refined fuel characteristics (density, calorific values and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) verified by Statistics Finland (See description in Section 3.2.5.4/ Category-specific recalculations). Emissions from LNG consumption in Navigation have been added to the inventory for years 2016 to 2017.

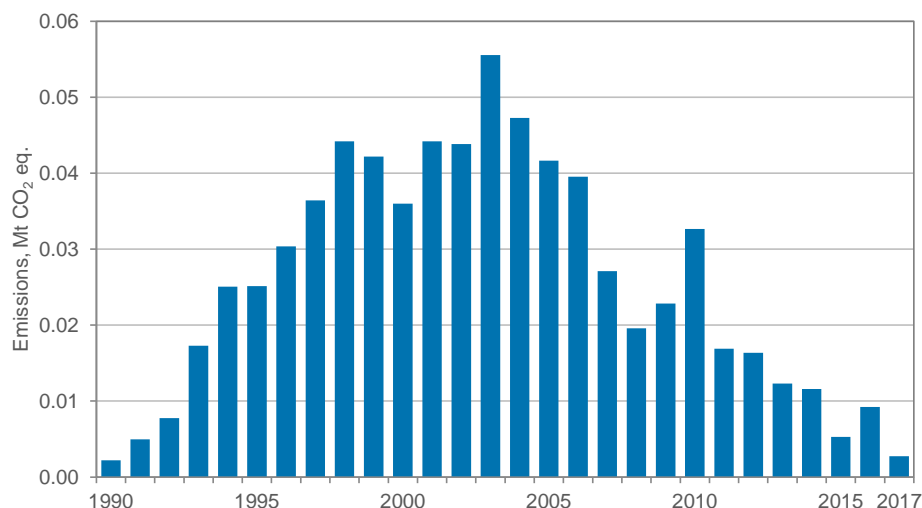
### *Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### 3.2.5.7 Other transportation

Emission sources of other transportation include pipeline transport. The emissions were 3 kt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017. Emissions decreased by 70% compared to 2016 and are 25% higher than in 1990. Total emissions from pipeline transportation in 1990 to 2017 are presented in Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in Figure 3.2-15.

The trend follows loosely total consumption of natural gas: until 2003 the consumption increases (also the grid is expanding), but from 2003 the consumption starts to decrease, thus emissions are also decreasing due to lower running time of compressors.



**Figure 3.2-15** Emissions from pipeline transportation (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

#### Methods

Emission data from pipeline transportation are received from the YLVA system (Annex 6). The data are included in the ILMARI calculation system (Section 3.1.4).

#### Uncertainties and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

#### Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality management process and the QA/QC plan for the whole inventory are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC measures based on 2006 IPCC Guidelines implemented in the sector other transportation are described in Section 3.2.4.4.

#### Category-specific recalculations

No recalculations have been done.

#### Category-specific planned improvements

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### 3.2.5.8 Off-road vehicles and other machinery

Emissions of off-road vehicles and other machinery are allocated to CRF categories 1.A.2gvii Manufacturing industry and Construction, 1.A.4aii Commercial/Institutional, 1.A.4bii Residential, and 1.A.4cii Agriculture/Forestry/Fisheries. A complete list of machine types included in each CRF category is presented in Table 3.2-22. The emissions from off-road vehicles and other machinery are based on the TYKO model and amounted 2.4 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017, they were 4% of total greenhouse gas emissions. Emissions increased by 5% compared to 2016 due to the increased activity (working hours) in construction sector and are now at the same level than in 1990. Total emissions from the TYKO model by CRF categories in 1990 to 2017 are presented in Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in Table 3.2-21.

The economic depression at the beginning of the 1990s can be seen in the emission trend of off-road vehicles and other machinery as slightly decreasing emissions. After that, especially emissions from leisure time activities have increased (gasoline; ATV (all-terrain vehicle), snowmobiles), while emissions from business activities have decreased (gasoil/diesel). The economic depression that started in 2008 has lowered leisure time activity and hence the emissions in 2008. The use of off-road vehicles and machinery was at its lowest level in 2009. In 2010, the market began to recover and the use of these vehicles and other machinery increased. Market has been fairly stable including some fluctuation.

**Table 3.2-21** Greenhouse gas emissions from the TYKO model by CRF categories (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Off-road vehicles and other machinery</b>	<b>2.45</b>	<b>2.38</b>	<b>2.55</b>	<b>2.60</b>	<b>2.72</b>	<b>2.58</b>	<b>2.56</b>	<b>2.46</b>	<b>2.62</b>	<b>2.57</b>	<b>2.52</b>	<b>2.43</b>	<b>2.33</b>	<b>2.44</b>
1.A.2gvii Manufacturing and construction	1.18	1.14	1.27	1.30	1.46	1.39	1.37	1.27	1.37	1.33	1.29	1.22	1.14	1.28
1.A.4aii Commercial/Institutional	0.19	0.19	0.20	0.19	0.18	0.15	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.17	0.17	0.16	0.16
1.A.4bii Residential	0.14	0.16	0.18	0.19	0.20	0.19	0.19	0.20	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.20	0.19	0.19
1.A.4cii Agriculture/Forestry	0.94	0.88	0.91	0.91	0.88	0.84	0.84	0.83	0.88	0.88	0.86	0.84	0.83	0.81

### Methods

The TYKO model from VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd. estimates emissions and energy consumption of non-road machinery, which are reported in the Finnish inventory under sectors 1.A.2gvii Manufacturing industry and Construction, 1.A.4aii Commercial/Institutional, 1.A.4bii Residential, and 1.A.4cii Agriculture/Forestry/Fisheries. The machinery included in the TYKO model is divided into five main categories: Drivable diesel, drivable gasoline, moveable diesel, moveable gasoline and handheld gasoline, totalling 51 different machine types. The model calculates the machinery in the categories mentioned above. The division into different CRF source categories is made afterwards for the ILMARI system (see Section 3.1.4) by Statistics Finland. As the TYKO model calculates emissions of all non-road machinery in Finland, this model description is valid for all source categories that deal with machinery. The main results of the TYKO model, including population, load factors, median age etc. can be seen on the website: <http://lipasto.vtt.fi/en/tyko/index.htm>. Emissions by CRF subcategories are presented in Table 3.2-21.

Emissions are calculated separately for gasoline, diesel and LPG machinery. The main method is to sum up the product of the machinery population, engine power, load factor, activity hours and emission factors. The machinery population is based on the previous year's population, wastage factor and sales.

The calculation formula, which applies to all non-road machinery in the TYKO model, is presented in Appendix\_3a at the end of Chapter 3.

The calculation method is in general consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (corresponds to the Tier 2 level method). The method is widely used, for example, in the U.S. EPA Nonroad model (1998) and CORINAIR Off-Road vehicle and Machines model (Andrias et al., 1994). The emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O are based on EMEP/EEA 2016.

### Activity data

In the TYKO model, data on machine population are based on national expert estimations, machinery registrations, sales figures and knowledge on the life expectancy of machinery. The activity data in TYKO are based on national and international research. Activity data include yearly usage hours separately for each

machine type. This basic machine-specific hourly data is adjusted according to the annual index on working hours, combined from civil engineering and mining and quarrying statistics.

**Table 3.2-22** Breakdown of different machine types in the TYKO model to CRF subcategories

CRF subcategory	Type of machine
1.A 2gvii Off-road vehicles and other machinery (in Manufacturing and construction)	Cranes
	Bulldozers
	Rollers
	Wheel loaders
	Backhoe loaders
	Excavators, skid steer
	Excavators, rubber tire
	Tractors in industry
	Dumpers
	Telehandlers
	Generator sets
	Compressors
	Compactors
	Plate compactors
	Forklifts
	Other lifts
	Forklift
	Mini excavators, skid steer
	Other moveable machines
1.A 4aii Off-road vehicles and other machinery (in Commercial/Institutional)	Graders
	Maintenance tractors
	Skid steer loaders
	ATV, 2-stroke, professional
	ATV, 4-stroke, professional
	Snowmobiles, 2-stroke professional
	Snowmobiles, 4-stroke professional
	Other drivable machines
1.A 4bii Off-road vehicles and other machinery (in Residential)	Other tractors
	Riding mowers
	Lawn tractor
	Lawn movers, handheld
	ATV, 2-stroke, leisure
	ATV, 4-stroke, leisure
	Snowmobiles, 2-stroke leisure
	Snowmobiles, 4-stroke leisure
	Other movable machines
	Snow blowers
	Chain saws, hobby
	Trimmers
	Other drivable
	Other handheld machines
1.A 4cii Off-road vehicles and other machinery (in Agriculture)	Farm tractors
	Combine harvesters
	Soil cultivator
1.A 4cii Off-road vehicles and other machinery (in Forestry)	Forest harvesters
	Forwarders (forest tractors)
	Professional chain saws
	Clearing saws

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for off-road vehicles and other machinery are presented in Table 3.2-4. In 2017, the bioshare of gasoline was 5.9% and diesel oil 12.1% (calculated from TJ). The bioshare of gasoil is estimated to be zero in 2017.

The emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O are based on EMEP/EEA 2016 (see also description in Section 3.2.5.5).

### *Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

### *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality management process and the QA/QC plan for the whole inventory are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QA/QC plan for the transport sector includes the QC measures based on 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These measures are implemented every year during the transport sector inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary. Also, a bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

Statistics Finland crosschecks the fuel consumption data calculated within the TYKO model. Gasoline, gasoil and LPG consumption data taken from TYKO are summed up in the ILMARI system with other user's estimated consumption and the calculated totals are compared to total sales of these fuels.

### *Category-specific recalculations*

Recalculations have been made for the period 2013 to 2016 due to the minor changes in refined fuel characteristics (density, calorific values and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) verified by Statistics Finland (See description in Section 3.2.5.4/ Category-specific recalculations).

In 2016 data there was a correction in the economic index, which affects activity data for construction machinery.

### *Category-specific planned improvements*

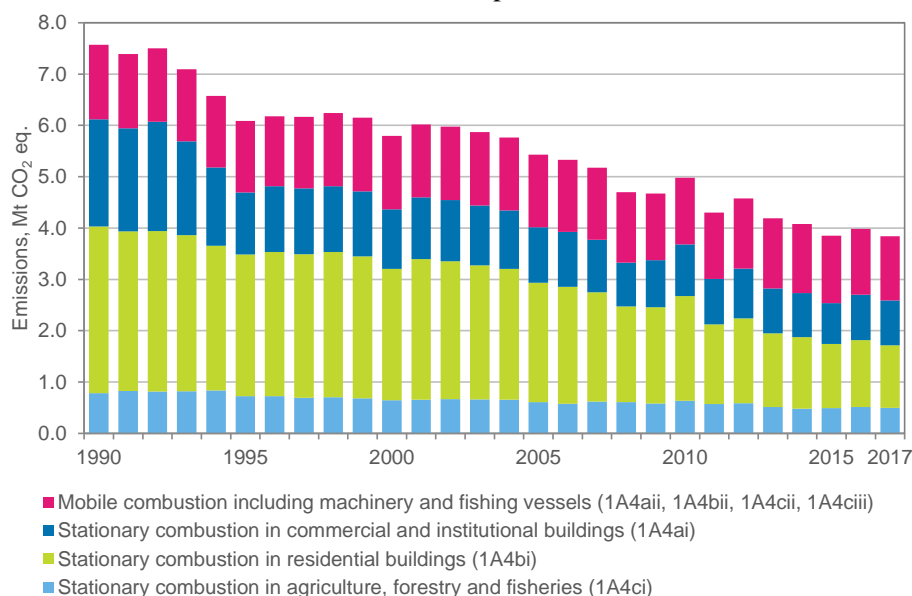
There are no category-specific planned improvements.



## 3.2.6 Other sectors and Other (CRF 1.A.4, CRF 1.A.5)

### 3.2.6.1 Category description

Subcategory CRF 1.A.4 includes emissions from stationary combustion and off-road vehicles and other machinery in commercial, institutional and residential sectors. In addition, emissions from heating of agricultural buildings, non-road machinery in agriculture and forestry, as well as fishing boats are included in this category. Subcategory CRF 1.A.5 includes emissions from non-specified consumption of fuels, military use and statistical corrections of fuel consumption.



**Figure 3.2-16** Emissions from stationary and mobile sources in the Other Sector (CRF 1.A.4)

The emissions of Other sectors were altogether 3.8 Mt and Other 1.1 Mt (CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017. The emissions of these subcategories cover 12% of the energy sector's emissions and 9% of total greenhouse gas emissions of Finland. They decreased by 1% compared to 2016. Emissions of these two sectors (1.A.4 and 1.A.5) have fallen by 43% since 1990, the main reason for this is the increased use of district and electric heating in residential, commercial and public buildings. The peak in 2010 heating energy consumption is due to exceptionally high heating degree days.

Emissions from stationary combustion accounted for 67% of the emissions in the Other sectors (1.A.4) in 2017. Most of the sectors' emissions (32%) arose from the stationary combustion from the residential category. Emissions from off-road vehicles and other machinery in agriculture, forestry and fishing accounted for 24% and stationary combustion in commercial and institutional buildings for 23% of the sectors emissions.

Emissions from these sectors in 1990 to 2017 by subcategory are presented in Table 3.2-23.

**Table 3.2-23** Emissions from sectors 1.A.4 Other sectors and 1.A.5 Other by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub>)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>														
<b>4. Other sectors</b>	<b>7.25</b>	<b>5.81</b>	<b>5.54</b>	<b>5.18</b>	<b>4.44</b>	<b>4.40</b>	<b>4.68</b>	<b>4.05</b>	<b>4.30</b>	<b>3.94</b>	<b>3.83</b>	<b>3.61</b>	<b>3.73</b>	<b>3.59</b>
a. Commercial and institutional	2.24	1.38	1.34	1.26	1.02	1.05	1.14	1.03	1.11	1.02	1.01	0.94	1.03	1.02
i. stationary	2.05	1.19	1.14	1.06	0.84	0.90	0.99	0.87	0.96	0.86	0.85	0.78	0.87	0.86
ii. mobile	0.19	0.19	0.20	0.19	0.18	0.15	0.15	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.16
b. Residential	3.15	2.69	2.53	2.32	1.84	1.83	1.98	1.54	1.64	1.44	1.39	1.26	1.29	1.20
i. stationary	3.01	2.54	2.36	2.13	1.65	1.65	1.79	1.35	1.44	1.24	1.19	1.07	1.10	1.02
ii. mobile	0.14	0.15	0.17	0.19	0.19	0.18	0.19	0.19	0.20	0.20	0.20	0.19	0.19	0.18
c. Agriculture, forestry and fisheries	1.86	1.74	1.66	1.61	1.58	1.52	1.56	1.48	1.55	1.48	1.42	1.41	1.41	1.37
i. stationary	0.76	0.71	0.62	0.59	0.59	0.56	0.61	0.55	0.56	0.49	0.46	0.47	0.49	0.47
ii-iii. mobile	1.10	1.03	1.04	1.02	0.99	0.95	0.94	0.93	0.99	0.99	0.96	0.94	0.92	0.90
<b>5. Other</b>	<b>1.13</b>	<b>1.29</b>	<b>1.37</b>	<b>1.45</b>	<b>1.17</b>	<b>1.08</b>	<b>1.19</b>	<b>1.05</b>	<b>1.09</b>	<b>1.03</b>	<b>1.01</b>	<b>1.02</b>	<b>1.00</b>	<b>1.10</b>
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
<b>4. Other sectors</b>	<b>0.22</b>	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.18</b>	<b>0.18</b>	<b>0.19</b>	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.22</b>	<b>0.19</b>	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.19</b>	<b>0.19</b>	<b>0.18</b>	<b>0.19</b>	<b>0.19</b>
i. stationary	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
ii-iii. mobile	0.214	0.19	0.17	0.17	0.19	0.20	0.22	0.18	0.19	0.18	0.18	0.17	0.18	0.18
<b>5. Other</b>	<b>0.004</b>	<b>0.004</b>	<b>0.004</b>	<b>0.004</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>	<b>0.003</b>
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
<b>4. Other sectors</b>	<b>0.084</b>	<b>0.072</b>	<b>0.070</b>	<b>0.071</b>	<b>0.069</b>	<b>0.071</b>	<b>0.078</b>	<b>0.067</b>	<b>0.072</b>	<b>0.066</b>	<b>0.066</b>	<b>0.061</b>	<b>0.066</b>	<b>0.064</b>
i. stationary	0.018	0.011	0.010	0.010	0.008	0.009	0.010	0.009	0.009	0.009	0.009	0.008	0.009	0.009
ii-iii. mobile	0.066	0.061	0.060	0.061	0.061	0.062	0.068	0.058	0.062	0.058	0.057	0.054	0.057	0.055
<b>5. Other</b>	<b>0.009</b>	<b>0.009</b>	<b>0.010</b>	<b>0.010</b>	<b>0.008</b>	<b>0.008</b>	<b>0.008</b>	<b>0.007</b>	<b>0.008</b>	<b>0.007</b>	<b>0.007</b>	<b>0.007</b>	<b>0.007</b>	<b>0.007</b>

**Table 3.2-24** Fuel consumption in CRF categories 1.A.4 and 1.A.5 (PJ)

		1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Liquid fuels	Heavy fuel oil	19.2	7.5	6.7	7.0	5.7	5.7	5.4	4.0	3.9	3.6	3.1	3.1	2.7	2.5
	Light fuel oil	82.6	75.4	71.3	65.8	53.4	51.6	55.1	48.3	51.5	47.7	46.8	44.0	45.2	43.6
	LPG	2.0	2.4	2.8	3.0	3.5	2.9	3.8	3.7	3.9	3.5	3.8	3.6	3.3	4.2
	Other liquid fuels	3.5	4.5	5.2	5.9	5.9	5.7	5.9	5.2	5.6	5.5	5.0	4.9	5.4	5.1
Solid fuels	Hard coal	0.52	0.29	0.21	0.13	0.12	0.14	0.15	0.15	0.12	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.08
Gaseous fuels	Natural gas and other	3.0	5.3	7.0	7.4	6.3	6.9	7.5	6.9	6.6	6.3	6.2	6.7	6.4	7.7
	gaseous fuels														
Biomass	Woodfuels and other	45.3	45.1	45.8	54.5	61.5	65.9	74.1	63.3	68.7	63.9	64.0	60.0	65.4	64.5
	biofuels														
Peat	Peat	1.4	1.1	1.3	1.6	1.9	2.1	2.6	2.1	2.3	2.1	2.0	2.1	2.3	2.2
Other	Mixed fuels and waste	0.003	0.001	0.001	0.000	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

### 3.2.6.2 Methodological issues

#### Methods

Emissions from stationary sources of subcategories 1.A.4 and 1.A.5 are calculated within the ILMARI system, which has been described in Section 3.1.4, Table 3.1-6 and Figure 3.1-6. Calculation of the greenhouse gas emissions from stationary sources in 1.A.4 and 1.A.5 is mostly based on a Tier 2 method using fuel consumption data and fuel-specific emission factors. Emission factors are either country-specific or default depending on a fuel. There are parts of the calculation, which are more likely Tier 3 and some parts Tier 1, but in general Tier 2 seems to be the best corresponding choice.

Emissions from off-road vehicles and other machinery, which are reported in 1.A.4aii, 1.A.4bii and 1.A.4cii are calculated with the TYKO model of VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd. (See descriptions in Section 3.2.5.8). Emissions from fishing (1.A.4ciii) derive from the MEERI model of VTT (See descriptions in Section 3.2.5.6).

#### Activity data

The activity data for stationary sources of category CRF 1.A.4 are taken from annual energy statistics. Only a small part of the emissions are based on actual installation bottom-up data (depending on fuel type). The fuel

consumption data for CRF 1.A.4 are presented in Table 3.2-24. It covers fuels used for the heating of commercial, institutional and residential buildings, which are estimated by the space heating estimation model (Raklam) maintained by Statistics Finland. Fuel consumption data are estimated using building stock statistics, average specific consumption (MJ/m<sup>3</sup>/a) and annual heating degree days.

The Raklam model takes into account secondary heating systems in residential buildings, which are increasingly popular in Finland. For example the number of air-to-air heat pumps has grown rapidly in the last few years; they are used as a secondary heat source, substituting fuel or electricity consumption of the primary heating system.

Activity data for off-road vehicles and other machinery are taken from the TYKO model of VTT. (See descriptions in Section 3.2.5.8). Activity data for fishing derive from the MEERI model of VTT (See descriptions in Section 3.2.5.6).

Activity data for category CRF 1.A.5 include military fuel consumption, which are partly based on estimates. The category also includes residuals of certain commercially traded fuels (light fuel oil, heavy fuel oil, natural gas and LPG). Statistical corrections are included in these residuals.

### *Emission factors*

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are presented in Table 3.2-4.

In 2017, the bioshare of gasoline was 5.9% and diesel oil 12.0% (calculated from TJ). The bioshare of gasoil is estimated to be zero in 2017.

The other emission factors used are partly IPCC default from 2006 and 1996 guidelines and partly based on national sources (Table 3.2-25). A research study, in which new emission factors for small scale combustion will be developed, is ongoing. Based on the preliminary results CH<sub>4</sub> emission factor time series for wood combustion in households was developed. Other emission factors will be revised after the next submission.

**Table 3.2-25** Emission factors of small combustion in the ILMARI calculation system

Small combustion boilers < 1 MW	CH <sub>4</sub> kg/TJ	N <sub>2</sub> O kg/TJ
Oil	10 <sup>b, a</sup>	2 <sup>b</sup>
Coal, residential buildings	300 <sup>a</sup>	4 <sup>b</sup>
Natural gas	3 <sup>b</sup>	1 <sup>b</sup>
Peat	50 <sup>b</sup>	4 <sup>f</sup>
Wood, commercial buildings and agriculture	50 <sup>c</sup>	2 <sup>c</sup>
Wood, residential buildings	116-200 <sup>c, d, e, 1</sup>	2 <sup>c</sup>

References: <sup>a</sup>. 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Table 2.4), <sup>b</sup>. Boström (1994), <sup>c</sup>. Tsupari et al. (2005, 2006), <sup>d</sup>. Grönfors (2017), <sup>e</sup>. Finnish Environment Institute (2017), <sup>f</sup>. 1996 IPCC Guidelines (Table 1-7)

<sup>1</sup> Emission factor for CH<sub>4</sub> is 200 kg/TJ in 1990 (c). 5% of the heating technology in households is annually renewed between 1990 and 2005 resulting emission factor of 125 kg/TJ in 2005 (d). Emission factor 122 kg/TJ for 2006 to 2010 and emission factor 116 kg/TJ for 2011 to 2016 is from a study of a small scale combustion of wood used for UNECE CLRTAP reporting (e).

As described earlier in Section 3.2.4.2 (subtitle: “Emission factors vs. implied emission factors of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O”, annual variation can be seen in implied emission factors, as there are changes in the shares of different fuel/technology combinations. This is true also in subcategories 1.A.4 and 1.A.5, because part of the activity data is plant-specific; thus there are different emission factors for different type of plants (fuel/technology combinations). Especially this involves peat and wood fired boilers, which are typical in Finland in these subsectors.

### *3.2.6.3 Uncertainties and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Uncertainties in activity data were based on energy statistics expert estimates.

In general, the uncertainties in subcategories 1.A.4 and 1.A.5 are clearly higher ( $\pm 10\%$  to  $50\%$  depending on a sector and fuel) than in other subcategories of the Energy sector. In the case of natural gas, the uncertainties are slightly lower,  $\pm 5\%$  to  $15\%$ .

Uncertainties in emission factors for  $\text{CH}_4$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  are high, because these emissions vary largely between different boilers, furnaces, etc. Especially in biomass combustion in small-scale applications,  $\text{CH}_4$  emissions depend much on the fuel and furnace used. There is also very little information available about the emissions from these sources. International data cannot be applied directly, because the design of furnaces, fuel used and the means of combustion vary. To decrease uncertainty, more measurement data would be needed from different types of furnaces. In addition, more data on currently used furnaces and small-scale boilers, and about the amount and type of fuels used, would be needed. Results from a research study done by VTT in 2005 are used as a data source for  $\text{CH}_4$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission factors, as well as uncertainties of these emission factors.  $\text{CH}_4$  emission factor for small combustion of wood was extrapolated from 2005 back to 1990.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category.

The consistency of time series of stationary sources of subcategory 1.A.4 is fairly good. The space-heating model (Raklam) of Statistics Finland includes years starting from 1995. Prior to that year, fuels for different subsectors of space heating are based on estimated disaggregation. As a result of a model revision, there is a break in the time series of the residential heating model results between 2007 and 2008. This affects mostly electricity consumption for heating. Heating oil consumption has been corrected for the GHG inventory by interpolation between 2005 and 2008.

Category 1.A.5 includes residuals and statistical corrections, which reflect the problems in the energy balance in some years. Some fuel consumption figures have been adjusted to prevent negative consumption figures, as well as to correct too big annual changes in this category's total emissions. A part of these adjustments may reflect not-so-well-known customers' annual stock changes. All and all, it can be said that the consistency of the original data in this subcategory is not as good as in other subcategories of the energy sector, but it has been improved using the adjustments mentioned above. These adjustments are checked annually by cumulative sums to prevent systematic continuous over or under estimations.

#### 3.2.6.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

There are numerous automatic and manual QC procedures used in the ILMARI system (see Section 3.2.4.4).

Each year, the latest inventory calculations (activity data and  $\text{CO}_2$  emissions) are crosschecked against the national energy balance (Annex 4). This reference calculation is based on the energy balance, showing activity data (PJ) and  $\text{CO}_2$  emissions.

#### 3.2.6.5 Category-specific recalculations

Corrections in other categories' fuel data are reflected as a recalculation in this category (CRF 1.A.5).

#### 3.2.6.6 Category-specific planned improvements

A study, in which new emission factors for small-scale combustion of wood will be developed, is ongoing. As described in previous chapter,  $\text{CH}_4$  emission factors were re-estimated in the previous submission. Other emission factors (NMVOC,  $\text{NO}_x$ , CO and  $\text{SO}_2$ ) will be revised in the next submission.

### *3.3 Fugitive emissions from solid fuels and oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production (CRF 1.B)*

#### *3.3.1 Fugitive emissions from solid fuels (CRF 1.B.1)*

There are no emissions reported under this sector in Finland. Emissions from peat production are reported in the LULUCF sector (category Wetlands, CRF 4.D) consistent with the *2006 IPCC Guidelines* (see Section 6.7).

There are no coal mines in Finland.

#### *3.3.2 Fugitive emissions from oil and natural gas (CRF 1.B.2)*

##### *3.3.2.1 Category description*

This category includes CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from flaring at oil refineries and in the petrochemical industry and at LNG terminals from 2016 on, fugitive methane emissions from oil refining and methane emissions from natural gas processing, transmission and distribution. Fugitive CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from natural gas transmission and distribution are estimated to be insignificant (see Section 3.3.2.2 and Annex 5).

Methane emissions from oil refining result from evaporation during the refining and storage of oil and from processing of liquid natural gas (LNG). Some of the emissions from gas transmission are caused by the normal running of older compressor stations in the transmission network. Another source of emissions in transmission is the emptying of pipelines during maintenance breaks and extension work. The emissions of distribution originate from leaks from valves in certain old pipeline types.

Flaring is a part of the safety system in refineries and the petrochemical industry and in a normal situation gases are recovered, not flared. Carbon dioxide from flaring is emitted in emergency situations when pressure in any production equipment has risen over the permissible pressure and, therefore, gases are burned in flares. Flaring is not conditional on output and the attempt is to minimise the amount of it and, therefore, flaring it is always related to problems in the process and it is more cost effective to generate energy or products to sell. Some of the refinery plants have been modernised during the time series.

There are no emissions from venting, since all process gases are directed to a fuel gas system during normal function and burned in different process heaters and boilers, and reported as Fuel Combustion in the Energy sector. There are, however, other types of fugitive or venting emissions, which are reported as NMVOC emissions in '1.B.2d Other'. These include, for example, venting of oil storages, drainage systems, etc.

In 2017, the combined fugitive and flaring emissions from oil refining (and flaring emissions from the petrochemical industry), and emissions of natural gas transmission and distribution totalled 0.18 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. This is about 0.2% of Finland's total emissions. Emissions increased by 29% compared to 2016 and they are 45% higher than in 1990.

Other NMVOC emissions originate from storage of chemicals at the refineries, road traffic evaporative emissions from cars, the gasoline distribution network and refuelling of cars, ships and aircrafts and natural gas transmission. The indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOCs and CH<sub>4</sub> are reported separately and aggregated as one category in the national totals (see Chapter 9).

There is no exploration or production of oil or natural gas in Finland. Also transport of crude oil in pipelines does not take place in Finland. All our crude oil is shipped to the refinery ports and used nearby.

**Table 3.3-1** Fugitive emissions from oil and gas (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>														
1.B.2c* Flaring	110.8	74.6	58.5	70.4	97.1	74.7	96.4	87.8	101.9	79.2	83.7	108.5	104.2	146.6
1.B.2d Distribution of town gas	1.3	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
1.B.2a Oil refining	6.3	7.0	7.8	7.8	9.1	9.0	8.5	9.0	8.7	9.0	8.7	7.7	8.9	9.1
1.B.2b** Natural gas	4.3	85.6	54.8	64.5	45.3	42.8	36.2	29.9	31.6	30.1	23.4	28.8	24.0	21.0
1.B.2c* Flaring	0.03	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.03	0.03	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.05	0.07
1.B.2d Distribution of town gas	0.6	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
1.B.2c* Flaring	0.67	0.38	0.41	0.47	0.66	0.48	0.61	0.69	0.92	0.93	0.69	0.66	1.14	1.59
<b>Total kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.</b>	<b>124.0</b>	<b>167.6</b>	<b>121.4</b>	<b>143.1</b>	<b>152.3</b>	<b>127.1</b>	<b>141.7</b>	<b>127.5</b>	<b>143.1</b>	<b>119.2</b>	<b>116.5</b>	<b>145.8</b>	<b>138.3</b>	<b>178.4</b>

\* Flaring in LNG terminals is reported in 1B2c2i/oil due to confidentiality issues

\*\* CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from 1B2b Natural gas includes also emissions from LNG processing for 2010-2017

### 3.3.2.2 Methodological issues

#### Methods

##### Oil refining

The fugitive methane emissions from the refining and storage of oil have been calculated on the basis of 2006 IPCC Guidelines using the default emission factors for oil refining and data from Energy Statistics on oil refining activities.

##### Flaring

Flaring takes place at oil refineries and in the petrochemical industry and since 2016 also in LNG terminals. Estimates of carbon dioxide emissions from flaring are calculated using data from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system and fuel-specific emission factors in the ILMARI calculation system.

##### Natural gas processing and storing

Estimates of methane emissions from liquid natural gas (LNG) processing and storing are reported by the company to the YLVA system.

##### Natural gas transmission

Fugitive CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from gas transmission are calculated by Gasum Oy (Tolonen M, 2018). Calculations are based on measurements for 1996 to 2017. Emissions of earlier years have been estimated with Gasum Oy (Slioor S, 2004) at Statistics Finland based on the volume of transmitted gas and knowledge of malfunctions and repairing works resulting in gas releases. According to Gasum Oy, the monthly level data of composition of natural gas used in Finland has only 0.5 w-% CO<sub>2</sub>, therefore, these emissions are estimated to be insignificant (see Annex 5 and Gasum, 2017).

##### Distribution

Methane emissions from natural gas distribution are partly based on measurements (leakage in the distribution network) (1996 to 2017) made by Gasum Oy (Tolonen M., 2017) and by Auris Kaasunjakelu Oy (Harju T, 2018) and partly on rough estimates (1991 to 1995) based on the volume of total distributed gas. See above for CO<sub>2</sub> content of natural gas.

Since 1974 natural gas has been distributed in “newer parts” of pipeline in the Southern Finland. These pipes are made of polyethylene and no leaks nor emissions are expected (Slioor S, 2004).

The distribution of town gas (LPG, butane) started in 1973 and it continued until 1993. Town gas was distributed only in Helsinki area. Distribution of town gas was gradually replaced by natural gas between 1991 and 1994. Since 1994, only natural gas was distributed in Helsinki area. This Helsinki area pipeline is made of steel, cast iron and polyethylene and some leakage is expected to happen.

Town gas contained greenhouse gases, 1% methane and 20% carbon dioxide (Neste, 1993), and these emissions are included in the inventory for years 1990 to 1993. Methane and carbon dioxide emissions are calculated using leakage of town gas in the distribution network and percentage of them in town gas.

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

Emission factors for calculating emissions from the refining and storage of oil are based on the default factor given in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, since country-specific factors are not available. The IPCC Guidelines offer a wide range for emission factors. Due to lack of knowledge on the applicability of the factors to Finnish circumstances, the mean value of the factors is used.

Plant and fuel-specific emission factors are used for calculating emissions from flaring. They can be found in Table 3.2-4. Flaring consists of refinery gases and a very small amounts of LPG, natural gas and gasoil, used in pilot flame, and from 2016 also LNG.

Percentage of methane and carbon dioxide in town gas are used to calculate emissions of town gas distribution (1% methane and 20% carbon dioxide).

### *Activity data*

Activity data for oil refining are taken from Energy Statistics, indicating the quantity of refined oil.

The amounts of flared fuels are reported to the YLVA system, and these data are used as activity data in calculating emissions from flaring. Activity data are received from refineries and petrochemical plants, including point source data for each plant either by plant or by each flare. Flaring includes both the pilot flame and the burning of process gases released in start-ups, shutdowns and malfunctions.

No activity data are used in calculating the emissions from gas transmission and distribution because estimates are based on measurements and expert estimates. However, the quantity of gas transmitted and distributed is reported as background information in the CRF tables.

Town gas sales has been used as activity data. The average of leakage percentages (20%) of natural gas has been used to estimate leakage of town gas for years 1990 to 1993.

### *3.3.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the review and update of uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Sources of uncertainty for estimates concerning 2017 are:

- Oil refining:
- Accuracy of activity data, which introduces only a small uncertainty
  - Accuracy of default emission factors, which introduces a very large uncertainty

Uncertainty in emissions from oil refining was estimated to be 90 to 100%.

Gas transmission and distribution:

- Accuracy of measurements, which introduces only a small uncertainty.

Uncertainty in emissions from gas transmission was estimated to be  $\pm 5\%$  and uncertainty in emissions from gas distribution  $\pm 3\%$ .

Flaring:

- Uncertainties as in the ILMARI system, see Section 3.2.4.3.

Transmission of gas: the figures concerning 1990 to 1995 are not based on measurements; instead, they are estimated by experts within the industry.

For gas distribution the emission estimates of 1991 to 1995 are also more uncertain than the measurement-based estimates of later years.

The methane emissions from oil refining and storage are calculated with the same method for the whole time series. In addition, the accuracy of activity data for oil refining and storage remains constant over all inventory years.

Uncertainty in the category Fugitive emissions from oil and natural gas is around  $\pm 25\%$ .

Emission estimations for all subcategories under Fugitive emissions from fuels are calculated using the same methodology for the whole time series.

#### *3.3.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2018 a quality meeting was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of fugitive methane emissions from oil refining and methane emissions from gas transmission and distribution, several general inventory quality control procedures have been done as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Chapter 1.6, Table 6.1). Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of the subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in calculations and some when the calculation method has been developed.

Quality control procedures, which are mentioned in Section 3.2.4 are also used in the calculation of emissions from flaring.

#### *3.3.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

There were no recalculations.

#### *3.3.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No improvements are planned.



## 3.4 CO<sub>2</sub> transport and storage (CRF 1.C)

### 3.4.1 CO<sub>2</sub> capture, transfer and storage in PCC

#### 3.4.1.1 Category description

In Finland, four pulp and paper mills and one paper mill are capturing and directing a part of their fuel combustion-based CO<sub>2</sub> emissions to PCC (Precipitated Calcium Carbonate) plants nearby. One of the paper plants was permanently shut down at the end of 2011. The CO<sub>2</sub> capture in pulp production takes place in the lime kiln and in paper production in associated industrial power plants. PCC is widely used in different kinds of paper and paperboard as filling or coating material. The first PCC plant using transferred CO<sub>2</sub> in Finland started operating in 1993.

PCC in paper and paperboard will form a long-term storage for the captured CO<sub>2</sub> except in cases where the paper or sludge from recycled paper is combusted. The emissions from combustion are taken into account separately under relevant categories in the energy sector (biological part of paper or sludge) and in the Industrial Processes and Product use (2.A.4d Other; limestone containing sludge). Long-term storage is the main criteria used for inclusion of CO<sub>2</sub> capture and storage in the inventory.

#### 3.4.1.2 Methodological issues

In the lime kilns of the pulp production process lime mud (basically CaCO<sub>3</sub>) is burned back to lime (CaCO<sub>3</sub> → CaO + CO<sub>2</sub>) and after that, the lime is reused in causticising. The lime kiln has been chosen for the CO<sub>2</sub> source of PCC production because an excess amount of CO<sub>2</sub> is produced in the process. This is captured and transferred to the PCC plant and used in the production of PCC. In addition, a part of the CO<sub>2</sub> comes from fuels used in the kilns.

The amount of CO<sub>2</sub> transferred to PCC is estimated based on the amount of PCC produced, because the plants do not measure their CO<sub>2</sub> emissions or the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> captured. This way any losses during the capture, transfer and production are accounted for. Finland exports more than 90% of paper and paperboard. In addition, the PCC included in these products is exported. Possible emissions from PCC in exported paper are not taken into account, as these emissions are not occurring within the national borders of Finland.

$$\text{CO}_2\text{captured and stored} = \text{PCCproduction} * [\text{CO}_2]/[\text{CaCO}_3]$$

The calculated amount of stored CO<sub>2</sub> is subtracted from liquid fuels in subcategory 1.A.2d. The calculations are presented in more detail in Appendix\_3c. This is also in accordance with the guidance for reporting given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

A small amount of carbonate (either PCC or other carbonates) based CO<sub>2</sub> is released in the combustion of recycling sludge as well as part of MSW or REF (mostly in subsectors 1.A.1a, 1.A.2d and 1.A.2g). These emissions are taken into account in the corresponding emission factors.

**Table 3.4-1** PCC production and transferred CO<sub>2</sub>

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
PCC production, 1000 t	NO	123	413	425	485	421	449	408	333	318	324	314	304	289
CO <sub>2</sub> transferred and subtracted from 1.A.2d (Liquid fuels), kt	NO	54	182	187	213	185	198	180	147	140	143	138	134	127

### 3.4.1.3 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

Statistics Finland clarified the characteristics of CO<sub>2</sub> storage in PCC in 2008 through literature and discussions with experts. According to the Finnish experts<sup>13</sup>, PCC in paper and recycled sludge disposed in landfills or used in landscaping constitute a long-term storage for CO<sub>2</sub>. Support for the long-term nature of storage when the recycled sludge is disposed in landfills or used in landscaping is also given in the following references: Appelo and Postma, 1996, Garrels and Christ, 1965. However, CO<sub>2</sub> will be released, when PCC containing paper or sludge is burned.

The characteristics of the captured CO<sub>2</sub> were clarified from the calculation of the emissions of plants capturing CO<sub>2</sub> for PCC production. At the moment all fuel used in the plants capturing the CO<sub>2</sub> from lime kilns in the pulp production process are of fossil (natural gas, different type of oils) origin, before 2011 there were also biomass fuels used but the share was less than 20%. Finland deducts all captured CO<sub>2</sub> from the emissions in accordance with the guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, which states that once captured, there is no differentiated treatment between biogenic carbon and fossil carbon.

In the paper mills, one of the power plants capturing CO<sub>2</sub> has used exclusively fossil fuels for the whole time series. The other power plant has used fossil fuels until 2001. Since 2001, the plant has also combusted biomass fuels, but the total amount of captured and transferred CO<sub>2</sub> has not exceeded the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fossil fuels. The operation of this power plant ended in 2013.

Statistics Finland has calculated the share of fossil CO<sub>2</sub> used in PCC-based on the above described plant-specific information since 2000 (plant-level PCC production data were available only for years 2000 to 2015). For plants using fossil and biomass fuels, the share was calculated assuming that CO<sub>2</sub> captured would be proportional to the amount of fossil and biomass fuels used. Of the total transferred CO<sub>2</sub> amount, the average share of fossil CO<sub>2</sub> is 86% for 2000 to 2011. In 2012, 2014, 2015 and 2016, all transferred CO<sub>2</sub> was of fossil origin. In 2013 and 2017 a part of transferred CO<sub>2</sub> was biogenic origin. More details can be found in Appendix\_3c.

Finland notes that when deinking sludge is combusted, the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbonates included in PCC are reported in 2.A.4d Other Process Uses of Carbonates. The emissions are reported under industrial processes because the fuel (paper or deinking sludge) does not contain fossil energy and fossil CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are generated from PCC. No distinction is made whether the carbonates originate from a process using fossil or biomass-based CO<sub>2</sub>.

The PCC production data have been crosschecked with other data sources. Statistics Finland has collected plant-specific data on the production amounts by PCC plant for the relevant years from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (national environmental permit registry) and the production statistics (plant-specific data from Statistics Finland's manufacturing industry surveys). The data have also been crosschecked with the amount of captured and transferred CO<sub>2</sub> reported under the EU ETS. These data exist for 2005 to 2012 and include the captured and transferred amount of CO<sub>2</sub> by plant. For the period 2013 to 2020, capture and transfer of CO<sub>2</sub> do not belong to the EU ETS.

The differences in the PCC production data from the various sources have been very small. The amount calculated and reported by Statistics Finland in the greenhouse gas inventory has been approximately 97% of the data reported to EU ETS 2005 to 2012. The difference is assumed to account for possible losses during transfer and production.

### 3.4.1.4 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

### 3.4.1.5 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements.

---

<sup>13</sup> Prof. Eero Hanski, University of Oulu, prof. Olli Dahl, Helsinki University of Technology and Docent Kauko Kujala, University of Oulu (see Appendix\_3d).

## Appendix\_3a

The formulas used in calculating yearly emissions from the transport sector (1.A 3)

### Road transportation **LIISA model**

#### Formula for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the LIISA model:

$$E^{CO_2} = \sum_{f=1}^{N_f} (S_f - O_f) e^{CO_2}$$

$E^{CO_2}$	total CO <sub>2</sub> emissions
$f$	fuel type
$N_f$	number of fuel types
$S$	total sales of fuel
$O$	total use of fuel for other purposes than road traffic
$e^{CO_2}$	CO <sub>2</sub> emission factor

#### Formula for N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emission estimation in the LIISA model:

$$E^c = \sum_{r=1}^6 \sum_{v=1}^6 \sum_{l=1}^5 \sum_{x=1}^6 \sum_{f=1}^6 \sum_{y=1}^7 \left( M_{r,v,l,x,f,y} (e_{r,v,l,x,f,y}^{c,h} + e_{r,v,l,x,f,y}^{c,s}) \right)$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$r$	road type (6 types)
$v$	speed limit class (6 classes)
$l$	type of vehicle (5 types)
$x$	type of driving power (6 types)
$f$	fuel type (6 types)
$y$	emission standard level (Euro) (7 classes)
$M$	kilometrage (given by road type, speed limit class and main type of vehicle, and divided to vehicle subclasses using a car fleet model called ALIISA)
$e^{c,h}$	emission factor for hot driving
$e^{c,s}$	emission factor for cold start-ups

### Railway transportation

#### Formula for diesel trains in the RAILI model:

$$E^c = \sum_{x=1}^2 \left( \left( \sum_{l=1}^4 \sum_{w=1}^{10} d_{x,l,w} f_{x,l,w}^d \right) g_x e_x^{c,f} + d_x (f_x^h e^{c,h} + f_x^a e^{c,a}) + \left( \sum_{r=1}^N \sum_{l=1}^4 t_{x,l,r} f_{x,l}^t \right) e_x^{c,f} + \left( \sum_{l=1}^4 k_l f_l^k \right) e_x^{c,f} \right)$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$x$	train type: person/freight train
$l$	type of locomotive (4 types)

$w$	train weight class (10 classes)
$d$	gross tonne kilometre
$g$	a factor for extra fuel consumption of non-line driving *
$r$	rail yard
$N$	number of rail yards
$t$	shunting time
$k$	locomotive kilometre
$f^d$	specific fuel consumption per gross tonne kilometre
$f^t$	specific fuel consumption per hour
$f^h$	specific fuel consumption of heating per gross tonne kilometre
$f^a$	specific fuel consumption of aggregate per gross tonne kilometre
$f^k$	specific fuel consumption per locomotive kilometre
$e^{c,f}$	emission factor of compound c per fuel used
$e^{c,h}$	emission factor of compound c per fuel used for wagon heating
$e^{c,a}$	emission factor of compound c per fuel used for aggregates
*	mobilisation time of the fleet, preparation and finishing times and extra transfer of the fleet

### Civil navigation

#### Formula for all ships in the MEERI model (icebreakers excluded):

$$\begin{aligned}
 E^c = & \sum_{x=1}^2 \sum_{l=1}^9 \sum_{w=1}^7 \left( \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{N_{l,w}} d_{l,w,i}}{v_{l,w}^a} g_{l,x}^d p_{l,w,x}^a \sum_{y=1}^{10} \sum_{f=1}^5 (r_{x,y} s_{x,f} e_{x,l,w,y,f}^{c,d}) \right. \\
 & + N_{l,w} \left( t_{l,w}^m g_{l,x}^m p_{l,w,x}^a \sum_{y=1}^{10} \sum_{f=1}^5 (r_{x,y} s_{x,f} e_{x,l,w,y,f}^{c,m}) \right. \\
 & \left. \left. + t_{l,w}^b g_{l,x}^b p_{l,w,x}^a \sum_{y=1}^{10} \sum_{f=1}^5 (r_{x,y} s_{x,f} e_{x,l,w,y,f}^{c,b}) \right) \right)
 \end{aligned}$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$x$	engine function type (2 types): main engine / auxiliary engine
$l$	type of ship (9 types)
$w$	gross register ton (GRT) class (7 classes)
$N$	number of trips / port visits
$d$	distance of an individual trip
$v^a$	average design speed
$p^a$	average nominal engine power
$g^d$	engine load factor during driving
$g^m$	engine load factor during manoeuvre
$g^b$	engine load factor during berthing
$y$	engine type by two/four-stroke engine and emission standard level (Tier) (10 combined types)
$r$	share of engines by engine type
$f$	fuel type of engine (5 types)
$s$	share of engines by fuel type
$t^m$	time used for manoeuvre
$t^b$	time used for berthing
$e^{c,d}$	emission factor of compound c for driving
$e^{c,m}$	emission factor of compound c for manoeuvre
$e^{c,b}$	emission factor of compound c for berthing

**Formula for icebreakers:**

$$E^c = \sum_{f=1}^{N^f} S_f e_f^c$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$f$	fuel type
$N^f$	number of fuel types
$S$	total fuel use by fuel type
$e^c$	emission factor for compound c

**Formula for (diesel) working boats:**

$$E^c = \sum_{l=1}^3 N_l s_l e^c$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$l$	type of working boat (3 types)
$N$	number of working boats
$s$	average fuel use of a working boat per year
$e^c$	emission factor for compound c

**Formula for leisure boats:**

$$E^c = \sum_{l=1}^6 \sum_{y=1}^3 \sum_{r=1}^{10} N_{l,y,r} p_r g_{l,y,r} t_l e_y^c$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$l$	type of leisure boat (6 types)
$y$	engine type and fuel: gasoline two/four-stroke engine and diesel engine (3 combined types)
$r$	engine power class (10 classes)
$N$	number of boats
$p$	nominal engine power (class centre)
$g$	engine load factor
$t$	activity (hours in use per year)
$e^c$	emission factor for compound c

*Other transportation***Formula for all off-road machinery in the TYKO model:**

$$E^c = \sum_{l=1}^{N^l} g_l \sum_{r=1}^4 p_{l,r} \sum_{x=1}^3 \sum_{f=1}^3 \sum_{s=1}^6 \left( \sum_{u=1}^3 \sum_{a=1}^{40} N_{l,r,x,f,s,u,a}^m t_{l,r,x,f,s,u,a} \right) e_{l,r,x,f,s}^c$$

$E^c$	total emissions of compound c
$c$	compound
$l$	type of machinery
$N^l$	number of machinery types (presently 50)

<i>g</i>	engine load factor by machinery type
<i>r</i>	engine power class (4 classes)
<i>p</i>	nominal engine power (class centre)
<i>x</i>	engine type (presently 3: two/four-stroke gasoline and diesel engines)
<i>f</i>	fuel type (3 types)
<i>s</i>	emission standard level (Stage) by model year of machinery (6 classes)
<i>u</i>	type of usage (3 types: professional/leisure/both)
<i>a</i>	age of machine (max 40)
$N^m$	number of machines by detail (machinery fleet in the calculation year by age)
<i>t</i>	activity (hours in use per year)
$e^c$	emission factor for compound c

Formula for detailed machinery fleet calculation:

$$N_y^m = N_{y-1}^m (1 - w_y^m) + S_y^m$$

$N_y^m$	machinery fleet by type (detailed) in the year y
$w_y^m$	scrapping factor of machinery in the year y
$S_y^m$	new sales of machinery in the year y

## Appendix\_3b

### *Fuel combusted, greenhouse gas emissions and implied emission factors for CO<sub>2</sub> from combustion by fuel*

**Table 1\_App\_3b.** Fuel combustion by fuel, PJ

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid fuels</b>	<b>145.1</b>	<b>142.6</b>	<b>122.4</b>	<b>104.3</b>	<b>116.5</b>	<b>131.2</b>	<b>164.8</b>	<b>123.8</b>	<b>99.8</b>	<b>131.0</b>	<b>104.9</b>	<b>79.4</b>	<b>99.5</b>	<b>88.7</b>
Hard coal	128.1	122.6	98.5	80.6	94.9	115.4	144.8	103.4	83.9	114.3	87.3	62.2	81.3	71.6
Coke	5.87	4.89	5.45	5.65	4.86	3.96	4.57	4.82	1.11	1.24	1.18	1.10	1.06	0.93
Blast furnace gases	6.9	7.5	11.2	11.0	10.0	5.9	8.6	8.5	7.1	7.7	8.2	9.2	9.8	9.2
Coke oven gas	4.16	7.21	7.14	7.01	6.66	5.69	6.60	7.04	7.27	6.59	6.81	6.86	7.30	7.00
Other coal	0.02	0.38	0.08	0.13	0.13	0.28	0.26	0.08	0.49	1.17	1.39	0.04	0.02	0.03
<b>Liquid fuels</b>	<b>369.9</b>	<b>342.2</b>	<b>345.4</b>	<b>353.1</b>	<b>336.8</b>	<b>326.9</b>	<b>338.9</b>	<b>321.9</b>	<b>318.4</b>	<b>307.2</b>	<b>287.6</b>	<b>284.0</b>	<b>306.3</b>	<b>295.1</b>
Heavy fuel oil	71.1	58.0	48.7	43.8	33.9	33.9	35.8	28.5	26.4	20.0	19.3	19.6	18.1	15.8
Light fuel oil	105.7	98.7	96.5	90.5	79.2	76.1	80.0	71.8	76.4	72.1	70.5	67.0	67.8	68.6
Motor gasoline	85.6	81.7	76.7	80.7	71.4	68.8	67.5	63.9	61.6	63.0	60.7	60.3	59.9	57.6
Diesel oil	66.9	62.1	76.5	86.2	95.0	90.1	97.6	98.4	97.6	96.4	83.7	84.0	101.0	94.2
LPG	6.7	7.1	11.0	12.9	13.2	11.0	13.0	12.8	12.7	11.7	12.4	12.2	12.3	12.6
Refinery gases	21.0	22.6	22.0	24.2	26.0	29.3	27.3	28.9	26.9	27.1	25.8	25.7	29.5	27.8
Town gas	0.14	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Recycled waste oil	0.52	0.52	0.93	1.34	0.92	0.87	1.20	1.00	0.88	0.61	0.76	0.47	0.50	0.61
Petroleum coke	4.9	4.9	4.7	5.5	6.0	5.5	5.2	6.1	5.8	6.5	6.1	5.5	6.1	5.7
Jet fuel	5.5	4.9	6.8	6.3	5.9	5.7	5.8	5.3	5.1	4.5	4.1	4.1	4.8	4.7
Aviation gasoline	0.17	0.13	0.14	0.15	0.18	0.09	0.08	0.05	0.06	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.03
Process gases	NO	NO	NO	NO	3.58	3.97	3.97	3.72	3.85	4.11	3.15	3.83	4.98	6.43
Other oil	1.62	1.52	1.29	1.55	1.36	1.69	1.29	1.26	0.99	1.09	1.12	1.11	1.20	1.06
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>	<b>90.8</b>	<b>117.6</b>	<b>141.9</b>	<b>149.1</b>	<b>150.8</b>	<b>134.6</b>	<b>148.7</b>	<b>130.0</b>	<b>115.0</b>	<b>107.1</b>	<b>95.8</b>	<b>82.7</b>	<b>72.5</b>	<b>66.3</b>
Natural gas	90.8	117.6	141.9	149.1	150.8	134.6	148.7	130.0	115.0	107.1	95.7	82.6	72.2	65.6
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.7
<b>Peat</b>	<b>53.4</b>	<b>79.5</b>	<b>63.3</b>	<b>70.9</b>	<b>84.1</b>	<b>74.8</b>	<b>97.8</b>	<b>85.6</b>	<b>66.4</b>	<b>57.6</b>	<b>61.1</b>	<b>58.0</b>	<b>56.3</b>	<b>53.7</b>
<b>Other</b>	<b>1.1</b>	<b>1.5</b>	<b>3.3</b>	<b>3.9</b>	<b>4.2</b>	<b>5.3</b>	<b>5.2</b>	<b>4.9</b>	<b>7.0</b>	<b>9.2</b>	<b>10.4</b>	<b>10.4</b>	<b>11.5</b>	<b>12.8</b>
Mixed fuels (MSW/REF /RDF/PDF	0.2	0.5	1.7	2.5	3.4	4.5	4.2	4.1	5.8	7.2	8.3	8.8	10.0	11.0
Other fossil wastes etc.	0.89	0.98	1.67	1.37	0.87	0.78	0.99	0.78	1.20	1.98	2.08	1.63	1.52	1.84
<b>Biomass</b>	<b>179.3</b>	<b>218.4</b>	<b>274.3</b>	<b>288.3</b>	<b>320.9</b>	<b>289.6</b>	<b>342.6</b>	<b>339.3</b>	<b>353.6</b>	<b>362.5</b>	<b>376.0</b>	<b>368.9</b>	<b>376.3</b>	<b>398.4</b>
Black/sulphite liquor	87.4	111.1	139.8	129.4	141.8	110.2	135.7	135.1	135.8	140.7	141.9	142.1	146.3	154.8
Other woodfuels	90.5	104.9	131.3	151.5	166.1	162.0	188.0	183.3	196.3	197.8	197.4	188.9	203.7	207.5
Bio mixed fuels	0.62	0.88	1.11	3.86	5.40	6.18	6.56	6.17	7.80	8.75	9.75	10.97	12.18	12.83
Biogas	0.09	0.65	0.86	1.75	1.88	1.73	1.69	2.22	2.41	2.39	2.49	2.57	2.55	2.76
Bio diesel	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.4	2.5	2.6	4.6	4.3	6.6	17.9	18.1	4.6	13.0
Bio gasoline	NO	NO	NO	NO	2.70	3.21	3.40	3.88	4.03	2.98	3.11	2.93	3.01	3.59
Bio gasoil	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.0	0.9	1.7	1.3	0.5	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Bio natural gas	NO	NO	NO	7.0E-05	2.9E-04	1.5E-03	2.4E-03	0.01	0.01	0.04	0.06	0.08	0.08	0.11
Hydrogen	0.62	0.95	1.10	1.13	1.14	1.00	1.10	1.13	1.01	1.05	1.04	0.97	1.00	1.08
Other non-fossil fuels	0.07	0.03	0.2	0.7	1.3	2.0	1.9	1.5	1.4	2.2	2.3	2.4	2.9	2.8
<b>Bunker fuels</b>	<b>37.3</b>	<b>26.1</b>	<b>40.9</b>	<b>38.2</b>	<b>40.9</b>	<b>31.5</b>	<b>31.1</b>	<b>34.6</b>	<b>30.3</b>	<b>31.5</b>	<b>29.8</b>	<b>38.7</b>	<b>38.3</b>	<b>42.9</b>
Jet fuel	13.8	12.3	14.5	17.6	24.5	21.4	22.6	26.7	25.8	26.6	26.2	26.8	26.9	28.7
Light fuel oil	5.1	6.6	6.7	2.0	3.1	1.9	2.6	2.4	1.5	1.7	1.1	1.6	1.4	2.6
Heavy fuel oil	18.4	7.3	19.7	18.6	13.3	8.1	5.9	5.5	3.0	3.1	2.5	10.3	10.0	11.4
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.19

**Table 2\_App\_3b.** CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from combustion by fuel, Mt

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid fuels</b>	<b>14.5</b>	<b>14.2</b>	<b>12.9</b>	<b>11.1</b>	<b>12.1</b>	<b>12.8</b>	<b>16.2</b>	<b>12.4</b>	<b>10.0</b>	<b>12.8</b>	<b>10.5</b>	<b>8.3</b>	<b>10.1</b>	<b>9.1</b>
Hard coal	12.0	11.5	9.2	7.5	8.8	10.7	13.4	9.6	7.8	10.6	8.1	5.7	7.5	6.6
Coke	0.63	0.52	0.58	0.60	0.52	0.42	0.49	0.51	0.12	0.13	0.13	0.12	0.11	0.10
Blast furnace gases	1.73	1.86	2.79	2.72	2.42	1.44	2.03	2.02	1.69	1.78	1.90	2.12	2.22	2.11
Coke oven gas	0.17	0.30	0.29	0.29	0.27	0.23	0.27	0.29	0.30	0.27	0.28	0.28	0.30	0.29
Other coal	0.002	0.037	0.008	0.013	0.012	0.025	0.024	0.007	0.044	0.106	0.125	0.004	0.002	0.003
<b>Liquid fuels<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>27.3</b>	<b>25.1</b>	<b>25.2</b>	<b>25.6</b>	<b>24.0</b>	<b>23.2</b>	<b>24.1</b>	<b>22.8</b>	<b>22.6</b>	<b>21.6</b>	<b>20.3</b>	<b>19.9</b>	<b>21.4</b>	<b>20.6</b>
Heavy fuel oil	5.6	4.6	3.8	3.5	2.7	2.7	2.8	2.2	2.1	1.6	1.5	1.6	1.4	1.3
Light fuel oil	7.8	7.3	7.2	6.7	5.9	5.6	5.9	5.3	5.6	5.3	5.2	4.9	5.0	5.0
Motor gasoline	6.2	6.0	5.6	5.9	5.2	5.0	4.9	4.7	4.5	4.5	4.3	4.3	4.3	4.1
Diesel oil	4.9	4.6	5.6	6.3	7.0	6.6	7.2	7.2	7.2	7.0	6.1	6.1	7.4	6.9
LPG	0.43	0.46	0.72	0.84	0.86	0.72	0.85	0.83	0.82	0.76	0.80	0.79	0.80	0.82
Refinery gases	1.2	1.3	1.3	1.4	1.4	1.6	1.5	1.5	1.5	1.5	1.4	1.4	1.6	1.5
Town gas	0.009	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Recycled waste oil	0.04	0.04	0.07	0.11	0.07	0.07	0.09	0.08	0.07	0.05	0.06	0.04	0.04	0.05
Petroleum coke	0.48	0.47	0.46	0.56	0.57	0.51	0.50	0.59	0.55	0.66	0.62	0.53	0.59	0.56
Jet fuel	0.40	0.36	0.50	0.46	0.43	0.41	0.43	0.39	0.37	0.33	0.30	0.30	0.35	0.35
Aviation gasoline	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.002
Process gases	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.02	0.05
Other oil	0.15	0.14	0.13	0.12	0.10	0.13	0.10	0.10	0.08	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.08
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>	<b>5.0</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>7.8</b>	<b>8.2</b>	<b>8.3</b>	<b>7.4</b>	<b>8.2</b>	<b>7.2</b>	<b>6.3</b>	<b>5.9</b>	<b>5.3</b>	<b>4.6</b>	<b>4.0</b>	<b>3.7</b>
Natural gas	5.0	6.5	7.8	8.2	8.3	7.4	8.2	7.2	6.3	5.9	5.3	4.6	4.0	3.6
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.015	0.037
<b>Peat</b>	<b>5.6</b>	<b>8.3</b>	<b>6.6</b>	<b>7.4</b>	<b>8.8</b>	<b>7.8</b>	<b>10.2</b>	<b>9.0</b>	<b>7.1</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.5</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>5.7</b>
<b>Other</b>	<b>0.10</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.27</b>	<b>0.33</b>	<b>0.36</b>	<b>0.45</b>	<b>0.44</b>	<b>0.42</b>	<b>0.59</b>	<b>0.70</b>	<b>0.79</b>	<b>0.80</b>	<b>0.89</b>	<b>0.99</b>
Mixed fuels	0.01	0.04	0.11	0.19	0.26	0.37	0.34	0.33	0.47	0.58	0.67	0.70	0.81	0.88
(MSW/REF/ RDF/PDF														
Other fossil wastes etc.	0.09	0.11	0.17	0.14	0.10	0.08	0.10	0.08	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.10	0.09	0.11
<b>Biomass</b>	<b>18.3</b>	<b>22.2</b>	<b>27.8</b>	<b>29.5</b>	<b>32.6</b>	<b>29.6</b>	<b>34.9</b>	<b>34.5</b>	<b>36.1</b>	<b>36.9</b>	<b>37.9</b>	<b>37.1</b>	<b>38.3</b>	<b>40.3</b>
Black/sulphite liquor	8.2	10.5	13.2	12.2	13.4	10.4	12.8	12.7	12.8	13.3	13.4	13.4	13.8	14.6
Other woodfuels	10.0	11.5	14.4	16.7	18.3	17.8	20.7	20.1	21.6	21.7	21.7	20.8	22.4	22.8
Biogas	0.005	0.036	0.047	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.09	0.12	0.13	0.13	0.14	0.14	0.14	0.15
Bio diesel	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.03	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.5	1.3	1.3	0.3	0.9
Bio gasoline	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.19	0.22	0.21	0.27	0.28	0.21	0.22	0.20	0.19	0.25
Bio gasoil	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.06	0.12	0.09	0.04	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Bio natural gas	NO	NO	NO	3.8E-06	1.6E-05	8.3E-05	1.4E-04	3.1E-04	0.001	0.002	0.003	0.005	0.004	0.006
Bio mixed fuels	0.07	0.10	0.12	0.39	0.55	0.63	0.66	0.62	0.79	0.90	1.01	1.13	1.27	1.34
Hydrogen	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Other non-fossil fuels	0.007	0.003	0.018	0.07	0.11	0.17	0.16	0.14	0.12	0.17	0.17	0.18	0.21	0.21
<b>Bunker fuels</b>	<b>2.8</b>	<b>2.0</b>	<b>3.1</b>	<b>2.9</b>	<b>3.1</b>	<b>2.4</b>	<b>2.3</b>	<b>2.6</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.3</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.9</b>	<b>2.9</b>	<b>3.2</b>
Jet fuel	1.0	0.9	1.1	1.3	1.8	1.6	1.7	2.0	1.9	1.9	1.9	2.0	2.0	2.1
Light fuel oil	0.38	0.49	0.50	0.15	0.23	0.14	0.19	0.18	0.11	0.13	0.08	0.11	0.10	0.19
Heavy fuel oil	1.45	0.57	1.55	1.47	1.05	0.64	0.47	0.43	0.24	0.25	0.19	0.81	0.79	0.89
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.01

<sup>1</sup> Sum of liquid fuels includes amount of captured CO<sub>2</sub> which is reported in 1A2d



**Table 3\_App\_3b.** Implied CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid fuels</b>	<b>100.1</b>	<b>99.6</b>	<b>105.3</b>	<b>106.6</b>	<b>103.4</b>	<b>97.7</b>	<b>98.2</b>	<b>100.0</b>	<b>99.8</b>	<b>98.1</b>	<b>100.4</b>	<b>104.0</b>	<b>101.9</b>	<b>102.2</b>
Hard coal	93.6	93.7	93.7	93.1	93.1	92.8	92.4	92.4	93.2	92.4	92.8	92.2	92.3	91.8
Coke	106.7	106.8	106.8	106.7	106.7	106.7	106.8	106.7	106.2	106.3	106.4	105.9	105.9	105.9
Blast furnace gases	250.6	247.0	248.2	247.9	242.1	242.8	237.3	238.0	238.2	231.8	230.9	229.6	227.6	230.3
Coke oven gas	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1	41.1
Other coal	106.9	97.0	97.1	98.0	89.9	90.9	91.4	92.8	90.1	90.0	90.0	106.6	106.9	106.9
<b>Liquid fuels<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>73.9</b>	<b>73.5</b>	<b>72.9</b>	<b>72.6</b>	<b>71.2</b>	<b>70.9</b>	<b>71.1</b>	<b>70.9</b>	<b>71.0</b>	<b>70.3</b>	<b>70.6</b>	<b>70.1</b>	<b>69.8</b>	<b>69.8</b>
Heavy fuel oil	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	79.1	79.1	79.1	79.1	79.1
Light fuel oil	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	73.9	73.9	73.9	73.8	73.9	73.1	73.1	73.1	73.1	73.1
Motor gasoline	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	72.9	71.5	71.5	71.5	71.5	71.5
Diesel oil	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	73.6	72.9	73.0	73.0	73.1	73.4
LPG	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	65.0	64.9	64.9	64.9	64.9	64.9
Refinery gases	57.2	57.2	56.8	55.8	54.2	53.9	53.9	53.2	53.9	54.1	54.8	53.8	53.2	54.7
Town gas	59.4	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Recycled waste oil	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8
Petroleum coke	97.5	97.5	97.5	102.0	93.9	92.6	95.7	95.6	95.1	100.7	101.5	97.0	97.0	99.7
Jet fuel	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2
Aviation gasoline	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3	71.3
Process gases	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	4.0	3.6	2.0	2.8	4.0	2.9	3.3	7.7
Other oil	95.5	93.0	97.5	78.2	72.4	74.3	78.8	78.8	78.8	79.3	81.3	77.6	78.8	78.8
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.0</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>55.2</b>	<b>55.3</b>	<b>55.3</b>	<b>55.3</b>
Natural gas	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.2	55.2	55.3	55.3	55.3
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	55.8	55.8	55.8	55.8	55.8
<b>Peat</b>	<b>104.4</b>	<b>104.4</b>	<b>104.5</b>	<b>104.6</b>	<b>104.5</b>	<b>104.5</b>	<b>104.5</b>	<b>104.5</b>	<b>106.4</b>	<b>106.1</b>	<b>105.9</b>	<b>105.8</b>	<b>106.1</b>	<b>106.1</b>
<b>Other</b>	<b>178.1</b>	<b>189.8</b>	<b>164.8</b>	<b>176.6</b>	<b>188.3</b>	<b>189.4</b>	<b>181.4</b>	<b>189.4</b>	<b>181.7</b>	<b>139.1</b>	<b>139.3</b>	<b>138.4</b>	<b>138.7</b>	<b>139.0</b>
Mixed fuels (MSW/REF/ RDF/PDF)	79.2	78.7	65.3	75.3	78.6	81.1	80.7	81.3	81.2	80.4	80.3	80.2	80.3	80.4
Other fossil wastes etc.	98.9	111.1	99.5	101.2	109.7	108.3	100.7	108.1	100.4	58.6	59.0	58.3	58.4	58.6
<b>Biomass</b>	<b>102.1</b>	<b>101.4</b>	<b>101.4</b>	<b>102.1</b>	<b>101.7</b>	<b>102.1</b>	<b>101.9</b>	<b>101.6</b>	<b>102.0</b>	<b>101.7</b>	<b>100.8</b>	<b>100.6</b>	<b>101.9</b>	<b>101.1</b>
Black/sulphite liquor	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3	94.3
Other woodfuels	110.2	110.0	110.0	110.2	109.9	110.0	109.9	109.9	109.9	109.8	109.9	109.9	109.9	109.8
Biogas	54.6	55.2	55.2	55.0	55.0	55.0	55.1	55.1	55.1	55.0	54.9	54.9	54.8	55.0
Bio diesel	NO	NO	NO	NO	73.7	71.1	71.5	72.3	72.5	72.2	72.0	72.1	71.9	72.1
Bio gasoline	NO	NO	NO	NO	71.1	69.6	62.4	70.1	69.5	69.6	69.2	67.6	64.2	68.5
Bio gasoil	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	70.8	70.8	71.3	71.3	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Bio natural gas	NO	NO	NO	54.9	55.7	55.9	56.1	56.1	56.1	56.1	56.1	56.1	56.1	56.1
Bio mixed fuels	108.9	108.9	104.7	100.4	101.4	101.3	101.2	101.2	101.8	102.9	103.7	103.0	104.4	104.7
Hydrogen	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
Other non-fossil fuels	99.0	99.0	92.3	95.9	84.5	87.0	87.3	87.3	82.5	77.1	74.9	74.6	73.6	74.6
<b>Bunker fuels</b>	<b>76.1</b>	<b>75.0</b>	<b>76.0</b>	<b>76.0</b>	<b>75.1</b>	<b>74.7</b>	<b>74.3</b>	<b>74.1</b>	<b>73.8</b>	<b>73.7</b>	<b>73.6</b>	<b>74.6</b>	<b>74.6</b>	<b>74.5</b>
Jet fuel	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2	73.2
Light fuel oil	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	74.1	73.1	73.1	73.1	73.1	73.1
Heavy fuel oil	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.8	78.4	78.4	78.4	78.4	78.4
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	55.8

<sup>1</sup> Sum of liquid fuels includes amount of captured CO<sub>2</sub> which is reported in 1A2d

**Table 4\_App\_3b.** CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from combustion by fuel, kt

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid fuels</b>	<b>286</b>	<b>181</b>	<b>146</b>	<b>122</b>	<b>134</b>	<b>152</b>	<b>184</b>	<b>138</b>	<b>117</b>	<b>154</b>	<b>124</b>	<b>91</b>	<b>112</b>	<b>99</b>
Hard coal	269	161	122	98	111	135	163	117	100	135	105	72	93	81
Coke	6.0	4.9	5.5	5.7	5.1	4.2	4.7	5.1	1.3	1.3	1.2	1.1	1.1	0.9
Blast furnace gases	6.9	7.5	11.2	11.0	10.6	6.3	9.1	9.1	7.5	9.6	9.6	10.4	10.9	9.9
Coke oven gas	4.2	7.2	7.1	7.0	6.7	5.7	6.6	7.0	7.3	6.6	6.8	6.9	7.3	7.0
Other coal	0.02	0.38	0.17	0.29	0.14	0.32	0.32	0.12	0.51	1.21	1.42	0.10	0.04	0.09
<b>Liquid fuels</b>	<b>5 875</b>	<b>4 689</b>	<b>3 527</b>	<b>2 631</b>	<b>2 074</b>	<b>1 934</b>	<b>1 919</b>	<b>1 770</b>	<b>1 747</b>	<b>1 666</b>	<b>1 609</b>	<b>1 544</b>	<b>1 522</b>	<b>1 457</b>
Heavy fuel oil	257	136	126	120	99	98	98	79	77	63	54	52	48	43
Light fuel oil	802	744	701	659	546	529	568	499	534	490	480	453	462	459
Motor gasoline	4 205	3 266	2 298	1 506	1 133	1 045	1 001	954	914	906	895	871	836	800
Diesel oil	546	480	337	271	216	185	174	157	144	131	106	96	99	77
LPG	28.9	26.4	28.6	33.4	34.7	28.5	32.1	32.2	32.0	30.1	30.6	29.1	28.3	30.1
Refinery gases	21.8	22.4	21.5	24.7	25.6	29.3	27.9	29.0	26.9	27.0	25.8	25.7	29.5	28.0
Town gas	0.43	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Recycled waste oil	0.53	0.52	0.94	1.36	0.94	0.88	1.22	1.07	0.89	0.63	0.77	0.48	0.51	0.62
Petroleum coke	4.90	4.86	4.69	5.50	6.03	5.48	5.24	6.14	5.80	6.53	6.14	5.51	6.08	5.84
Jet fuel	5.82	5.23	7.22	7.18	7.19	6.82	7.04	6.40	6.08	5.45	4.95	4.95	5.79	5.73
Aviation gasoline	0.17	0.13	0.14	0.14	0.18	0.09	0.08	0.05	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.03	0.02	0.02
Other oil	2.78	2.76	2.41	2.37	1.99	2.17	1.29	1.27	1.00	0.75	1.13	1.12	1.21	1.08
Process gases	NO	NO	NO	NO	3.58	3.97	4.32	4.13	4.49	5.23	4.28	4.80	5.15	6.55
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>	<b>111</b>	<b>193</b>	<b>260</b>	<b>338</b>	<b>290</b>	<b>227</b>	<b>228</b>	<b>185</b>	<b>146</b>	<b>138</b>	<b>123</b>	<b>109</b>	<b>97</b>	<b>96</b>
Natural gas	111	193	260	338	290	227	228	185	146	131	118	103	92	85
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	6.5	5.8	6.9	4.8	11.5
<b>Peat</b>	<b>233</b>	<b>309</b>	<b>294</b>	<b>351</b>	<b>442</b>	<b>431</b>	<b>531</b>	<b>469</b>	<b>420</b>	<b>374</b>	<b>377</b>	<b>361</b>	<b>392</b>	<b>378</b>
<b>Other</b>	<b>5.3</b>	<b>3.2</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>13.5</b>	<b>13.6</b>	<b>18.7</b>	<b>14.9</b>	<b>14.1</b>	<b>21.8</b>	<b>32.8</b>	<b>45.1</b>	<b>37.0</b>	<b>40.9</b>	<b>43.6</b>
Mixed fuels (MSW/REF/ RDF/PDF)	0.2	1.3	2.5	10.3	11.9	17.2	13.1	12.4	19.7	29.2	41.8	34.3	38.1	40.3
Other fossil wastes etc.	5.1	1.9	5.3	3.2	1.8	1.5	1.8	1.7	2.1	3.6	3.3	2.7	2.8	3.3
<b>Biomass</b>	<b>8 093</b>	<b>7 682</b>	<b>6 912</b>	<b>6 975</b>	<b>7 765</b>	<b>8 091</b>	<b>9 139</b>	<b>7 766</b>	<b>8 394</b>	<b>7 864</b>	<b>8 003</b>	<b>7 586</b>	<b>8 233</b>	<b>8 205</b>
Black/sulphite liquor	87	111	140	129	142	110	136	135	136	141	142	142	146	155
Other woodfuels	8 001	7 510	6 691	6 758	7 483	7 821	8 719	7 245	7 864	7 358	7 433	7 011	7 659	7 601
Biogas	0.37	59	76	75	78	75	191	288	294	273	307	319	326	335
Bio diesel	NO	NO	NO	NO	1.00	5.07	4.68	7.34	6.43	8.91	22.42	20.63	4.51	10.59
Bio gasoline	NO	NO	NO	NO	43.14	49.27	51.16	58.76	60.35	43.63	46.32	42.25	41.97	49.82
Bio gasoil	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.00	6.96	13.41	9.24	3.61	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Bio natural gas	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.01	0.04	0.07	0.17	0.41	1.29	1.90	2.63	2.14	2.42
Bio mixed fuels	3.8	2.3	4.9	10.8	14.9	19.5	20.1	18.6	26.2	35.1	47.1	42.1	43.9	43.9
Hydrogen	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Other non-fossil fuels	0.30	0.11	0.45	1.49	2.82	4.32	3.95	3.52	2.99	3.86	3.94	6.51	9.33	8.30
<b>Bunker fuels</b>	<b>141</b>	<b>79</b>	<b>163</b>	<b>132</b>	<b>109</b>	<b>70</b>	<b>61</b>	<b>59</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>41</b>	<b>33</b>	<b>90</b>	<b>87</b>	<b>109</b>
Jet fuel	6	6	9	8	9	9	10	11	10	10	10	10	11	12
Light fuel oil	22	29	31	10	15	10	13	13	8	9	6	9	8	15
Heavy fuel oil	113	45	123	114	84	52	38	35	20	21	17	71	69	79
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	4.5

**Table 5\_App\_3b.** N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from combustion by fuel, kt

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid fuels</b>	<b>293</b>	<b>274</b>	<b>240</b>	<b>241</b>	<b>236</b>	<b>228</b>	<b>256</b>	<b>196</b>	<b>200</b>	<b>253</b>	<b>196</b>	<b>180</b>	<b>248</b>	<b>216</b>
Hard coal	274	248	215	215	211	210	233	171	181	229	173	157	224	195
Coke	6.6	5.3	6.1	6.4	6.0	4.6	5.3	6.0	2.2	1.8	1.6	1.4	1.2	1.1
Blast furnace gases	7.1	7.5	11.2	11.2	11.9	7.2	10.3	10.4	8.5	13.7	12.7	13.4	14.0	12.2
Coke oven gas	4.2	7.9	8.0	7.9	7.4	6.4	7.3	7.8	8.0	7.3	7.5	7.5	8.0	7.7
Other coal	0.60	5.05	0.24	0.41	0.14	0.38	0.37	0.14	0.56	1.28	1.49	0.23	0.09	0.20
<b>Liquid fuels</b>	<b>958</b>	<b>892</b>	<b>786</b>	<b>663</b>	<b>575</b>	<b>556</b>	<b>571</b>	<b>535</b>	<b>530</b>	<b>504</b>	<b>479</b>	<b>468</b>	<b>514</b>	<b>494</b>
Heavy fuel oil	154	119	101	92	72	71	75	57	55	40	38	36	33	30
Light fuel oil	210	197	190	168	140	133	140	124	132	122	119	111	114	114
Motor gasoline	300	321	281	196	134	119	107	95	81	74	68	62	56	51
Diesel oil	220	179	129	112	125	125	141	149	159	166	156	163	202	192
LPG	10.0	10.0	15.7	18.4	18.8	15.0	17.7	17.5	17.0	16.2	17.0	16.0	16.8	16.3
Refinery gases	40.2	43.3	42.4	48.9	50.2	58.1	55.4	57.4	53.3	52.9	50.5	50.5	57.7	54.9
Town gas	0.14	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Recycled waste oil	0.54	0.52	1.22	2.27	1.86	1.76	2.44	2.15	1.79	1.24	1.44	0.82	0.91	1.18
Petroleum coke	9.8	9.7	9.4	11.0	12.1	11.0	10.5	12.3	11.6	13.0	12.3	11.0	12.2	11.7
Jet fuel	11.1	9.9	13.7	12.7	11.8	11.3	11.7	10.7	10.2	9.1	8.3	8.2	9.6	9.5
Aviation gasoline	0.34	0.26	0.29	0.30	0.35	0.18	0.17	0.10	0.11	0.11	0.08	0.09	0.08	0.06
Other oil	2.2	2.6	2.5	2.6	2.3	2.5	1.7	1.8	1.5	0.9	1.7	1.6	1.8	1.6
Process gas	NO	NO	NO	NO	7.2	8.0	7.9	7.5	7.8	8.2	6.4	7.7	9.9	12.2
<b>Gaseous fuels</b>	<b>103</b>	<b>130</b>	<b>163</b>	<b>166</b>	<b>171</b>	<b>151</b>	<b>164</b>	<b>146</b>	<b>130</b>	<b>122</b>	<b>110</b>	<b>96</b>	<b>86</b>	<b>80</b>
Natural gas	103	130	163	166	171	151	164	146	130	122	110	96	85	79
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.17	0.17	0.12	0.63	1.18
<b>Peat</b>	<b>169</b>	<b>291</b>	<b>259</b>	<b>313</b>	<b>349</b>	<b>309</b>	<b>421</b>	<b>384</b>	<b>282</b>	<b>244</b>	<b>250</b>	<b>248</b>	<b>240</b>	<b>224</b>
<b>Other</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>3.5</b>	<b>5.1</b>	<b>12.0</b>	<b>14.5</b>	<b>18.2</b>	<b>18.0</b>	<b>16.5</b>	<b>19.7</b>	<b>28.0</b>	<b>27.1</b>	<b>28.5</b>	<b>32.3</b>	<b>37.3</b>
Mixed fuels (MSW/REF)	0.18	1.30	1.01	8.7	12.7	16.7	16.2	15.0	17.4	22.7	22.9	25.1	28.7	32.8
Other fossil wastes etc.	1.96	2.17	4.04	3.30	1.74	1.52	1.74	1.53	2.31	5.38	4.17	3.38	3.65	4.52
<b>Biomass</b>	<b>284</b>	<b>361</b>	<b>530</b>	<b>582</b>	<b>664</b>	<b>624</b>	<b>752</b>	<b>759</b>	<b>792</b>	<b>798</b>	<b>810</b>	<b>788</b>	<b>796</b>	<b>820</b>
Black/sulphite liquor	88	111	140	129	142	110	136	135	136	141	142	142	147	155
Other woodfuels	193	245	384	430	486	471	571	578	609	603	592	565	591	587
Biogas	0.10	0.67	0.89	1.83	1.99	1.88	1.75	2.37	2.60	2.72	2.85	2.99	2.90	3.14
Bio diesel	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.58	3.42	3.79	6.96	7.08	11.24	32.97	35.05	9.16	26.47
Bio gasoline	NO	NO	NO	NO	5.11	5.67	5.53	5.89	5.37	3.62	3.56	3.02	2.83	3.15
Bio gasoil	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.00	1.61	3.05	2.24	0.86	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Bio natural gas	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.00	0.01	0.04	0.07	0.10	0.09	0.09
Bio mixed fuels	0.98	2.28	3.15	16.30	22.22	23.34	24.30	21.48	25.85	28.95	28.04	33.20	37.18	37.63
Hydrogen	0.63	1.07	1.22	1.33	1.25	1.10	1.20	1.21	1.08	1.12	1.11	1.04	1.08	1.16
Other non-fossil fuels	0.52	0.20	0.90	2.64	4.88	6.23	5.96	5.33	4.47	6.76	6.50	5.61	5.81	6.19
<b>Bunker fuels</b>	<b>76</b>	<b>52</b>	<b>83</b>	<b>76</b>	<b>80</b>	<b>62</b>	<b>61</b>	<b>68</b>	<b>60</b>	<b>62</b>	<b>59</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>74</b>	<b>83</b>
Jet fuel	28	25	29	35	49	43	45	53	52	53	52	54	54	57
Light fuel oil	10	13	13	3.9	6.1	3.8	5.0	4.7	2.9	3.3	2.0	2.9	2.6	4.8
Heavy fuel oil	38	15	41	37	25	15	11	10	5	6	4	19	18	21
LNG	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	0.1

## Appendix\_3c

### Data on CO<sub>2</sub> capture and transfer to PCC production from lime kilns and industrial power plants

**Table 1\_App\_3c** Amount of produced PCC.

	1993	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Produced PCC using transferred CO <sub>2</sub> , kt	2.0	123.2	413.4	424.7	484.9	420.6	449.4	408.4	333.5	317.9	324.4	314.5	304.4	289.0

The Finnish Forest Industries collected the total produced amount of PCC for years 1993 to 2007. Statistics Finland have collected PCC data for years since 2008 from Production statistics (plant specific data from Statistics Finland's manufacturing industry surveys) and compared the amount with information from YLVA database. Annual production (years 1993 to 2007) has been compared with added up plant level PCC data received from production statistics, only small differences (+/-2%) were noticed (years 2000 to 2007).

**Table 2\_App\_3c** The share of fossil fuels of total transferred CO<sub>2</sub>.

	1993	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
The share of biological emission of total transferred CO <sub>2</sub> (%)			8	13	12	17	15	11	0*	1**	0	0	0	13***
The share of fossil fuels and other emissions of total transferred CO <sub>2</sub> (%)			92	87	88	83	85	89	100	99	100	100	100	87

All fuels used in the lime kilns and industrial power plants for the whole time series have been collected unit level and the percentage of emissions from fossil fuels have been calculated separately.

\* A plant using wood fuels was closed down

\*\* One plant combusted tall-oil pitch

\*\*\* One plant combusted tall oil and barks

**Table 3\_App\_3c** Reported (negative emission figure in 1.A 2d Transferred CO<sub>2</sub>) emissions in the inventory.

	1993	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Reported transferred CO <sub>2</sub> , kt	0.9	54.2	181.8	186.7	213.2	185.0	197.6	179.6	146.6	139.8	142.6	138.3	133.8	127.1

Statistics Finland has received kiln and plant level data of transferred CO<sub>2</sub> from 2005 to 2012 (emissions trading periods) from the Energy Authority. The ETS companies do not measure the amount of transferred CO<sub>2</sub> but calculate it based on the amount of produced PCC. The amount of transferred CO<sub>2</sub> from 1993 to 2004 has been calculated at Statistics Finland using the total amount of produced PCC (based on production data received from the Finnish Forest Industries). The amount of transferred CO<sub>2</sub> for since 2013 has been calculated at Statistics Finland using the amount of produces PCC (Production statistics as mentioned in Table 1\_3c). Statistics Finland has also checked that CO<sub>2</sub> amount of every single plant (years 2005 to 2012) summed up is the same as the amount calculated from the total amount of PCC production.

## Appendix\_3d

### *Statement on potential CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from Calcium Carbonate in fibre sludge*

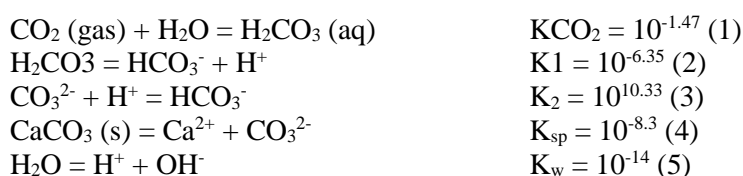
Concerning the potential emission of CO<sub>2</sub> from calcium carbonate-water interaction in fibre sludge-bearing earth structures, we state the following:

Precipitated Calcium Carbonate, also known as PCC, is a widely used artificial additive in paper making processes, particularly as a filler in fine paper production. Depending on the material efficiency in papermaking, minor amounts of PCC will be carried along to effluent, where PCC will be recovered mainly by using a simple external purification method based on gravity. Since the essential part of papermaking is the use of chemical pulp, certain amounts of wood-based fibres can also be found from this recovered fraction.

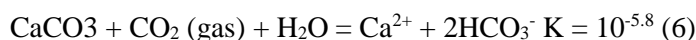
PCC-bearing fibre sludge is nowadays mainly utilised in many earth construction applications, e.g., as a hydraulic barrier in landfill cover structures, in impermeable reactive walls and in the sub-base filter in roads and sport areas. Under these circumstances, it will be occasionally exposed to acid rain water. Infiltration of water into a fibre sludge layer depends on its hydraulic conductivity, which is typically lower than 10<sup>-9</sup> m/s.

The crystal forms of PCC are aragonite and calcite, depending upon manufacturing conditions. Typical for aragonite are needles and aggregates of needles, whereas calcite precipitates as scalenohedral or rhombohedral agglomerates, or prismatic particles. PCC is a very stable compound in moisture-free, neutral or alkaline conditions. When the pH of water containing calcium carbonate is between 8.4 and 9.9, the solubility of calcium carbonate as such is very small, only 25 mg/dm<sup>3</sup>. However, the solubility in that case is also greatly dependent on the content of dissolved carbon dioxide in water. With very high carbon dioxide concentration, the solubility could even be 1,500 mg/dm<sup>3</sup>. This is due to the decomposition of the bicarbonate formed in the solution. If the pH drops below 6.5–7.0, the solubility increases dramatically. A complex mixture is formed, including different soluble calcium cations and carbonate anions, depending on pH, concentration, and time.

Equilibrium relations between CO<sub>2</sub> in atmosphere, pH and carbonic acid components in water and precipitation/dissolution of calcium carbonate can be calculated using the following reactions and related equilibrium constants (Appelo and Postma, 1996, Garrels and Christ, 1965):



By summing up equations one to four, the following net carbonate dissolution reaction is obtained:



From the above equation, important stoichiometric conditions can be seen:

- 1) For two bicarbonate ions that are formed, one carbon ion is from calcium carbonate and the other one is from CO<sub>2</sub>
- 2) For one Ca<sup>2+</sup> ion dissolved one CO<sub>2</sub> molecule is consumed from the solution. In the open system, this CO<sub>2</sub> is replaced from the CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere. In other words, dissolution of calcium carbonate contributes to the atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> sink rather than causes emission of CO<sub>2</sub> gas.

**What happens when rainwater is equilibrated with calcium carbonate in soil or sediment?** This is demonstrated below under two different conditions:

- 1) A contact with atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> is retained (open system) or
- 2) The system becomes closed to atmosphere before the reaction with calcium carbonate is started.

Results are shown in Table1\_App\_3d. Rainwater, which is in equilibrium with the present CO<sub>2</sub> pressure of the atmosphere (10–3.5 atm) has a pH value of 5.66 and a total dissolved carbon content (CT) of 10–4.9 mol. In an open soil system, calcium carbonate will dissolve until the Ca<sup>2+</sup> concentration of pore water reaches a value of around 20 mg/l and the total carbon content 10–3.0 mol. As far as calcium carbonate is present, the pH value of water is buffered by this reaction at 8.3. In a closed system, the dissolution of calcium carbonate is more restricted resulting in a Ca<sup>2+</sup> concentration of around 6 mg/l, pH of 9.9 and a lower CT content compared to the open system. Evidently, the external source of atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> in the open system promotes the solution reaction.

Table 1\_App\_3d. Contents of carbon species (mol) and Ca<sup>2+</sup> (mg/l), pH, and PCO<sub>2</sub> (atm) in rainwater before and after equilibration in soil with calcium carbonate in open and closed systems

	Rain water	Carbonate-water Open system	Carbonate-water Closed system
logPCO <sub>2</sub>	-3.5	-3.5	-6.0
pH	5.7	8.3	9.9
logH <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	-5.0	-5.0	-7.5
logHCO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup>	-5.7	-3.0	-4.0
log CO <sub>3</sub> <sup>2-</sup>	-10.3	-5.0	-4.4
logCT	-4.9	-3.0	-3.9
Ca <sup>2+</sup>	-	20	5.7

**In conclusion, based on the above discussion, no CO<sub>2</sub> emission to the atmosphere can be expected from the dissolution of PCC if fibre sludge is used as a material in earth construction.**

#### References

Appelo, C.A.J., Postma, D. 1996. Geochemistry, Groundwater and Pollution. A.A. Balkema, Rotterdam, 536 p.

Garrels, R.M., Christ, C.L., 1965. Solutions, Minerals, and Equilibria. Harper and Row, New York, 450 p.

14 September, 2007

Prof. Olli Dahl

Prof. Kauko Kujala

Prof. Eero Hanski

Contact information:

Prof. Olli Dahl Aalto University

Prof. Kauko Kujala University of Oulu

Prof. Em. Eero Hanski University of Oulu

e-mail: [olli.dahl@aalto.fi](mailto:olli.dahl@aalto.fi)

e-mail: [kauko.kujala@oulu.fi](mailto:kauko.kujala@oulu.fi)

e-mail: [eero.hanski@oulu.fi](mailto:eero.hanski@oulu.fi)

### *Quality assurance of emission trading data (emissions and energy)*

An installation under the emissions trading scheme requires an emission permit, on the basis of which it has the right to release greenhouse gases to the atmosphere. The permits are granted by the Energy Authority. In the emission permit application, the operator presents a monitoring plan showing the monitoring methods for the installation's greenhouse gas emissions. The European Commission has issued Regulation (EU) No 601/2012 on the monitoring and reporting of greenhouse gas emissions, where the monitoring requirements and accuracy levels of emission data are defined. The operators report on their emissions by submitting annual emission reports to the Energy Authority for accounting the installations' emission volumes in the previous year. The emission reports must be verified before submitting them to the emission trading authority. Verification is made by independent actors approved by the Energy Authority.

For monitoring the installation's emissions, the operator must decide whether to apply calculation-based methodology (standard and mass-balance methodology) or measurement-based methodology (CEMS, Continuous Emission Measurement Systems) for the monitoring. In special cases, emissions can be defined with a method that is not based on determination levels (the so-called fall-back methodology).

In the standard methodology, emissions caused by the combustion of each fuel are calculated based on the amount of fuel used. The net calorific value, emission factor and oxidation factor are used in calculating emissions. The used values are mainly fuel-specific values according to the classification of fuels published by Statistics Finland or the installation's fuel/fuel load-specific values determined in accredited laboratories.

In the methodology based on mass balance, the amount of the entering and leaving material is compared, and the carbon content of the material is taken into account in determining emissions. The mass-balance methodology is used in the steel industry, for example, where carbon is bound to products manufactured in the production process.

In methodology based on continuous emission measurement systems (CEMS), emissions must be determined by direct or indirect content measurement from flue gases. The measurement must be made with a method based on standards and the operator must ensure that the calibration of the measurement equipment is performed according to the standards.

Measuring equipment approved in the monitoring plan is used in determining the volume of fuel used or emissions. In the monitoring plan, requirements are set for determining emissions (and the measurement equipment) concerning calibration and the highest allowed uncertainty, for example. The requirement level depends on the installation's total emission volume and the annual emission volume of the fuel in question, so with larger emission volumes, the measurement accuracy must be better. For example, the highest allowed uncertainty for combustion plants can be, depending on what was mentioned above,  $\pm 7.5/5.0/2.5/1.5$  per cent. Determining the quantity of fuel can take place when the fuel arrives at the installation (e.g. weighing with a weighbridge) or closer to the actual use (e.g. flow measurement of boiler fuel).

In verifying the emission report, the operator must use a verifier approved and accredited in Finland on the basis of the emission trading act. The verification concerns the reliability, credibility and accuracy of the monitoring system and the reported emission figures and data. The verifiers belonging to the scope of the emission trading act are approved by the Energy Authority. The FINAS accreditation service acting as the external reviewer required by the act is responsible for assessing the competence of verifiers.

In the verification task, the verifier must comply with the Verification Regulation ((EU) 600/2012) issued by the European Commission. In the verification, the verifier examines that the operator has acted according to the requirements of the installation's monitoring plan and that the data reported in the emission report are accurate. The starting point is that the verifier visits each installation every year. In the verification, the calculation of the installation's emission data is reviewed and the reliability of the data is assessed. For example, the correctness of fuel volume data can be reviewed from indicators and correspondingly, the correctness of the emission factor/caloric value from the laboratory analysis certificate.

## 4 INDUSTRIAL PROCESSES AND PRODUCT USE (CRF 2)

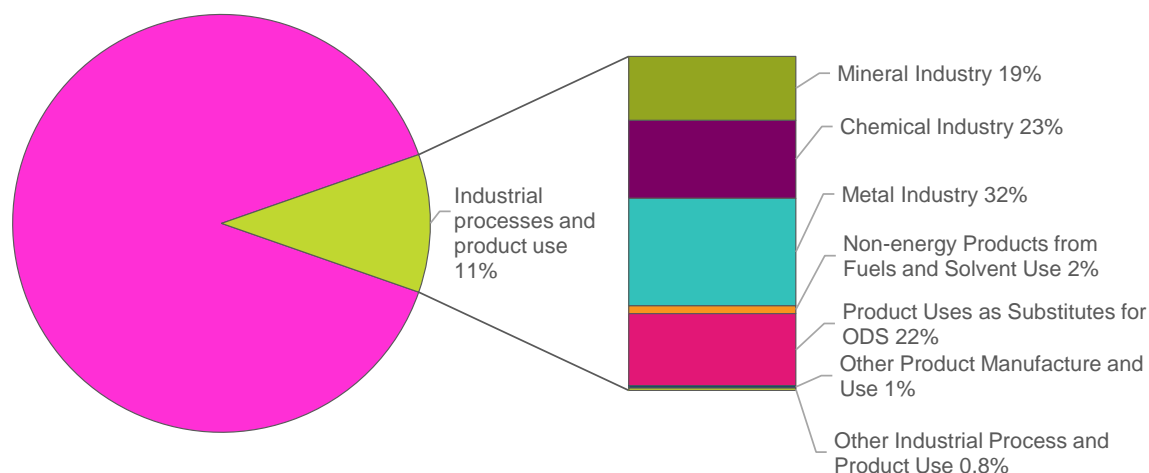
### 4.1 Overview of the sector

#### 4.1.1 Description and quantitative overview

The following problems caused by the CRF Reporter have been identified:

- Empty cells of HFC, PFC, SF<sub>6</sub> and NF<sub>3</sub> in CRF tables in this sector should be NO and missing due to CRF Reporter problems.
- Notation key C prevents the aggregation in parent cells resulting incorrect emission figures. Finland does not consider manual input of emissions to these “pink cells” with the incorrect sums as a solution because it is time consuming and may result calculation or transfer errors easily. Therefore notation key IE is used instead of C for confidential data of F gases.
- Method and emission factors by sector in NIR are not fully consistent with information in CRF tables. CRF Reporter is programmed in a way that method and emission factor information changes automatically to NA in categories, in which no emissions data is reported. NIR includes correct method and emission factor information for subcategories in which emissions are reported as IE or C in order to improve transparency.
- Part of the NK explanations and official comments which are saved in the CRF Reporter are not visible in the CRF Tables. Explanations are included in the documentation boxes of CRF tables.

Greenhouse gas emissions from Industrial Processes and Product Use contributed 11% to the total anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions in Finland in 2017 (Figure 4.1-1), totalling 5.9 million tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.).



**Figure 4.1-1** Emissions from Industrial Processes and Product Use compared with total emissions in 2017

Finnish greenhouse gas emissions from Industrial Processes and Product use are divided into the following emission categories:

- Mineral Products (CRF 2.A) includes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cement, lime and glass production, and other process uses of carbonates.
- Chemical Industry (CRF 2.B) includes N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitric acid and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from hydrogen, phosphoric acid production and limestone and dolomite use in chemical industry.



- Metal Production (CRF 2.C) includes CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from coke and heavy bottom oil used in blast furnaces, zinc, copper and nickel production, and limestone and dolomite use.
- Non-energy Products from Fuel and Solvent Use (CRF 2.D) includes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from lubricant and paraffin wax use and use of urea-based catalyst, also CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are included from lubricant use.
- All emissions from Electronics industry (2.E) are confidential and are, therefore, included in Other (2.H)
- Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS (CRF 2.F) covers emissions of F gases from refrigeration and air conditioning, foam blowing and aerosols. Emissions from some smaller sources, such as semiconductor manufacturing and fixed fire protection systems are reported in Other (2.H) due to confidentiality issues.
- Other Product Manufacture and Use (2.G) includes SF<sub>6</sub> emission from electrical equipment and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Product uses
- Other (2.H) includes emissions of grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub> (semiconductor manufacturing, fixed fire protection systems, magnesium die casting (until 2012), shoes (until 2007) and research)

Emissions from limestone and dolomite use are reported in several CRF categories: 2.A.4a Other Process Uses of Carbonates; Ceramics, 2.A.4d Other Process Uses of Carbonates; Other, 2.B.10 Other; Limestone and Dolomite use and 2.C.1a Steel.

NMVOC emission from Industrial Processes and Product use are reported under CFR 2.B Chemical industry (2.B.10 Chemicals production), CRF 2.C Metal industry (2.C.7 Other), CRF 2.D Non-energy Products from Fuels and Solvent use (2.D.3 Other, Solvent use and Road paving with asphalt), 2.H Other (2.H.1 Pulp and paper and 2.H.2 Food and beverages industry). Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC emissions are reported aggregated in national totals, see Chapter 9.

A general assessment of completeness can be found in Section 1.7 and a more detailed assessment is included in Annex 5.

The emissions from the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector have increased by 10% since 1990 (Figure 4.1-2). The main reason for the growth is increased use of F gases in refrigeration and air-conditioning. The emissions from nitric acid production decreased rapidly due to the implementation of N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology in 2009. Emissions from the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector in 2017 were 3% lower than in 2016.

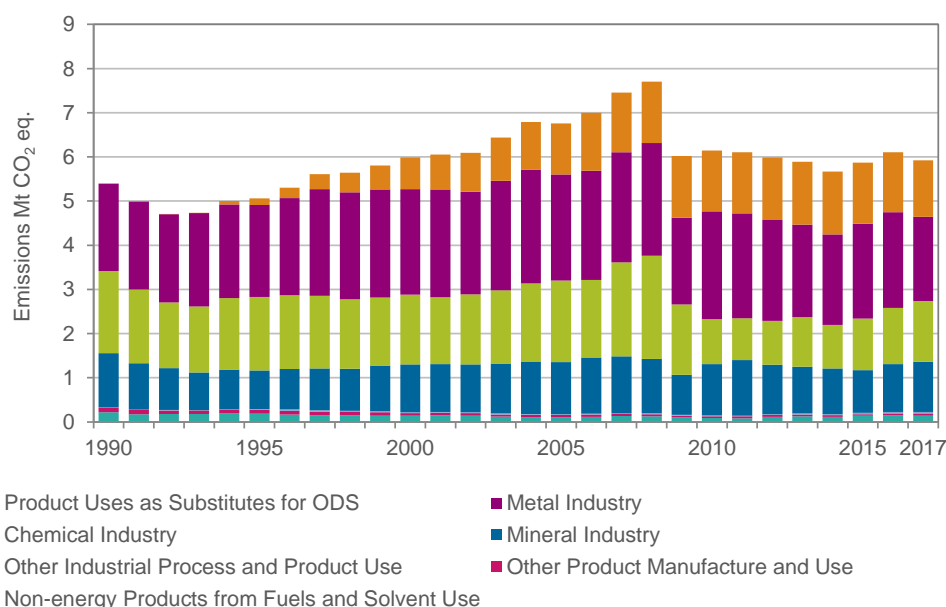
The most important greenhouse gas emission sources of Industrial Processes and Product Use in the Finnish inventory in 2017 were CO<sub>2</sub> eq. emissions from iron and steel, hydrogen and cement production with 3.4%, 1.9% and 1.1% shares of the total national greenhouse gas emissions, respectively. F gas emissions comprised together 2.4% of the total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland.

Industrial CO<sub>2</sub> emissions decreased considerably at the beginning of the 1990's, increased since 1996 until 2008, and fell by 25% in a year due to the economic turndown. In 2017, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were 3% lower than in 2016 and 18% higher than in 1990.

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have fluctuated during the period 1990 to 2017; the first significant decrease due to the closing of a plant and after that a slow increase of emissions, the second decrease originated from the above mentioned implementation of N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology. On the whole, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have decreased by 84% since 1990. In 2017, emissions were 5% lower than in 2016.

Emissions of F gases have increased significantly since 1990, they are now about 25-fold compared with the 1990 and seven-fold compared with the 1995 emissions, which is the base year for these emissions under the Kyoto Protocol. In 2017, emissions were 5% lower than in 2016. There are no fugitive emissions from manufacturing, because F gases are not produced in Finland. There has not been any manufacturing of other fluorinated gases either, such as HCFCs or CFCs, which could lead to by-product emissions (e.g. HFC-23 from HCFC-22 manufacturing). Other point sources, which make a considerable contribution to F gas emissions elsewhere, but are absent in Finland, include the primary aluminium and magnesium industry.

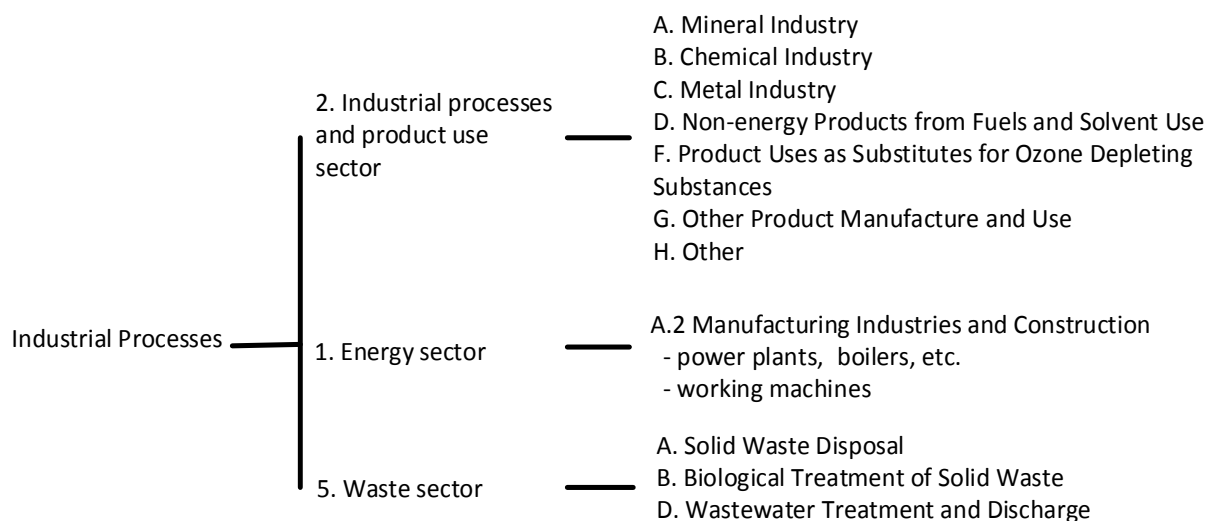
CH<sub>4</sub> emissions have decreased by 48% since 1990 but their contribution to the total industrial emissions were only 0.002% in 2017.



**Figure 4.1-2** Total greenhouse gas emission from Industrial Processes and Product Use in Finland (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

Total industrial emissions are divided between three sectors (Figure 4.1-3):

- Industrial process emissions are reported in sector 2: Industrial Processes and Product Use
- Emissions from fuel combustion in industry are reported in sector 1: Energy
- Waste and wastewater generated emissions in industry (except lime, dolomite and calcite use in wastewater treatment) are reported in sector 5. Emissions from combusted waste are reported in the energy sector.



**Figure 4.1-3** Reporting categories of emissions from industrial process sources in the national greenhouse gas inventory

## 4.1.2 Key categories

The key categories in Industrial Processes and Product Use are summarised in Table 4.1-1.

**Table 4.1-1** Key categories in Industrial Processes and Product Use (CRF 2) in 1990 and 2017 (Approach 1 and Approach 2)

Category	Gas	Criteria	Method
2.A.1. Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3 (1990 CS)
2.A.2. Lime Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3 (1990 CS)
2.A.4. Other Process Uses of Carbonates	CO <sub>2</sub>	T	Tier 1, Tier 3
2.B.2. Nitric Acid Production	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 3 (1990 Tier 2)
2.B.10b Hydrogen Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
2.C.1. Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, CS
2.F.1. Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs	L, T	Tier 2
2.H.3 Other industrial process and product use	SF <sub>6</sub>	T	Tier 2, OTH (1990 OTH)

**Table 4.1-2** Trend in greenhouse gas emissions from Industrial Processes and Product Use (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>														
A Mineral industry	1.2	0.9	1.1	1.2	1.2	0.9	1.2	1.3	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.1
B Chemical industry	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.8	0.9	1.1	1.2
C Metal industry	2.0	2.1	2.4	2.4	2.6	2.0	2.4	2.4	2.3	2.1	2.1	2.1	2.2	1.9
D Non-energy products from fuel and solvent use	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
C Metal industry	1.2E-06	2.3E-06	2.3E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	1.9E-06	2.1E-06	2.1E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	1.9E-06	1.9E-06
D Non-energy products from fuel and solvent use	2.8E-04	2.3E-04	2.3E-04	2.3E-04	2.4E-04	2.2E-04	1.9E-04	1.9E-04	1.8E-04	1.8E-04	1.8E-04	1.8E-04	1.4E-04	1.3E-04
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
B Chemical industry	1.59	1.41	1.31	1.56	1.52	0.76	0.16	0.13	0.16	0.21	0.21	0.26	0.22	0.23
D Non-energy products from fuel and solvent use	1.7E-03	1.4E-03	1.0E-03	7.0E-04	8.1E-04	6.2E-04	4.7E-04	4.7E-04	7.5E-04	8.3E-04	7.0E-04	8.9E-04	9.0E-04	8.7E-04
G Other product manufacture and use	0.064	0.065	0.055	0.048	0.038	0.029	0.032	0.031	0.030	0.027	0.027	0.024	0.025	0.026
<b>HFCs</b>	2.1E-05	0.150	0.72	1.16	1.39	1.40	1.38	1.38	1.42	1.43	1.42	1.39	1.36	1.28
<b>PFC</b>	0.0002	0.0015	0.0027	0.0016	0.0011	0.0018	0.0014	0.0020	0.0025	0.0036	0.0035	0.0031	0.0044	0.0058
<b>SF<sub>6</sub></b>	0.052	0.037	0.026	0.022	0.027	0.027	0.022	0.024	0.022	0.031	0.034	0.038	0.048	0.050
<b>NF<sub>3</sub></b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Total</b>	<b>5.4</b>	<b>5.1</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>6.8</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>6.0</b>	<b>5.9</b>	<b>5.7</b>	<b>5.9</b>	<b>6.1</b>	<b>5.9</b>

## 4.2 Mineral Industry (CRF 2.A)

### 4.2.1 Introduction

This category consists of non-fuel carbon dioxide emissions from cement, lime and glass production and other process uses of carbonates (Table 4.2-1 and Table 4.2-2) The use of limestone and dolomite other than for clinker and lime production are reported by branch of businesses according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. In Finland under the Mineral Industry, these emissions are reported from ceramics and mineral wool production, from wastewater treatment, from the neutralisation, from energy industry for sulphur dioxide control and use of soda ash and combustion of limestone content of de-inking sludge. Emissions from limestone and dolomite use in the chemical or metal industries are reported under corresponding categories.

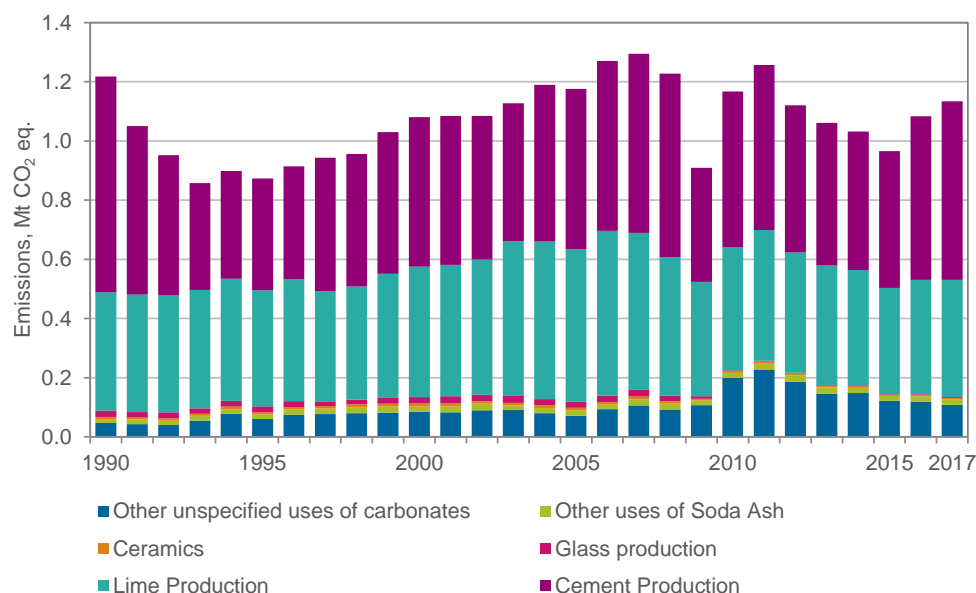
Lime production includes lime production in the iron and steel industry. All soda ash is used in Finland are included in the inventory. All other uses of soda ash than use in glass production (2.A.3) are reported in CRF category 2.A.4b.

Production capacity of clinker in Finland at the end of the time series is about 1,300,000 t (1,600,000 t cement), but in 2017, altogether 1,181,000 t clinker were produced (Finnsementti Oy, 2018). The production capacity has been increasing during the time series when old cement kilns have been modernised or replaced.

**Table 4.2-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the subcategory Mineral Industry in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
2.A.1	Cement production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3 (2005-2017) CS (1990-2004)	PS CS
2.A.2	Lime production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3 (2008-2017) CS (1990-2007)	CS
2.A.3	Glass production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
2.A.4	Other process uses of carbonates			
	- Ceramics	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
	- Other uses of Soda Ash	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
	- Other	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS

The emissions of the category Mineral Industry were 23% of the emissions of the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector in 1990 and 19% in 2017 as well as 2.0% of Finland's total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017. The amount of emissions were 1.2 Mt in 1990 and 1.1 Mt in 2017 (Figure 4.2-1). The emissions in 2017 were 7% lower than in 1990 and 5% higher than in 2016. The main reasons for emission reduction since 1990 have been a closing down of a cement plant and glass plants in the beginning of the time series. In 2017 there were 6% more clinker and 3% more lime produced than in 2016 which increased emissions.



**Figure 4.2-1** Greenhouse gas emission from Mineral Products (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

Cement production is the biggest source of greenhouse gas emissions in the Mineral Industry category, being 0.6 Mt in 2017. Emissions were 14% in 1990 and about 10% in 2017 of the emissions in the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector and 1.1% of Finland's total emissions in 2017. The production volume decreased rapidly at the beginning of the 1990s due to the reduced need for clinker during the recession and the closing down of a plant in 1993. The output grew slightly until 2008, but due to the economic downturn in 2009, the demand for clinker decreased fast and the output in 2009 was 40% smaller than in 2008. In 2017, there were 17% less emissions than in 1990 and 9% more emissions than in 2016.

Lime production is the second largest source in the Mineral Industry category, the emissions were 0.4 Mt in 2017. The emissions have been less than 9% of this sector's emissions for the whole time series. Production of lime has been slowly increasing until 2006, but after that production has decreased by over 25%. One lime plant was not used at all in 2011 due to decreased demand of lime, in 2012 the operation continued. The production of another lime plant ceased in 2014. Emissions from lime production were 1% lower in 2017 than in 1990 and 3% higher than in 2016.

Other process uses of carbonates is the third largest source in the Mineral Industry category, emissions were 0.13 Mt in 2017. Emissions of the most important sources were limestone and dolomite used in wastewater treatment and neutralisation 50%, treatment of deinking sludge almost 19% and soda ash use over 13% of emissions of this subcategory in 2017. Since 1990, emissions have doubled, the biggest reason were the increased use of carbonates in wastewater treatment. Emissions of other process uses of carbonates were 7% lower in 2017 than in 2016.

Glass production is a minor source in the category of Mineral Industry, emissions were 0.003 Mt in 2017. The emissions have been less than 0.5% of this sector's emissions for the whole period. Due to the economic downturn in 2009, two plants in the Finnish glass industry were closed down. Emissions from glass production have decreased by 90% since 1990. In 2017, emissions from glass production were about 0.04% of the emissions of Industrial Processes and Product Use sector and 0.2% of the Mineral Industry category.

**Table 4.2-2** CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from Mineral Products (Mt)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
2.A 1 Cement production	0.73	0.38	0.50	0.54	0.62	0.39	0.53	0.56	0.50	0.48	0.47	0.46	0.55	0.60
2.A 2 Lime production	0.40	0.39	0.44	0.51	0.47	0.39	0.42	0.44	0.41	0.40	0.39	0.36	0.39	0.40
2.A 3 Glass production	0.021	0.020	0.021	0.020	0.019	0.009	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.003
2.A 4 Other process uses of carbonates	0.07	0.08	0.11	0.10	0.12	0.13	0.22	0.26	0.21	0.17	0.17	0.14	0.14	0.13
- Ceramics	0.007	0.007	0.011	0.009	0.008	0.005	0.007	0.008	0.007	0.006	0.006	0.004	0.005	0.006
- Other uses of soda ash	0.013	0.016	0.017	0.018	0.020	0.016	0.017	0.022	0.021	0.021	0.017	0.017	0.019	0.017
- Other unspecified uses of carbonates	0.047	0.060	0.085	0.072	0.093	0.107	0.199	0.226	0.187	0.147	0.148	0.122	0.119	0.108
<b>Total of Mineral industry</b>	<b>1.22</b>	<b>0.87</b>	<b>1.08</b>	<b>1.18</b>	<b>1.23</b>	<b>0.91</b>	<b>1.17</b>	<b>1.26</b>	<b>1.12</b>	<b>1.06</b>	<b>1.03</b>	<b>0.97</b>	<b>1.08</b>	<b>1.13</b>

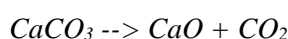
## 4.2.2 Cement production

### 4.2.2.1 Category description

In the production of cement, CO<sub>2</sub> is emitted when an intermediate product, clinker, is produced. In that process, limestone is heated to a high temperature in rotary kiln ovens, which results in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, as the main component of limestone, calcium carbonate breaks down, calcinates, into calcium oxide and carbon dioxide. Limestone also contains small amounts of magnesium carbonate (MgCO<sub>3</sub>), which will also calcinate in the process causing CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (Slioor, 2004). In Finland average CaO content for clinker is 65% and MgO 3% (Leveelahti, 2015)

CRF category 2.A.1 covers CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from clinker production. Clinker is mixed with gypsum and other materials that together make up the cement.

The mixture of raw material fed into the oven is called the raw mix. The main carbonaceous components of the raw mix are limestone (CaCO<sub>3</sub>) and dolomite (CaCO<sub>3</sub> \* MgCO<sub>3</sub>). When heated to 1,400 to 1,500 degrees centigrade, CO<sub>2</sub> is released. For example, the reaction for limestone is:



There are currently two operating plants in Finland. Production at a third plant ceased in 1993.

### 4.2.2.2 Methodological issues

Emissions were calculated using the Tier 3 methodology from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Equation 2.3). Tier 3 is based on the collection of disaggregated data on the types and quantities of carbonates consumed to produce clinker using respective emission factors. Also emissions from other carbon bearing non-fuel materials were calculated. The Tier 3 approach includes emissions from cement kiln dust. At the moment cement kiln dust calcinates only at one plant as dust is removed before the calcination process at the other plant. The process was changed in 2004.

Correction factors for non-carbonate CaO or MgO sources (e.g. blast furnace slag, nickel granule slag, diabase, fly ash, Finnsementti Oy, 2018) in the raw mix are used in the calculations. Fly ash is the main substance of carbon bearing non-fuel materials used in the production process. The plant-specific correction factors differ but average value is about 0.88. (Leveelahti, 2016). This means that there is about 12% of CaO and MgO in clinker from non-carbonate raw materials and therefore IEF of cement production is lower than average.

For the years 2005 to 2017 (Emissions trading periods) data on the amount and emissions of produced clinker, cement kiln dust and used fly ash are available. Emissions for the inventory for these years are as reported to EU ETS. Emission factors are plant-specific.

For the years prior to 2005 data on emissions or amount of fly ash are not available, and data on cement kiln dust is not complete. Only clinker production data of all plants is available for the whole time series. Therefore, to calculate emissions for years 1990 to 2004 annual emission factors were calculated by dividing total emissions from EU ETS with amount of produced clinker by plant in a certain year. The average value of these plant-specific emission factors was multiplied with clinker data for 1990 to 2004 for the plant in question to calculate the plant-specific emissions. The average value of both plants was used to calculate emissions for the closed plant for years 1990 to 1993. This method is described as country-specific.

#### 4.2.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty for activity data is 2% and for emission factors 5% for the whole time series.

All activity data (clinker data) for years 1990 to 2007 had been received directly from the company. After a comparison of directly received and EU ETS data for years 2005 to 2007, it was decided to give up separate inquiries because those data were equal. Time series of activity data are therefore proved to be consistent.

As two different methods are used to calculate emissions, country-specific method for 1990 to 2004 and Tier 3 for 2005 to 2016, question of time series' consistency arises. To check if the reported time series of emissions are consistent, the total time series were calculated using the country-specific method. The time series were proved to be consistent because the difference between these two calculations was 2% at most, average value being 1% (Figure 4.2-2).



**Figure 4.2-2** Time series' consistency of emissions from cement production

#### 4.2.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Mineral products sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held. The auditing of working instructions in 2013 helped the sectoral expert to develop and clarify written instructions to be more precise for a person who will do the calculation for the first time. These instructions are updated when changes are made to AD collection or calculation of the emissions.

Activity data have been checked using available independent sources and only slight differences between the data have been noticed. All activity data are site-specific, received from a company or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emission trading permit of a company. The sum of the individual plant-level emission estimates and emission estimates based on national clinker production figures and IPCC default

Tier 1 factors were compared to verify emission calculation. Differences between these annual emission data were at average less than 5% which is even less than the uncertainty of emissions data of cement production.

#### 4.2.2.5 *Category-specific recalculations*

There are no category-specific recalculations.

#### 4.2.2.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### 4.2.3 *Lime production*

#### 4.2.3.1 *Category description*

There are five lime-producing plants in Finland, one plant was closed down at the end of 2014. (Quick) Lime is produced by heating crushed and assorted limestone to a high temperature (about 1,000°C) in a rotary or a shaft kiln. Lime (CaO) is granular or powdery, different products are made crushing, screening and grinding. The production process causes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. Hydrated lime, Ca(OH)<sub>2</sub>, is produced via (quick)lime by adding water to it.

#### 4.2.3.2 *Methodological issues*

Emissions are calculated using a Tier 3 methodology for years 2008 to 2017, and for 1990 to 2007 using a country-specific method, which corresponds to the Tier 2 method. Plant-specific emissions from lime production are calculated by multiplying emission factors with lime production.

Activity data for the different plants for years 1990 to 1997 have been estimated by using the proportion of the production data of these plants in 1999 as only national total production data could be collected from the industrial statistics. For 1998 to 2004, production data have been partly collected from the industry and partly taken from industrial statistics and environmental permits or the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system. Emissions from 2005 onwards have been calculated using production data reported to the EU ETS data. The total amount of produced lime has also been crosschecked with data from industrial statistics.

Plant-specific emission factors have been calculated dividing the EU ETS emissions (2008 to 2017) with lime production data. All emissions from production processes have been taken into account; because emissions are generated not only from produced lime, but also from lime recovered from electric filter dust and downgraded lime which are generated as by-products during the process. Lime dust has normally been used in agriculture or in industry and downgraded lime has been dumped or used to fill up quarries, and amounts of lime dust or downgraded lime are not included in produced lime. Data on emissions or amounts of recovered lime and downgraded lime were not available prior to 2008. Therefore, only the emission data for 2008 to 2016 have been used to calculate plant-specific emission factors. The emission factor for a plant is an average of these annual emission factors.

For 1990 to 2007, the emissions for each plant have been calculated with the plant-specific emission factor multiplied with corresponding lime production data. For 2008 to 2017, the EU ETS data have been used for the emissions.

The implied emission factors and the total activity data of the time series can be found in Table 4.2-3.

#### 4.2.3.3 *Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

For 2017, the uncertainty in lime production is partly due to the small margin of error associated with the measurements of lime produced. The uncertainty of the recalculated emission factors is slightly less than in



those estimated using the earlier method as they are based on total emissions of a plant for nine years. Uncertainty in emissions was estimated to be  $\pm 4\%$ .

As two different methods are used to calculate the emissions, country-specific method for 1990 to 2007 and Tier 3 from 2008 on, the time series' consistency was checked by calculating the 2008 to 2016 emissions also with the country-specific method. Results were compared with the emissions calculated with the Tier 3 method. Differences between the emissions were -0.2 to 0.8%. Therefore, the time series can be considered to be consistent.

#### *4.2.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Mineral products in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from lime production, general inventory quality control procedures have been done as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in calculations. Some of the checks have been performed when the calculation method was developed.

In addition, category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. The used emission factors have been compared with the IPCC default emission factors. The used emission factors are based on accurate measurements of CaO and MgO content of lime, lime dust and downgraded lime and represent therefore the best possible knowledge of the plant-specific production processes and used raw materials. Activity data have been checked using available independent sources and only very small differences between figures have been noticed. All activity data are plant-specific and reported to industrial output statistics, or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emission trading permits of a company.

The sum of the plant level emissions calculated with the new method and emission estimates based on total produced lime and IPCC default Tier 1 factors were compared to verify the emission calculation. Differences between these annual emission data were from 3% to 7% (default factor gives lower emissions), which can be explained with the information that the part of the emissions are not from the produced lime but from lime dust and downgraded lime which are generated as by-products during the process.

#### *4.2.3.5 Category-specific recalculations*

There were no category-specific recalculations.

#### *4.2.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no planned category-specific improvements.

### *4.2.4 Glass production*

#### *4.2.4.1 Category description*

The glass industry in Finland produces a wide range of different glass types with different chemical compositions, for example container, flat, domestic and special glass and glass wool. Emissions are calculated using the use of carbonates as activity data. Limestone, dolomite and soda ash are typically used in the glass industry. Barium and potassium carbonate are used as raw materials in the production of special glasses and lithium carbonate is used to strengthen glass products. Emissions from the use of barium, lithium and potassium carbonate in glass production are also included in the inventory.

In production, homogenous glass mixtures combining primary and secondary raw materials are melted down at temperatures of about 1,550 °C. The process-related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are released from the raw material carbonates during the melting process in the furnace.

#### 4.2.4.2 Methodological issues

Emissions are calculated using the Tier 3 method (Equation 2.12 from 2006 IPCC Guidelines), as various types of carbonates consumed for glass production have been collected at plant level. Process emissions in glass production are generated from limestone, dolomite, soda ash (= sodium carbonate), barium carbonate, lithium carbonate and potassium carbonate use, and they are calculated by multiplying emission factors with the amount of used carbonates. Activity data are mainly gathered directly from the industry but industrial statistics have also been used.

Emission factors are the IPCC's default factors and stoichiometric ratio of chemical reactions. For barium carbonate the emission factor is  $0.223 \text{ t CO}_2 / \text{t BaCO}_3$ , lithium carbonate  $0.595 \text{ t CO}_2 / \text{t Li}_2\text{CO}_3$  and potassium carbonate  $0.318 \text{ t CO}_2 / \text{t K}_2\text{CO}_3$ .

The consumption of limestone and dolomite has been used as activity data when calculating emissions from limestone and dolomite use. Activity data for 2017 are collected directly from individual companies and the EU ETS data. Most of the data for the earlier years have been received from individual companies, EU ETS and a smallish part has been estimated using industrial statistics.

Activity data of used sodium carbonate are collected directly from individual companies. For some early years not all activity data have been received directly from companies. In these cases, the data of industrial statistics or estimations based on the data of other years have been used.

Activity data for consumption of barium, lithium and potassium carbonate are collected from companies for years 1995 to 2004 and 2007 to 2017. Activity data for the remaining years are estimated using partly production data and partly activity data from other years (Forsell, 2012).

#### 4.2.4.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The combined uncertainty in glass production was estimated to be  $\pm 6\%$ . Uncertainty in carbonate use was estimated to be  $\pm 5\%$ . It is partly due to measurement of activity data. Another source of uncertainty is the amount of carbonate that actually reacts by releasing carbon dioxide in the various processes.

Due to lack of knowledge concerning some earlier years, the time series are calculated using partly estimated data (that is: all data are not as accurate as the data concerning 2017). For some early years, not all activity data have been gained directly from companies. In these cases, the data of industrial statistics or interpolation have been used. The time series, however, are consistent.

#### 4.2.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Mineral products sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from glass production, general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1 Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in the calculations. Some of the checks have been performed when the calculation method has been developed.

Also, category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. The default emission factors have been defined to be adequate for Finnish circumstances and processes. Activity data have been checked using as many independent sources as possible and only small differences between figures have been noticed. All activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or reported due to monitoring of the environmental permit of a company. The calculated emission data have been compared with

ETS data and emissions have been found to be almost equal (+/-2%). Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

#### *4.2.4.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

#### *4.2.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements have been planned.

### *4.2.5 Other process uses of carbonates*

#### *4.2.5.1 Category description*

Other process uses of carbonates comprises limestone and dolomite uses in ceramics and mineral wool production, in wastewater treatment, in neutralisation and in the energy industry for sulphur dioxide control and use of soda ash and clay. Also combustion of limestone content of de-inking sludge is included in Other process uses of carbonates. There is no non-metallurgical magnesia production in Finland.

#### *4.2.5.2 Methodological issues*

##### *Ceramics*

Emissions from limestone, dolomite and clay use in production of light expanded clay aggregate (leca), tiles and porcelain are included in the sub category ceramics.

Emissions from limestone and dolomite use are calculated using the Tier 3 method by multiplying emission factors with activity data. Activity data are collected mainly directly from the industry but industrial statistics have also been used to calculate emissions at the beginning of the time series.

The emission factors are default emission factors, for limestone 0.44 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t carbonate and dolomite 0.48 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t carbonate (Table 2.1, Vol 3. 2006 IPCC Guidelines). The correction factor from Equation 2.16 (2006 IPCC Guidelines) is 1.0.

Emissions from the use of clay in ceramics production are for 2008 to 2017 as reported for the EU ETS. Amounts of used clay in different plants for 1990 to 2007 were not available and therefore surrogate method (Equation 5.2, Vol 1, Chapter 5, 2006 IPCC Guidelines) was used to determine emissions from use of clay. Energy use of a plant was the only information available for the whole time series and therefore decided to use as a surrogate statistical parameter. At first the ratio between emissions from the use of clay and amount of used energy of a plant was calculated for each year between 2008 and 2017. The average of these plant level ratios and use of energy in a particular year were used to calculate emissions of the use of clay for 1990 to 2007.

In ceramics production, the activity data are limestone and dolomite use. Data on the use of clay is available only since the start year of the EU ETS and these data are not coherent for all years. For some years they are reported only as carbon in clay and for other years as total use of clay. Therefore, the data on the use of clay is not reported. For 1990 to 2007, due to calculation of emissions using surrogate method there are no activity data available.

##### *Other uses of soda ash*

All uses of soda ash in Finland are assumed to release CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. However, the soda ash that is used in glass production is subtracted and corresponding emissions are reported under category 2.A.3. Even if this methodology may lead to a slight overestimation of emissions, Finland has not planned to clarify which soda ash uses are emissive and which non-emissive because it would be too resource demanding considering the size of this category.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from soda ash (Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>) use are released when it is heated at high temperatures. Emissions are calculated by multiplying emission factors with the amount of used soda ash (Tier 1 method from Equation 2.14 (2006 IPCC Guidelines)).

The emission factor is the IPCC's default factor, 0.415 t CO<sub>2</sub>/ t carbonate (Table 2.1, Vol 3. 2006 IPCC Guidelines).

Activity data are calculated using Customs Statistics by subtracting annual export of soda ash from import (there is no production of soda ash in Finland). Also, the amount of soda ash, which is used in glass production, is subtracted from that amount. Imported and exported amounts are received from the Customs statistics database Uljas.

### Other

In the category Other, Finland reports emissions from limestone and dolomite use in mineral wool production, in wastewater treatment, in neutralisation and in the energy industry for sulphur dioxide control. The ESD review of 2016 submission recommended that Finland allocate emissions of combustion of de-inking sludge containing PCC (see Section 3.4) to Industrial Processes and Product Use. Therefore, combustion emissions of de-inking sludge are now included in the category Other and at the same time, the same amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were subtracted from Energy (1.A.2d).

Emissions from limestone and dolomite use are calculated using the Tier 3 method by multiplying emission factors with activity data. Activity data are collected mainly directly from the industry but industrial statistics have also been used to calculate emissions at the beginning of the time series.

The emission factors are default emission factors, for limestone 0.44 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t carbonate and dolomite 0.48 t CO<sub>2</sub>/t carbonate (Table 2.1, Vol 3. 2006 IPCC Guidelines). The correction factor from Equation 2.16 (2006 IPCC Guidelines) is 1.0 if the fraction of calcination is unknown. For mineral wool production correction factor has been 0.90 to 0.96 and in energy industry 0.95 to 0.99. These correction factors have been used for plants for which emissions for EU ETS has been calculated using same correction factor.

**Table 4.2-3** Activity data and emission factors for Mineral Products

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>2.A 1</b>														
Clinker production, 1 000 t	1 470	760	1 017	1 110	1 279	764	1 049	1 129	1 000	973	941	934	1 117	1 181
EF t/t	0.496	0.497	0.496	0.488	0.485	0.504	0.501	0.494	0.497	0.495	0.498	0.495	0.495	0.511
<b>2.A 2</b>														
Lime production, 1 000 t	488	479	540	632	577	477	514	544	502	501	481	445	480	495
EF t/t	0.821	0.820	0.817	0.815	0.811	0.809	0.811	0.812	0.810	0.805	0.809	0.808	0.806	0.801
<b>2.A 3</b>														
Carbonate consumption, 1 000 t	48	45	50	47	44	22	4	5	4	5	6	5	5	6
EF t/t	0.436	0.434	0.432	0.430	0.433	0.429	0.394	0.396	0.386	0.402	0.404	0.404	0.402	0.405
<b>2.A 4</b>														
<b>2.A 4a Ceramics</b>														
Carbonate consumption, 1 000 t	7	9	14	10	8	5	7	6	6	4	5	3	4	4
EF t/t	1.064	0.797	0.793	0.866	0.960	0.985	1.016	1.288	1.216	1.322	1.307	1.139	1.331	1.558
<b>2.A 4b Other uses of Soda Ash</b>														
Soda ash consumption, 1 000 t	31	39	42	44	48	39	41	52	51	51	42	40	45	41
EF t/t	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415	0.415
<b>2.A 4d Other</b>														
Other carbonate consumption, 1 000 t	108	140	201	168	220	253	456	518	430	335	337	278	270	246
EF t/t	0.436	0.431	0.421	0.426	0.421	0.424	0.437	0.437	0.434	0.439	0.439	0.439	0.440	0.440

#### 4.2.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Combined uncertainty in limestone and dolomite use was estimated to be ±6%. It is partly due to uncertain activity data, as the share of MgO in dolomite has been assumed to be constant and the possibility that limestone can also be include in a small amount of MgO. Another source of uncertainty is the amount of

carbonates that actually reacts by releasing carbon dioxide in the various processes. The uncertainty for emissions of clay in 2008 to 2017 is  $\pm 8\%$  and for 1990 to 2007  $\pm 20\%$ .

In 2017, uncertainty in emissions in soda ash use was estimated to be  $\pm 6\%$ . A source of uncertainty is the amount of sodium carbonate that actually reacts by releasing carbon dioxide in the various processes.

Due to lack of data concerning some earlier years, the time series are calculated using partly estimated data. For years prior to 2000, all activity data have not been gained directly from companies, but industrial statistics or estimations based on data from other years have been used. The time series are consistent.

#### *4.2.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Mineral products sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from limestone, dolomite and soda ash use, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in calculations. Some of the checks have been performed when the calculation method has been developed.

In addition, category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. In use of limestone and dolomite, the default emission factor multiplied with the correction factor has been defined to be adequate for Finnish circumstances and processes, because default emission factors are stoichiometric; based on chemical equations and the content of carbonate in limestone and dolomite used in Finland is very high. The fluctuations in emission factors of limestone use have been checked, and the reason for it has been originated from different calcium carbonate content in used limestone. In the use of soda ash, the default emission factor has been defined to be adequate for Finnish circumstances and processes. The default emission factor is stoichiometric and the content of carbonate in sodium carbonate used in Finland is very high.

Activity data have been checked using as many independent sources as possible and only small differences between figures have been noticed, the results of the comparisons are included in the calculation sheets. This activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emission trading permit of a company.

The calculated emission data of most plants have been verified with ETS data and differences have been found to be 1% to 2%. Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

#### *4.2.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

Emissions from the use of clay are included in the calculations for the whole time series (2.3 to 5.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub> depending on a year). While emissions of ceramics production doubled to tripled, the emission of this category increased 2% to 8%. The share of emissions from use of clay is only 0.01% from the total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017.

#### *4.2.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements have been planned.

## 4.3 Chemical Industry (CRF 2.B)

### 4.3.1 Introduction

In the Finnish inventory this category includes emissions of nitrous oxide from nitric acid production and carbon dioxide emissions from hydrogen, phosphoric acid, ammonia and certain chemicals production (use of limestone in the chemical industry is included this category). CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from titanium dioxide production are included in the Mineral industry category, since emissions are from wastewater treatment not production of titanium dioxide. Ammonia was produced from hydrocarbons only in 1990 to 1992.

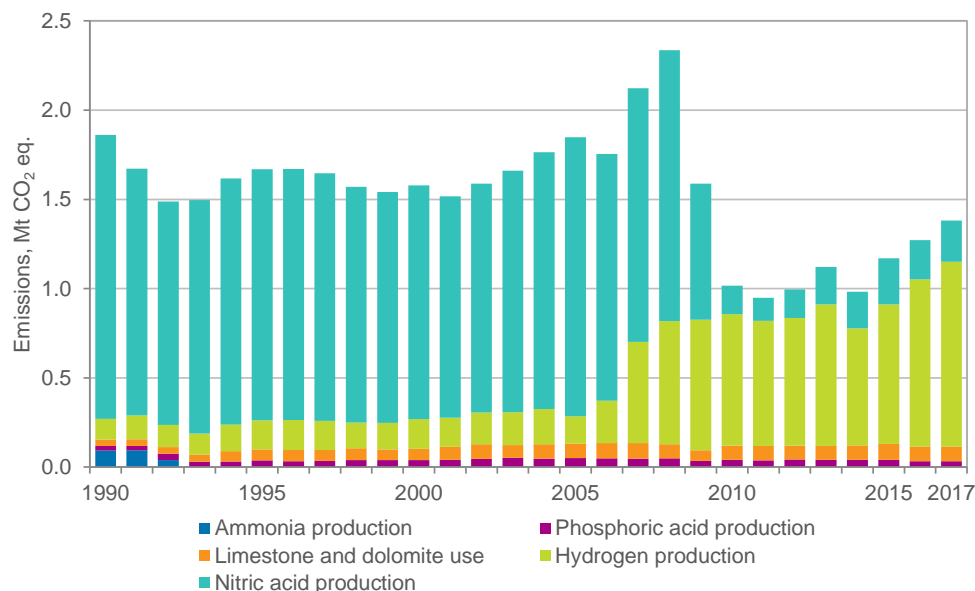
**Table 4.3-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the subcategory Chemical Industry in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
2.B.1	Ammonia Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.B.2	Nitric acid Production*	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 3 (2009-2017) Tier 2 (1990-2008)	PS
2.B.6	Titanium Dioxide Production	NO		
2.B.10	Other			
	- Phosphoric acid Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	CS	PS
	- Hydrogen Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
	- Limestone and dolomite use	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS

\* Emissions from nitric acid production includes also emissions from fertiliser production.

Nitric acid and hydrogen production are identified as key categories in 2017 using Approach 1 and Approach 2 assessment. All emissions of this category are presented in Table 4.3-2 by gas and subcategory. Ammonia, adipic acid, caprolactam, glyoxal, glyoxylic acid, carbides, soda ash, carbon black, dichloroethylene, ethylene oxide, acrylonitrile and methanol are not produced in Finland. Ethylene is produced in Finland, but no methane is emitted from the production as the methane produced is used as fuel in the ovens of cracking, in the benzene and cumene units. Total emissions of those combustion processes are reported in the Energy sector.

In 2017, process emissions of the chemical industry were 1.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and represented almost 23% of the sector's emissions and 2.5% of Finland's total emissions. Emissions from the chemical industry decreased by 56% between 2008 and 2010. The main reason for this was the installation of a new N<sub>2</sub>O abatement system for all three nitric acid plants during 2009 (the first joint implementation projects within the Finnish territory). Emissions of hydrogen production have increased by almost 76% from 2007 to 2017 and they are now over four-fold compared to the time before the launching of hydrogen plants in 2006, 2015 and 2016 (Figure 4.3-1). Total emissions from the chemical industry in 2017 were 26% lower than in 1990 and 9% higher than in 2016. The biggest reason for increased emissions last few years is the growth of production of hydrogen due to launching of new plants and increased production at old plants as mentioned above.



**Figure 4.3-1** Greenhouse gas emission from the Chemical Industry (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

Emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from nitric acid production were approximately 0.8 kt (0.2 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017, which was 0.4% of Finland's total greenhouse gas emissions and 3.9% of emissions of the sector Industrial Processes and Product Use. In 1990, emissions from nitric acid production represented approximately 30% of emissions of Industrial Processes and Product Use. Emissions by gas and subcategory of the Chemical industry are presented in Table 4.3-2.

In 1990, there were four nitric acid plants in Finland. One was closed down in 1992 that could be also seen in a rapid decrease of the emissions. In October 2004, a new plant (relocated from Belfast, Northern Ireland) was commissioned at an existing site and, therefore, the amount of produced nitric acid increased. The new plant replaced an older plant, which was closed in April 2005. Finally, the N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology installed in 2009, decreased emissions in all nitric acid plants, emissions are now approximately 85% less than the time prior to instalment. Emissions from nitric acid production have been a part of EU ETS since 2013. Emissions of this subcategory include also an amount of N<sub>2</sub>O emitted from two fertiliser production plants. In 2017, emissions from nitric acid production were 86% lower than in 1990 and 6% higher than in 2016.

Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from hydrogen production were approximately 1.0 Mt in 2017, which was over 17% of emissions of this sector. Not all hydrogen production causes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. Emissions occur only in processes in which hydrocarbons are used as feedstock. In Finland, natural gas is the most common feedstock in hydrogen production. Theoretically, all the carbon contained in hydrocarbons will be emitted as CO<sub>2</sub> in the processes but, in practice, a small amount of feedstock does not react. One hydrogen producing company captures formed carbon dioxide for recovery and another one bottles it, but this amount of the emission has not been subtracted from the total emissions. In 2017, emissions from hydrogen production were over seven-fold compared to emissions in 1990 and 10% higher than in 2016.

Phosphoric acid is produced from apatite and in the production process calcite, which is a host rock in apatite deposits, calcinates and emits CO<sub>2</sub>. Calcite has also been used for neutralisation of wastewater in phosphoric acid plant. These emissions are calculated together and reported in this category due to confidentiality reasons, the emissions were approximately 0.03 Mt in 2017. In 2017, emissions from phosphoric acid production and neutralisation of wastewater were 35% higher than in 1990 and less than percent higher than in 2016.

There are only few chemical production companies in Finland, which use limestone or dolomite in their production processes. These emissions were 0.08 Mt in 2017 and emissions have more than doubled since 1990 and were 0.2% lower than in 2016.

All ammonia currently used in Finland is imported. In 1990 to 1992 small amounts (12 to 30 kt per year) were produced using mainly peat and heavy oil as feedstock for the needed hydrogen. From 1993 on, there has been no ammonia production in Finland. The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from these processes have been estimated and included in the inventory.

**Table 4.3-2** Emissions by gas and subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>														
2.B 1 Ammonia production	0.093	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
2.B 10 Other chemical industry														
- Phosphoric acid production	0.025	0.037	0.040	0.050	0.049	0.035	0.040	0.037	0.042	0.042	0.041	0.040	0.033	0.033
- Hydrogen production	0.12	0.16	0.17	0.15	0.69	0.73	0.74	0.70	0.71	0.79	0.65	0.78	0.94	1.04
- Limestone and dolomite use	0.037	0.061	0.062	0.081	0.079	0.060	0.080	0.081	0.077	0.076	0.082	0.089	0.082	0.082
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
2.B 2 Nitric acid production	1.59	1.41	1.31	1.56	1.52	0.76	0.16	0.13	0.16	0.21	0.21	0.26	0.22	0.23
<b>Total of subcategory</b>	<b>1.86</b>	<b>1.67</b>	<b>1.58</b>	<b>1.85</b>	<b>2.34</b>	<b>1.59</b>	<b>1.02</b>	<b>0.95</b>	<b>0.99</b>	<b>1.12</b>	<b>0.98</b>	<b>1.17</b>	<b>1.27</b>	<b>1.38</b>

## 4.3.2 Ammonia production

### 4.3.2.1 Category description

Small amounts (12 to 30 kt per year) of ammonia have been produced only in 1990 to 1992, mainly peat and heavy oil as feedstock for the needed hydrogen (Finnish Chemical Industry, 1990). In Finland there was experimentation of use sod peat to produce synthesis gas for ammonia, hydrogen peroxide and formic acid production in 1988 to 1991. Experimentation was ended uneconomic and instead of peat gasification of oil products was continued (Bioenergy, 2015).

Time series of emissions from hydrogen peroxide and formic acid production are included in 2.B.10 Other; Hydrogen production, see Section 4.3.5.2.

### 4.3.2.2 Methodological issues

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from ammonia production are calculated by multiplying the amount of produced ammonia with the emission factor. Activity data have been received directly from the company and the emission factor is the default factor from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

#### Emission factors

Emissions have been calculated with the highest default emission factor from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Table 3.1, Factor derived from European average values for specific energy consumption (a mix of modern and older plants, not natural gas)) since the plant was very old and it used solid or liquid raw material instead of natural gas to produce hydrogen for ammonia. The used emission factor was 3.273 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub>/tonne ammonia produced).

#### Activity data

The amount of produced ammonia has been received from a company, which was producing it at the beginning of the time series. The amount of produced ammonia is shown in Table 4.3-5.

### 4.3.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty of activity data in ammonia production was estimated to be 5% and emission factor 50% (Forsell 2014).

### 4.3.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the



Chemical industry sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

#### 4.3.2.5 Category-specific recalculations

There were no category-specific recalculations.

#### 4.3.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No category-specific improvements are planned.

### 4.3.3 Nitric acid production

#### 4.3.3.1 Category description

Nitric acid is nowadays produced in Finland in three single-stage medium pressure plants (3.8, 6.5 and 7.5 bar). Two of these plants are situated at the same site and the produced nitric acid is mainly used for the integrated fertiliser production. Since 2013, nitric acid production has been included in the EU ETS, however fertiliser production is not included in the EU ETS and therefore emissions of the inventory and the EU ETS differ in 2.B.2.

#### 4.3.3.2 Methodological issues

In 2005, Statistics Finland cooperated with the nitric acid manufacturers to produce the annual emission estimates for 1990 to 2004. To calculate emissions of nitric acid production, the manufacturers provided the activity data and emission factors (Table 4.3-3), and Statistics Finland carried out the calculations using an agreed methodology that corresponds to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' Equation 3.6. For emissions of fertiliser production, data received from the producer were used for 1990 to 2004 (Gåpås, 2005).

Since no abatement or destruction took place at the Finnish plants before 2009 the Equation 3.6 simplifies to

$$N_2O \text{ emissions} = \text{specific emission factor} \times \text{production level}$$

Since 2005 both emission and activity data of nitric acid and fertiliser production have been received from the YLVA system for each plant separately. The specific emission factors rather than emissions have been calculated by the inventory unit.

Emissions are calculated for each plant separately and then summed up to give the reported figure.

Emission data of fertiliser production are included in the total emissions of this subcategory; neither activity data nor emission factors of fertiliser production are reported in this inventory due to confidentiality reasons.

As the first joint implementation project in the Finnish territory, a project to cut down N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of nitric acid plants was started in 2009. A N<sub>2</sub>O abatement technology - a pelleted catalyst - was installed directly in the ammonia oxidation reactor underneath the ammonia oxidation catalyst (Pt-Rh) in all the three existing nitric acid plants. Due to catalyst, emissions have decreased by 85% in this subcategory in 2008 to 2017, which also reflects the emission factors used in the inventory. For more detailed information about the JI project, see the project reports (YARA, 2009 to 2012).

For 1990 to 2008, the Tier 2 method was used to calculate emission but after the joint implementation project, plant level emission factors were obtained from direct measurements of emissions and the Tier 3 method has been used to calculate emissions from nitric acid and fertiliser production.

#### Emission factors

Before 2009, only one of the three plants was equipped with a continuous N<sub>2</sub>O emission measurement unit. From 2005 onwards, the company also used a portable measurement device at the other two plants. A consultant made periodical measurements at the plants in 1999 to 2004. No measurements are available prior

to 1999. Since 2009 all existing nitric acid plants have been equipped with automatic systems according to EU standards to continuously measure the concentration of N<sub>2</sub>O in the tail gas and gas volume.

Based on the measurements, the emission factors presented in Table 4.3-3 are defined and used in the Finnish inventory for 1990 to 2017.

**Table 4.3-3** N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for nitric acid production (mass of N<sub>2</sub>O emitted per mass of nitric acid produced)

Plant	Emission factors			Plant in operation
	value (kg/t)	years	source	
A	7.6	1990-2005	Information from plant A	- 2005
B	9.5	1990-2004	Information from plant B	
	3.3-7.4 <sup>1</sup>	2005-2008	Calculated based on YLVA data	
	0.3-3.5	2009-2017	Calculated based on YLVA data	
C	9.3	1990-2008	Information from plant C	- 1992 2004 -
	0.6-4.3	2009-2017	Calculated based on YLVA data	
D	9.2 <sup>2</sup>	1990-1992	(Pipatti, 2001)	
E	8.0-10.1 <sup>3</sup>	2004-2008	Calculated based on YLVA data	
	0.6-6.6	2009-2017	Calculated based on YLVA data	

<sup>1</sup> plant B has used a new kind of catalyst from May 2005 and has succeeded to decrease the emissions. Also, some process changes and adjustments have been made, which have multiplied the production amount.

<sup>2</sup> the process of a plant D was similar to plant B

<sup>3</sup> during the first years of operation the plant was not performing optimally and the emission factor was higher than expected

The average emission factor for all three plants in 2008 was 8.1 kg N<sub>2</sub>O/t nitric acid (emissions from fertiliser plants are included). The use of the pelleted catalyst started during the inventory year 2009. The target of the joint implementation project, which was tightened during the project, was that nitrous oxide emissions measured in those three plants will not exceed the level 1.85 kg N<sub>2</sub>O/t nitric acid for the end of 2012 (Yara, 2009 to 2012). These projects have been very successful and the average emission factor for all those plants was 1.2 kg N<sub>2</sub>O/t nitric acid in 2017 (emissions from fertiliser plants are included).

The 2006 IPCC Guidelines provide a default emission factor for processes similar to those used in Finland; for medium pressure plants it is 7 kg N<sub>2</sub>O/t nitric acid +/- 20%. The oldest, still operational, of our plants started commercial nitric acid production in 1973. Our emission factors presented in Table 4.3-3 are in that range before the catalyst installation but well under the highest value.

Emission factors of two fertiliser plants are determined with FT-IR measurements. At the moment the measuring device is shared by those two plants, it first measures the N<sub>2</sub>O content of the flow of plant 1, then the sample line will be flushed and after that the N<sub>2</sub>O content of flow of plant 2 will be measured. N<sub>2</sub>O emission factor for fertiliser production is not presented here due to confidentiality issues.

### Activity data

As described before, the annual nitric acid and fertiliser production figures have been obtained from the production plants (Gåpå, 2005) or from the YLVA system (see description in Annex 6). Production amounts of nitric acid are presented in Table 4.3-5. Production amounts of fertilisers are confidential and, therefore, not included in Table 4.3-5.

#### 4.3.3.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Statistics Finland performed a sensitivity study in 2010 to explore how the different parameters used in the calculation of the emissions for 2008 affect the uncertainty. The study showed that emission factors account for most of the uncertainty. Since 2009, an online measurement has been introduced in the JI project to all plants, and this has further lowered the uncertainties of the emission factors.

According to the uncertainty analysis (see Section 1.6), the uncertainty of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitric acid production is +/-15%. Uncertainty for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in 90's was determined by the company (Gåpå, 2005).

The continuous monitoring of measurement has been done according to QAL3 requirements and a third party reviews the measurements annually. Emission calculations and quality assurance mechanisms are verified by a third party every half year.

All activity and emission data have been received from the production plants or they are reported to the YLVA database and EU ETS (2013->) by the production plants. The time series are considered to be consistent.

#### *4.3.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

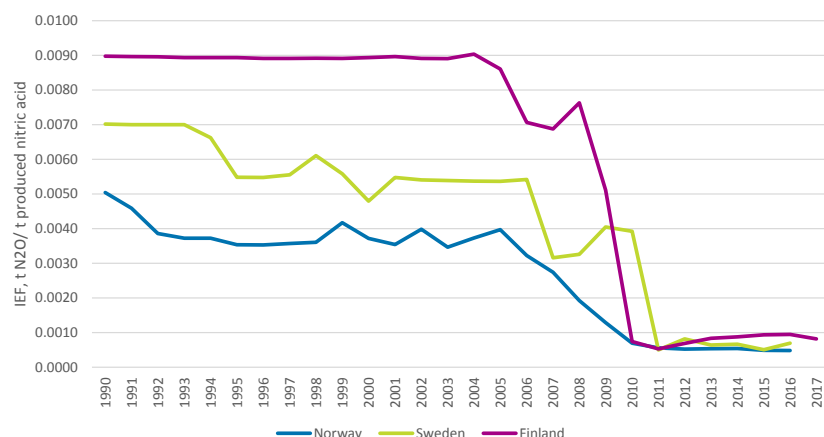
The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Chemical industry sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from nitric acid production, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions by subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in calculations. Some of the checks have been performed when the calculation method has been developed.

In addition, category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. Plant-based emission factors have been compared with IPCC defaults to verify that the plant-specific factors are reasonable. It was noticed that plant-based emission factors for 2009 are higher than the default factors from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, reason for that was that the joint implementation project started during summer 2009 and emissions decreased rapidly after the installation of catalysts. For other years (since 2009), plant-based factors are well lower than the default factor. Secondly, emission factors are based on accurate measurements of plants and, therefore, they represent the best possible knowledge of that production process and equipment.

Production data have been checked with YLVA data and industrial output statistics and only small differences (+/-1%) between figures have been noticed. All activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emissions permit of a company. According to the Joint implementation project reports, the monitoring of measurement has been done according to QAL3 requirements and a third party reviews the measurements annually. During the project and afterwards, emission calculations and quality assurance mechanisms are verified by a third party every half year. Emission data for 2013 to 2017 have been compared with EU ETS data and only a 0.0 to 0.6% difference between figures has been noticed. Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

In 2015, a Nordic greenhouse gas inventory experts meeting, which included participants from Finland, Sweden, Norway and Denmark, was held in Helsinki. In this meeting, issues concerning verification of decreasing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitric acid production due to improved abatement technologies were discussed. After the meeting, Norway, Sweden and Finland shared descriptions of their methodologies via email and Norway presented a graph of N<sub>2</sub>O IEF for the Nordic countries. The graph has been updated for data of 2016 (2017 for Finland) emissions. The three Nordic countries show similar N<sub>2</sub>O IEF trends, and since 2011, derive roughly on the same IEF. See Figure 4.3-2.



**Figure 4.3-2** Verification of decrease of N<sub>2</sub>O IEF with Nordic countries

#### 4.3.3.5 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

#### 4.3.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No category-specific improvements are planned.

### 4.3.4 Titanium dioxide production

#### 4.3.4.1 Category description

Titanium dioxide has been produced using sulphate route process in Finland since the 1950s. Ilmenite and sulphuric acid are the main raw materials used. According to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, the sulphate route process does not give rise to process greenhouse gas emissions that are of significance.

#### 4.3.4.2 Methodological issues

According to EU ETS data, there are CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from titanium dioxide production as limestone or other carbonates are used for wastewater treatment and neutralisation of sludges. These emissions are, however, included in the Mineral industry, subcategory Other where all other limestone and dolomite (and other carbonate) uses for wastewater treatment are reported.

### 4.3.5 Other

#### 4.3.5.1 Category description

In the category Other, Finland reports emissions from phosphoric acid and hydrogen production and limestone and dolomite use in the chemical industry.

#### 4.3.5.2 Methodological issues

##### Phosphoric acid production

Phosphoric acid is produced from phosphorus containing minerals, the most important mineral is phosphorite (=apatite  $3\text{Ca}_3(\text{PO}_4)_2 \cdot \text{CaF}_2$ ). There are two different methods to produce phosphoric acid; thermal and wet process; in Finland, the wet process has been used. In the wet process, the raw phosphate is dissolved into sulphur acid and the released phosphoric acid is separated from calcium sulphate.

The most common impurity in phosphoric mineral is carbonate, and in Finland it is calcite. Sulphuric acid causes carbonate to degrade and carbon dioxide to be released. The amount of released CO<sub>2</sub> has been defined from a collected daily sample of apatite.

Calcite has also been used in phosphoric acid plants as a neutraliser in waste water handling. The amount of released CO<sub>2</sub> has also been defined from a daily collected sample of calcite.

The total amount of CO<sub>2</sub> released from phosphoric acid plant has been calculated multiplying the use of apatite and calcite with CO<sub>2</sub> content of defined annually average of daily samples. Emission factors, used amount of apatite and calcite and calculated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were received from the phosphoric acid producing company.

Emission factors for apatite and calcite have been defined as an annually average of daily samples. Emission factors are received directly from the phosphoric acid producing company and are confidential.

The activity data are the used amount of apatite and calcite. The amounts of them are received from the company and are also confidential.

### *Hydrogen production*

Hydrogen is produced in Finland in two types of processes. Most used is continuous steam reforming process, where hydrocarbons dissociate on the metal surface. Also, gasification in pressure with a controlled amount of oxygen and steam is used to produce hydrogen. There are altogether nine hydrogen production plants in Finland, the newest one started in 2016. The new unit replaces an older production facility in the same area, increasing the refinery's capacity to produce hydrogen. The new plant (steam reforming process) will be providing one fifth of the needed hydrogen and uses natural gas as raw material. All CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from hydrogen production in Finland is included in CRF 2.B.10.

Pressure swing adsorption (PSA) is used in Finland for the recovery of pure hydrogen from different hydrogen-rich streams. In the PSA purification process, the impurities in the gas are adsorbed into the fixed adsorbent bed at high pressure. The offgases (also called purge gas) from the PSA unit may contain hydrogen and impurities as N<sub>2</sub>, H<sub>2</sub>O, CO, CO<sub>2</sub> and inert feedstock. Offgases are collected and used in reformer furnaces to heat the reformer. To avoid double-counting, the carbon in offgases is not included in the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of combustion in Energy Sector.

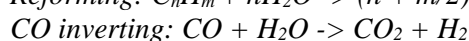
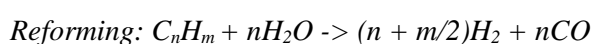
In gasification, carbon from hydrocarbon reacts with steam to produce carbon monoxide and hydrogen. Hydrogen is used for hydrogen peroxide production and carbon monoxide for other processes. Part of the carbon from CO is bound in products and part is emitted to the atmosphere. Therefore, total emissions of these processes have been calculated using mass balance (carbon in incoming hydrocarbon streams minus carbon in outgoing hydrocarbon streams).

Emissions from hydrogen production are calculated by multiplying activity data with emission factors.

Activity data are collected directly from individual companies. Data for the first half of the 1990s have been partly taken from industrial statistics and partly estimated on the basis of data from other years or output of a company.

For mass balance calculation, all activity data for incoming hydrocarbon streams are collected from the company except for years 1990 and 1991 (uses of hydrocarbon for those years have been estimated using data of 1992). Most of the activity data of outgoing hydrocarbons are received from the company, part of the earlier year's activity data have been estimated using average of the ratios of incoming and outgoing hydrocarbons.

No default emission factor for hydrogen production is available in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The emission factor for calculating emissions from hydrogen production is based on the stoichiometric ratios of chemical reactions.



*For example:*

*Natural gas as activity data:  $CH_4 + 2 H_2O \rightarrow CO_2 + 4 H_2$*

Emission factors of hydrogen production are reported by feedstock.

**Table 4.3-4** Average of emission factors by feedstock, kt CO<sub>2</sub>/ kt feedstock (note that emission factors from mass balance calculation are not included in the table)

Feedstock	Emission factor
Natural gas	2.74
LNG	2.75
Naphtha	3.09
Propane	3.00
Membrane gas	2.66

The consumption of hydrocarbons is used as activity data in calculating emissions from hydrogen production. The feedstocks used are natural gas, heavy fuel oil, naphtha, propane and membrane gas. Membrane gas is a kind of refinery gas. The composition of membrane gas varies a lot but the composition is analysed eight times a month and the analysed data are used to calculate emissions (Neste Oyj, 2015).

The launching of a plant in an existing site in autumn 2006 increased the amount of used hydrocarbons. One company has a system to capture part of the formed carbon dioxide for recovery and use. The transferred CO<sub>2</sub> is bottled, and according to present knowledge used in applications from which it is released to the atmosphere immediately or within a timeframe of some years after the transfer and, therefore, the transferred CO<sub>2</sub> is not deducted from the total emissions of this sub-category. The amount of used hydrocarbons are shown in Table 4.3-5.

#### *Limestone and dolomite use in the chemical industry*

Emissions from limestone and dolomite use in production of chemicals are included in this sub category.

Emissions from limestone use are calculated using the Tier 3 method by multiplying emission factors with activity data. Activity data are collected mainly directly from the industry but industrial statistics have also been used to calculate emissions at the beginning of the time series.

The emission factor is a default emission factor. The correction factor from Equation 2.16 (2006 IPCC Guidelines) is 1.0., except for a plant which reported that the average of the CaCO<sub>3</sub> content of limestone is 96%.

**Table 4.3-5** Production amount of different chemicals (kt)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Ammonia	28.4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Nitric acid	549	476	451	582	629	477	566	542	611	635	632	621	596	667
Ethylene	188	225	256	327	354	362	374	369	318	400	418	416	399	319
Used hydrocarbons	51	67	71	76	272	294	303	286	291	323	265	308	367	396
Limestone and dolomite	83	140	142	187	183	137	184	187	178	175	188	206	188	188

#### *4.3.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

In 2017, the uncertainty in emissions in phosphoric acid production was  $\pm 7\%$ .

The uncertainty in emissions in hydrogen production was estimated at  $\pm 5\%$ . The uncertainty is partly due to uncertain activity data. Another factor that causes uncertainty is the lack of knowledge concerning the exact number of reagents that actually react in the various processes. The data on the emissions have improved in

recent years, mainly due to increased availability of measured data. Therefore, uncertainties in recent years are smaller than at the beginning of the 1990s.

Combined uncertainty in limestone and dolomite use in the chemical industry was estimated to be  $\pm 6\%$ . It is partly due to uncertain activity data, as the share of MgO in dolomite has been assumed to be constant and the possibility that limestone can also include a small amount of MgO. Another source of uncertainty is the amount of carbonates that actually reacts by releasing carbon dioxide in the various processes.

Due to lack of knowledge concerning some earlier years, the time series are calculated using partly estimated data (that is: all data are not as accurate as the data for 2000 to 2017). For years prior to 2000, all activity data have not been gained directly from companies, but industrial statistics or estimations based on data from other years have been used. Time series are considered to be consistent.

#### *4.3.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Chemical Industry sector in order to attain these quality objectives. In 2019 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

##### *Phosphoric acid production*

In the calculation of emissions from phosphoric acid production, several general inventory quality control procedures have been planned to perform as mentioned in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of the subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in the calculations, and some when the calculation method was developed or changed. For this inventory, submission emission estimates have been compared with emissions reported to the YLVA system, emissions have observed to be equal.

##### *Hydrogen production*

In the calculation of emissions from hydrogen production, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of the subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in the calculations, and some when the calculation method was developed.

A few category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. The stoichiometric emission factors are considered to be adequate. Activity data have been checked using as many independent sources as possible and only small differences between figures have been noticed. All activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emission permit of a company.

The calculated emission data of four plants (out of nine) have been verified with ETS data and emissions have been found to be almost equal. Two of these plants are the biggest emitters in this category, the amount of their emissions represents almost 90% of category's emissions. Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

##### *Limestone and dolomite use in the chemical industry*

In the calculation of emissions from limestone and dolomite use, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, table 6.1. Some of the checks are performed annually, like comparing with previous emissions of the subcategory of the calculated emissions and ensuring that there are no transcription errors in the calculations. Some of the checks have been performed when the calculation method was developed.

In addition, category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. In use of limestone and dolomite, the default emission factor multiplied with the correction factor has been defined to be adequate for Finnish circumstances and processes, because default emission factors are stoichiometric;

based on chemical equations and the content of carbonate in limestone and dolomite used in Finland is very high. The fluctuations in emission factors of limestone use have been checked and the reason for it originates from different calcium carbonate content in used limestone. In the use of soda ash, the default emission factor has been defined to be adequate for Finnish circumstances and processes. The default emission factor is stoichiometric and the content of carbonate in sodium carbonate used in Finland is very high.

Activity data have been checked using as many independent sources as possible and only small differences between figures have been noticed, the results of the comparisons are included in the calculation sheets. This activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or reported due to monitoring of the environmental or emission trading permit of a company.

#### *4.3.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

There we no category-specific recalculations.

#### *4.3.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements are planned.



## 4.4 Metal Industry (CRF 2.C)

### 4.4.1 Introduction

This category in the Finnish inventory includes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from coke and heavy bottom oil used in blast furnaces and from zinc, copper and nickel production and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production (reported in CRF tables under Iron and steel production). Also, emissions from limestone used in steel industry are included in this category. SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from magnesium die-casting are included in the inventory until 2012 and reported under the CRF category 2.H Other due to confidentiality issues.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from ferroalloys production in Finland are reported in Iron and steel production, because ferrochromium production is part of an integrated stainless steel plant (Table 4.4-1 **Virhe. Viitteen lähde ei löytnyt.**). Emissions from lime production in steel plant are included in the CRF category 2.A.2. Lime Production.

There is no primary aluminium production in Finland.

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the metal industry are described in Section 9.1.2.

Iron and steel production (CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) is a key category in the Finnish inventory.

**Table 4.4-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the subcategory Metal Production in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
2.C.1	Iron and Steel Production			
	Steel	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3, CS	CS
	Limestone use	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 3	CS
	Pig iron	IE (Steel)	Tier 3, CS	CS
	Sinter	IE (Steel)	Tier 3, CS	CS
	Other: Coke	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.C.2	Ferroalloys Production	IE (2.C.1)	Tier 3, CS	CS
2.C.4	Magnesium production	CO <sub>2</sub>	NA	NA
		SF <sub>6</sub> IE (2.H.3)	Tier 2	NA
2.C.6	Zinc Production	IE (2.C.7)	Tier 2	CS
2.C.7	Other	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 2	CS
	- Zinc, Copper and Nickel Production			

Process emissions of metal production were 1.9 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017 and this was about 32% of the sector's and about 3.4% of Finland's total greenhouse gas emissions. The emissions in 2017 were 4% lower than in 1990 and 12% lower than in 2016. Iron and steel production contributes over 99% of emissions of metal production.

**Table 4.4-2** Emissions by gas and subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>														
2.C.1 Production of steel	1.97	2.07	2.38	2.39	2.54	1.95	2.42	2.36	2.26	2.07	2.03	2.12	2.15	1.88
2.C.7 Other metal industry	0.009	0.008	0.013	0.013	0.015	0.016	0.017	0.020	0.021	0.022	0.020	0.020	0.017	0.020
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>														
2.C.1 Coke production	1.2E-06	2.3E-06	2.3E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	1.9E-06	2.1E-06	2.1E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	2.2E-06	1.9E-06	1.9E-06
<b>Total of subcategory</b>	<b>1.98</b>	<b>2.08</b>	<b>2.39</b>	<b>2.40</b>	<b>2.55</b>	<b>1.97</b>	<b>2.44</b>	<b>2.38</b>	<b>2.29</b>	<b>2.10</b>	<b>2.05</b>	<b>2.14</b>	<b>2.17</b>	<b>1.90</b>

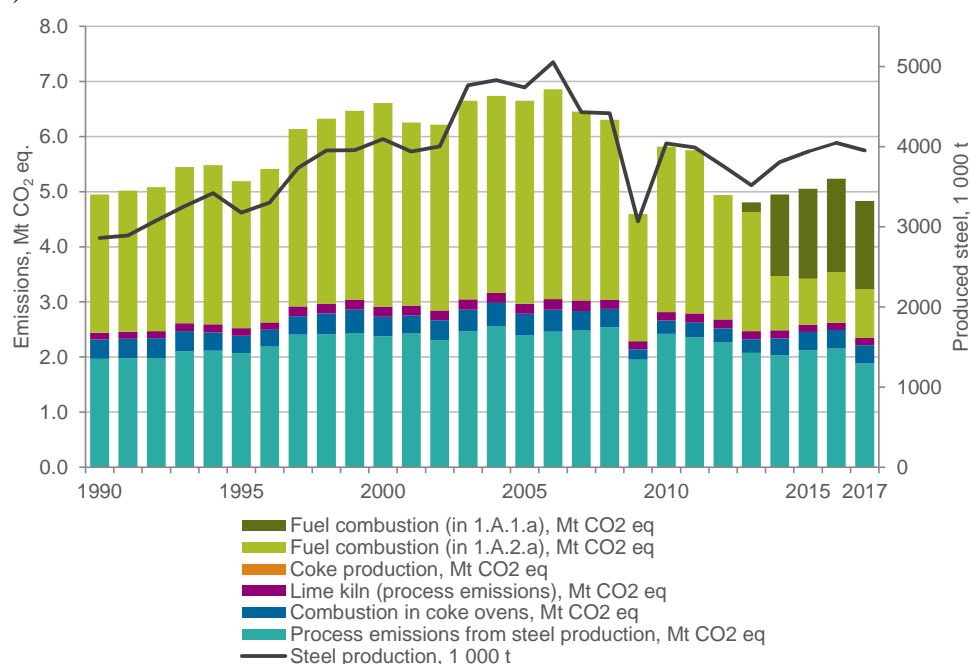
There was a sudden growth in the production of steel in the beginning of the 2000s because one steel plant increased production and improved its energy efficiency. From 2007 to 2009, the production of steel was lower due to the market situation (Figure 4.4-1). The trend turned upward in 2010 and the amount of produced steel increased by 32% in a year. Until the economic downturn in 2007 to 2009, the amount of produced steel had increased by 54% since 1990, while total emissions of the iron and steel industry increased only by 36% at the

same time. The economic downturn caused higher CO<sub>2</sub> IEF, because the energy efficiency of the processes becomes lower when full capacity cannot be used (Hemminki, 2008). In 2012, fuel combustion emissions in iron and steel production declined due to closing of one sintering plant. This can be clearly seen in Figure 4.4-1 and Figure 4.4-2. The emissions from iron and steel production are split to fuel-based (combustion, reported under categories 1.A.1.a and 1.A.2.a) emissions and process emissions; Figure 4.4-1 and Figure 4.4-2 include both types of emissions.

In 2017 the emissions decreased more than the production of steel. This mainly due to higher share of recycled steel, but also due to better sufficiency of coking plants, which led to decreased coke import and increased coke export. These changes can be seen in Figure 4.4-1 and Figure 4.4-2.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from zinc, copper and nickel production have more than doubled since 1990 due to increased productions. The proportion of these emissions were only 0.3% of the emissions of the Industrial Processes and Product Use Sector.

Methane emissions from coke production almost doubled in 1993 due to the opening of a second coke oven in a steel factory but emissions are negligible compared to CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from this sub-category (Table 4.4-4).



**Figure 4.4-1** Total emissions from steel production and amount of produced steel

## 4.4.2 Iron and steel and metallurgical coke production

### 4.4.2.1 Category description

The plants included in this sector are:

- One iron and steel plant including coke oven, blast furnace, lime production plant and steel converter
- One iron and steel plant including blast furnace and steel converter (closed down in 2012)
- One integrated ferrochromium and stainless steel plant
- One steel plant with electronic arc furnace, using scrap iron only

In addition there are approximately 20 iron and steel foundries; the emissions from these plants are allocated to CRF 1.A.2a; they are not included in this section, since all greenhouse gas emissions are allocated as combustion emissions.

#### 4.4.2.2 Methodological issues

The calculation method of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the iron and steel industry is a country-specific bottom-up methodology. Both fuel-based emissions and process emissions are calculated in connection with the ILMARI calculation system (see Section 3.1) using plant/process level data. The methodology is plant-specific, because all plants differ from each other.

The main common feature for all plants is that fuel-based emissions for each installation are calculated in the ILMARI system from the use of fuels, excluding coke and heavy bottom oil used in blast furnaces, and subtracted from total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (described below). Fuel-based emissions are allocated to CRF 1.A.2a, CRF 1.A.1a and CRF 1.A.1c (coke ovens). The rest of the emissions are allocated to process emissions in CRF 2.C.1 (and CRF 2.A.2 in the case of lime kilns).

According to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Volume 3, p. 4.11) carbon used in blast furnaces should be considered process-related IPPU emissions. Finland aims to maintain comparability of the inventory and energy statistics data (both IEA and national statistics) and continues to report part of these emissions under the energy sector. As described in Section 3.1.4, the bottom-up data collection system follows this principle. Thus energy and emissions from combustion of blast furnace gases are collected and reported under the actual process/unit (e.g. power plant, sintering plant, coking plant). With this allocation principle Finland has maintained times series consistency and avoided massive emission shifts between main categories IPPU and Energy as the industry has outsourced its BFG-fired power plants to Energy companies.

Total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for each installation (coke oven, sintering plant, blast furnace, lime kiln, steel converter, rolling mills and power plants/boilers) in each plant are taken from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system until 2004 (see also Section 1.4 and Annex 6). These emissions are basically calculated by the plant operators using carbon inputs (fuel inputs and reducing materials) and they are reported by installations separately. From 2005 on, all four iron and steel plants in Finland report to the EU ETS, however in 2012 one plant was closed down. Starting from the 2007 submission (2005 data), the total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for the GHG inventory have been taken from the ETS data, although the split between process and fuel-based emissions has been done in the same way as in the previous years' calculations.

The time series of CO<sub>2</sub> emission data are not fully complete in the original data taken from YLVA system. Emissions for 1990 to 1995 have not been reported to YLVA. Therefore, total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for these years are calculated from the input of fuels, reducing agents and carbonates in each installation (excluding blast furnace gases to avoid double counting). The time series data of fuels and reducing agents are sufficiently consistent, although some corrections had to be made to the original fuel data taken from the YLVA system. The corrections were based on several data sources (updated time series directly from the plants, energy statistics and energy consumption survey of manufacturing industries). This fuel and carbonate-based calculation was also done for later years to compare the methodology and results for 1996 to 2006 (cross-check calculation). The reported total emissions (by installation) are fairly close to the calculated emissions, and the method has been judged reliable to be used for years prior to 1995.

In this methodology used for 1990 to 2004, some streams of carbon inputs and outputs (for example, C input in scrap iron and C output in steel) are not taken into account. According to the EU ETS (Emission Trading Scheme, Section 1.4) monitoring plans of the largest iron and steel producers in Finland, these streams are part of very small streams with an overall cumulative effect on the emissions of less than 1% of the plants' total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. These small streams of carbon are included in the EU ETS data, which are used in the inventory from 2005 on.

Emissions are reported in the CRF categories using the allocations as mentioned in Table 4.4-3.

**Table 4.4-3** Allocation of emissions from iron and steel production in Finland

CRF category	Emission source
CRF 1.A.1a	Power plants from 2014
CRF 1.A.1c	Emissions from fuels used in coking plants (coke oven gas and BF gases)
CRF 1.A.2a	Emissions from fuels used in iron and steel plants' processes and power plants: (LPG, residual fuel oil, gasoil, coke oven gas and BF gas, excluding BF gas used for blast furnaces' air pre-heaters)
CRF 2.A.2	Process emissions from lime production in iron and steel plant
CRF 2.C.1	Process emissions from iron and steel production (includes ferroalloys production in integrated stainless steel plants and limestone used in iron and steel production)

Personal communications (Perander 2005 and 2006) with iron and steel plant staff showed that the present method used in the GHG inventory gives the best results, taking into account the availability of the data for the whole time series. The mass balance approach was in principle seen as a more accurate methodology, but the complete data are not available for earlier years. In addition, stock changes were not reported in the early 1990s accurately enough to allow for a full mass balance approach calculation.

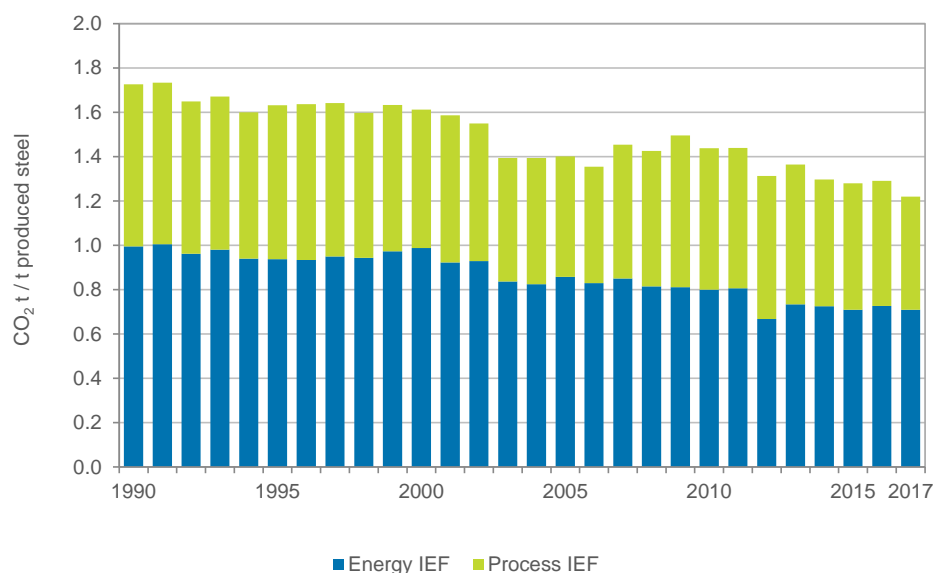
Emissions from limestone use are calculated using the Tier 3 method by multiplying emission factors with activity data. Activity data are collected directly from the industry until 2004 and from EU ETS since then.

The calculation method for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production is from 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from pig iron and sinter production are calculated as energy-based emissions and included in the CRF category 1.A.2a.

### Emission factors

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors used in the calculation are presented in Table 3.2-4. Plant-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors have been used as far as possible. Implied emission factors for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in iron and steel industry can be seen in Figure 4.4-2.



**Figure 4.4-2** Implied emission factors for CO<sub>2</sub> in energy production and Industrial Processes and Product Use in the steel industry

The emission factor for limestone use is a default emission factor and correction factor is 1.

The emission factor 0.1 g/t produced coke is used in the calculation of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production is the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default value.

**Activity data**

Activity data for the calculation and comparison of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are taken from the YLVA system, energy statistics (Energy Statistics), manufacturing industry statistics and special surveys by Statistics Finland. The production of steel can be found in Table 4.4.-4.

Fuel data and reducing agent data are available for all years and all plants, but this has required combining of several data sources. CO<sub>2</sub> emission data are available starting from 1996. ETS data are available from 2005 on.

There are also supplementary data for some plants and some years:

- mass balance data for 1990 and 2004 (the biggest plant)
- mass balance data and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for all years before ETS (1990 to 2004) (the second biggest plant)

The quality of the data varies over time. Below is a qualitative assessment of the data for the three biggest plants. These data have been used for the calculations for 1990 to 2004 (before using ETS data). In addition, actions needed to complete calculations have been briefly described.

**Plant 1****Time series, data quality**

Data from operator (mass balance)

1979 to 2004; data set is very consistent and reliable

YLVA data (fuels and emissions by installations)

1990 to 1995; only partial data, poor quality, one-third of CO<sub>2</sub> missing  
1996 to 2004, fairly good

Actions: hardly any estimates needed, because data from the operator could be used to complete YLVA time series.

**Plant 2****Time series, data quality**

Data from operator (mass balance)

1990 and 2004; data set is very consistent and reliable

YLVA data (fuels and emissions by installations)

1990 to 1995; only partial fuel data, poor quality, CO<sub>2</sub> data missing  
1996 to 2004, fairly good

Actions: Fuels and reducing agents for 1990 to 1994 have been complemented from many sources. The allocation for each process/installation has been partly estimated. Total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for these years have been calculated using fuel data, reducing agents and CaCO<sub>3</sub> input data. Process emissions have been partly estimated using data from later years and supplementary information (mass balance data) for 1990.

**Plant 3****Time series, data quality**

Data from operator (mass balance)

no separate operator data set available

YLVA data (fuels and emissions by installations)

1990 to 1995; only partial data, poor quality, CO<sub>2</sub> data missing  
1996 to 2004, fairly good; (process emissions are included since 2003)

Actions: Fuels and reducing agents for 1990 to 1994 have been complemented from many sources. The allocation for each process/installation has been partly estimated. Total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for these years have been calculated using fuel data, reducing agents and CaCO<sub>3</sub> input data. Process emissions have been partly estimated using data from later years.

Activity data for the calculation of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production are obtained from Energy Statistics. Coke production data are presented in Table 4.4-4. Coke production almost doubled in 1993 due to the opening of a second coke oven; increased production substituted imported coke.

Activity data for limestone use in the iron and steel industry have been received directly from the producers, but due to confidentiality reasons the data are not reported.

**Table 4.4-4** Production of coke and crude steel, kt

	Production of coke	Production of crude steel
1990	487	2 861
1995	920	3 176
2000	910	4 096
2005	894	4 738
2008	860	4 417
2009	740	3 066
2010	828	4 040
2011	852	3 989
2012	881	3 759
2013	878	3 517
2014	888	3 808
2015	876	3 939
2016	765	4 048
2017	743	3 953

#### 4.4.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

As described in the previous subchapters, there are three different periods of calculation methodologies:

1990 to 1995: 'coke and carbonates' method (includes fuels, reducing agents and carbonates, excludes BFG)

1996 to 2004: emissions taken mostly from the YLVA system, cross checked using 'coke and carbonates' method

since 2005: emissions taken from EU ETS data: crosschecked with YLVA data and 'coke and carbonates' method

The results of these periods are crosschecked using several comparisons. After these cross-checkings, the time series can be judged consistent (read: as consistent as possible), taking into account, that there are remarkable changes in the data availability.

The most important change from the methodological point of view is, that in the pre-ETS era, certain small streams of carbon are not accounted, as described in Section 4.4.2.2. We have studied the amounts of these small streams based on ETS data. 'Small streams' here include tens of streams of carbon, for example scrap iron, steel products, other by-products, graphite electrodes, slag, dust, etc., basically everything except the main reducing agents, fuels and calcium carbonates. The sum of these small streams seems to lie within +/- 1% of the total emissions of these plants; it varies according to plant and year. This variation is far less, than the estimated pre-ETS uncertainty level, which is mostly affected by the uncertainties in activity data of coke and heavy bottom oil inputs.

The changes in the methodologies are reflected in the uncertainty calculations as described below.

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty calculation was revised for the 2013 submission. The EU ETS data, which is used as the primary source for the total CO<sub>2</sub> emission of the iron and steel industry from 2005 on, has clearly lower uncertainty than the data for 1990 to 2004. The uncertainty estimates for 1990 have remained the same as in previous submissions. For the latest inventory year, the total uncertainty for categories 2.C.1+1.A.2a is deducted from the ETS information. This uncertainty is split between 2.C.1 and 1.A.2a in a way that the effect on total uncertainty does not change.

In 1990 the uncertainty of 2.C.1 was estimated at  $\pm 10\%$  (Grönfors, 2007). For 2017, the overall uncertainty of 2.C.1+1.A.2a was  $\pm 2\%$ , based on ETS data. A summary of the uncertainty analysis has been described in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty for activity data in coke production was estimated to be around  $\pm 3\%$  and for emission factors around  $\pm 20\%$  (Slioor, 2004).

As described in Section 4.4.2.2, the time series are considered to be consistent.

#### *4.4.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Metal Production sector in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

As a part of sector-specific QA/QC, energy and GHG experts from Statistics Finland made a plant visit to an iron and steel plant in January 2013. During the visit, the monitoring methods, definitions and system boundaries of the complex integrated plant were discussed. The main object was to harmonise the reporting practises and data on energy use, production, feedstocks and emissions, so that comparable results can be achieved both in Energy Statistics and GHG inventory and also in EU ETS monitoring. Quality assurance of emission trading data is described in Appendix 3e.

The main annual quality checks are:

- Comparison of different methodologies (reported and calculated emissions)
- Comparison to the mass/balance approach for certain years
- Checking of activity data from several independent sources.

In the metallurgical coke production, the calculated emissions have been compared with previous emissions of the subcategory and all activity data are site-specific and reported to industrial output statistics or due to monitoring of environmental permit of a company. Activity data have been checked using as many independent sources as possible.

#### *4.4.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

The correction factor for limestone and dolomite use in iron and steel industry has been checked, corrected and emissions increased for years 1990 to 2007 0.1 to 0.3 kt. Update of erroneous fuel data also resulted in a minor recalculation in this category.

#### *4.4.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### *4.4.3 Magnesium production*

#### *4.4.3.1 Category description*

The use of SF<sub>6</sub> in magnesium die-casting (2.C.4) occurred in Finland from 1994 to 2009 and in 2012 but has ceased since then. The emission estimation method is presented in this Section. However, due to confidentiality issues, emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential SF<sub>6</sub> emissions in the category Other (2.H.3).

Point sources, which make a considerable contribution to SF<sub>6</sub> emissions elsewhere, but are absent from Finland, include the primary aluminium and magnesium industry.

#### 4.4.3.2 Methodological issues

SF<sub>6</sub> emission from magnesium die casting are estimated with the Tier 2 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Volume 3, Equation 4.31). The emissions equal the SF<sub>6</sub> sold annually to the aforementioned application. The activity data for the calculation of emissions are obtained from annual surveys of importers of special gases.

#### 4.4.3.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

The time series of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from 2.C.4 has been calculated with the same methodology for the whole time series 1994 to 2009 and in 2012 and is, therefore, considered consistent.

#### 4.4.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The general QC procedures were performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan, and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements were recorded in the annual QA/QC form. The emission trends were graphed and explained in category 2.C.4. The quality of activity data for each year was checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes were noted, the correctness of the data was checked with the survey respondent. The possible new use of SF<sub>6</sub> in this application is checked annually.

#### 4.4.3.5 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### 4.4.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements in this category.

### 4.4.4 Zinc production

#### 4.4.4.1 Category description

Special high grade zinc is produced in Finland by an electrolytic process in a smelter. The electrolytic process includes four main stages: 1) Roasting of zinc concentrate in a temperature of more than 900°C (ZnO as product), 2) Leaching stage, where the zinc oxide is separated from the other calcines 3) Impurities elimination 4) Electrolysis. According to 2006 IPCC Guidelines this process does not result in non-energy CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but in Finland the zinc concentrate contains small amount of carbon which will be released in forthcoming processes. Due the confidentiality reasons (only one plant in Finland) emissions from zinc production are reported together with emissions of copper and nickel production in CRF 2.C.7.

#### 4.4.4.2 Methodological issues

As mentioned above in Finland the zinc concentrate contains a small amount of carbon (zinc ore naturally contains a small amount of carbonate), which will be released in roasting and elimination processes as CO<sub>2</sub> emission.

#### Emission factors

There are no default emission factors for the electro-thermic process in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, because no non-energy CO<sub>2</sub> is believed to be released. However, in Finland, emissions for 1990 to 2012 (prior to second emission trading period) have been calculated using the carbon content of concentrate. This emission factor is an average of measured (2005 to 2012) carbon contents. Since 2013 emissions are the reported emissions for the EU ETS. The plant has to measure the carbon content of every new batch of concentrate for the reporting of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of zinc production. The emission factor of certain year is the annual average of these measurements.



## Activity data

The amount of zinc concentrate were used as activity data to calculate emissions of zinc production. Activity data were received directly from the production plant.

### 4.4.4.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty in activity data in zinc concentrate was estimated at  $\pm 2\%$  and for emission factor  $\pm 5\%$ .

All activity data have been received directly from the company producing zinc and, therefore, the time series are consistent.

### 4.4.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in Metal Industry sector in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from zinc production, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 1.6. The amount of emissions were compared with the company's emission calculation which was received (for years 1990 to 2012). These emissions were equal. Emission factors, calculated from emissions of 2013 to 2017, have compared with the average emission factor (1990 to 2012) and measured emission factors of 2005 to 2012 and they are found to be same size. Altogether the annual emission factors (carbon content) do not fluctuate substantially.

A few category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during the calculation. Activity data have been checked using the YLVA system. All activity data are site-specific and reported due to monitoring of the environmental permit of a company.

### 4.4.4.5 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

### 4.4.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No category-specific improvements are planned.

## 4.4.5 Other

### 4.4.5.1 Category description

In the Other category of Metal Industry, Finland reports emissions from copper and nickel smelting process. Due the confidentiality reasons emissions from copper and nickel concentrate production are reported together with emissions of zinc production in CRF 2.C.7.

### 4.4.5.2 Methodological issues

In Finland, the copper and nickel concentrates contain a small amount of carbon (natural carbonate in ore), which is released in the smelting processes as CO<sub>2</sub> emission. The plant also uses secondary raw materials in the metal production process, a small amount of electronic scrap is also refined in the smelter. Carbon in that scrap is released also as CO<sub>2</sub> emission.

Copper and nickel are produced in the flash smelting process. The flash smelting process is based on utilisation of the feed material's internal energy for smelting. Finely ground sulfidic copper concentrate is mixed with oxygen-enriched air to form a rapidly reacting suspension in the reaction shaft of the flash smelting furnace. Sulphide compounds of the feed ignite, oxidise and release heat, acting as a fuel for the process and no external energy is needed for smelting.

After the flash smelting, the copper stone are led to the converter to oxidise iron and sulphur. The blister copper produced in the converting furnace contains some sulphur. The final sulphur is removed in an anode furnace by air oxidation.

After the flash smelting, the nickel stones are upgraded using leaching and extraction in a different plant.

### *Emission factors*

There are no default emission factors for copper or nickel smelting processes in 2006 IPCC Guidelines. In Finland emissions have been calculated using the carbon and moisture content of concentrates and electronic scrap. Emission factors are averages of annual average of measured (2009 to 2012) data (confidential). These emission factors have been used to calculate emissions from 1990 to 2014. Since 2015 the plants have had to collect samples of concentrates and analyse their carbon and moisture contents quarterly for the EU ETS. This change has given better information on the carbon content of copper and nickel concentrate. Therefore, the emissions from EU ETS have been used since 2015. Emission factors for electronic scrap are the same as for 1990 to 2014.

### *Activity data*

The amount of copper and nickel concentrate and used electronic scrap were used as activity data to calculate emissions of copper and nickel production. Activity data were received directly from the production plant.

#### *4.4.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty in activity data in copper and nickel concentrate and electronic scrap were estimated at  $\pm 2\%$  and for emission factor  $\pm 5\%$ .

All activity data have been received directly from the company producing copper and nickel and, therefore, the time series are consistent.

#### *4.4.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the Metal Industry sector in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review will be held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert

In the calculation of emissions from copper and nickel smelting processes several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 1.6.

A few category-specific quality control procedures have been carried out during calculation. Activity data have been checked using the YLVA system. All activity data are site-specific and reported due to monitoring of the environmental permit of a company.

#### *4.4.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

#### 4.4.5.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements are planned.

## 4.5 Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (CRF 2.D)

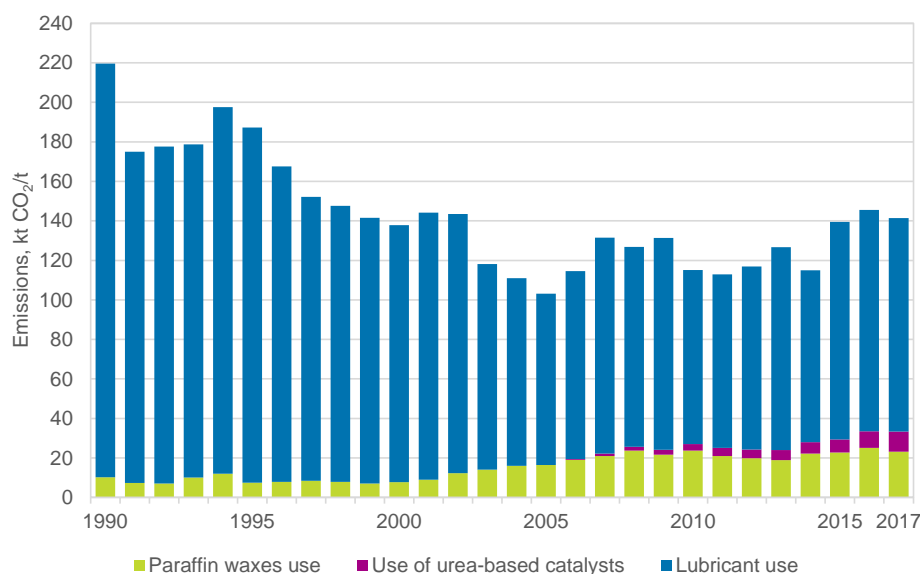
### 4.5.1 Introduction

Under non-energy products from fuels and solvent use, Finland reports greenhouse gas emissions from use of lubricants, paraffin waxes and urea-based catalysts. Information of calculation of NMVOC emissions and their indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions can be found in Section 9.1.2.

**Table 4.5-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the subcategory Non-energy products form fuels and solvent use in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
2.D.1	Lubricant use	CO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D CS
2.D.2	Paraffin wax use	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D
2.D.3	Other Other; Use of urea-based catalysts	CO <sub>2</sub>	Tier 1	D

Emissions from non-energy products from fuels and solvent use were 0.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017 and declined 3% from 2016. These emissions were 2.4% of the emissions of Industrial processes and product use and 0.3% of the total emissions. Emissions have decreased by 36% since 1990 due to reduced use of lubricants. At the same time emissions of use of paraffin wax have doubled due to increased import of paraffin candles. Since 2006 more than 70% of these (paraffin wax use) emissions are from the use of imported paraffin candles.



**Figure 4.5-1** Emissions of non-energy products from fuels and solvent use

**Table 4.5-2** Emissions from non-energy products from fuels and solvent use, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
2.D.1 Lubricant use	209	180	130	87	101	107	88	88	93	103	87	110	112	108
2.D.2 Paraffin waxes use	10.2	7.5	7.8	16.4	23.7	21.6	23.7	21.0	19.8	18.9	22.2	22.7	25.0	23.1
2.D.3 Use of urea-based catalysts	NO	NO	NO	NO	1.97	2.47	3.30	4.08	4.44	5.07	5.71	6.62	8.40	10.26
<b>Total of subcategory</b>	<b>219.7</b>	<b>187.3</b>	<b>137.9</b>	<b>103.2</b>	<b>126.8</b>	<b>131.3</b>	<b>115.2</b>	<b>113.0</b>	<b>116.9</b>	<b>126.7</b>	<b>115.0</b>	<b>139.4</b>	<b>145.6</b>	<b>141.5</b>

## 4.5.2 Lubricant use

### 4.5.2.1 Methodological issues

The use of lubricants in engines is primarily for their lubricating properties and associated emissions are considered as non-combustion emissions. In the Finnish inventory, lubricants contain waste oil, as well as two-stroke and four-stroke oil. Information on the used total amount of lubricants is received from energy statistics. The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor used for calculation is a IPCC default value and based on the carbon content of lubricants (20 t C/TJ). The ILMARI system includes point source (bottom-up) data on waste oil combustion in different branches of industry, and these emissions are reported in corresponding subcategories of 1.A.2. For the rest of lubricants, 33% of carbon is estimated to be stored in products (recycled lubricants) and 67% of carbon released as CO<sub>2</sub> either in burning of lubricants in motors or illegal combustion of waste oil in small boilers. These non-specified emissions from burning of feedstocks (which are not included in 1.A.2) are included in this category even though this partly deviates from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

Splitting and reallocating 2-stroke oil emissions from 2.D.1 to energy subsectors (1.A.3b, 1.A.3d, 1.A.4aii, 1.A.4bii and 1.A.4cii) would not change the total amount of emissions. However, this would result in higher uncertainties since full time series of gasoline consumption in 2-stroke engines to estimate the emissions from 2-stroke oil in each subcategory is not available. Previously, the approximate level of emissions was estimated for 2013 emissions. Results showed that CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from 2-stroke oil would be around 7 kt CO<sub>2</sub> which is approximately 0.01% from the total 2013 emissions.

### 4.5.2.2 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

### 4.5.2.3 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The QA/QC procedures used are described in Section 3.2.4.4.

### 4.5.2.4 Category-specific recalculations

Activity data for lubricant use was updated (2012 to 2016).

### 4.5.2.5 Category-specific planned improvements

No category-specific improvements are planned.

## 4.5.3 Paraffin waxes use

### 4.5.3.1 Category description

Paraffin waxes use is included in the Finnish inventory. Paraffin waxes are used in Finland for instance to produce candles, adhesives or detergents and to corrugate boxes and to coat papers. Emissions from imported paraffin candles are also included in the inventory.

### 4.5.3.2 Methodological issues

Emissions from paraffin waxes use are calculated using the Tier 1 method of 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Equation 5.4.

$$CO_2 \text{ emissions} = PW * CC_{Wax} * ODU_{Wax} * 44/12$$

Where:

CO <sub>2</sub> emissions	= CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from waxes tonne CO <sub>2</sub>
PW	= total wax consumption, TJ
CC <sub>Wax</sub>	= carbon content of paraffin wax (default, 20 t C/TJ), tonne C/TJ (=kg C/GJ)

$$\begin{aligned} \text{ODU}_{\text{wax}} &= \text{ODU factor for paraffin wax, fraction} \\ 44/12 &= \text{mass ratio of CO}_2/\text{C} \end{aligned}$$

To calculate emissions with aggregated default data it has been assumed that 20% of paraffin waxes are used in a manner leading to emissions, mainly through the burning of candles. The default calorific value of paraffin waxes, 40.2 TJ/kt from Table 1.2 Volume 2, Chapter 1 is used to convert physical units into energy.

In Finland also imported (and exported) paraffin containing candles are included in the inventory calculations. Emissions are calculated using same default values as for paraffin waxes except the percentage mentioned earlier.

### *Emission factors*

Emissions from paraffin waxes and paraffin candles are calculated using default emission factors from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

To calculate emissions from candles, one-third of imported candles are estimated (Grönfors, 2014) to be made from stearin and, therefore, no emissions are calculated for them. Candles are expected to burn completely. The share of used paraffin waxes and candles change in the time series leading fluctuating IEF.

### *Activity data*

All data on import and export of paraffin waxes and candles are collected from the Customs data for the whole time series.

#### *4.5.3.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty in activity data in paraffin waxes use were estimated at  $\pm 5\%$  and for emission factor  $\pm 10\%$ .

All activity data have been collected from the Customs data and the used calculation methodology is the same for the whole time series, therefore, the time series are considered consistent.

#### *4.5.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the calculation of the emissions from paraffin waxes use in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from paraffin waxes use several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 1.6. The calculation method has been checked to follow the default calculation from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and it does not include any transcription and transfer errors.

#### *4.5.3.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done.

#### *4.5.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements are planned.

## 4.5.4 Other

### 4.5.4.1 Category description

Under the Other category, Finland reports CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the use of urea-based catalysts. Emissions are reported in the Industrial processes and product use sector, (CRF category 2.D.3d) as the emissions are non-combustive and the activity data are tons of urea whereas all emissions reported in the Energy sector have been calculated using TJs as activity data.

### 4.5.4.2 Methodological issues

Estimation of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from use of urea-based additives (AdBlue) in catalytic converters is based on Equation 3.2.2 (Vol 2) from 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

$$\text{Emissions} = \text{Activity} * 12/60 * \text{Purity} * 44/12$$

where: Emissions = CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from urea-based additive in catalytic converters (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)  
 Activity = amount of urea-based additive consumed for use in catalytic converters (kt)  
 Purity = the mass fraction (=percentage divided by 100) of urea in the urea-based additive

Emissions have been calculated since 2006, when the use of urea-based additive started.

The default purity, 32.5%, has been used to calculate emissions.

Activity data to calculate emissions have been received from the LIPASTO system (see Section 3.2.5.2) and they include AdBlue used in road transportation and off-road vehicles and other machinery. In the LIPASTO system calculation of the total amount of AdBlue (activity in kg) is based on the share of diesel fuel consumed by SCR technology vehicles and the share of urea solution relative to the consumed diesel in those vehicles. The same method is also valid for working machine calculations. Internationally the amount of urea is known to be overestimated because part of the drivers is not using urea even if they should. However, the extent of this kind of cheating is not known, and thus cannot be included.

### 4.5.4.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Time series are checked to be consistent.

### 4.5.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the calculation of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the use of urea-based catalysts in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

In the calculation of emissions from the use of urea-based additive, several general inventory quality control procedures have been performed as mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 1.6. The calculation method has been checked to follow default calculation from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and it doesn't include any transcription and transfer errors.

The activity data, amount of urea-based additive consumed, calculated in the LIPASTO-model are compared to annual sales of AdBlue. The amounts have been found to be nearly equal.

### 4.5.4.5 Category-specific recalculations

The total time series of use of AdBlue has been recalculated due to new information of used diesel oil.

#### 4.5.4.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

No category-specific improvements are planned.



## 4.6 Electronics industry (CRF 2.E)

### 4.6.1 Introduction

HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from integrated circuit or semiconductor (2.E.1) occur in Finland, and the emission estimation method is presented in this section. However, due to confidentiality issues, emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions in the category Other (2.H.3).

Emissions from TFT flat panel displays (2.E.2), photovoltaics (2.E.3) and heat transfer fluids (2.E.4) do not occur in Finland.

**Table 4.6-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and type of emission factors for the subcategory Electronics industry in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
2.E.1	Integrated circuit or semiconductor	HFC-23, CF <sub>4</sub> , C <sub>2</sub> F <sub>6</sub> , c-C <sub>4</sub> F <sub>8</sub> , C <sub>3</sub> F <sub>8</sub> (1990-2006, 2014, 2016-2017) and SF <sub>6</sub> IE (2.H.3)	OTH, Tier 2a	D

### 4.6.2 Integrated circuit or semiconductor

#### 4.6.2.1 Category description

Emissions from semiconductor manufacturing cannot be reported separately due to confidentiality. Emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>. Confidential HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions contribute 3% to the total F gas emissions and only 0.1% to the total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017.

Total emissions from 2.E.1 were 36% higher in 2017 compared to 2016 due to an increased amount of PFC's and SF<sub>6</sub> used in semiconductor manufacturing. Emissions have increased significantly compared to 1990 and 1995. In 2017, the emissions were 78-fold compared to 1990 and 39-fold compared to 1995. There is some fluctuation in the emission level in the mid-2000s due to changes in the semiconductor market. In recent years, the emissions have been growing following mostly the increasing trend of amount of SF<sub>6</sub> used in semiconductor manufacturing.

A small amount of NF<sub>3</sub> was used in semiconductor manufacturing by one company in 2003. Use of NF<sub>3</sub> was tested by that company in 2003 but results of the tests did not lead to any further use of NF<sub>3</sub>. The amount of NF<sub>3</sub> used was very small and the resulted emissions are considered insignificant. Therefore, the emissions of NF<sub>3</sub> are reported as not estimated in Finland (Annex 5, Emissions reported as insignificant in the Finnish inventory). The potential use of NF<sub>3</sub> in Finland has been investigated and no other use, in addition to the reported use in 2003, has been found.

#### 4.6.2.2 Methodological issues

##### Methods

The emissions from semiconductor manufacturing are reported with the IPCC Tier 2a method (Equations 6.3-6.6 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, See Annex 4a). The activity data to support the calculation of emissions with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' methods are available from 2002 onwards. The emission estimates for 1990 to 2001 are calculated with a simplified method as described in Chapter 3.10 in Oinonen (2003):

$$E_n = E_{2003}(1 + 0.15)^{-(2003-n)}$$

The method assumes an annual growth of emissions of 15% for the period 1990 to 2001. The use of 15% reflects the general growth of production within the industry at that time (Oinonen and Soimakallio, 2001). This estimation method of missing data is consistent with the extrapolation method presented in the 2006 IPCC

Guidelines (Volume 1). 2003 is used as a reference year in the model since activity data are available from all semiconductor manufacturers from that year.

### *Emission factors*

The emission factors to calculate emissions from semiconductor manufacturing are from Table 6.3 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (p. 6.17) and presented in Table 4.6-2. Based on communication with the Finnish semiconductor manufacturers the destruction efficiency under the Tier 2a method is assumed to be 0%. All the Finnish semiconductor manufacturers have emission control technologies. However, all the companies are not able to deliver the parameters of the emission control technologies required by the Tier 2a method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. In addition, one company does not process F gases with the technology due to small amount of F gases used.

**Table 4.6-2** Emission factors for the semiconductor manufacturing (2006 IPCC Guidelines)

	CF <sub>4</sub>	C <sub>2</sub> F <sub>6</sub>	CHF <sub>3</sub>	C <sub>3</sub> F <sub>8</sub>	c-C <sub>4</sub> F <sub>8</sub>	SF <sub>6</sub>
Use rate of gas (fraction destroyed or transformed in process)	0.1	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.9	0.8
Fraction of gas remaining in shipping container after use	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
kg CF <sub>4</sub> created per kg of gas i	NA	0.2	0.07	0.1	0.1	NA
kg C <sub>2</sub> F <sub>6</sub> created per kg of gas i	NA	NA	NA	NA	0.1	NA

### *Activity data*

The activity data for the calculation of emissions from semiconductor manufacturing are obtained from annual surveys to companies, research institutes and importers of special gases. All the companies responded to the survey of the 2017 data.

#### *4.6.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Uncertainty estimates of the level of HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from the electronics industry are quantified using the Monte Carlo simulation. Importance analysis is used to elucidate the factors that have significant bearing on the uncertainty. Uncertainty in HFC emissions in 2017 was estimated at -34% to 38%, in PFC emissions at -47% to 51% and in SF<sub>6</sub> emissions at -79% to 83%. Correlation analysis of the simulation results suggests that most of the uncertainty is due to the fraction of each gas destroyed or transformed and to the amounts of gases consumed in semiconductor manufacturing.

Emissions from this Category are estimated with the Tier 2a method given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for years 2002 to 2017. Emissions from previous years are estimated with the surrogate method presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Volume 1, Equation 5.2) and, therefore, the time series can be considered as consistent.

#### *4.6.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in the category 2.E.1. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan, and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. Bilateral desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019. The documentation and archiving of the 2.E.1 category is detailed in Section 1.3.2.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The category-specific QC procedures for category 2.E.1 include emission and activity data comparisons, as well as uncertainty estimates. The results are compared with those obtained using a simpler model, i.e. actual emissions are compared with potential emissions. The results of the comparison between the potential and actual emissions indicated that the actual emission estimates are at a reasonable level. The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the

corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

#### *4.6.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### *4.6.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no planned improvements in this category.

## 4.7 Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances (CRF 2.F)

### 4.7.1 Introduction

In 2017, greenhouse gas emissions under the category CRF 2.F Emissions of Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances amounted to 1.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq., which is 2.3% of the total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. Emissions decreased by 6% compared to the previous year. Compared to 1995, which is the base year for F gas emissions under the Kyoto Protocol in Finland, the emissions were nearly nine-fold (Table 4.7-2). In 1995, the emissions totalled 0.15 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Emissions from different subcategories reported under this sector are listed in Table 4.7-1. In all, 96% of the emissions in 2017 originate from refrigeration and air conditioning equipment (Figure 4.7-1). Emissions from category 2.F.3 Fire protection cannot be reported separately due to confidentiality. HFC emissions from fire protection are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas data in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>. Emissions from Solvents (2.F.5) and other applications (2.F.6) do not occur in Finland.

Based on the Approach 1 and Approach 2 level and trend assessment, category 2.F.1 refrigeration and air conditioning equipment is a key category by level and trend in 2017.

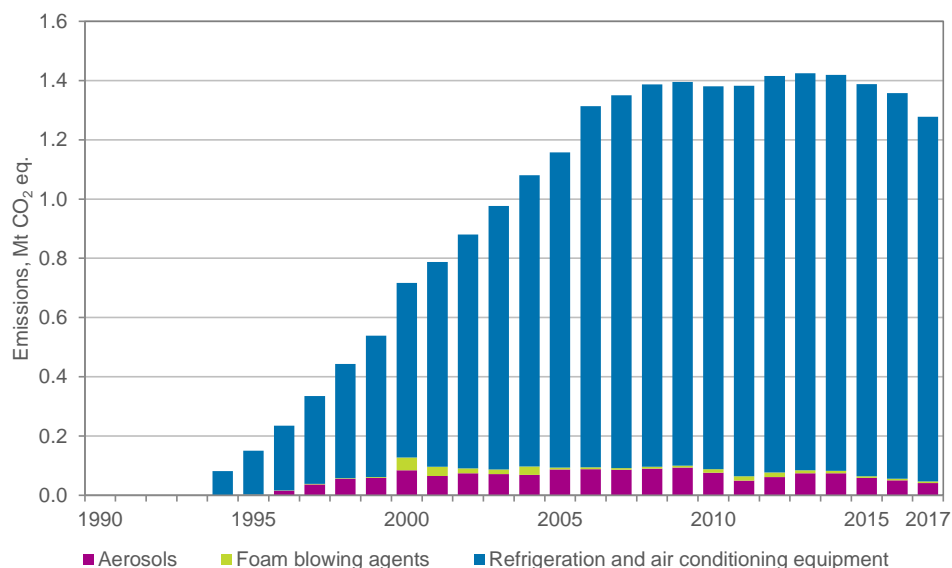
**Table 4.7-1** Reported emission source categories under the category Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
2.F.1	Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment	HFC, PFC	Tier 2	D, CS
2.F.2	Foam blowing and use of foam products	HFC	Tier 2	D
2.F.3	Fire protection	IE (2.H.3)	OTH	D, NA
2.F.4	Technical aerosols, one-component polyurethane foam, tear gas and metered dose inhalers	HFC	Tier 2	D

The subcategory Technical Aerosols includes one-component polyurethane foam cans (OCF), an aerosol-like product. This practice for reporting originates from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines. In the Good Practice Guidance 2000 and the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, OCF is discussed together with other foam types, and the methodology is slightly different from that applied to aerosols. Finland has continued the practice of including OCF in the aerosols subcategory because the AD available does not allow for the use of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' method for the whole time series.

The total emissions of F gases from 2.F have increased significantly since 1990. In 1990, HFC containing refrigerants were used in small quantities in stationary air conditioning. From the mid-1990s, emissions have increased strongly. A key driver behind the growing emission trend has been the substitution of ozone depleting substances (ODS) by F gases, especially with HFCs, in many applications. Restrictions of ODS in the mid-1990s have led to rapid growth of the use of HFCs as refrigerant agents and, simultaneously, to an increase of the emissions towards the end of the decade. The peak level of HFC emissions occurred in 2013. In 2017 the emissions were 6% lower than in 2016. The decrease in emissions resulted mainly from decreased emissions in commercial refrigeration and mobile air-conditioning.

The share of PFC emissions from the total emissions of the sector is only 0.1% in 2017. The peak level of PFC emissions in Finland occurred in the late 1990s and early 2000s due to use of refrigerant R-403B in transport refrigeration. Since then, the emissions have steadily increased due to use PFC's in industrial refrigeration applications. However, today the emissions are significantly at a lower level compared to the peak level of emissions in the late 1990s and early 2000s.



**Figure 4.7-1** Greenhouse gas emissions from Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

**Table 4.7-2** Emissions by gas and subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

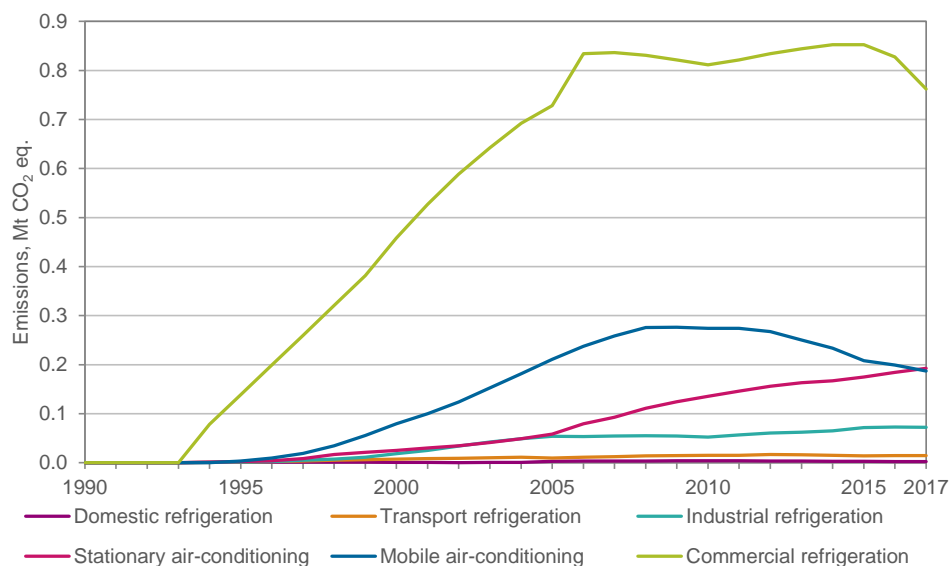
	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>HFC</b>														
2.F 1 Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment	1.1E-05	0.15	0.59	1.06	1.29	1.29	1.29	1.32	1.34	1.34	1.34	1.32	1.30	1.23
2.F 2 Foam blowing agents	NO	0.001	0.043	0.006	0.006	0.006	0.012	0.015	0.016	0.010	0.009	0.006	0.006	0.005
2.F 3 Aerosols	NO	0.002	0.084	0.088	0.090	0.094	0.076	0.050	0.061	0.075	0.074	0.059	0.051	0.042
<b>PFC</b>														
2.F 1 Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment	NO	NO	0.002	4.1E-04	4.5E-04	4.4E-04	NO	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001
<b>Total of subcategory</b>	<b>1.1E-05</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.72</b>	<b>1.16</b>	<b>1.39</b>	<b>1.40</b>	<b>1.38</b>	<b>1.38</b>	<b>1.42</b>	<b>1.42</b>	<b>1.42</b>	<b>1.39</b>	<b>1.36</b>	<b>1.28</b>

## 4.7.2 Refrigeration and air conditioning

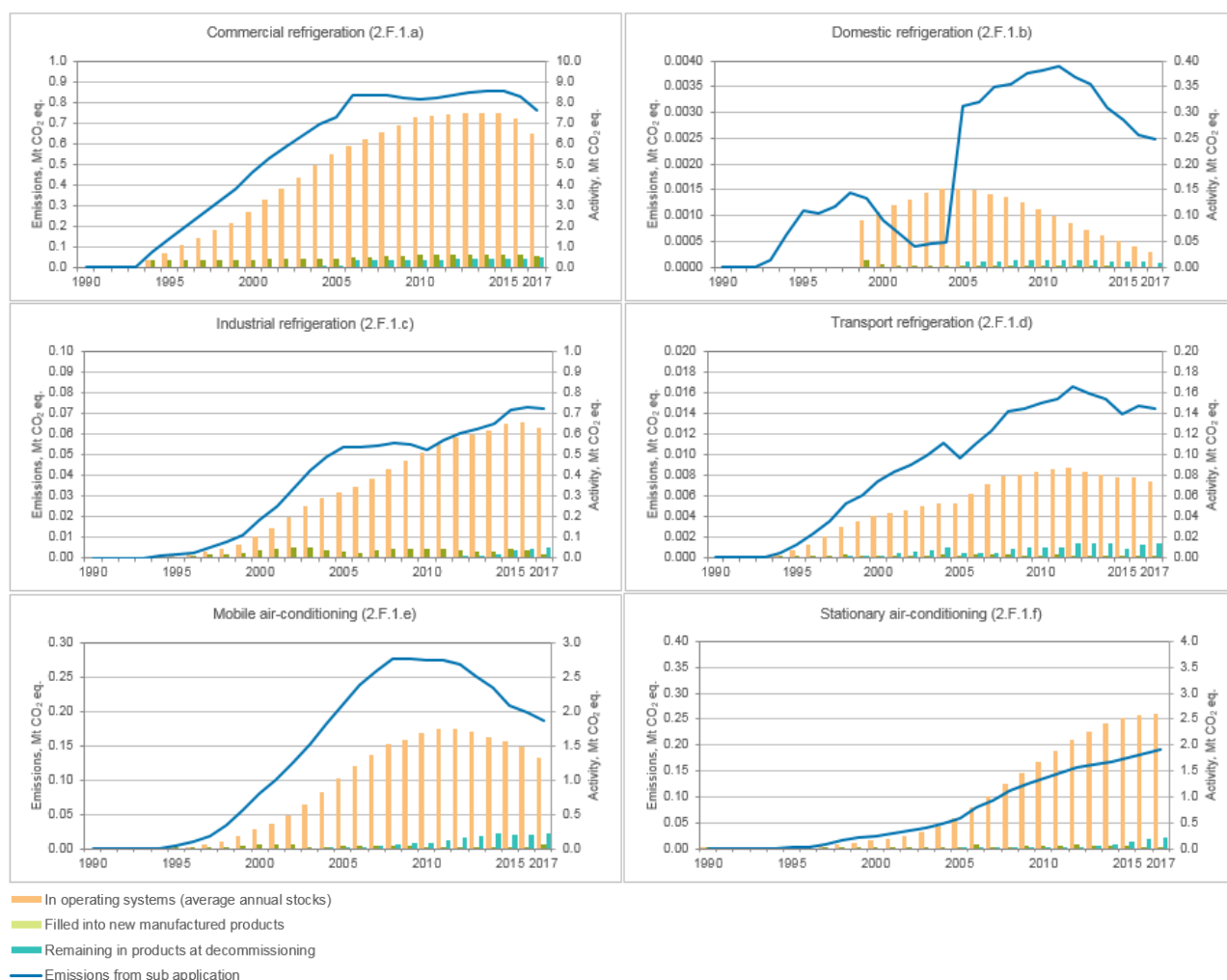
### 4.7.2.1 Category description

The category covers HFCs, PFC-218 and PFC-116 emissions from refrigeration and air conditioning equipment. Emissions are reported in six subcategories in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Included are commercial refrigeration, domestic refrigeration, industrial refrigeration, transport refrigeration, mobile air conditioning and stationary air conditioning. A majority of the HFC emissions originate from commercial refrigeration. Other significant emission sources are mobile and stationary air conditioning. PFC emissions originate from industrial and transport refrigeration with the vast majority from industrial refrigeration.

In 2017, HFC emissions totalled 1.2 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and PFC emissions 0.0009 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Compared to the previous year, the HFC-emissions decreased by 6% mainly due to decreased emissions from commercial refrigeration and mobile air-conditioning. In both categories during the recent years the alternative low-GWP non-HFC refrigerants have strongly started to replace existing HFC-refrigerants which has turned the HFC emissions into decrease. Compared to 2016, the PFC emissions were approximately at the same level as in 2017 (Figure 4.7-2 and Figure 4.7-3).



**Figure 4.7-2** Greenhouse gas emission from six subcategories of the Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)



**Figure 4.7-3** Total greenhouse gas emission and amounts of gas in operating systems, filled into new manufactured products and remaining in products at decommissioning of six subcategories of the Refrigeration and air conditioning equipment (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

In the largest emission source, category 2.F.1a Commercial refrigeration, the emissions increased strongly since the introduction of F gases in the mid-90's as a substitution for ozone depleting substances (ODS). The increase of emissions started to flatten out at the beginning of 2010's mostly due to introduction of CO<sub>2</sub> as a refrigerant in these applications a few years earlier. In addition, as the effect of the F gas regulation introduced

in the mid-2000s the leakage rates from existing equipment started to decrease during 2000s. The first centralized commercial refrigeration systems with HFCs reached their end-of-life in 2006 and were disposed of. The beginning of emissions from end-of-life operations cause the slight increase in emission level between 2005 and 2006. In 2017, the emissions continued to decrease mostly due to the strengthening introduction of CO<sub>2</sub> technology in centralized refrigeration systems.

There is a fluctuating trend in the emissions of category 2.F.1b Domestic refrigeration. The emissions increased throughout the 1990's but decreased at the turn of the decade. The share of HFC's in new equipment started to decrease as the non-HFC alternatives (namely refrigerant R-600A, isobutane) increased their share strongly. The emissions increased again strongly in the mid-2000's when the HFC equipment started to reach the end of their service life and were disposed of. Since then, most of the emissions have been emissions from disposal. The emission trend today is decreasing.

The emissions from category 2.F.1c Industrial refrigeration increased steadily throughout the time period from the mid-1990's to mid-2000's. The increase of emissions freezed after the mid-2000's mostly due to decreasing effect of the F gas regulation on the leakage rates from existing equipment. The disposal of equipment containing F gases begun in the early 2010's and it has affected the increasing trend of emissions in the recent years. In 2017, the emissions were approximately at the same level compared to 2016.

In the category 2.F.1d Transport refrigeration, the emissions increased since the introduction of F gases in this sector in the mid-1990's. There was a little peak in new equipment introduced to the market at the end of 2000's. The emissions turned into decrease during 2010's mostly since the equipment taken into use during the peak time reached the end of their service life and were disposed of resulting in the decrease of the existing F gas stock.

Emissions from category 2.F.1e Mobile air-conditioning, increased strongly from the mid-1990's when HFC's were introduced to the market. The increase of emissions freezed at the end of 2000's due to decreasing effect of EU legislation on the leakage rates and the decrease of refrigerant charge levels. The introduction of HFC alternatives in passenger cars during 2010's together with the decreasing leakage rates have resulted in a decreasing emissions trend.

In the category 2.F.1f Stationary air-conditioning, the emissions increased steadily beginning from the mid-1990's when HFC-equipment were introduced to the market. However, the emissions turned into strong increase in the end of 2000's due to strong increase of sales of heat pumps. The popularity of heat pumps has affected the increasing trend of emissions from this category ever since.

#### 4.7.2.2 Methodological issues (2.F.1)

An overview of the methods used to quantify emissions of F gases from category CRF 2.F.1 is presented in Table 4.7-3.

**Table 4.7-3** Summary of the methods used in category CRF 2.F.1.

Source category	Methods used	Gases reported	Notes
Commercial Refrigeration (CRF 2.F.1a)	Tier 2a	HFC-32, HFC-125, HFC-134a, HFC-143a	-
Domestic Refrigeration (CRF 2.F.1b)	Tier 2a	HFC-134a	Emissions from manufacturing are included in the emissions from stocks from 1993 to 1998 due to confidentiality
Industrial Refrigeration (CRF 2.F.1c)	Tier 2a	HFC-23, HFC-32, HFC-125, HFC-134a, HFC-143a, PFC-116, PFC-218	
Transport Refrigeration (CRF 2.F.1d)	Tier 2a	HFC-32, HFC-125, HFC-134a, HFC-143a, PFC-218	
Mobile Air-Conditioning (CRF 2.F.1e)	Tier 2a	HFC-32, HFC-125, HFC-134a	-
Stationary Air-Conditioning (CRF 2.F.1f)	Tier 2a	HFC-32, HFC-125, HFC-134a, HFC-143a	

Emissions are calculated by the IPCC Tier 2a emission factor approach of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The system under consideration is the geographic area of Finland. Emissions are calculated with the same methodology for all subcategories 2.F.1.a-f. Emissions are given by (Vol. 3, Chapter 7, Equation 7.10, p. 7.49)

$$\text{Emissions}_{\text{total}} = \text{Emissions}_{\text{containers}} + \text{Emissions}_{\text{charge}} + \text{Emissions}_{\text{lifetime}} + \text{Emissions}_{\text{end-of-life}}$$

The emissions related to refrigerant container management as presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines are considered negligible in Finland. According to the RAC industry, no transfer of refrigerants from bulk containers to containers with smaller capacities have taken place in Finland since the late 1980s. All the refrigerants are imported to Finland in smaller containers (Hannula, 2014).

Charge emissions relate to the domestic charging of refrigerants into new equipment and they are estimated as:

$$\text{Emissions}_{\text{charge}} = \text{Refrigerant charge into new equipment} * \text{EF}_{\text{charge}}$$

Lifetime emissions are related to the annual leakage from the refrigerant banks in existing equipment and they are estimated via the following equation:

$$\text{Emissions}_{\text{lifetime}} = \text{Refrigerants banked in existing equipment} * \text{EF}_{\text{lifetime}}$$

End-of-life emissions refer to emissions from equipment at disposal and they are estimated as:

$$\text{Emissions}_{\text{end-of-life}} = \text{Initial refrigerant charge into new equipment in year } n-x * \text{EF}_{\text{end-of-life}}$$

Year x denotes the equipment lifetime. The emission factor for end-of-life emissions comprises of two parameters:

$$\text{EF}_{\text{end-of-life}} = p * \eta_{\text{rec, d}}$$

where  $p$  = residual charge of refrigerants in equipment at disposal expressed in percentage of full charge  
 $\eta_{\text{rec, d}}$  = recovery efficiency at disposal (ratio of recovered refrigerant referred to the refrigerant contained in the equipment)

National emission factors have been used when they have been available. In most cases, default emission factors from the IPCC Guidelines have been used. In general, default EF's for 1990's have been taken from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines and default EF's for later years have been taken from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Details of the emission factors are presented below in the category specific chapters.

### *Commercial refrigeration (2.F.1a)*

#### **Methods and activity data**

Commercial refrigeration is the largest application area in terms of HFC use and emissions in the category refrigeration and air conditioning equipment. This sub-category includes four different sub-applications – commercial centralized refrigeration systems, centralized systems in professional kitchens, commercial stand-alone units and stand-alone units in professional kitchens. The so-called condensing units are included in the centralized systems' sub-applications. Centralized systems are typically customised direct or secondary indirect vapour compression systems. Secondary systems have lower refrigerant charge levels compared to the direct systems. A considerable amount of direct systems are still used in Finland. R-404A is the most commonly used refrigerant in centralized systems. The use of HFC refrigerants began in Finland in 1994. In addition to R-404A, R-134A was used already in the mid 1990's in smaller quantities. The first systems with CO<sub>2</sub> as a refrigerant were introduced in Finland in 2007 and in 2017 around 10% of the installed systems use CO<sub>2</sub>. Other currently used refrigerants are R-134A, R-407A, R-407F, R-422D, R-448A and R-449A. The vast majority of the new systems annually taken into use today use CO<sub>2</sub>.



A specific calculation model is used to estimate HFC emissions from commercial centralized refrigeration systems. The starting point of the emission estimation is the number of different types of food retail stores operating annually in Finland. The number of stores is statistically recorded and the information is available from the Finnish Grocery Trade Association (Finnish Grocery Trade Association, 2018). The statistical data is available for the years 2004 to 2017. The number of stores for the years 1990 to 2003 are derived mathematically based on the data for the years 2004 to 2016 using MS Excel's exponentially smoothed trend function. Exponential smoothing compensates the over- and underestimation of a purely linear model. According to the statistics, the number of stores does not follow a purely linear trend. The second parameter needed in the calculation is the refrigerant charge in a typical centralized system of a typical food retail store. The different types of food retail stores and their refrigerant charges are presented in Table 4.7-4. The charges are expert estimations made at SYKE based on data received from companies in the refrigeration and food retail industries (Forsberg, 2017a). All the charges are within the value range for medium and large commercial refrigeration given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 50 to 2000 kg.

**Table 4.7-4** Refrigerant charges of different types of food retail stores

Store type	Refrigerant charge, kg
Hypermarkets	1000
Department stores	600
Supermarkets (big)	700
Supermarkets (small)	500
Convenience stores (big)	350
Convenience stores (small)	250
Small shops	250
Specialized shops	100
Others	100

The annual refrigerant stocks are calculated with the help of these coefficients and the percentage shares of individual refrigerants used. The percentage shares of refrigerants are determined at SYKE based on expert estimations from the refrigerant industry and international literature (Forsberg, 2018a). The refrigerant shares are presented in Appendix\_4c. The additions of refrigerants into new systems are estimated by dividing the refrigerant stocks by the systems' average lifetime. The average lifetime for centralized systems is 12 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 7 to 15 years. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. Activity data for the disposal emissions is the initial charge into new systems from the year of installation of the systems. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's in products at decommissioning. The methodology to estimate recovery has been applied to all commercial refrigeration sub-applications.

HFC emissions from centralized systems in professional kitchens are calculated with the same methodology as the other commercial centralized refrigeration systems. The activity data, the number of professional kitchens annually operating in Finland, was available for the inventory for the years 1997, 2003, 2006 to 2007, 2009, 2011, 2013, 2015 and 2017. The information was available from the Finnish Grocery Trade Association or from market research company Taloustutkimus. Data for the years 1990 to 1996 was estimated mathematically using MS Excel's exponentially smoothed trend function. Data for the missing years between 1997 and 2015 was estimated using interpolation. In addition, the data for 2015 was used for 2016 as statistical data for this year was not available. The different types of professional kitchens and their refrigerant charges are presented in Table 4.7-5. The charges are expert estimations made at SYKE based on data received from companies in the refrigeration industry (Forsberg, 2017b).

**Table 4.7-5** Refrigerant charges in different types of professional kitchens

Professional kitchen type	Refrigerant charge, kg
Restaurants, cafes, bars and hotels	7
Staff diners	75
Hospitals, schools, day-care centers and nursing homes	60

It was estimated that every third restaurant/café/bar/hotel in Finland has a centralized refrigeration system. In the case of all the other types of professional kitchens, it was estimated that 100% of them have a centralized

system in use (Forsberg, 2017b). The percentage shares of refrigerants used were determined at SYKE based on expert estimations from the refrigerant industry and international literature (Forsberg, 2018b). HFC refrigerants R-404A and R-134A have been used since 1994 with R-404A being the dominant one. Since 2011 refrigerants R-407A and R-422D have been used in small quantities and since 2016 also refrigerants R-448A and R-449A in small quantities. Detailed refrigerant shares are presented in Appendix\_4c. The average lifetime of 12 years was used as for other centralized systems.

HFC emissions from commercial stand-alone units and stand-alone units in professional kitchens are calculated based on the same basic activity data as for centralized systems, namely the number of different types of stores or kitchens in operation annually in Finland. Other parameters needed to determine the refrigerant stocks are the number of stand-alone units in a typical food retail store or professional kitchen and the refrigerant charge of a typical stand-alone equipment. The refrigerant charge of a typical stand-alone equipment used in the calculation was estimated at 400 g. It is an expert estimation made at SYKE based on data received from companies in the refrigeration and food retail industries (Forsberg, 2017c). It is within the value range for stand-alone commercial applications given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 200 to 6000 g. The number of stand-alone equipment in a typical food retail store or professional kitchen are presented in Table 4.7-6 and Table 4.7-7, respectively. The figures are also expert estimation made at SYKE based on data received from companies in the refrigeration and food retail industries (Forsberg, 2017d and Forsberg, 2017e). Majority of the stand-alone units in commercial refrigeration are imported in Finland. Some domestic manufacturing of stand-alone units also exists in Finland. The share of domestically manufactured units from the total amount of stand-alone units used in Finland in food retail stores and professional kitchens is 15%. It is an expert estimate from the industry and it applies to the whole time series (Kari, 2018). The 15% estimate was also supported by another expert from the industry (Kahrola, 2018). The additions of refrigerants into new units are estimated by dividing the refrigerant stocks by the systems' average lifetime and taking into account the share of domestically manufactured units from the total amount of units in use.

**Table 4.7-6** Number of stand-alone equipment in different types of food retail stores

Store type	Number of stand-alone equipment, pieces
Hypermarkets	28
Department stores	10
Supermarkets (big)	23
Supermarkets (small)	15
Convenience stores (big)	10
Convenience stores (small)	6
Small shops	6
Specialized shops	8
Others	25

**Table 4.7-7** Number of stand-alone equipment in different types of professional kitchens

Professional kitchen type	Number of stand-alone equipment, pieces
Restaurants, cafes, bars and hotels	4
Staff diners	6
Hospitals, schools, day-care centers and nursing homes	4

The average lifetime for stand-alone units is 10 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 10 to 15 years. Detailed percentage shares of individual refrigerants used in stand-alone units in food retail stores and professional kitchens are presented in Appendix\_4c.

## Emission factors

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from commercial refrigeration sub-applications are presented in Table 4.7-8, Table 4.7-9 and Table 4.7-10. The default emission factors presented in the 1996 and 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been used since specific national emission factors are not available. Emission factors from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines have been used for 1990s emission estimation since they are assumed to be more suitable to be used for estimating the emissions for the 1990s than the emission factors presented in the later versions of the IPCC guidelines. According to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014) the emission

factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990s since the follow-up and prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000s. In the case of charge and lifetime emissions, a linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors from the 1999 level to 2010 level presented in Table 4.7-8 and Table 4.7-9. The present level of leakage rate from centralised systems during their lifetime, 10%, has been verified by Swedish measurements of leakage rates from different kinds of units. As mentioned above, a considerable amount of direct systems are still used in Finland. The Swedish measurements suggest 10% leakage rate for such installations (Landé, 2017).

**Table 4.7-8** Charge emission factors for commercial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Centralised supermarket refrigeration systems	1994-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.5	IPCC 2006 GL
Professional kitchens (centralised systems)	1994-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.5	IPCC 2006 GL
Commercial stand-alone refrigeration units	1994-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.5	IPCC 2006 GL
Stand-alone units of professional kitchens	1994-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.5	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-9** Lifetime emission factors for commercial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Centralised supermarket refrigeration systems	1994-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Professional kitchens (centralised systems)	1994-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Commercial stand-alone refrigeration units	1994-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	1	IPCC 2006 GL
Stand-alone units of professional kitchens	1994-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	1	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-10** End-of-life emission factors for commercial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Centralised supermarket refrigeration systems	2006-2017	90	70	IPCC 2006 GL
Professional kitchens (centralised systems)	2006-2017	90	70	IPCC 2006 GL
Commercial stand-alone refrigeration units	2004-2017	80	70	IPCC 2006 GL
Stand-alone units of professional kitchens	2004-2017	80	70	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment in each sector.

## Domestic refrigeration (2.F.1b)

### Methods and activity data

Domestic refrigeration category includes household stand-alone refrigerators, freezers and coolers and their combinations. The only HFC refrigerant used in this application area is R-134A. The import and production of R-134A equipment in Finland began in 1993. The dominant refrigerant in this application area is isobutane (R-600A). The estimation of HFC stock is based on annual sales figures of domestic refrigeration equipment received from the Finnish Association of Electronics Wholesalers (Luukkainen, 2018). The proportion of R-134A equipment from the total amount of sold equipment was 40% for the time period 1993 to 1999 (Oinonen and Soimakallio, 2001). The further transition to R-600A is expected to have started from 2000. The R-134A share decreased to 5% in 2010 (Alaja, 2009). Under the EU F-gas regulation (517/2014), use of refrigerants

with GWPs of 150 or higher in new household refrigerators and freezers is prohibited as of 2015. A linear decrease is assumed in the R-134A share from 1999 to 2010 and further to 0% in 2015.

The average charge of 100 g of R-134A per unit sold has been used in the calculations which is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 50 to 500 g. The average lifetime for domestic refrigeration equipment is 12 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 12 to 20 years. The amount of R-134A consumed in domestic manufacturing of equipment for the years 1993 to 1998 is taken from Oinonen (2000). For the years 2000 to 2014, the data was available from the annual survey that was used to collect the category 2.F.1 activity data for the Tier 2b mass balance approach of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines that was used in this category prior to 2018 submission. The data for 1999 was estimated as an average of the 1998 and 2000 data. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. Activity data for the disposal emissions is the annual sales of equipment from the year  $n-12$ . The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's in products at decommissioning.

### Emission factors

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from domestic refrigeration sub-applications are presented in Table 4.7-11, Table 4.7-12 and Table 4.7-13. In the case of charge emissions in time period 1993 to 1999, a national emission factor has been used. In the mid-1990s there were three Finnish manufacturers of domestic refrigeration equipment. The emission factor is based on identical data reported by two manufacturers. The emission rate has been estimated as the difference between the total annual R-134A consumption in manufacturing reported by the plants and the calculated total refrigerant fill in manufactured equipment (based on number of manufactured equipment and refrigerant fill in one equipment). As in Oinonen (2000), the same emission factor has been assumed to be applicable also to the third manufacturer. The emission factor for the years 2005 to 2017 is taken from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. In the case of lifetime emissions, the default emission factor from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines has been used for the time period 1993 to 1999. According to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014) the emission factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990s since the follow-up and prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000s. In the case of charge and lifetime emissions, a linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors from the 1999 level to 2005 level and to 2002 level, respectively. The end-of-life emission factors are default emission factors from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

**Table 4.7-11** Charge emission factors for domestic refrigeration

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Domestic refrigeration	1993-1999	2.7	Country-specific
	2005-2017	0.6	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-12** Lifetime emission factors for domestic refrigeration

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Domestic refrigeration	1993-1999	1	IPCC 1996 GL
	2002-2017	0.3	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-13** End-of-life emission factors for domestic refrigeration

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Domestic refrigeration	2005-2017	80	70	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment.

**Methods and activity data**

Industrial refrigeration consists of a wide variety of applications for refrigeration and freezing mainly in the production of products. Applications vary from the major food and drink industry and cold storage to smaller capacity equipment e.g. specialised environmental simulation chambers. Applications can also be classified to larger scale customised on-site build systems and factory build equipment from series production. Natural refrigerants, mainly ammonia, have widely been used in this sector in larger scale systems.

In the calculation model, this category is divided into two sub-applications, industrial refrigeration and ice rinks. Ice rinks are separated from other applications since specific activity data was available from the Finnish Ice Hockey Association.

For industrial refrigeration sub-application, a wide variety of refrigerants are used, the dominant ones being R-404A, R-134A, R-407C and R-422D. Use of HFC refrigerants began in this sector in 1994 and refrigerants containing PFCs in 2000. The activity data for the years 1994 to 1998, annual new additions of refrigerants into new systems, was taken from Oinonen (2000). The data for the years 2000 to 2017 was available from the annual survey that was used to collect the category 2.F.1 activity data for the Tier 2b mass balance approach of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines that was used in this category prior to 2018 submission. The data consists of annual amount of refrigerants imported and exported in equipment, amount of refrigerants used for factory charged equipment and amount of refrigerants used for on-site installation of new systems. The data for 1999 was estimated as an average of the 1998 and 2000 data. The annual refrigerant stocks are calculated with the help of these data and the percentage shares of individual refrigerants used. The percentage shares of refrigerants are determined at SYKE based on expert estimations from the refrigerant industry and international literature (Forsberg, 2017f). Detailed percentage shares of individual refrigerants used are presented in Appendix\_4c. The average lifetime for industrial refrigeration is 15 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 15 to 30 years. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. Activity data for the disposal emissions is the initial charge into new systems from the year of installation of the systems. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's or PFC's in products at decommissioning. The methodology to estimate recovery has been applied to both industrial refrigeration sub-applications.

The starting point for the calculation of HFC emissions from ice rinks is the number of new ice rinks taken into use and renovation of existing ice rinks annually. During the renovation of ice rinks, the refrigeration systems are usually rebuilt too. The data was available from the Finnish Ice Hockey Association for the whole time series (Finnish Ice Hockey Association, 2017). From the beginning of 1990's, all the new ice rinks in Finland have been indirect systems with considerably lower refrigerant charge levels compared to direct ones. R-404A has been the only HFC refrigerant used in this sector. According to Alaja (2009), in 1999 70% of the annual refrigerant charge of constructed and renovated ice rinks was R-404A and the remaining 30% ammonia. This proportion is estimated to have changed to 80% ammonia and 20% R-404A by 2010. In the calculation model, the R-404A share was linearly increased from 0% in 1993 to 70% in 1999 and decreased from 70% in 1999 to 20% in 2010 and further from 20% in 2010 to 0% in 2025. The refrigerant charge is taken from Alaja (2009). For the years 1994 to 1999 it is estimated at 140 kg. The charge is estimated to have decreased into 50 kg in 2007 (linear decrease) and to stay constant thereafter. The annual HFC stock and additions into new systems is calculated with the help of these data and assumptions. The average lifetime for ice rinks is 20 years and it is taken from Alaja (2009). The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

**Emission factors**

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from industrial refrigeration sub-applications are presented in Table 4.7-14, Table 4.7-15 and Table 4.7-16. The default emission factors presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been used since specific national emission factors are not available. In the case of charge and lifetime emissions, a linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors from the higher level to the lower level presented in Table 4.7-14 and Table 4.7-15.

**Table 4.7-14** Charge emission factors for industrial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Industrial refrigeration	1994-2002	2	IPCC 2006 GL
	2010-2017	1	IPCC 2006 GL
Ice rinks	1994-2003	2	IPCC 2006 GL
	2012-2017	1	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-15** Lifetime emission factors for industrial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Industrial refrigeration	1994-2005	17	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Ice rinks	1994-2005	15	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	9	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-16** End-of-life emission factors for industrial refrigeration categories

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Industrial refrigeration	2009-2017	90	80	IPCC 2006 GL
Ice rinks	2014-2017	90	80	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment in each sector.

### *Transport refrigeration (2.F.1d)*

#### **Methods and activity data**

Transport refrigeration mainly comprises of refrigerated trucks and trailers or containers, which can be transported by road, sea or rail. Refrigerated rail transport is however uncommon in Finland. The state-owned railway company VR does not have refrigerated railcars. Domestic distribution services especially in cities are often carried out with refrigerated vans or light trucks (Alaja, 2009).

The HFC and PFC emission calculation from this category is based on annual quantities of new transport refrigeration equipment taken into use. The international transportation and transportation equipment of perishable foodstuffs is regulated by the ATP-agreement (Agreement concerning the International Carriage of Perishable Foodstuffs and on the Special Equipment to be Used for such Carriage (ATP)). The ATP-agreement is enforced by Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira in Finland. The ATP approved transportation equipment is certified by Eurofins Expert Services (formerly VTT Expert Services Ltd) which keeps a register of these equipment.

The annual HFC and PFC stocks are calculated based on activity data, the annual amount of refrigerants taken into use in new transport refrigeration equipment by refrigerant type, received from Eurofins Expert Services (formerly VTT Expert Services Ltd (Rantti, 2018). Use of PFC refrigerants began in this sector in Finland in 1992 and use of HFC refrigerants in 1994. The dominant refrigerants are R-404A and R-410A. A new HFC/HFO blend refrigerant R-452A was introduced to market in 2015. Majority of the transport refrigeration equipment are imported to Finland. Some domestic production and charge of new equipment also exist. According to the industry the share of domestic charge is estimated to have been slightly higher in the 1990s than what it is today (Leppänen, 2018). The share of domestic charge from the annual amount of refrigerants taken into use in new transport refrigeration equipment was estimated to be 30% during 1992 to 2000 and 20% from 2010 onwards. A linear decrease was assumed in the share between the years 2000 and 2010. The shares are expert estimations made at SYKE based on data received from companies in the transport refrigeration industry (Forsberg, 2018c). The average lifetime for transport refrigeration is 6 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 6 to 9 years. The amount of

refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's or PFC's in products at decommissioning.

## Emission factors

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from transport refrigeration are presented in Table 4.7-17, Table 4.7-18 and Table 4.7-19. The default emission factors presented in the 1996 and 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been used since specific national emission factors are not available. Emission factors from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines have been used for 1990s emission estimation of charge emissions since according to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014), the emission factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990s since the follow-up and prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000s. In the case of charge and lifetime emissions, a linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors from the higher level to the lower level presented in Table 4.7-17 and Table 4.7-18.

**Table 4.7-17** Charge emission factors for transport refrigeration

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Transport refrigeration	1994-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010	0.6	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	0.3	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-18** Lifetime emission factors for transport refrigeration

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Transport refrigeration	1992-1999	17	IPCC 2006 GL
	2010-2017	15	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-19** End-of-life emission factors for transport refrigeration

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Transport refrigeration	1998-2017	50	50	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment.

## Mobile air-conditioning (2.F.1e)

### Methods and activity data

Mobile air-conditioning (MAC) category is divided into four different sub-applications – road vehicles (passenger cars, light duty vehicles, busses and trucks), off-road machinery, railway cars and trams/underground railway cars. Since the phase out CFC's in the 1990's, HFC refrigerants have been used in mobile air-conditioning in Finland since 1995. R-134A has been the most commonly used refrigerant. R-407C has been used in some tram railcars since 2006 and in some underground railway cars since 2015.

The starting point of the estimation of the annual HFC stock in road vehicle sub-application are the statistics of annual new registrations of vehicles available from Finnish Transport and Communications Agency Traficom (Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, 2018). The number of new registrations of vehicles are available by vehicle type - passenger cars, light duty vehicles, buses and trucks. Other parameters needed in the calculation are the share of vehicles equipped with MAC devices, refrigerant charge in one MAC device and the share of refrigerants used. The share of vehicles equipped with MACs for the years 1995 to 1999 was taken from Oinonen and Soimakallio (2001). The share for the years 2002 to 2014 was taken from the annual survey (MAC survey) that was used to collect the category 2.F.1e activity data for the Tier 2b mass balance approach of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines that was used in this category prior to 2018 submission. The share of vehicles equipped with MACs has been assumed to be 100% since 2015. The refrigerant charges used in the calculation are presented in Table 4.7-20. In the case of passenger cars and light duty vehicles, the charge for

the years 1995 to 1998 are taken from Oinonen (2000). The same charges are assumed for the years 1999 to 2005. The charge for the year 2012 is taken from the survey conducted in 2013 to vehicle importers. A linear decrease is assumed from the 2005 level to 2012 level. The charges are within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 0.5 to 1.5 kg. In the case of trucks and busses, the charges are taken from Oinonen (2000) and the same charges are assumed for the whole time series.

**Table 4.7-20** Refrigerant charges of air-conditioning equipment of different types of road vehicles

Vehicle type	Time range	Refrigerant charge, kg
Passenger cars	1995-2005	0.8
	2012-2017	0.63
Light duty vehicles	1995-2005	0.8
	2012-2017	0.63
Trucks	1995-2017	1.7
Busses	1995-2017	10

A linear decrease is assumed in the refrigerant charges of passenger cars and light duty vehicles between the time ranges presented in the table.

Refrigerant R-134A has been the most widely used refrigerant in road vehicles. In the case of trucks and busses, R-134A has been the only refrigerant used in the time period 1995 to 2017. First passenger cars equipped with HFO low-GWP refrigerant R-1234yf were imported and registered in Finland in 2012. The annual share of passenger cars equipped with R-1234yf for the years 2012 to 2017 is taken from the MAC survey mentioned above. The shares are 5% in 2012, 10% in 2013, 15% in 2014, 20% in 2015, 50% in 2016 and 96% in 2017. According to the same survey, the first light duty vehicles equipped with R-1234yf were imported and registered in Finland in 2016. The share of R-1234yf in light duty vehicles in 2016 was 5% and in 2017 42%. The EU MAC Directive prohibits the use of F gases with GWP >150 in all new passenger cars and light duty vehicles produced from 2017. However, according to Traficom (Kuikka, 2018), during the transition period (1.1.2017-31.12.2017) the end-of-series clauses of Framework Directive 2007/46/EC were applied in Finland. This means that during 2017 some car importers were allowed to put into market passenger cars and vans with R-134A. They had to apply the permission from Traficom. This explains the share of R-134A passenger cars and vans that were still registered in Finland in 2017.

Domestic manufacturing of passenger cars takes place in one plant in Finland. The activity data, the number of vehicles manufactured annually by vehicle brand and model, was received from the plant and from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (see Annex 6). In addition, the parameters needed in the emission estimation, namely the share of manufactured vehicles equipped with air-conditioning and refrigerant charge were received from the plant. The refrigerant charges vary between 0.85 to 0.63 kg depending on the vehicle brand and model. Between 1995 and 2011, only R-134A was used as a refrigerant. Since 2012, also R-1234yf has been used in certain models that are sold to the European market (Pietila, 2017). The data from the plant has been used to estimate the annual new additions of HFC's into new equipment in the category road vehicles. The vast majority of the production from the plant has been exported annually. The average lifetime for air conditioning equipment in road vehicles is 9 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 9 to 16 years. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's in products at decommissioning. The methodology to estimate recovery has been applied to all mobile air-conditioning sub-applications.

As in the case of road vehicles, the starting point of the estimation of annual HFC stock in off-road machinery sub-application are the statistics of annual new registrations of vehicles available from Finnish Transport and Communications Agency Traficom (Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, 2018). Off-road machinery is divided into two types of machinery in the statistics, tractors and motorised working machines. The latter category includes several types of machinery, e.g. other agricultural machinery than tractors, excavators or road graders. According to the information from the industry (Hakulinen and Toivonen, 2016), the use HFC refrigerants began at the same time as in road vehicles and the refrigerant charge of a typical working machine usually varies between 1 and 2 kg and R-134A has been used as refrigerant. In the beginning of 2000's around 50% of the machinery registered annually were equipped with air-conditioning. Based on this information, it was assumed in the calculation that R-134A use began in 1995 and 1.5 kg was chosen as a



refrigerant charge. R-134A was assumed as the only refrigerant used in the time period 1995 to 2017. Also the same refrigerant charge was assumed for the time period. The share of machinery registered annually and equipped with air-conditioning was assumed to be 100% beginning from 2015. A linear increase was assumed from 0% in 1994 to 50% in 2000 and further to 100% in 2015 (Forsberg, 2017g).

The annual new additions of HFC's into new equipment in the category off-road machinery are estimated from domestic manufacturing of tractors. The activity data, the number of tractors manufactured annually was available from the YLVA system. The assumption for refrigerant use, charge level and share of equipment equipped with MACs were used as in the case of annual new registrations. The average lifetime was assumed to 12 years, which is an expert estimate made at SYKE (Forsberg, 2017). The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

The starting point of the estimation of the annual HFC stock in different railway vehicles is the number of units equipped with air-conditioning taken into use annually. A number of information sources have been used to gather this data. In the case of railway cars the following information sources have been used: Finnish Railway Statistics published by Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency (Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency, 2018), state-owned railway company VR (VR, 2017 and VR, 2018), Pääkaupunkiseudun Junakalusto Oy (Vesanen, 2016) and Lumikko Oy (Lumikko Oy, 2017 and Laitamäki, 2016). In the calculation, the railway car fleet is divided into the following types of units: trains, locomotives, passenger cars and restaurant cars. HFC refrigerants have been used in railway cars in Finland since 1995. R-134A is the only HFC refrigerant that has been used. The refrigerant charges of different types of units are presented in Table 4.7-21. The charges are based on data received from the companies producing air-conditioning solutions for railway fleet and companies that own the fleet.

**Table 4.7-21** Refrigerant charges of air-conditioning equipment of different types of railway vehicles

Vehicle type	Time range	Refrigerant charge, kg
Trains	1995-2016	19.4
Locomotives	1997-2016	1.3
Passenger cars	1999-2016	17
Restaurant cars	2002-2016	3.5

The average lifetime of railway cars was assumed to 20 years, which is an expert estimate made at SYKE (Forsberg, 2017h). The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

In the case of trams and underground railway cars, the information sources for the annual fleet equipped with air-conditioning taken into use were Helsinki City Transport HKL (Niippa, 2016) and Lumikko Oy (Lumikko Oy, 2017 and Laitamäki, 2016). Helsinki is the only city in Finland where trams and metro operate. HFC refrigerants have been used in trams since 1998. Three types of trams operate in Helsinki that are air-conditioned. Two of these tram types have been equipped with air-conditioning from the beginning when they were built. The first type was taken into use 1998 and the second one in 2013. R-134A is used as refrigerant in these tram types. The refrigerant charges, 16.5 kg and 12.4 kg, have been received from HKL (Niippa, 2016). In addition to these two tram types, air-conditioning equipment have been post-installed into one type of trams since 2006. These trams use R-407C as refrigerant with a refrigerant charge of 10.5 kg. The refrigerant type and charge was received from Helsinki City Transport HKL (Niippa, 2016). R-407C is also used as refrigerant in the new metro trains that started operation in Helsinki in 2015. According to HKL, the refrigerant charge in one metro train is 28 kg (Niippa, 2016). The average lifetime of trams and underground railway cars was assumed to 20 years, which is an expert estimate made at SYKE (Forsberg, 2017h). The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

## Emission factors

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from commercial refrigeration sub-applications are presented in Table 4.7-22, Table 4.7-23 and Table 4.7-24. The default emission factors presented in the 1996 and 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been used since specific national emission factors are not available. Emission factors from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines have been used for 1990s emission estimation since they are assumed to be more suitable to be used for estimating the emissions for the 1990s than the emission factors presented in the later versions of the IPCC guidelines. According to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014) the emission factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990s since the follow-up and

prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000s. A linear decrease is assumed in charge and lifetime emissions between the time ranges presented in Table 4.7-22 and Table 4.7-23.

**Table 4.7-22** Charge emission factors for mobile air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Road vehicles	1995-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2015-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL
Railway cars	1995-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2015-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL
Underground railway cars and trams	1998-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2015-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL
Off-road machinery	1995-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2015-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-23** Lifetime emission factors for mobile air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Road vehicles	1995-1999	30	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	20	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Railway cars	1995-1999	30	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	20	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Underground railway cars and trams	1998-1999	30	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	20	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL
Off-road machinery	1995-1999	30	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	20	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	10	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-24** End-of-life emission factors for mobile air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Road vehicles	2004-2017	50	50	IPCC 2006 GL
Railway cars	2015-2017	50	50	IPCC 2006 GL
Underground railway cars and trams	NO	50	50	IPCC 2006 GL
Off-road machinery	2007-2017	50	50	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment in each sector. End-of-life emissions from underground railway cars and trams have not started yet.

### Stationary air-conditioning (2.F.1f)

#### Methods and activity data

The category stationary air-conditioning includes different types of heat pumps and other stationary equipment used for building air conditioning like water chillers and room air conditioners. In the calculation model, this category is divided into three different sub-applications. They are heat pumps, large heat pumps and other stationary air-conditioning equipment.

Heat pumps are equipment that utilise heat from the air, ground or water for heating or cooling buildings or heating of water. In the calculation model, heat pumps are grouped by the source of heat and its distribution

method. Heat pumps are divided into five different categories: ground source heat pumps, exhaust air heat pumps, air-to-water heat pumps, air-to-air heat pumps and heat pump tumble dryers.

The estimation of the HFC stock from different types of heat pumps is based on annual sales figures of heat pumps received from the Finnish Heat Pump Association SULPU (Hirvonen, 2018). In addition, the sales figures of heat pump tumble dryers was received from the Finnish Association of Electronics Wholesalers (Luukkainen, 2018). HFC refrigerants R-134A, R-407C and R-410A have been used in heat pumps in Finland since 1995. In addition, R-32 has been used since 2011. R-134A and R-407C were the most common refrigerants between 1995 and 1999. Since then R-410A has become the most commonly used refrigerant. Heat pump tumble dryers were introduced to the Finnish market in 2013. R-134A and R-407C have been used as refrigerants. 70% of annually sold heat pump tumble dryers use R-134A as refrigerant and the rest use R-407C. The shares of refrigerants in heat pumps are expert estimations made at SYKE and are based on data from the industry (Forsberg, 2018d). Detailed percentage shares of individual refrigerants used are presented in Appendix\_4c. Refrigerant charges and equipment lifetimes used in the calculation are presented in Table 4.7-25. Charges and lifetimes of other heat pumps than tumble dryers are expert estimations from SULPU and they are within the value ranges given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9. The charge of tumble dryers is an expert estimate made at SYKE based data from the industry. In the case lifetime of tumble dryers, it was estimated to be the same as for domestic refrigeration equipment (Forsberg, 2017i). In the case of air-to-air heat pumps, the refrigerant charge is 1 kg from 2010 onwards. Between 1995 and 2000 the charge is 2 kg and a linear decrease in the charge is assumed between the years 2000 and 2010. The 1 kg charge is an expert estimate made at SYKE (Forsberg, 2018e) and the 2 kg charge is expert estimate from SULPU.

**Table 4.7-25** Refrigerant charges and equipment lifetimes of different types of heat pumps

Heat pump type	Charge, kg	Lifetime, years
Ground source HP	2	20
Exhaust air HP	2	15
Air-to-water HP	2	15
Air-to-air HP	1 <sup>1</sup>	10
HP clothes dryers	0.23	12

<sup>1</sup>A charge of 1 kg from 2010 onwards. Between 1995 and 2000 the charge is 2 kg and a linear decrease in the charge is assumed between the years 2000 and 2010.

Only ground source heat pumps are manufactured in Finland. All the other heat pump types are imported equipment. According to SULPU, 30% of the annually sold ground source heat pumps are domestically manufactured. The same share applies to the whole time series (Hirvonen, 2017). The additions of refrigerants into new equipment were calculated with the help of these data and assumptions. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of HFC's in products at decommissioning. The methodology to estimate recovery has been applied to all stationary air-conditioning sub-applications.

The sub-application large heat pumps consists of larger scale heat pumps in the size range usually from 0.1 MW up to around 20 MW. Examples of application areas include district heating/cooling plants and various industrial heat pumps systems. These heat pumps are not covered by SULPU's sale statistics. The annual installation data on these systems was acquired by Statistics Finland with the help of SULPU and Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA. The first heat pumps were installed in 2001. The installation data was available for the years 2001 to 2016. The data was not acquired for 2017. Therefore, the data for 2017 was derived mathematically based on the data for the years 2001 to 2016 using MS Excel's exponentially smoothed trend function. It was estimated based on information from the industry that R-134A is the only refrigerant used in these systems (Forsberg, 2017j). The annual heating capacity taken into use by these heat pumps was used as the starting point of the estimation of annual HFC stock. Based on data from the industry, it was estimated that the refrigerant charge per MW heating capacity was 472 kg. The average lifetime was assumed to be 20 years, which is an expert estimate made at SYKE (Forsberg, 2017j). These systems are usually on-site build installations but also domestic factory production exists. In the case of annual additions of refrigerants into new systems, it was assumed that all installations were either on-site or at domestic factory production. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

For other stationary air-conditioning sub-application, a wide variety of refrigerants are used, the dominant ones being R-134A, R-407C, R-410A and R-422D. HFC substance HFC-152a was used already in 1990 as

component of refrigerant R-500. The use of refrigerants R-134A and R-407C began in 1994 and 1995, respectively. The activity data for the years 1990 to 1998, annual new additions of HFC refrigerants into new systems, was taken from Oinonen (2000). The data for the years 2000 to 2017 was available from the annual survey that was used to collect the category 2.F.1 activity data for the Tier 2b mass balance approach of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines that was used in this category prior to 2018 submission. The data consists of annual amount of refrigerants imported and exported in equipment, amount of refrigerants used for factory charged equipment and amount of refrigerants used for on-site installation of new systems. The data for 1999 was estimated as an average of the 1998 and 2000 data. The annual refrigerant stocks are calculated with the help of these data and the percentage shares of individual refrigerants used. The percentage shares of refrigerants are determined at SYKE based on expert estimations from the refrigerant industry and international literature (Forsberg, 2017k). Detailed percentage shares of individual refrigerants used are presented in Appendix\_4c. The average lifetime for industrial refrigeration is 15 years and it is an expert estimate received from Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA (Hannula, 2014). The lifetime is within the value range given by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in Vol. 3, Table 7.9, 9 to 16 years. The amount of refrigerants at disposal are estimated with the help of average lifetime.

### Emission factors

Emission factors used in the calculation of emissions from commercial refrigeration sub-applications are presented in Table 4.7-26, Table 4.7-27 and Table 4.7-28. The default emission factors presented in the 1996 and 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been used since specific national emission factors are not available. Emission factors from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines have been used for 1990s emission estimation since they are assumed to be more suitable to be used for estimating the emissions for the 1990s than the emission factors presented in the later versions of the IPCC guidelines. According to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014) the emission factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990s since the follow-up and prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000s. A linear decrease is assumed in charge and lifetime emissions between the time ranges presented in Table 4.7-26 and Table 4.7-27.

**Table 4.7-26** Charge emission factors for stationary air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	Charge EF, %	Source
Heat pumps (all types)	1995-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL
Other stationary air-conditioning equipment	1990-1999	5	IPCC 1996 GL
	2010-2017	0.2	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-27** Lifetime emission factors for stationary air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	Lifetime EF, %	Source
Heat pumps (all types)	1995-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	10	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	6	IPCC 2006 GL
Other stationary air-conditioning equipment	1990-1999	17	IPCC 1996 GL
	2005	10	IPCC 2006 GL
	2015-2017	6	IPCC 2006 GL

A linear decrease is assumed in the emission factors between the time ranges presented in the table.

**Table 4.7-28** End-of-life emission factors for stationary air-conditioning categories

Sector	Time range	End-of-life		Source
		Initial charge remaining, %	Recovery efficiency, %	
Heat pumps (all types)	2005-2017	80	80	IPCC 2006 GL
Other stationary air-conditioning equipment	2005-2017	80	80	IPCC 2006 GL

The end-of-life emissions begin according to the average lifetime of equipment in each sector.

#### 4.7.2.3 *Uncertainty and time series consistency*

Emission estimates of HFC and PFC emissions from categories 2.F.1a-f has been calculated with the same methodology given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for the whole time series in every category. Therefore, every time series is considered consistent. In the case of emission factors, default emission factors for 1990's have generally been taken from the 1996 IPCC Guidelines since they are assumed to be more suitable to be used for estimating the emissions for the 1990's than the emission factors presented in the later versions of the IPCC guidelines. According to the RAC industry (Hannula, 2014) the emission factors of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines would underestimate the emissions in the 1990's since the follow-up and prevention of leakages have improved significantly in the 2000's due to the EU legislation concerning F gases introduced during that time. Emission factors for 2000's and onwards have been taken from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. A linear decrease in the emission factors from the 1990's levels to the levels of 2006 IPCC Guidelines has been assumed to reflect the effect of the legislation on reducing emission rates.

2006 IPCC Guidelines do not provide uncertainty estimates for activity data nor for emission factors. Therefore, the 2017 uncertainties for activity data and emission factors for categories 2.F.1.a-f were set as an expert judgement at SYKE. Uncertainty for emission factors for all categories 2.F.1.a-f were set at  $\pm 40\%$ . In the case of activity data uncertainty, the uncertainty in categories 2.F.1.a, 2.F.1.b, 2.F.1.c and 2.F.1.f was set at  $\pm 20\%$ . In the case of categories 2.F.1.d and 2.F.1.e, the uncertainty was set to  $\pm 15\%$ .

#### 4.7.2.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in category 2.F.1. QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. Bilateral quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019. As a result of the quality desk review, small updates were made to the NIR descriptions in this category. In addition, Appendix\_4c was added to the NIR to present the refrigerant shares used in the emission estimation in categories 2.F.1.a, 2.F.1.c and 2.F.1.f in a more transparent way. The documentation and archiving of the 2.F.1 category is detailed in Section 1.3.2.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The quality of activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

The 2017 activity data of category 2.F were compared with the data reported to the Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency's Chemical products register. Enterprises or their representatives responsible for placing a chemical on the market or in use in Finland must submit a chemical notification. The information required in the notification is primarily the same as that provided in the safety data sheet. A chemical notification must be submitted about chemicals that are classified as dangerous to health or the environment or as causing a fire or explosion hazard. A notification must also be submitted about unclassified chemicals if they contain one or more substances that poses a risk to health or the environment or a substance which has a European Community workplace exposure limit. In addition to the chemical notification, the imported and manufactured amounts of chemicals must be reported to the Chemical products register.

The application where the chemical is used is also reported for the chemicals in the register. The imported amounts of HFC's and PFC's that were identified as refrigerants, foam blowing agents and aerosol products were compared to the imported amounts reported in the inventory activity data surveys. In general, the comparison indicated no activity data are missing from the inventory but some data might be missing from the Chemical products register. In category 2.F.1, import of all F gases that were reported in the inventory survey, except PFC-116, were also reported to the register. The imported amounts in the register were lower than in the inventory survey, which indicates that the data of some companies are missing from the Chemical products register. In the case HFC-134a in the Chemical products register, it was not possible to break down the

imported amount into different applications. However, the total imported amount reported to the register was considerably lower compared to the total amount in the different inventory surveys.

A project called ‘Nordic policy cluster for F gases’ was carried out during 2017 to 2018. The project included all the Nordic countries (Finland, Denmark, Iceland, Norway and Sweden) and was funded by the Nordic council of ministers. The aim of the project was to compare the Nordic F gas emission inventories. Variations and similarities in the total emissions and consumption figures, data sources, emission estimation methodologies, emission factors and other parameters were identified. The most important finding in the project in this category was the verification of the leakage rate level used for the largest single emission source of F gases in Finland, lifetime emissions of centralized commercial systems, as explained in more detail in Section 4.7.2.2. In addition, the present estimate of refrigerant charge level of air-to-air heat pumps turned out to be an overestimation in the Finnish F gas inventory in the 2018 submission. It was revealed in the project work during 2018. The estimate was revised to the 2019 submission following the project work and according to other Nordic countries and domestic technical literature and expert estimation. As a result, the HFC emissions from heat pumps in category 2.F.1.f were recalculated for 2001 to 2016 as explained in category 4.7.2.5. Other important findings in the project included the national characteristics explaining the differences of emission levels in this category, e.g. a large amount of direct centralised systems still used in Finland in food retail stores and professional kitchens. In June 2018, a quality meeting with the Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association FREA was organised to check the quality of data and assumptions in the new calculation model taken in use in this category in submission 2018. The meeting focused on categories 2.F.1.a commercial refrigeration, 2.F.1.e mobile air-conditioning and 2.F.1.f stationary air-conditioning. As a result of the meeting in category 2.F.1.a, the shares of refrigerants in use in commercial centralized refrigeration systems in food retail stores and professional kitchens were updated. In submission 2018, the share of carbon dioxide was slightly overestimated for the years after 2015. Therefore its share was slightly decreased according to the latest information from the industry. In addition, the refrigerants R-448A and R-449A were added to the calculation for the years after 2015. They are both medium-term drop-in alternatives to the high GWP refrigerant R-404A that is still in use in large number of systems. In category 2.F.1.f, the shares of refrigerants in annually sold heat pumps were updated to correspond to the latest information from the industry. The share of refrigerant R-32 was slightly decreased for the years after 2010. In addition, FREA also supported the revision of the refrigerant charge of air-to-air heat pumps.

The emission estimates calculated with the present 2006 IPCC Guidelines Tier 2a emission factor approach are compared to the Tier 2b mass balance approach used prior to the 2018 submission. The emission estimates calculated with the mass balance approach are available from 2000 onwards. Compared to the emission factor approach, the mass balance approach gives lower emissions for 2000’s and higher emissions for 2010’s even though there is interannual fluctuation in the mass balance emissions. The emissions peak in 2014 in the mass balance approach whereas the peak level of emissions in the emission factor approach occur a year earlier in 2013. Both approaches show a decreasing emission trend at the moment.

#### 4.7.2.5 Category-specific recalculations

A number of updates and corrections that resulted in recalculation of emission estimates were done for submission 2019 to the new category 2.F.1 calculation model taken in use in submission 2018. The recalculations were done for categories 2.F.1.a (HFC emissions), 2.F.1.d (HFC and PFC emissions) and 2.F.1.f (HFC emissions). In category 2.F.1.a these included:

##### Sub-application commercial centralized refrigeration systems

- Cell references were corrected in the calculation sheet in calculation of domestic charge emissions for 1994 to 2005.
- In the case of lifetime emissions, the share of refrigerants used were updated for 2015 and 2016 as result of the quality meeting with the Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association.
- Cell references were corrected in the calculation sheet in calculation of end-of-life emissions for 2006 to 2016.

##### Sub-application centralized refrigeration systems in professional kitchens

- Cell references were corrected in the calculation sheet in calculation of domestic charge emissions for 1994 to 2005.

- The equipment lifetime was incorrectly 10 years in the calculation sheet. It was corrected for 12 years. The correction affected the estimation of domestic charge emissions for 1994 to 2016 and end-of-life emissions for 2004 to 2016.
- In the case of lifetime emissions, the share of refrigerants used were updated for 2015 and 2016 as result of the quality meeting with the Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association.
- The emission factors for the lifetime emissions for 2000 to 2016 were incorrect in the calculation sheet and they were corrected.

#### Sub-application *commercial stand-alone units*

- The estimation of domestic charge emissions were added to the calculation model for 1994 to 2016.
- Cell references were corrected in the calculation sheet in calculation of end-of-life emissions for 2004 to 2013.

#### Sub-application *stand-alone units in professional kitchens*

- The estimation of domestic charge emissions were added to the calculation model for 1994 to 2016.
- Cell references were corrected in the calculation sheet in calculation of end-of-life emissions for 2004 to 2013.

In category 2.F.1.d HFC and PFC emissions were recalculated for 1992 to 2016 due to addition of domestic charge emissions to the calculation model. In category 2.F.1.f the recalculations included:

#### Sub-application *heat pumps*

- In the case of lifetime emissions, the charge estimate of air-to-air heat pumps for 2001 to 2016 was revised due to work done in the Nordic F gas project as described in Section 4.7.2.4.
- In the case of lifetime emissions, the share of refrigerants used were updated for 2011 to 2016 as result of the quality meeting with the Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association.

#### Sub-application *other stationary air-conditioning equipment*

- The amount of refrigerants imported in pre-charged equipment was corrected for 2015 and 2016. Incorrected amounts were added to the calculation sheet in submission 2018.

Comparison of reported emissions in category 2.F.1 in submission 2018 and 2019 is presented in the table below. The correction of cell references in the estimation of domestic charge emissions in centralized refrigeration systems' sub applications in 2.F.1.a has the greatest effect in the slightly increased emissions between 1994 and 1999. The correction of lifetime emission factors in sub-application centralized refrigeration systems in professional kitchens in the category 2.F.1.a has the greatest effect in the increased emissions between 2000 and 2010. After 2010, the correction of the refrigerant charge of air-to-air heat pumps in category 2.F.1.f mostly explains the decreased emissions compared to submission 2018.

**Table 4.7-29** Comparison of total F gas emissions (in kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) reported in category 2.F.1 in submissions 2018 and 2019

Year	Submission 2018	Submission 2019
1994	68	81
1995	138	148
1996	209	219
1997	288	296
1998	376	386
1999	468	478
2000	570	589
2001	659	691
2002	744	790
2003	824	889
2004	905	983
2005	994	1 064
2006	1 061	1 219
2007	1 119	1 258
2008	1 231	1 290
2009	1 261	1 295
2010	1 288	1 292
2011	1 326	1 318
2012	1 348	1 338

Year	Submission 2018	Submission 2019
2013	1 359	1 340
2014	1 360	1 336
2015	1 357	1 323
2016	1 341	1 301

#### 4.7.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements in this category.

### 4.7.3 Foam blowing agents

#### 4.7.3.1 Category description

The category covers HFC emissions from foam blowing and from the use of HFC-containing foam products. In 2017, emissions totalled 0.01 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Between 2016 and 2017, the emissions decreased by 6% mostly due to decreased amount of HFC-134a and HFC-365mfc used in manufacturing of foam products. In 2017 the confidential emissions data of HFC-152a was reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>. Compared to the base year 1995 the emissions were nearly 10-fold in 2017. Emissions were not occurring in 1990 since the use of HFC blowing agents in Finland began in 1994. The peak level of emissions occurred in the early 2000s right after HCFCs were prohibited as blowing agents and replaced mainly by HFC-134a. At present, HFC-245fa and HFC-365mfc are the most widely used blowing agents in foam product manufacturing in Finland.

Blowing agent HFC emissions in Finland result from the manufacturing and use of extruded polystyrene (XPS), polyurethane (PU) integral skin foam, PU appliance foam, injected PU foam, PU flexible moulded foam and PU panels. Most of the production has been based on hydrocarbons since the phasing out of CFCs and HCFCs. Some smaller producers decided to use HCFCs as long as possible and switched to HFCs when HCFCs were prohibited by an EC regulation in 2000.

Since the majority of the producers have changed to the use of hydrocarbons or CO<sub>2</sub> as blowing agents, the HFCs emissions from this sub-category are mainly emissions from products. It is estimated that in the beginning of the 2000s, over 80% of the emissions originated from manufacturing processes, whereas, in 2017 16% were due to manufacturing and other first year losses and the rest from the gas banked in foam products. The releases from foam products in use are expected to remain quite steady during the product lifetime, which can be up to several decades. In Finland, retiring foam products are usually re-used as frost insulation or land filled without gas recovery (Alaja, 2009). Therefore, the emissions are assumed to continue at the same rate as in the original use-phase until all of the blowing agent has been emitted.

Between 2010 and 2013, HFC-152a was used as a blowing agent in one extruded polystyrene plant. A small proportion of HFC-365mfc has been used in the production of open-celled PU flexible moulded foam since 2000. The blowing agent used in open-cell foam blowing is released immediately. The emissions from open-celled foams cannot be reported separately due to confidentiality. These emissions are reported together with the HFC-365mfc emissions from category 2.F.2.a Closed cells.

#### 4.7.3.2 Methodological issues

##### *Methods*

Emissions from this category are calculated with the Tier 2 method described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Equation 7.7 in page 7.33). A more detailed description of the method is presented in Appendix\_4a.



**Table 4.7-30** A summary of the methods used in category CRF 2.F.2

Source category	Methods used	Gases reported	Notes
Closed Cells (CRF 2.F.2a)	Tier 2	HFC-134a, HFC-152a, HFC-227ea, HFC-245fa and HFC-365mfc	HFC-365mfc emissions from CFR 2.F.2b Open Cells are included here in 2000 to 2016 due to confidentiality. HFC-152a emissions in 2015 to 2017 are reported in 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF <sub>6</sub> due to confidentiality.
Open Cells (CRF 2.F.2b)	Tier 2		Emissions from this source are not reported separately due to confidentiality.

The activity data for the calculation of HFC emissions with the Tier 2 method are available from 1998 on. The calculation of emissions for 1994 to 1997 is based on the method presented in the IPCC 1996 Guidelines (p. 2.53).

### *Emission factors and other parameters*

The calculation model is dependent on the use of emission factors for each foam type. Since such national factors are not available, IPCC default factors are used (2006 IPCC Guidelines p. 7.37). The emission factors used are shown in Table 4.7-31.

**Table 4.7-31** Emission factors for foam blowing (2006 IPCC Guidelines)

<i>i</i>	Foam type	HFC-134a		HFC-152a		HFC-245fa/HFC-365mfc/HFC-227ea	
		First year loss %	Annual loss %	First year loss %	Annual loss %	First year loss %	Annual loss %
1	XPS	25	0.75	50	25		
2	PU integral skin	95	2.5			95	2.5
3	PU injected	12.5	0.5			10	0.5
4	PU appliance	7	0.5			4	0.25
5	PU discontinuous panel	12.5	0.5			12	0.5
6	PU flexible moulded foam					100	0

If foam blowing was a key category in the Finnish inventory, more reliable emission factors could be developed, placing emphasis on the most important sectors of production. Given the low level of emissions and transition of Finnish manufacturers mostly into the use of hydrocarbons or CO<sub>2</sub> as a blowing agent, a detailed study has not been seen as necessary.

The methodology for the calculation of 1994 to 1997 emissions also require emission factors. The selected emission factors for initial and lifetime emissions are 7.5% and 0.5% respectively. Emission factors came from Oinonen, 2000 and are based on 1996 IPCC Guidelines.

### *Activity data*

The activity data for calculating emissions from foam blowing are obtained from an annual survey of the Finnish companies' manufacturing, importing and exporting relevant foam products and raw materials used in foam blowing. In the 2017 survey, response activity was 89% and the missing data of one company was imputed based on the data of previous years. All the foam product manufacturers replied to the survey. Note that the calculation model (see Appendix\_4) also requires data from the previous inventories.

In 2004, the quantity of blowing agents used in manufacturing of products was nearly double in comparison with the previous years due to the establishment of a new production plant by the biggest manufacturer in Finland. In 2005, the same manufacturer replaced the HFC-134a blowing agent with CO<sub>2</sub> in its processes, which led to a notable decline in chemical imports, emissions from manufacture and product exports in this sector. In 2007, HFC-134a emissions from manufacturing declined even more because one large manufacturer has not used HFC-containing products in their insulations since 2006. Since the rapid changes in the market in the beginning of the 2000s, the overall quantities of HFC compounds used in foam blowing have stayed quite constant. The quantity dropped clearly in 2014 due to the closure of the XPS plant in 2013 that used HFC-

152a as a blowing agent. The emissions from product use increased until 2005 but have declined since then due to decreased amounts of new HFC-134a containing products taken into use.

#### 4.7.3.3 *Uncertainty and time series consistency*

The Monte Carlo simulation was used to quantify uncertainty of the level of HFC emissions from category 2.F.2. Uncertainty in HFC-134a emissions in 2017 was estimated at -18% to 20%. A correlation analysis of the simulation results suggests that most of the uncertainty is due to uncertainty of the emission factors for the leakage of HFC-134a banked in appliance and XPS foams and the sizes of the appliance and XPS HFC-134a banks. The uncertainty in HFC-152a emissions (reported in the category 2.H.3 in the unspecified mix of HFCs due to confidentiality) in 2017 was estimated at -43% to 47%. Most of the uncertainty is due to uncertainty of the amount of HFC-152a banked in XPS foam products and emission factor for the leakage from the bank. Uncertainty in HFC-227ea emissions in 2017 was estimated at -12% to 12%. Most of the uncertainty of HFC-227ea emissions is due to uncertainty of the emission factors for the leakage of HFC-227ea banked in sandwich foams and used for the manufacture of integral skin foams.

Uncertainty in HFC-245fa emissions in 2017 was estimated at -20% to 21% and in HFC-365mfc at -16% to 17%. Most of the uncertainty of HFC-245fa emissions is due to uncertainty of the emission factor for the leakage of HFC-245fa banked in injected foams and used for the manufacture of appliance foams. In the case of HFC-365mfc, most of the uncertainty is due to uncertainty of the amount of HFC-365mfc used for the manufacture of sandwich panel foams and the emission factor for leakage of HFC-365mfc banked in sandwich panel foams.

Two different methods in the calculation of emissions are used in the time series, the IPCC 1996 Guidelines methodology for 1994 to 1997 and the Tier 2 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for the emissions from 1998 onwards. Although the methodology is slightly different, the current emission estimates give a reliable representation of the development of emissions in the 1990s. The emission estimates between 1994 and 1999 represent the steady increase of the use of HFC-134a as a blowing agent in the manufacturing of foam products. The sharp rise in emissions from 1999 to 2000 is due to prohibition of HCFC's as blowing agents from 1 January 2000. HCFC were substituted mainly by HFC-134a.

#### 4.7.3.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in category 2.F.2. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. Bilateral quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019. The documentation and archiving of the 2.F.2 category is detailed in Section 1.3.2.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The category-specific QC procedures for category 2.F.2 include emission and activity data comparisons as well as uncertainty estimates. The results are compared with those obtained using a simpler model, i.e. actual emissions are compared with potential emissions. The results of the comparison between the potential and actual emissions indicated that the actual emission estimates are at a reasonable level. The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of the activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

The 2017 activity data of category 2.F including category 2.F.2 were compared with the data reported to the Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency's Chemical products register (see also Section 4.7.2.4). Import of HFC-245fa and HFC-365mfc blowing agents were identified from the 2017 Chemical products register data. In the case of both gases, the amounts reported to the register were lower than in the inventory survey, which indicates that the HFC-245fa and HFC-365mfc data of some companies are missing from the Chemical products register.

Uncertainty estimates are quantified for all of the source categories and the underlying assumptions documented in the F gas inventory archives explained in more detailed in Section 1.3.2. Importance analysis is used to elucidate the factors that have significant bearing on the uncertainty of each category. The results are described in Section 4.7.2.3 above.

#### *4.7.3.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### *4.7.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No planned improvements in this category.

### *4.7.4 Fire protection*

#### *4.7.4.1 Category description*

Emissions from Fire protection (2.F.3) occur in Finland and the emission estimation method is presented in this section. However, emissions from fire protection cannot be reported separately due to confidentiality. Emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>.

Halons were phased-out in fixed fire suppression systems in the mid-1990s and substituted with an extinguishant that is a mixture of HFC-125, HFC-134a and CO<sub>2</sub>. First, this led to the growth of HFC emissions and gas banks in this category. When the halons had been mostly replaced in the existing systems, the installing activity and imported quantities of HFCs for this purpose decreased, leading to lower emission estimates. Since 2015, also an extinguishant which contains HFC-227ea, has been used. The emissions from fire suppression systems occur when the system is discharged in case of fire or accidentally and there is an element of chance affecting the annual emission level as well.

#### *4.7.4.2 Methodological issues*

HFC-125, HFC-134a and HFC-227ea emissions from fixed firefighting systems are reported with the "direct" method, i.e. the companies that sell, install and service the systems keep statistics on the quantities released in fires and the quantities released due to system malfunction.

The activity data for the calculation of emissions from fixed firefighting systems are obtained from annual surveys of companies. 63% of the companies responded to the 2017 inventory survey. However, all the companies who have previously reported data on the HFC extinguishants responded to the survey.

#### *4.7.4.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

The time series of HFC emissions from 2.F.3 has been calculated with the same methodology for the whole time series and is, therefore, considered consistent.

#### *4.7.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. Bilateral quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of the activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

#### 4.7.4.5 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### 4.7.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements in this Category.

### 4.7.5 Aerosols

#### 4.7.5.1 Category description

The category covers HFC-134a, HFC-152a, HFC-245fa and HFC-43-10mee emissions from technical and novelty aerosols, one-component polyurethane foam, tear gas and metered dose inhalers (MDIs). The confidential emissions data of HFC-245fa and HFC-43-10mee are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>. In addition, HFC-134a emissions from metered dose inhalers cannot be reported separately due to confidentiality. For 2017, total emissions from aerosols and MDIs totalled 0.04 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The 2017 emissions were 18% lower compared to the year 2016 since the largest domestic manufacturer of technical aerosol products using HFC substances phased out their HFC use during 2016. The company was using HFC-134a but changed the production to non-HFC substances during 2016. Emissions have increased rapidly compared to the base year 1995 when the emission totalled 0.002 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. One large company phased out their production during 2010, which caused a temporary drop of emissions in 2011. The inter-annual fluctuation in the time series is due to observed changes in consumption. The variation of the consumed proportions of HFC-134a and HFC-152a also affect the time series in CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents, because of the great difference in their GWPs. Import of HFC-245fa aerosol products were reported for the first time for 2015 and the emissions were included in the 2017 submission. The emissions occurred in 2015 and 2016. Import of HFC-43-10mee aerosol products were reported for the first time for 2017 and the emissions were therefore included in the 2018 submission. Due to confidentiality, HFC-245fa (for 2015 and 2016) and HFC-43-10mee emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>.

#### 4.7.5.2 Methodological issues

##### *Methods*

The emissions model used in the category is from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (p. 7.28).

$$x = (1 - f)a + fb,$$

where  $f = 0.5$ ,

$a$  = quantity of HFC and PFC contained in aerosol products sold in 2016, and

$b$  = quantity of HFC and PFC contained in aerosol products sold in 2017.

The quantity of HFC and PFC contained in aerosol products sold in one year is equal to the amount of chemical consumed in the country minus the amount of chemical recovered for destruction or export in the year of consideration. A more detailed description of the model is given in Appendix\_4a.

**Table 4.7-32** Summary of the methods used in category CRF 2.F.4

Source category	Methods used and gases reported	Notes
Metered Dose Inhalers (CRF 2.F.4.a)	Tier 2 HFC-134a	MDIs are not reported separately from other aerosols due to confidentiality.
Aerosols and one-component foam (CRF 2.F.2b)	Tier 2 HFC-134a, HFC-152a, HFC-245fa (2015-2016), HFC-43-10mee	One-component foam cans are treated as aerosols in this inventory, cf. Section 2.3.6 of Oinonen (2003). Due to confidentiality, HFC-245fa and HFC-43-10mee emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF <sub>6</sub> .

### *Emission factors*

Default emission factor of 50% used for the calculation of emissions from aerosols is taken from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

### *Activity data*

The activity data for calculating emissions from aerosols and metered dose inhalers are obtained from an annual survey of the Finnish companies manufacturing, importing and exporting aerosol products (MDI, sprays for dust removal and other industrial aerosols, tear gas, one-component foam). Altogether, 78% of the companies responded in the 2017 survey. Part of the activity data is confidential and cannot be presented here due to the low number of companies reporting activities.

#### *4.7.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

The Monte Carlo simulation was used to quantify uncertainty of the level of HFC emissions from category 2.F.4. Uncertainty in HFC-134a emissions in 2017 was estimated at -30% to 33%. The simulation results suggest that most of the uncertainty was due to the amount of HFC-134a imported in bulk and to the emission factor. Uncertainty in HFC-152a emissions in 2017 was estimated at -20% to 22%. The simulation results suggest that most of the uncertainty was due to the emission factor and amount of HFC-152a imported in products. Uncertainty in HFC-43-10mee emissions (reported in the category 2.H.3 in the unspecified mix of HFCs due to confidentiality) in 2017 was estimated at -24% to 27%. The simulation results suggest that most of the uncertainty was due to HFC-43-10mee imported in products.

The time series of HFC emissions from 2.F.4 has been calculated with the same methodology given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for the whole time series and is, therefore, considered consistent.

#### *4.7.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in category 2.F.4. QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. A bilateral quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019. The documentation and archiving of the 2.F.4 category is detailed in Section 1.3.2

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The category-specific QC procedures for category 2.F.4 include emission and activity data comparisons, as well as uncertainty estimates. The results are compared with those obtained using a simpler model, i.e. actual emissions are compared with potential emissions. The results of the comparison between the potential and actual emissions indicated that the actual emission estimates are at a reasonable level. The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of the activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

The 2017 activity data of category 2.F including category 2.F.4 were compared with the data reported to the Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency's Chemical products register (see also Section 4.7.2.4). In the case of data identified as aerosol products in the register, the imported amount of HFC-152a reported to the register was lower than in the inventory survey, which indicates that the HFC-152a data of some companies are missing from the Chemical products register. The imported amount of HFC-43-10mee (reported in the category 2.H.3 due to confidentiality) was approximately at the same level compared to the imported amount reported in the inventory survey. The total amount of HFC-134a belonging to the category aerosol products could not be identified from the register data. However, the total imported amount reported to the register was considerably lower compared to the total amount in the different inventory surveys.

Uncertainty estimates are quantified for all of the source categories and the underlying assumptions are documented. Importance analysis is used to elucidate the factors that have significant bearing on the uncertainty of each category. The results are described in Section 4.7.4.3 above.

#### 4.7.5.5 Category-specific recalculations

In total the data of HFCs imported in products from four companies were added to the inventory for 2019 submission. The data was previously missing from the inventory. As a result, HFC-134a emissions were recalculated for the years 2002 to 2016 and HFC-152a emissions for 2003 to 2016. Comparison of reported HFC emissions in category 2.F.4 in submission 2018 and 2019 is presented in the Table below.

**Table 4.7-33** Comparison of total HFC emissions (in kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) reported in category 2.F.4 in submissions 2018 and 2019

Year	Submission 2018	Submission 2019
2002	73	75
2003	68	71
2004	66	69
2005	84	88
2006	84	88
2007	82	86
2008	85	90
2009	88	94
2010	70	76
2011	43	50
2012	55	61
2013	68	75
2014	67	74
2015	51	59

#### 4.7.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements

There are no planned improvements in this category.

## 4.8 Other product manufacture and use (CRF 2.G)

### 4.8.1 Introduction

Under the category Other product manufacture and use, Finland reports SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from use of electrical equipment and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from product use. Total emissions of this category were 0.04 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017, which was 6% more than in 2016. These emissions have decreased 65% since 1990.

The SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from this category result from installation, use and disposal of electrical equipment. SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from electrical equipment totalled 0.01 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017. In 2017, the emissions increased 8% compared to 2016. SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from electrical equipment are an exception amongst the F gases emission sources in Finland, since emissions from this source have decreased 47% compared to 1995. Reason for the decline is that environmental impacts of SF<sub>6</sub> became known and led to lower emissions due to the improved sealing of equipment and handling of the gas.

Emissions from SF<sub>6</sub> and PFCs from other product use (2.G.2) are not occurring in Finland.

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are from all uses of N<sub>2</sub>O (also includes use as a propellant in aerosol products, primarily in the food industry) in Finland, and they are reported under Medical applications because emissions are calculated using production or import data as activity data and there are no information where the produced or imported N<sub>2</sub>O have been used. In 2017, emissions from the use of N<sub>2</sub>O were 0.03 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. which was 5% higher than in 2016 and 60% lower than in 1990.

**Table 4.8-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Other product manufacture and use in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
2.G.1	Electrical Equipment	SF <sub>6</sub> , CF <sub>4</sub> IE (2.H.3)	Tier 2	CS
2.G.3	N <sub>2</sub> O from Product uses	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1, CS	CS

**Table 4.8-2** Emissions by gas and subcategory (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>SF<sub>6</sub></b>														
2.G 1 Electrical Equipment	45.0	26.5	7.4	8.8	9.1	9.7	10.2	10.4	9.8	10.0	10.9	10.9	11.4	12.3
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>														
2.G 3 N <sub>2</sub> O from Product uses	64.5	64.6	54.8	48.2	38.0	29.0	32.1	30.9	30.4	27.5	27.0	24.1	24.5	25.8
<b>Total of subcategory</b>	<b>109.5</b>	<b>91.1</b>	<b>62.2</b>	<b>57.0</b>	<b>47.1</b>	<b>38.7</b>	<b>42.3</b>	<b>41.2</b>	<b>40.2</b>	<b>37.5</b>	<b>37.8</b>	<b>34.9</b>	<b>36.0</b>	<b>38.2</b>

### 4.8.2 Electrical equipment

#### 4.8.2.1 Category description

The SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from this category result from installation, use and disposal of electrical equipment. The SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from this category peaked in 1990, as large amounts of electrical equipment was installed in 1990 and it coincides with the high level of economic activity in the country in general. Rather large amounts of equipment were installed still in 1991 but the emissions declined during the next years due to the most severe years of the early 1990s recession. After the recession, a rather large amount of electrical equipment was installed again in 1995 and 1996, and the amount of gas used for maintenance also increased. After the mid-1990s the trend declined again towards the end of the decade, as the environmental impacts of SF<sub>6</sub> became known and led to lower emissions. A slight annual increase in emissions have occurred during 2000s and in most recent years. The amount of SF<sub>6</sub> banked in equipment increases slightly faster. The improved sealing of equipment and handling of the gas can, therefore, be observed from the trends in the 2000s. Between 2017 and 2016, the emissions increased by 8% due to clearly increased amount of SF<sub>6</sub> equipment installed in Finland.

The use of CF<sub>4</sub> in electrical equipment was reported for the first time for the year 2015. The first circuit breakers with CF<sub>4</sub> were installed in Finland in 2015 and in 2016. The emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> were included in the 2018 submission. No installation of CF<sub>4</sub> equipment was reported for 2017. Due to confidentiality, the emissions are reported aggregated with other confidential F gas emission sources in category CRF 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>. CF<sub>4</sub> is used in circuit breakers as a mixture with SF<sub>6</sub>. Equipment with SF<sub>6</sub> and CF<sub>4</sub> mixture are considered more reliable extremely cold weather conditions. The CF<sub>4</sub> equipment have been installed in northern Finland where the outdoor temperature can decrease to very low level during the winter time (Nummala, 2016).

#### 4.8.2.2 Methodological issues

##### Methods

The inventory is based on the Tier 2 country-specific emission factor method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Emissions are estimated separately for equipment manufacturing, use and disposal. Manufacturing refers to actual equipment manufacturing and on-site installation of equipment. The production of medium voltage SF<sub>6</sub> products began in one plant in Finland in 1991 and the plant was closed down at the end of 2010. The recovery in the CRF tables is treated as recovery itself and not emissions from recovery. Recovery is calculated with the simplified way of subtracting disposal emissions from the amount of SF<sub>6</sub> in products at decommissioning. Data of SF<sub>6</sub> in retiring equipment are available from 2002 onwards. Due to long lifetimes of the equipment and communication with the industry, the emissions from retiring equipment are considered negligible in the 1990s. A more detailed description of the method is presented in Appendix\_4a.

##### Emission factors

The country-specific emission factors required for the Tier 2 method were developed by an expert group during 2014. The group was appointed by the Finnish Environment Institute (SYKE), the organisation responsible for F gas emission inventory in Finland. In addition to SYKE, the group consisted of members from the industry using SF<sub>6</sub> equipment (electricity transmission and distribution companies), a Finnish SF<sub>6</sub> equipment manufacturer, a research institute (Tampere University of Technology) and the National Authority for the GHG inventory (Statistics Finland). The emission factors are presented Table 4.8-3.

**Table 4.8-3** Emission factors for electrical equipment

Year	Manufacturing (%)	Use (%)	Disposal (%)
1990	15.00	1.00	NO
1995	10.00	1.00	NO
2000	1.80	0.50	NO
2001	1.40	0.50	NO
2002	1.20	0.50	1.50
2003	1.00	0.50	1.50
2004	0.80	0.50	1.50
2005	0.76	0.50	1.50
2006	0.81	0.50	1.50
2007	0.58	0.50	1.50
2008	0.68	0.50	1.50
2009	1.80	0.50	1.50
2010	1.73	0.50	1.50
2011	1.59	0.50	1.50
2012-2017	0.25	0.50	1.50

The manufacturing EF in Table 4.8-3 consists of the equipment manufacturing part and the installation part that have been added up. The aggregated EF has been used in the calculations. The actual manufacturing of equipment took place in one plant in Finland between 1991 and 2010. The plant has delivered the EFs for the equipment manufacturing part. Due to confidentiality of the manufacturing part, only the aggregated EF can be shown in Table 4.8-2. The EF for 1990 is based on the GPG 2000. The expert group was unable to derive better country-specific data for 1990 and the recommendation was to use the default EF, which was considered suitable for Finnish conditions in the 1990s. The aggregated EF for 1991 was estimated to be at the same level as in 1990. The aggregated EF for 1995 has been previously received from the industry (Pihkala 1995). The installation part of the aggregated EF for 2000, 2005 and 2010 are the expert group's estimates. The EF's for



1992 to 1994, 1996 to 1999, 2001 to 2004 and 2006 to 2009 have been linearly interpolated. From 2010 onwards, the EF is estimated to stay constant.

The EFs for use (leakage from the bank and servicing, maintenance or failures of the equipment) and disposal of equipment are the expert group's estimates and are based, e.g., on IEC standards (International Electrotechnical Commission) and the companies' own follow-up of SF<sub>6</sub> balances over the years.

### *Activity data*

The activity data for the calculation of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from electrical equipment are obtained from an annual survey of the Finnish companies manufacturing, importing and exporting electrical equipment. In the 2017 survey, the response activity in this field of industry was 65%. The activity data of four non-respondent companies still known to be active were imputed based on the information of previous years. In addition, the amount of SF<sub>6</sub> in products at decommissioning is received annually from the Finnish Electrical Equipment Industry's survey to the owners of SF<sub>6</sub> equipment in Finland. From 2016 onwards the survey will take place every other year. The latest survey was done in 2017 concerning 2015 and 2016 data. The next survey will be conducted in 2019 and it will cover 2017 and 2018 data. In 2019 submission, 2016 data for SF<sub>6</sub> in products at decommissioning was used for 2017. The 2017 data will be updated in 2020 submission.

Historical activity data were checked parallel with the 2011 inventory in order to supplement the omissions, which were detected. For 1990 to 2001 the activity data (quantity of SF<sub>6</sub> banked in equipment) were adopted to match the amount calculated at the Finnish Electrical Equipment Industry for 2001. Activity data for 1990 to 1998 are from a survey done by the Finnish Environment Institute in 1999. Data for 2000 and 2001 are from the annual surveys done by the Finnish Environment Institute. Data for 1999 are imputed based on the data for 1998 and 2000. Between 2002 and 2015, the amount of SF<sub>6</sub> banked in equipment is calculated based on the information received from the annual survey and is compared to the SF<sub>6</sub> bank reported by the Finnish Electrical Equipment Industry. The difference in these figures is found to be on average only a few percent.

#### *4.8.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Uncertainty in SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from category 2.G.1 was quantified using the Monte Carlo simulation. Uncertainty in SF<sub>6</sub> emissions in 2017 was estimated at -33% to 37%. Uncertainty of CF<sub>4</sub> emissions (reported in the category 2.H.3 in the unspecified mix of HFCs due to confidentiality) in 2017 was estimated at -34% to 38%. According to the simulation results, most of the uncertainty for both gases is related to the emission factor for the leakage of the gas from the gas bank and the size of the bank itself.

The time series of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from 2.G.1 has been calculated with the same methodology for the whole time series and is, therefore, considered consistent.

#### *4.8.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in the category 2.G.1. QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. A bilateral quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert in January 2019. The documentation and archiving of the 2.G.1 category is detailed in Section 1.3.2.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among processing steps were detected and corrected.

The category-specific QC procedures for category 2.G.1 include emission and activity data comparisons as well as uncertainty estimates. The results are compared with those obtained using a simpler model, i.e. actual emissions are compared with potential emissions. The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

The emission estimates and activity data are compared to the emission data collected via the Finnish Electrical Equipment Industry's own survey. The Electrical Equipment Industry's emission estimates are lower but they do not cover emissions from manufacturing or service work by subcontractors (Suur-Uski, 2009). Although the emission estimates are different, the difference in the calculated SF<sub>6</sub> banks is found to be on average only a few percent.

During the preparation of the 2015 inventory submission, the implied emission factors for equipment manufacturing, use and disposal were compared to IEFs from other countries. The countries selected for comparison were Austria, Denmark, France, Germany and Sweden. The results showed that IEFs are consistent with other countries. Some variation in the IEFs was found in equipment manufacturing but generally other countries had a downward trend in their IEFs similar to Finland. Denmark and Sweden had a constant IEF for the whole time series. IEFs for equipment disposal were only available for Germany and Austria. Like Finland, Austria had a constant IEF for the whole time series, although it was slightly higher than the IEF of Finland. Germany had the same IEF as Finland from the end of the 1990s to the mid-2000s. After the mid-2000s there was variation in Germany's IEF and it was higher compared to Finland. In the case of equipment use, Germany and France had slightly higher IEFs in the 1990s and other countries had slightly lower IEFs. In the 2000s, the IEFs of Finland, Sweden, Austria and Denmark were at the same level, whereas France's IEF was still higher but had decreasing trend. Germany's IEF also had a decreasing trend and reached the same level as Finland at the end of the decade.

Uncertainty estimates are quantified for all of the source categories and the underlying assumptions are documented. Importance analysis is used to elucidate the factors that have significant bearing on the uncertainty of each category. The results are described in Section 4.8.2.3 above.

#### *4.8.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### *4.8.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

### *4.8.3 N<sub>2</sub>O from product uses*

#### *4.8.3.1 Category description*

Under N<sub>2</sub>O from product uses, Finland reports the use of N<sub>2</sub>O in hospitals and by dentists to relieve pain and for detoxification and as propellant in aerosol products, primarily in the food industry.

In 2017, these emissions totalled 26 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq (0.05% of total emissions), emission from the use as propellant in aerosol products was 5.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The emission trend has been decreasing, the reduction has been 60% since 1990.

The country-specific calculation method to calculate emissions of use of N<sub>2</sub>O in hospitals, dentists and for detoxification is consistent with the method described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. In the estimation of the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions sales data are obtained from the companies delivering N<sub>2</sub>O in Finland. For 1990 to 1999, the emissions have been assumed constant based on activity data obtained for 1990 and 1998. Since 2000, annual and more precise data have been received from the companies. The emission estimation is based on the assumption that all used N<sub>2</sub>O is emitted to the atmosphere in the same year it is produced or imported to Finland.

It has been difficult to estimate emissions from aerosol products due to lack of information of the purchased amount of aerosol products because they are not included in sales or import data. Therefore, the average of emission factors used in central Europe has been used.

## Activity data

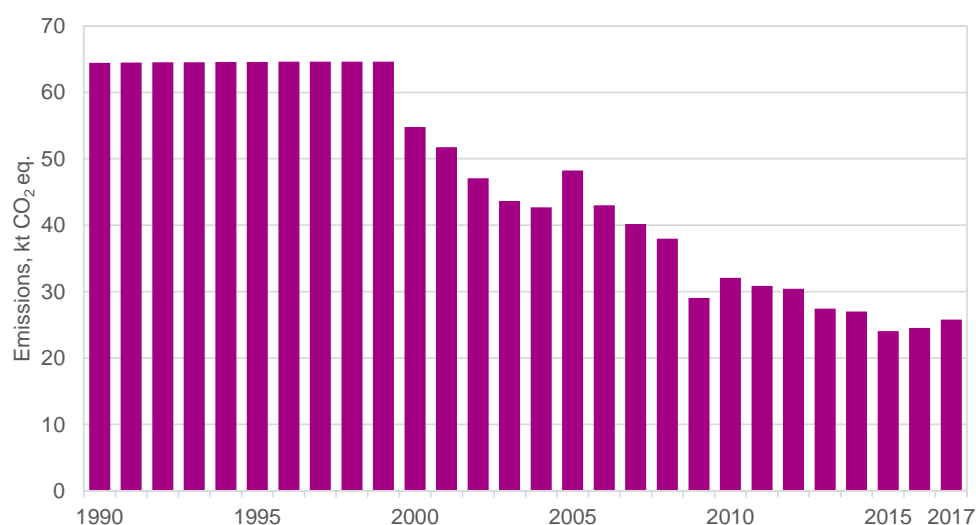
For the estimation of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, data on production or importation are obtained from companies for 1990, 1998 and all years starting from 2000. In 2017, one company reported that they have continued to export and that has been also taken into account in the calculations.

Activity data for aerosol products are the amount of inhabitants in Finland.

## Emission factors

The emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O use in medical applications is one, as all used N<sub>2</sub>O is emitted to the atmosphere.

The emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O used in aerosol products (3.3 g N<sub>2</sub>O/inhabitant in a year) is the average of four central European countries, which have reported N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from aerosol products.



**Figure 4.8-1** N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from all uses of N<sub>2</sub>O in Finland

### 4.8.3.2 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty of emissions from N<sub>2</sub>O use in 2017 was estimated at  $\pm 10\%$ .

### 4.8.3.3 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in this category. QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form. The emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O used in aerosol products will be checked every fourth year and emissions will be recalculated if needed. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

### 4.8.3.4 Category-specific recalculations

The used emission factor to calculate emissions from aerosol products has been checked and now emissions for 2016 are 0.07 Gg less than in the last inventory.

### 4.8.3.5 Category-specific planned improvements

There are no category-specific planned improvements.

## 4.9 Other (CRF 2.H)

### 4.9.1 Introduction

Under Category 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub> (2.H.3), Finland reports the following sources and emissions of F gases that have been grouped due to confidentiality:

- HFC-23 from semiconductor manufacturing
- HFC-152a from foam blowing in 2015 to 2017
- HFC-227ea and HFC-365mfc from foam blowing in 2000 to 2006
- HFC-125, HFC-134a and HFC-227ea from Fire protection
- HFC-245fa (2015 to 2016) and HFC-43-10mee from aerosols
- CF<sub>4</sub>, C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> c-C<sub>4</sub>F<sub>8</sub> and C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub> (1990 to 2006, 2014 to 2017) from semiconductor manufacturing
- CF<sub>4</sub> from electrical equipment
- SF<sub>6</sub> from magnesium die casting, semiconductor manufacturing, shoes (until 2007) and research

Non-fuel-based CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the pulp and paper and food industries are estimated to be negligible in Finland. All N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the pulp and paper industry are reported as fuel-based emissions under CRF 1. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the forest industry, as well as from the food and drink processing are considered biological (see Chapter 9).

Total emissions of this category were 45 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017. Emissions have increased by over four-fold since 1995, and they are only 0.8% of emissions of Industrial Processes and product use.

Based on the Approach 1 and Approach 2 level and trend assessment, SF<sub>6</sub> emission from category 2.H.3 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub> is a key category by trend in 2017.

**Table 4.9-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Other in the Finnish inventory in 2017

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
2.H.3	Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF <sub>6</sub>	SF <sub>6</sub>	OTH, Tier 2	D
		HFCs	OTH, Tier 2	D
		PFCs	Tier 2	CS, D

**Table 4.9-2** Emissions by gas (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
HFCs	0.01	0.02	0.3	0.6	6.9	1.6	3.9	2.5	3.2	1.7	1.8	3.2	2.8	1.9
PFCs	0.2	0.4	0.8	1.2	0.6	1.3	0.9	1.5	1.9	2.9	2.7	2.2	3.5	4.9
SF <sub>6</sub>	7.5	10.4	18.6	13.4	17.6	17.0	11.6	13.3	12.4	20.7	23.4	26.7	36.6	37.9
<b>Total</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>10.9</b>	<b>19.7</b>	<b>15.2</b>	<b>25.1</b>	<b>19.9</b>	<b>16.4</b>	<b>17.3</b>	<b>17.4</b>	<b>25.3</b>	<b>27.9</b>	<b>32.1</b>	<b>43.0</b>	<b>44.7</b>

### 4.9.2 Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub>

#### 4.9.2.1 Category description

The estimation method of HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from shoes and research is presented in this section. SF<sub>6</sub> used in particle accelerators as trace gas, and in medical applications have been compiled under SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from research. Due to confidentiality issues, emissions from magnesium die casting (2.C.4), semiconductor manufacturing (2.E.1) and fire protection (2.F.3) are reported aggregated in this category. Emission estimation methods for 2.C.4, 2.E.1 and 2.F.3 are described in Sections 4.4.3, 4.6.2 and 4.7.4. In addition, individual gases' confidential emissions from individual years from 2.F.2, 2.F.4 and 2.G.1 are reported in this category. Emission estimation methods for those sectors are described in Sections 4.7.3.2, 4.7.5.2 and 4.8.2.2. In 2017, the total F gas emissions from this category amounted to 0.05 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Emissions were 4% higher compared to 2016 due to increased use and therefore emissions of PFCs and SF<sub>6</sub>

from semiconductor manufacturing. Compared to the base year 1995 under the Kyoto Protocol the emissions are four-fold.

Overall, there is a fluctuating trend in the emissions from this category. The changes in the trends of shoe sales, magnesium die-casting and semi-conductor manufacturing and the phasing out of halons in the fixed fire prevention systems affect the emissions level in the 1990s and early 2000s. Use of SF<sub>6</sub> in shoes and magnesium die-casting was first growing at the beginning of the 2000s and later on, the activities declined. During the recent years, the emissions have increased due to increased use and therefore emissions of F gases in semiconductor manufacturing.

SF<sub>6</sub> is no longer used in running shoes. The emissions from shoes are considered to have become negligible three years after the sale of SF<sub>6</sub>-containing shoes ceased in 2004 and thus there have been no emissions from running shoes after the 2007 inventory.

There are several trends that simultaneously affect emissions in this category and it is difficult to estimate how the category level emission trend will develop in the future.

#### *4.9.2.2 Methodological issues*

SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from research are reported with the "direct" method. Due to the small amount of SF<sub>6</sub> used in research, detailed emission estimation methods have not been seen reasonable and the emissions equal the SF<sub>6</sub> sold annually to the aforementioned applications. For the reporting of SF<sub>6</sub> from shoes "adiabatic property applications" have been used (Equation 3.23 in the GPG 2000 p. 3.65), but these emissions are estimated to have ended in 2007.

The activity data for the calculation of emissions are obtained from annual surveys of importers of special gases. All the companies responded to the survey.

#### *4.9.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Uncertainty for the category 2.H.3 was quantified using the Monte Carlo simulation. Uncertainty in HFC emissions (reported as an unspecified mix of HFCs) in 2017 was estimated at -30% to 30%, in PFC (reported as an unspecified mix of PFCs) emissions at -48% to 48% and in SF<sub>6</sub> emissions at -64% to 64%. Most of the uncertainty of PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions was related to the emissions from the electronics industry. In the case of HFC emissions, most of the uncertainty was due to the uncertainty of HFC-152a emissions from XPS foams.

Time series consistencies of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from 2.C.4, HFC and PFC emissions from 2.E.1 and HFC emissions from 2.F.3 are presented in Sections 4.4.3.3, 4.6.2.3 and 4.7.4.3, respectively. The time series of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions from research and shoes have been calculated with the same methodology for the whole time series and are, therefore, considered consistent.

#### *4.9.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

QA/QC procedures described in Section 1.2.3 are implemented in the category 2.H.3. QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan, and the resulting findings, corrections and planned improvements are recorded in the annual QA/QC form.

The correctness of the calculations is checked each year by reproducing a representative sample of the emission calculations manually, and the use of appropriate units and conversion factors throughout the calculations is crosschecked simultaneously. In the 2017 inventory QC checks, minor errors in the movement of the inventory data among the processing steps were detected and corrected.

The category-specific QC procedures for category 2.H.3 include emission and activity data comparisons. The emission trends are graphed and explained. The quality of activity data for each year is checked by comparing the data with the corresponding data of the three previous years. If unrealistic changes are noted, the correctness of the data is checked with the survey respondent.

#### 4.9.2.5 *Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations have been done since the previous submission.

#### 4.9.2.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

No planned improvements in this category.

## Appendix\_4a

### The models used in calculating emissions from categories CFR 2.E, CRF 2.F and CRF 2.G

#### HFCs, PFCs and SF<sub>6</sub> from electronics industry (CRF 2.E.1)

Emissions from category 2.E.1 are calculated by the Tier 2a method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Equations 6.2-6.6, pp. 6.10-6.11). Emissions are given by

$$E_i = (1-h)FC_i(1-U_i)(1-a_i d_i)$$

where,  $E_i$  = emissions of gas  $i$ , kg  
 $FC_i$  = consumption of gas  $i$ , kg  
 $h$  = fraction of gas remaining in shipping container (heel) after use, fraction

By-product emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> are given by

$$BPE_{CF_4,i} = (1-h)B_{CF_4,i}FC_i$$

$BPE_{CF_4,i}$  = by-product emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> from the gas  $i$  used, kg  
 $B_{CF_4,i}$  = emission factor, kg CF<sub>4</sub> created/kg gas  $i$  used

By-product emissions of C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> are given by

$$BPE_{C_2F_6,i} = (1-h)B_{C_2F_6,i}FC_i$$

$BPE_{C_2F_6,i}$  = by-product emissions of C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> from the gas  $i$  used, kg  
 $B_{C_2F_6,i}$  = emission factor, kg C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> created/kg gas  $i$  used

By-product emissions of CHF<sub>3</sub> are given by

$$BPE_{CHF_3,i} = (1-h)B_{CHF_3,i}FC_i$$

$BPE_{CHF_3,i}$  = by-product emissions of CHF<sub>3</sub> from the gas  $i$  used, kg  
 $B_{CHF_3,i}$  = emission factor, kg CHF<sub>3</sub> created/kg gas  $i$  used

By-product emissions of C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub> are given by

$$BPE_{C_3F_8,i} = (1-h)B_{C_3F_8,i}FC_i$$

$BPE_{C_3F_8,i}$  = by-product emissions of C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub> from the gas  $i$  used, kg  
 $B_{C_3F_8,i}$  = emission factor, kg C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub> created/kg gas  $i$  used

Emissions are calculated for each gas FC on the basis of company-specific data on gas consumption.

#### HFCs from foam blowing (CRF 2.F.2)

Emissions of HFCs used as foam blowing agents for closed-cell foams are calculated using the Tier 2 model described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Equation 7.7, p. 7.33). Emissions are a sum of manufacturing and first year emissions in the year  $t$ , and emissions from product use calculated from the gas banked at the beginning of the year  $t$ .

$$E_{t,i} = f_{M,i} M_{t,i} + f_{B,i} B_{t-1,i} + R_{t,i} - D_{t,i}$$

where  $E_{t,i}$  = HFC blowing agent (actual) emissions from foam type  $i$  in year  $t$ ,  
 $M_{t,i}$  = amount of HFC used in manufacturing foam type  $i$  in year  $t$ ,

$f_{M,i}$  = manufacturing and first-year loss emission factor for foam type  $i$  (note that the emission factor is assumed time-independent),  
 $B_{t-1,i}$  = the amount of HFC blowing agents banked in foams of type  $i$  at the end of previous year ( $t-1$ ) and hence, at the beginning of year  $t$ ,  
 $f_{B,i}$  = annual loss emission factor for the foam type  $i$ ,  
 $R_{t,i}$  = decommissioning losses of foam type  $i$  in year  $t$ , and  
 $D_{t,i}$  = the amount of HFC blowing agent destroyed in year  $t$  (recovered from foams of type  $i$ ).

In Finland, retiring foam products are usually re-used as frost insulation or land filled without gas recovery. Therefore, the emissions are assumed to continue at the same rate as in the original use-phase until all of the blowing agent has been emitted. Thus it is assumed that

$$R_{t,i} = 0$$

$$D_{t,i} = 0$$

The total HFC blowing agent emissions are sums of the emissions from different foam types  $i$ .

The amount of HFC blowing agent banked in foam products at the end of the year is estimated by

$$B_{t,i} = B_{t-1,i}(1 - f_{B,i}) + M_{t,i}(1 - f_{M,i}) + Ip_{t,i} - Ep_{t,i}$$

where

$B_{t,i}$  = amount of HFC blowing agent banked in foam type  $i$  at the end of year  $t$ ,  
 $Ip_{t,i}$  = HFC import in products of foam type  $i$  in year  $t$ ,  
 $Ep_{t,i}$  = HFC export in products of foam type  $i$  in year  $t$

The total HFC blowing agent banked in foam products is a sum of the HFC banked in different foam types  $i$ .

HFC blowing agent emissions from open-celled foams are calculated using the Tier 2 Equation 7.8 described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (p. 7.34). The annual emissions are equal to the annual amount of HFC blowing agent used in manufacturing.

#### HFCs from aerosols and metered dose inhalers (CRF 2.F.4)

The emissions model used is from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (p. 7.28)

$$x = (1 - f)a + fb, \quad (1)$$

where  $f = 0.5$ ,

$a$  = quantity of HFC and PFC contained in aerosol products sold in 2016, and  
 $b$  = quantity of HFC and PFC contained in aerosol products sold in 2017.

$f$  is dimensionless,  $a$  and  $b$  have dimensions of mass.

The equation above assumes that consumption equals sales of aerosol products to Finland. Sales is given by

$$Sales = I_c + I_p - E_p \quad (2)$$

where  $I$  denotes imports and  $E$  exports.

Equation (2) is a vector consisting of quantities of HFC-134a and HFC-152a. Subscripts  $c$  and  $p$  are used for bulk imports (imports in containers) and imports and exports in products (aerosols), respectively. Production of HFC propellants used in aerosols, bulk exports, as well as destruction, are all equal to zero ("not occurring" in the UNFCCC terminology), which is why they do not appear in (2).

Equation (2) defines  $a$  and  $b$  of Equation (1) as sums of the elements of  $Sales$  calculated for 2014 and 2015, respectively.



SF<sub>6</sub> and CF<sub>4</sub> from electrical equipment (CRF 2.G.1)

SF<sub>6</sub> and CF<sub>4</sub> emissions from electrical equipment are calculated using the Tier 2 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Emissions are calculated by multiplying the national emission factors by the SF<sub>6</sub> and CF<sub>4</sub> consumption at each life cycle stage. Emissions are a sum of emissions from equipment manufacturing, equipment use and equipment disposal. Equipment manufacturing includes equipment manufacturing (SF<sub>6</sub> equipment from 1991 to 2011) and on-site installation of equipment. Emissions are given by

$$E_t = f_M M_t + f_U B_t + f_D D_t$$

where

- $E_t$  = emissions in year  $t$
- $f_M$  = emission factor for equipment manufacturing and on-site installation
- $M_t$  = amount of gas used in manufacturing and on-site installation of equipment in year  $t$
- $f_U$  = emission factor for equipment use
- $B_t$  = amount of gas banked in equipment in year  $t$
- $f_D$  = emission factor for equipment disposal
- $D_t$  = amount of gas in retired equipment in year  $t$

The amount of gas banked in equipment is estimated by

$$B_t = B_{t-1} + I_t - D_t$$

where

- $B_{t-1}$  = amount of gas banked in equipment in year  $t-1$
- $I_t$  = amount of gas installed in equipment in year  $t$

## Appendix\_4b

### *Emissions of the new F gases in Finland*

The revised UNFCCC reporting guidelines encourage Annex I Parties to report emissions of the so-called new F gases for which GWP values are available. These gases include e.g. hydrofluoroolefins (HFOs), hydrofluoroethers (HFEs), perfluoropolyethers (PFPEs) and fluorinated ketones. Information on the use of these new substances has been collected in Finland since 2010 and emissions have been calculated for 2010 to 2017. Emissions totalled 0.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017. Due to confidentiality, the annual emission estimates for 2010 to 2011 cannot be presented. The total emissions from 2010 to 2011 are 0.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The emissions for 2010 to 2017 are presented in the Table below. Included emissions are HFO-1234yf (mobile air conditioning, for 2012 to 2017), C<sub>6</sub>F<sub>12</sub>O (fire protection, for 2010, 2013 to 2017 and aerosols, for 2016 to 2017), HFE-347 mcc3 (aerosols, for 2014 to 2017), HFE-449sl (aerosols, for 2010 to 2016) and HFE-569sf2 (aerosols, for 2010 to 2017). In 2017, around 90% of the emissions originate from HFEs in the aerosol sector. These emissions are not reported in the CRF tables or included in the national total emissions.

**Table 1\_App\_4b** Total emissions of the new F gases for 2010 to 2017 (note that the emissions for 2010 to 2011 have been grouped due to confidentiality).

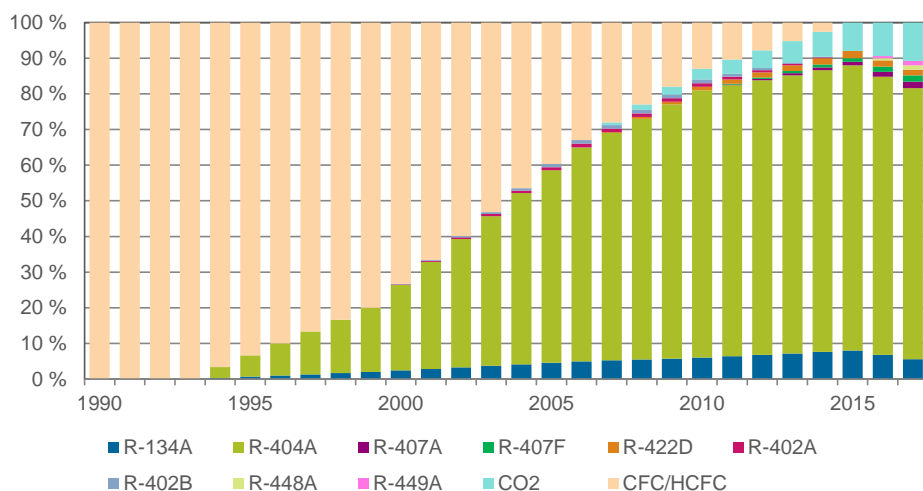
	2010-2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
New F gases, kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.7

## Appendix\_4c

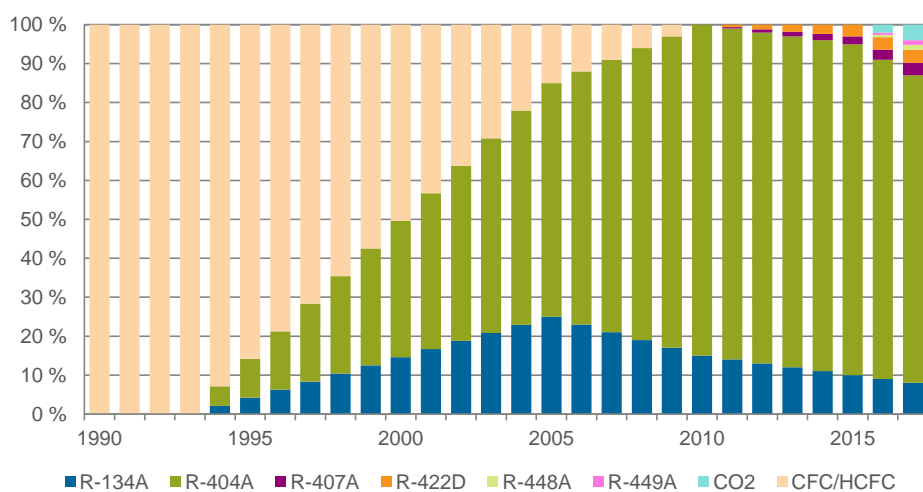
### Refrigerant shares in categories CRF 2.F.1.a, 2.F.1.c and 2.F.1.f

#### Commercial refrigeration (2.F.1.a)

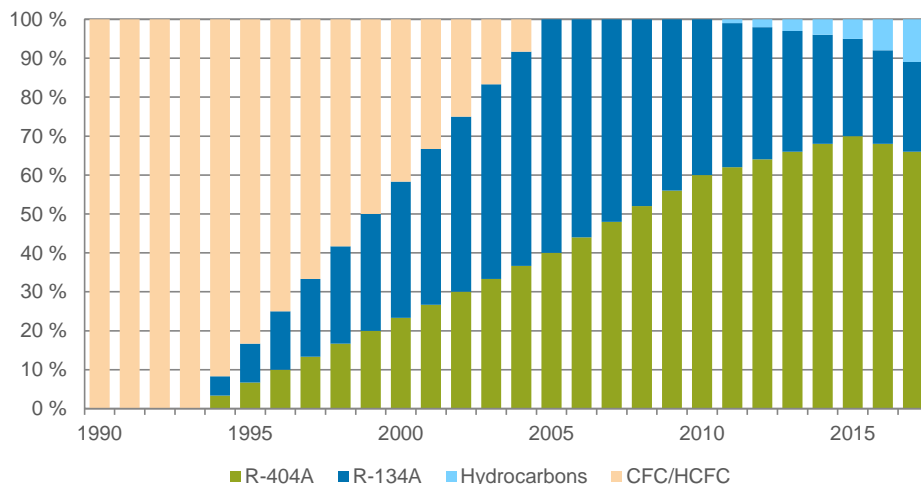
The share of refrigerants in centralized and stand-alone refrigeration systems in food retail stores and in professional kitchens in operation in Finland are presented in Figures 1\_app\_4c, 2\_app\_4c and 3\_app\_4c.



**Figure 1\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in centralized refrigeration systems in food retail stores in operation in Finland



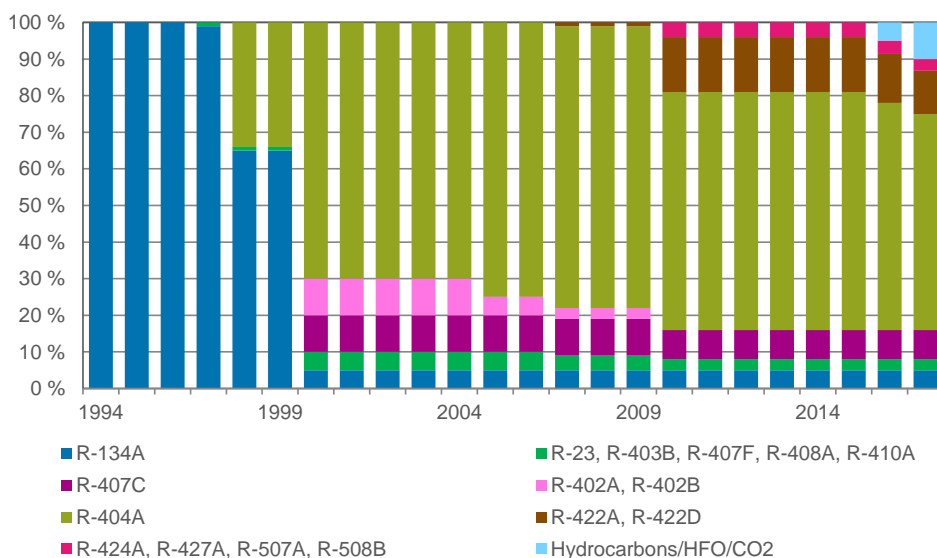
**Figure 2\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in centralized refrigeration systems in professional kitchens in operation in Finland



**Figure 3\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in stand-alone refrigeration units in food retail stores and in professional kitchens in operation in Finland

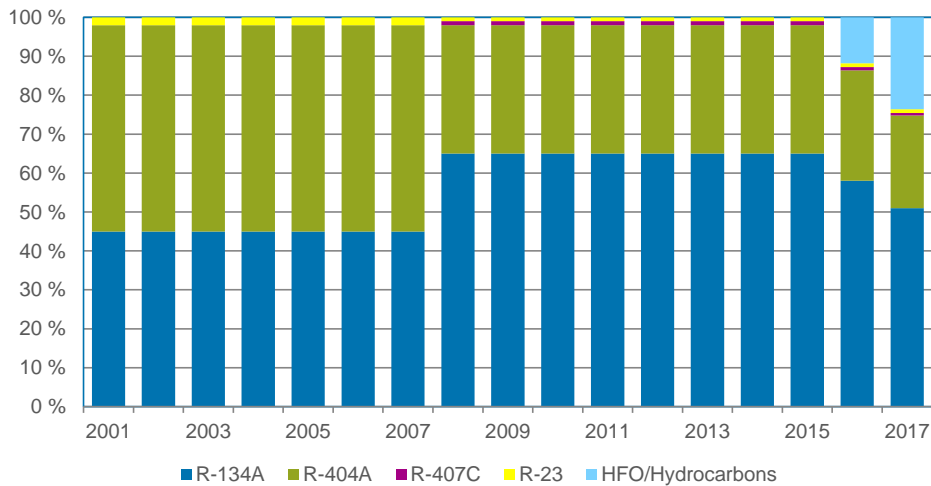
#### Industrial refrigeration (2.F.1.c)

The share of refrigerants in annually on-site installed or factory charged industrial refrigeration equipment in Finland is presented in Figure 4\_App\_4c. Note that the CFC and HCFC refrigerants and widely used ammonia has not been taken into account when the total amount of refrigerant use has been assessed. This is due to lack of detailed data on the total annual amount of CFC/HCFC refrigerants and ammonia used.

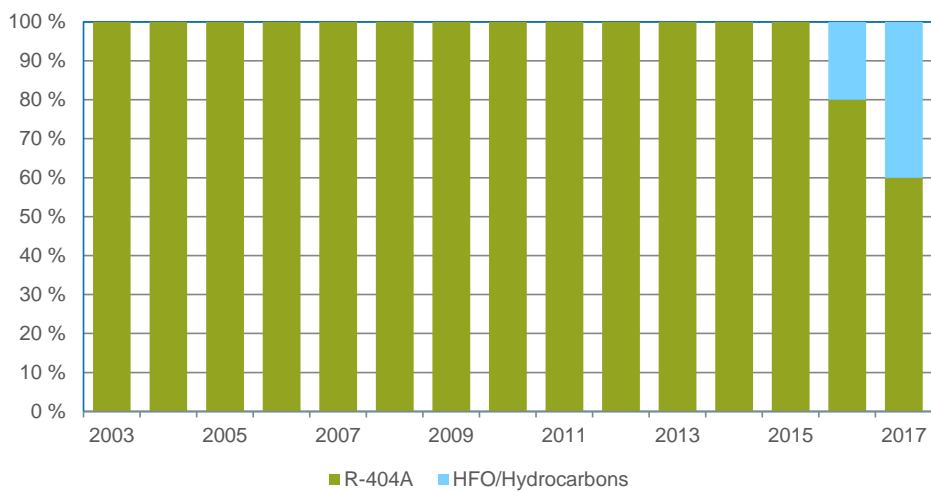


**Figure 4\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually on-site installed or factory charged industrial refrigeration equipment in Finland

The share of refrigerants in annually imported and exported industrial refrigeration equipment in Finland is presented in Figures 5\_App\_4c and 6\_App\_4c. The data concerning imported amounts is available from 2001 on and exported from 2003, while data on annual new additions of refrigerants into new systems is utilised for earlier years.



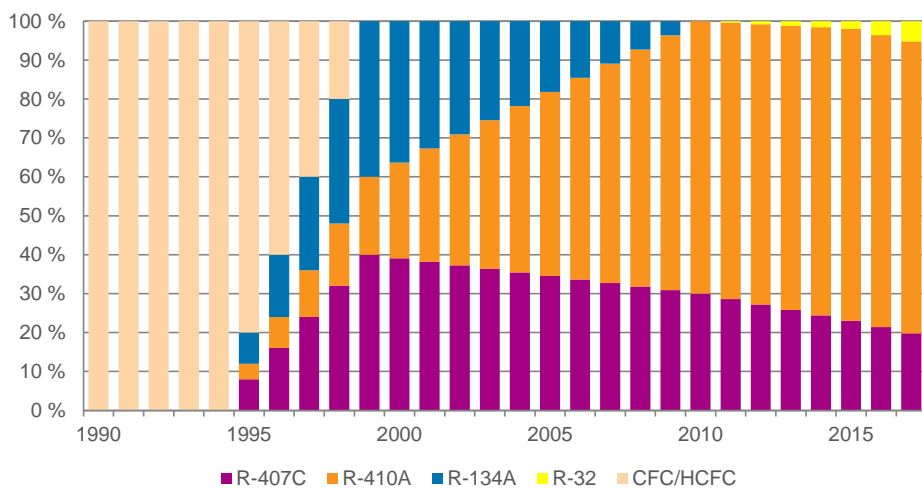
**Figure 5\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually imported industrial refrigeration equipment in Finland



**Figure 6\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually exported industrial refrigeration equipment in Finland

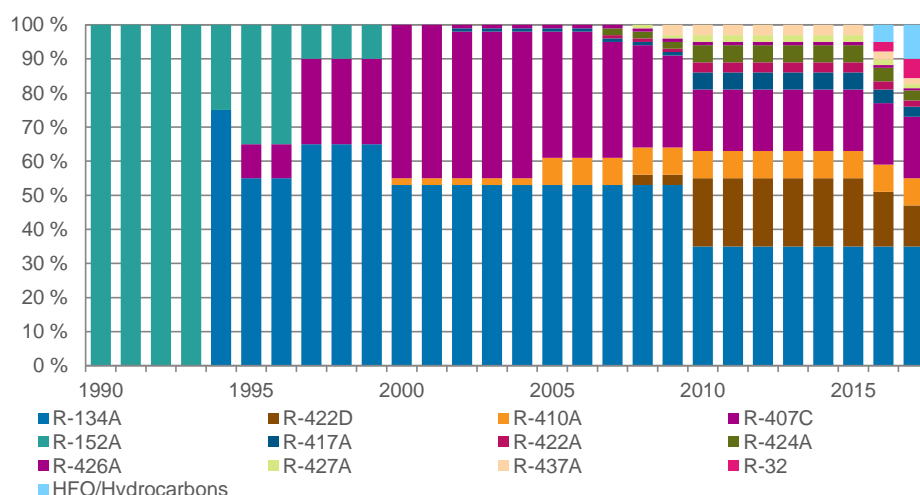
#### Stationary air-conditioning (2.F.1.f)

The share of refrigerants in annually sold heat pumps in Finland is presented in Figure 7\_App\_4c. The shares have been applied to ground source heat pumps, exhaust air heat pumps, air-to-water heat pumps and air-to-air heat pumps.



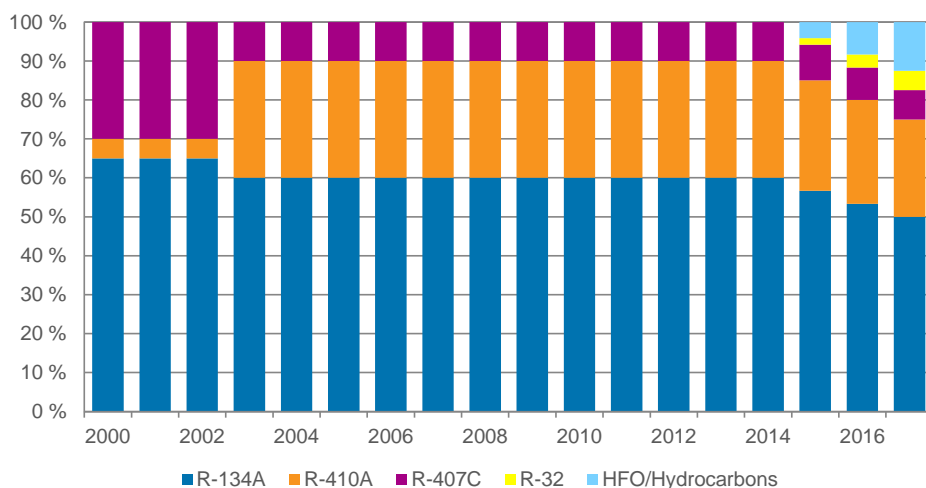
**Figure 7\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually sold heat pumps in Finland

The share of refrigerants in annually on-site installed or factory charged other stationary air-conditioning equipment in Finland is presented in Figure 8\_App\_4c. Note that the 1990's data does not contain CFC/HCFC refrigerants due to lack of data on their total use.

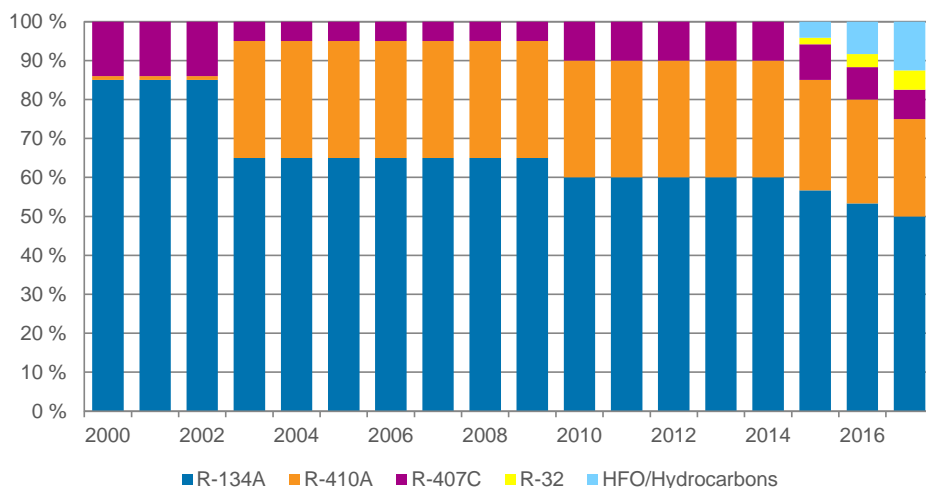


**Figure 8\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually on-site installed or factory charged other stationary air-conditioning equipment in Finland

Shares of refrigerants in annually imported and exported stationary air-conditioning equipment in Finland are presented in Figures 9\_App\_4c and 10\_App\_4c. The data concerning imported amounts is available from 2000 on, while data on annual new additions of refrigerants into new systems is utilised for years from 1990 to 1999.



**Figure 9\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually imported other stationary air-conditioning equipment in Finland



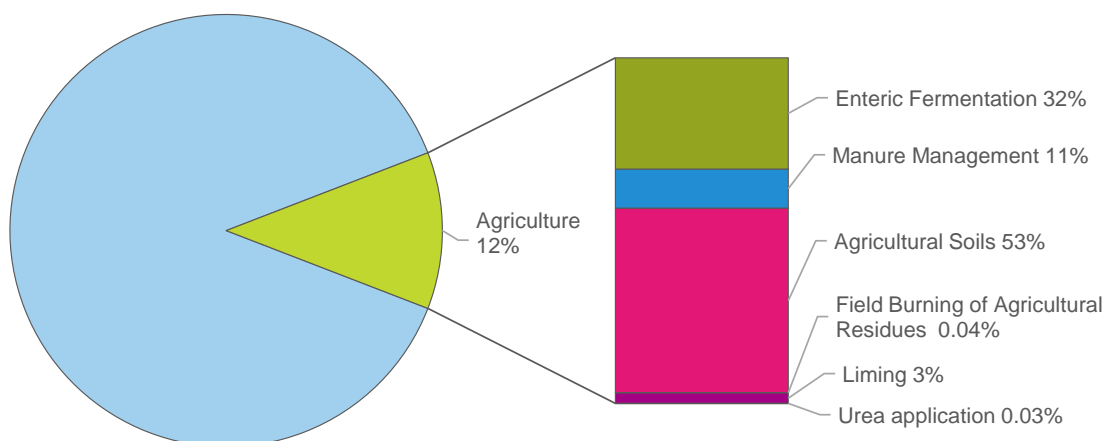
**Figure 10\_App\_4c** The share of refrigerants in annually exported other stationary air-conditioning equipment in Finland

## 5 AGRICULTURE (CRF 3)

### 5.1 Overview of the sector

#### 5.1.1 Description and quantitative overview

Finland's greenhouse gas emissions reported in the Agriculture sector in 2017 were 6.5 million tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in total. Agriculture was the second largest greenhouse gas emission source sector after the energy sector with a 12% share of the total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017 (Figure 5.1-1).



**Figure 5.1-1** Agricultural emissions from the total greenhouse gas emissions in 2017

Agricultural greenhouse gas emissions in Finland consist of methane emissions from enteric fermentation of domestic livestock, methane and nitrous oxide emissions from manure management and field burning of agricultural crop residues, direct and indirect nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils and carbon dioxide emissions from liming and urea fertilisation. Direct nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils include emissions from synthetic fertilisers, manure and sewage sludge applied to soils, urine and dung deposited on pasture, crop residues, drainage and management of organic soils for agriculture, and nitrogen mineralisation in mineral agricultural soils associated with the loss of soil organic matter that results from management change. Indirect nitrous oxide emission sources include emissions from atmospheric deposition and from nitrogen leaching and run-off to watercourses. Indirect nitrous oxide emissions are estimated also for manure management. Figure 5.1-3 and Figure 5.1-4 present sources and flows of nitrogen and magnitude of nitrous oxide emissions in the sector Agriculture from different sources according to the IPCC classification.

In 2017, the methane emissions from enteric fermentation were 32%, methane emissions from manure management 7%, nitrous oxide emissions from manure management 4% and nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural managed soils 53% of the total agricultural emissions. Liming and urea comprise 3% of emissions, the share of field burning of agricultural crop residues is 0.04% altogether. Rice is not cultivated and savannahs do not exist in Finland. A general assessment of completeness can be found in Section 1.7 and a more detailed assessment is included in Annex 5.

Emissions in the Agriculture sector have decreased by about 13% over the period 1990 to 2017 (Figure 5.1-2). Total agricultural emissions in 2017 are close to the emissions in 2016, the small decrease of about one per cent is mainly due to a decrease in liming.

Finland's membership in the EU since 1995 has resulted in changes in the economic structure in the Agriculture sector followed by a decrease in the number of farms and an increase in the average farm size (Farm Register

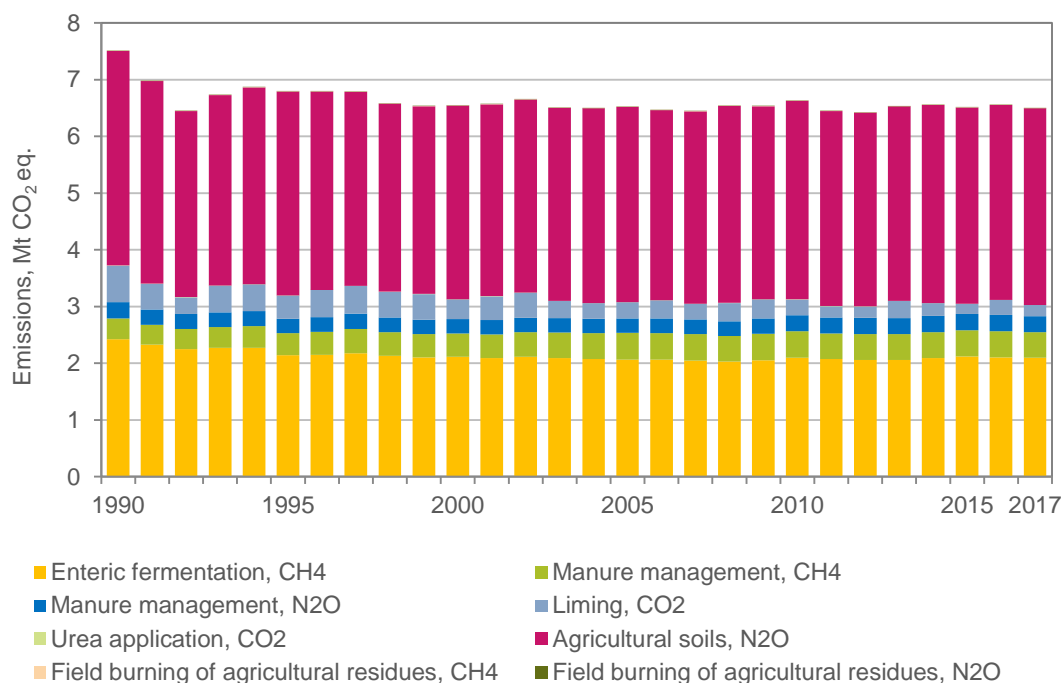
2010) and general reduction in the livestock numbers. The reduced use of nitrogen fertilisers and improved manure management resulting from the measures taken by the farmers as part of an agri-environmental programme aiming to minimise nutrient loading to water courses have also decreased the emissions in the Agriculture sector. For example, the amount of synthetic fertilisers used (based on sales statistics) has decreased by 40% from 1990 to 2017 and is the most important factor for the reduced emissions. Decrease in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from liming due to reduced use of lime is also significant. The area of cultivated organic soils has increased during the period 1990 to 2017, which has increased nitrous oxide emissions.

Some inter-annual variation between the years can be noticed from the time series (Table 5.1-1). This is mainly caused by fluctuations in activity data between the years due to changes in animal numbers and in the manufacture and import of lime for agriculture. Changes in animal numbers are largely affected by agricultural policy and subsidies. Especially methane and nitrous oxide emissions from manure management are affected by the fluctuation in animal numbers, as well as the proportion of manure managed in different manure management systems, which vary depending on animal species. Nitrous oxide emissions from managed soils are affected by the amount of synthetic fertilisers used annually, animal numbers and crop yields of cultivated crops, for example, which may have a large variation between the years.

Emissions from energy use in agriculture (e.g. fuel combustion in agricultural machinery, heating of agricultural buildings, etc.) are reported in the Energy sector (Chapter 3) and are not included in the emissions reported in the Agriculture sector (Figure 5.1-3).

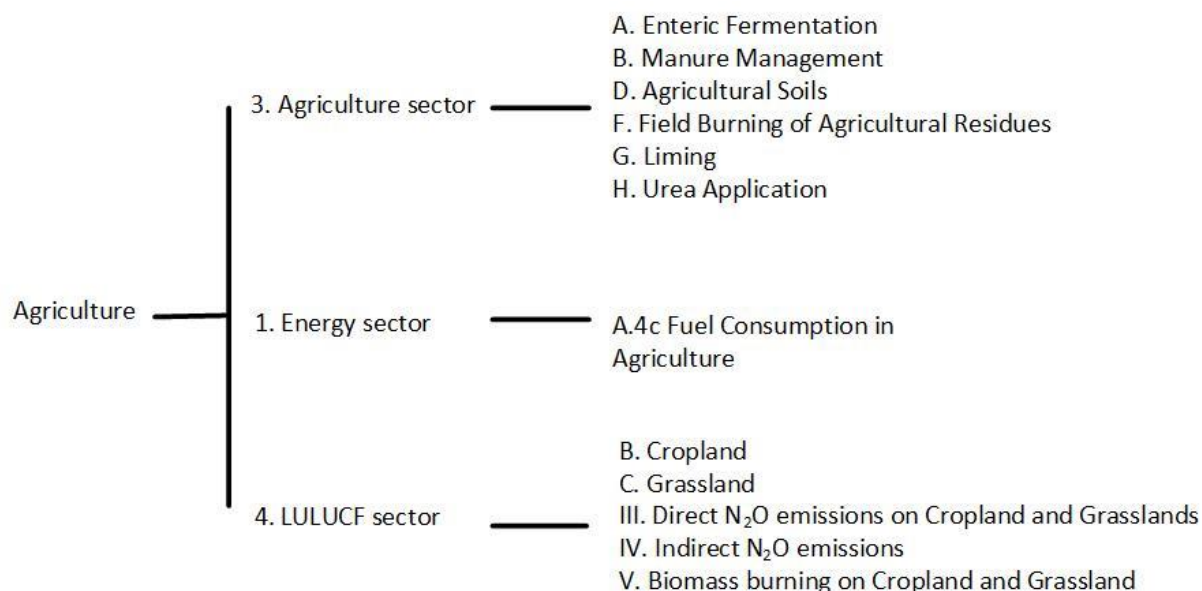
Rounded values are often used in this inventory report, the accurate figures used in the calculation are in the CRF tables.

NMVOC emissions from agricultural sources are reported under CFR 3.B Manure management, CRF 3.D Agricultural soils and CRF 3.F Field burning of agricultural residues. These emissions are considered to be of biogenic origin and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated from these emissions (see Chapter 9).



**Figure 5.1-2** Trend in emissions in the Agriculture sector by category (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.). The CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from field burning of agricultural residues, as well as CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from urea application are very small and, therefore, not discernible in the figure





**Figure 5.1-3** Agricultural sources of emissions and their reporting in the CRF categories in the national greenhouse gas inventory

**Table 5.1-1** Finland's greenhouse gas emissions from Agriculture by source and gas, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

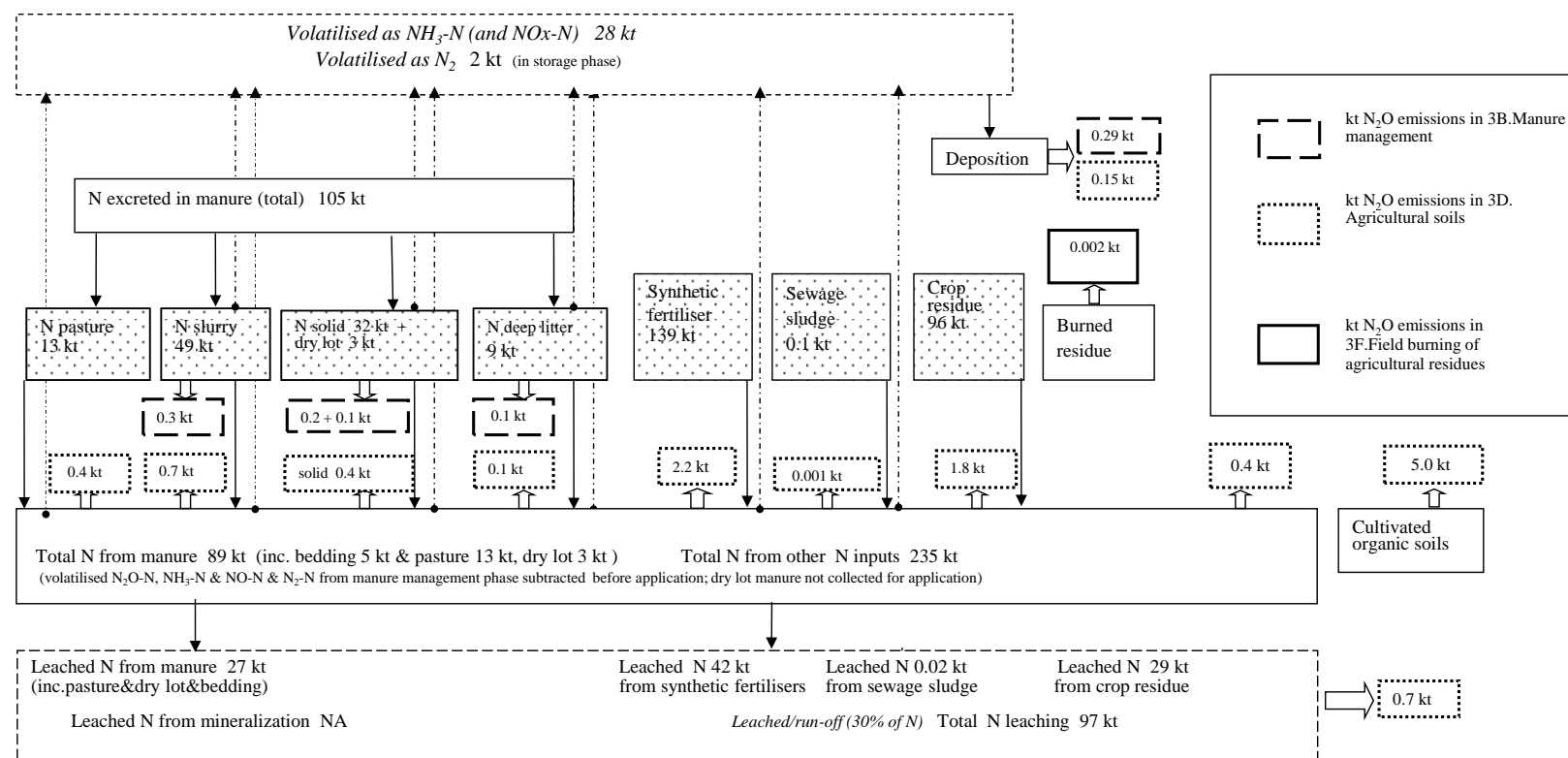
	Enteric fermentation	Manure management		Agricultural soils	Burning of agricultural residues		Liming	Urea application	Total emissions			
									Mt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.			
	CH <sub>4</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	N <sub>2</sub> O	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	CO <sub>2</sub>	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	CO <sub>2</sub>	CO <sub>2</sub> eq.
1990	2.42	0.37	0.29	3.78	0.003	0.0009	0.64	0.0054	2.80	4.07	0.65	7.51
1995	2.14	0.39	0.25	3.59	0.003	0.0008	0.41	0.0006	2.54	3.85	0.41	6.80
2000	2.11	0.41	0.25	3.42	0.003	0.0009	0.35	0.0008	2.53	3.67	0.35	6.55
2005	2.06	0.47	0.25	3.44	0.002	0.0007	0.29	0.0011	2.54	3.69	0.29	6.52
2008	2.03	0.45	0.26	3.47	0.002	0.0007	0.33	0.0015	2.48	3.73	0.33	6.54
2009	2.05	0.46	0.27	3.40	0.002	0.0006	0.34	0.0015	2.52	3.68	0.34	6.54
2010	2.10	0.47	0.28	3.50	0.001	0.0004	0.28	0.0016	2.57	3.78	0.28	6.63
2011	2.08	0.45	0.28	3.44	0.002	0.0005	0.20	0.0026	2.53	3.72	0.20	6.45
2012	2.06	0.45	0.29	3.41	0.002	0.0005	0.20	0.0017	2.51	3.70	0.20	6.42
2013	2.06	0.45	0.28	3.43	0.002	0.0007	0.30	0.0010	2.51	3.72	0.31	6.53
2014	2.09	0.46	0.29	3.49	0.002	0.0006	0.22	0.0017	2.55	3.78	0.22	6.56
2015	2.12	0.46	0.29	3.46	0.002	0.0006	0.18	0.0021	2.58	3.75	0.18	6.51
2016	2.10	0.46	0.28	3.44	0.002	0.0006	0.27	0.0028	2.57	3.72	0.27	6.56
2017	2.10	0.45	0.28	3.47	0.002	0.0006	0.20	0.0018	2.55	3.75	0.20	6.50

### *Key categories*

The key categories in agriculture are summarised in Table 5.1-2.

**Table 5.1-2** Key categories in Agriculture (CRF 3) in 1990 and 2017 (Approach 1 and Approach 2)

IPCC category	Gas	Criteria	Method
3.A. Enteric Fermentation	CH <sub>4</sub>	L, T	Tier 1, Tier 2, CS, OTH
3.B. Manure Management	CH <sub>4</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
3.B. Manure Management	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 2
3.D.a. Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 1, Tier 2
3.D.b. Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 1
3.G. Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 1



**Figure 5.1-4** Nitrogen flows and nitrous oxide emissions in the Agriculture sector in 2017. Thin arrows denote N flows, of which dashed arrows show N volatilisation as ammonia, nitric oxide and dinitrogen. Bulk arrows denote  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions. Nitrogen flows are in  $\text{kt N year}^{-1}$  and emissions (dotted line) in  $\text{kt N}_2\text{O year}^{-1}$ . Figures are rounded.

## 5.2 Enteric Fermentation (CRF 3.A)

### 5.2.1 Category description

Methane emissions from enteric fermentation of domestic livestock comprised 32% of total emissions in the Agriculture sector in Finland, being 2.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents in 2017.

This category includes emissions from cattle (dairy cows, suckler cows, bulls, heifers and calves), horses (including ponies), swine (fattening pigs, weaned pigs (pigs 20-50 kg), boars, sows and piglets), sheep, goats, reindeer and fur animals. Emissions from poultry are not estimated since a default method for the estimation of these emissions is lacking (see Table 5.2-1). There are no emissions from the enteric fermentation or manure management originated from the following livestock groups: buffalo, camels and llamas, deer, mules and asses, rabbit and ostrich.

**Table 5.2-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Enteric Fermentation in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
3.A.1	Cattle			
	Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
	Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
3.A.2	Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
3.A.3	Swine	CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
3.A.4	Other livestock			
	-Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	-Horses	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	-Poultry	NE <sup>1)</sup>	-	-
	- Reindeer	CH <sub>4</sub>	CS	CS
	- Fur-bearing animals	CH <sub>4</sub>	OTH	OTH

<sup>1)</sup> No methodology is available in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines to estimate emissions from enteric fermentation of poultry.

Methane emissions from enteric fermentation are produced as a by-product of the normal livestock digestive process. Feed consumed by the animal is fermented by the microbes in the animal's digestive system. This process is called enteric fermentation. Methane that is produced is exhaled by the animal (Gibbs et al. 2002). The most important animal group producing methane is ruminants (e.g. cattle and sheep) ([www.fao.org](http://www.fao.org)) but other animals may also be significant emission sources if their number is large.

The emissions have decreased by 13% since 1990, especially due to the decreasing number of cattle (Table 5.2-2). From 1995 to 2017, the number of cattle declined by one third, from 1,360,000 to 893,000. The decline has slowed down over the last ten years. The decrease in cattle number over the time series has been counterbalanced by an increase in emission factors due to increased animal weights, growth and milk production (see Figure 5.2-1 for the case of dairy cows). The emission estimate for 2017 (2.10 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>) is approximately the same as for 2016 (2.10 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>).

**Table 5.2-2** Methane emissions (kt) from enteric fermentation by animal type

	Cattle				Sheep	Swine	Other livestock			G	F	R	Total
	DC	SC	B	H	C	Sh	Sw	Ho	Po				
1990	55.0	1.3	8.4	9.7	14.6	0.7	1.3	0.7	0.1	0.03	0.2	4.8	96.9
1995	47.1	2.7	6.4	8.7	13.1	1.1	1.3	0.8	0.1	0.03	0.3	4.1	85.6
2000	46.6	2.7	6.9	9.0	11.9	0.7	1.3	0.9	0.1	0.04	0.2	4.0	84.5
2005	43.8	3.4	7.2	8.7	11.6	0.7	1.4	1.0	0.1	0.03	0.3	4.1	82.5
2008	41.1	4.8	7.5	8.8	11.1	1.0	1.5	1.1	0.2	0.03	0.2	3.9	81.2
2009	41.6	5.2	7.6	8.7	11.2	1.0	1.4	1.1	0.2	0.03	0.2	3.8	82.1
2010	42.0	5.7	8.1	8.9	11.4	1.1	1.4	1.2	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.9	84.0
2011	41.4	5.9	7.8	8.8	11.3	1.1	1.4	1.2	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.9	83.1
2012	41.2	5.8	7.5	8.6	11.3	1.1	1.3	1.2	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.8	82.3
2013	41.4	5.8	7.6	8.7	11.2	1.1	1.3	1.2	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.8	82.4
2014	42.4	5.9	7.7	8.5	11.4	1.2	1.3	1.2	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.7	83.6
2015	42.9	6.0	7.7	8.4	11.6	1.3	1.3	1.1	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.8	84.7
2016	42.8	6.0	7.6	8.1	11.7	1.3	1.2	1.1	0.2	0.02	0.2	3.8	84.2
2017	42.3	6.1	7.9	8.2	11.4	1.3	1.1	1.2	0.2	0.03	0.2	3.8	83.8
Share of total (%) in 2017	50.5	7.3	9.5	9.8	13.6	1.6	1.3	1.4	0.2	0.0	0.3	4.6	100.0

DC=Dairy cows, SC=Suckler cows, B=Bulls, H=Heifers, C=Calves, Sh=Sheep, Sw=Swine, Ho=Horses, Po=Ponies, G=Goats, F=Fur animals, R=Reindeer, Poultry not estimated.

## 5.2.2 Methodological issues

### 5.2.2.1 Methods

Emissions from enteric fermentation of domestic livestock have been calculated by using the IPCC Tier 1 and Tier 2 methodologies presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The total emission is the sum of emissions from each category (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Chapter 10, p. 28).

Methane emissions from enteric fermentation of horses, ponies and goats have been calculated with the IPCC Tier 1 method by multiplying the number of the animals in each category with the IPCC default emission factor of the respective animal category as no national emission factor is available. The emissions from fur animals were calculated by multiplying the number of fur animals (minks, fitchets, foxes, racoons) with the emission factor modified from the one used for piglets. The contribution of emissions from horses, swine, goats and fur animals to the total emissions from enteric fermentation is minor.

The Tier 2 method has been used for cattle. In the Tier 2 method, the emissions have been calculated as in the Tier 1 method above, but the emission factors have been calculated by using the relevant equations in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Sections 10.2.2 and 10.3.2, see also Section 5.2.2.3 of this report). Methane emissions from enteric fermentation have been identified as a key category, but only emissions from cattle meet the criteria given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for significant sub-categories.

For swine subgroups, the country-specific calculation method uses feeding information of Finnish pigs and the Evapig program (<http://www.evapig.com/IMG/pdf/EvaPigManualEquations-3.pdf>) and calculation formulas developed by a Finnish expert (Nousiainen, J.) Methane emissions from enteric fermentation of reindeer have been calculated by estimating the gross energy intake (GE) on the basis of literature (McDonald et al. 1988) by using national data for estimating dry matter intake and its composition (hay and lichen) and calculating the respective emission factor with the IPCC equation  $EF = (GE \cdot Y_m \cdot 365 \text{ days/year}) / (55.65 \text{ MJ/kg CH}_4)$ . The same methodology has been used for estimating the GE and EF for sheep. Equations used for calculating the GE for sheep and reindeer are presented in more detail in Section 5.2.2.3.

Livestock characterisation (animal numbers, cattle weights and daily weight gains, milk production and fat content, digestible energy, pregnancy per cent) is consistent with the data used in nitrogen excretion calculations. The default methane conversion rate (6.5%) is considered appropriate for Finnish conditions by the expert (Nousiainen, J, 2014). In the meta-analysis of Ramin and Huhtanen (2013, Appendix 2 in page 2493) the average methane conversion rates were 6.54%, 6.89% and 7.76% for dairy cows, beef cattle and sheep, respectively.

#### 5.2.2.2 Activity data

Animal numbers are presented in Table 5.2-4 (and Appendix\_5a). The numbers of cattle, sheep, swine, poultry and goats were obtained from the statistics database maintained by Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke 2015a), as well as from the Yearbook of Farm Statistics published annually (2003 to 2014) by Luke. The date for the animal data differs, for example, depending on the EU farming subsidy application date. Cattle numbers are from 1 May or June, poultry from 1 April or May, sheep and goats from 1 May or June. The animal group of swine is divided into subgroups fattening pigs, boars, weaned pigs, sows and piglets. Over time, some changes in the compilation of statistics haven taken place. The total number of swines is divided into subgroups for the years 1990 to 1994 according to an average distribution in 1995 to 2005 (spring figures). Since 2015, the subgroup data were no longer available. Changes were made in order to continue calculating emissions for swine subgroups. The numbers of swine for the years 1990 to 2006 are modified figures of spring (1 April or May or June; all piggeries) except for figures of sows and boars which are used as such. Spring figures are adjusted to represent the animal numbers in December. From 2007 onwards the swine numbers are from December (a sample of piggeries; a query to farms made by Farm Statistics (Luke)). Only since 2007 the swine numbers of December can be considered reliable as the sampling method has been improved. Animal numbers for swine subgroups (fattening pigs, piglets, weaned pigs) from spring are modified with a conversion factor in order to avoid inconsistency in the time series. The conversion factor is the average ratio of (subgroup) swine numbers in December and spring (2007 to 2014).

The number of horses (number on 31 December) was received from the Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association (Suomen Hippos, [http://www.hippos.fi/in\\_english](http://www.hippos.fi/in_english)).

The number of fur animals was obtained from the Finnish Fur Breeders' Association and it describes the number of pelts produced annually. (<http://profur.fi/en>)

The number of reindeer was taken from the Yearbook of Farm Statistics or the [E-Yearbook of Food and Natural Resource Statistics](#) and it describes the number of reindeer left alive at annual round-up.

**Table 5.2-3** Source of data for animal numbers

Group	Data received	References
Cattle	1 May/ 1 June	Yearbook of Farm Statistics, 2015 onwards Luke statistics database
Swine*	1 April/1 May/ 1 June; 1 December	Yearbook of Farm Statistics, 2015 onwards Luke statistics database; subgroups for years 1990-1994: average distribution in 1995-2005 (spring); spring figures include all piggeries, December figures are from a sample query
sows	1 April/1 May/ 1 June; 1 December	1995-2006 spring figures; 2007 onwards from December
piglets	spring (modified); 1 December	1990-2006 modified spring figures; 2007 onwards from December
boars	1 April/1 May/ 1 June; 1 December	1995-2006 spring figures; 2007 onwards from December
weaned pigs	spring (modified); 1 December	1990-2006 modified spring figures; 2007 onwards from December
fattening pigs	spring (modified); 1 December	1990-2006 modified spring figures; 2007 onwards from December
Poultry	1 April/1 May	Yearbook of Farm Statistics, 2015 onwards Luke statistics database
Horses	31 December	Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association
Sheep	1 May/ 1 June	Yearbook of Farm Statistics, 2015 onwards Luke statistics database
Goats	1 May/ 1 June	Yearbook of Farm Statistics, 2015 onwards Luke statistics database
Reindeer	reindeer left alive at round-up	Yearbook of Farm Statistics/E-Yearbook of Food and Natural Resource Statistics
Fur animals	pelts produced annually	the Finnish Fur Breeders' Association

\*Swine: see details in text Section 5.2.2.2

### 5.2.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

Emission factors for methane emissions from enteric fermentation are presented in Table 5.2-5. Annual cattle and swine emission factors are calculated for the inventory year in question.

#### Cattle

Country-specific emission factors for cattle, divided into subcategories dairy cows, suckler cows, bulls, heifers and calves, were calculated with the Tier 2 method for cattle by using IPCC Equation 10.21 on the page 10.31 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines). The values of GE for each cattle subgroup were calculated by using Eq. 10.16 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 10.21). Information needed for calculating GE for each cattle subgroup include animal weight, average daily weight gain, milk production per dairy cow and suckler cow, pregnancy, digestible energy of forage and length of pasture season. This information is based on data from agricultural statistics and registries, and, where necessary, further processed by an expert (Nousiainen, J.) of Luke. An expert (J. Nousiainen) has calculated country-specific feed digestibility for each cattle group. The CH<sub>4</sub> conversion factor Y<sub>m</sub> is a default from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, evaluated to be suitable for Finnish cattle (J. Nousiainen).

The emission factors have increased in the time series since the early 1990s due to increases in GE. For example, the GE for dairy cows increased from the 264 MJ/animal/day in 1990 to 361 MJ/animal/day in 2017, resulting in an increase in the emission factor from 112 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/animal/a in 1990 to 154 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/animal/a in 2017 (Figure 5.2-1).

Of the different components of net energy use, two terms,  $NE_{work}$ , and  $NE_{wool}$ , were excluded. The remaining terms were calculated using the equations referred to under Eq. 10.16. Default coefficients were used with the following exceptions:

- Of cattle, only bulls and suckler cows are kept outside in Finland during the cold/cool season. For bulls and suckler cows, the coefficient  $C_{fi}$  (*in \_ cold*) (2006 IPCC Guidelines p.10.2) was estimated for the cold/cool season, assuming that 40% of bulls and 60% of suckler cows are kept in conditions where air temperature is close to the outdoor temperature. This raised the  $C_{fi}$  compared to the default coefficients in Table 10.4 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 10.16). For bulls,  $C_{fi}$  for the whole year is 0.400 and for suckler cows 0.399. Average temperatures from Jyväskylä in Central Finland (2001 to 2011) were used in estimating the  $C_{fi}$ .
- In the pregnancy coefficient  $C_p$ , used in the calculation of  $NE_p$ , the IPCC default value 0.10 (Table 10.7 on page 10.20) was weighed with 0.9 for suckler cows and 0.8 for dairy cows.
- $C$  (used in the calculation of  $NE_g$ ) = Coefficient related to growth, bulls 1.2, heifers 0.8 and calves an average of these, 1, was used
- $WG$  (used in the calculation of  $NE_g$ ) = Average weight gain (kg/day), 0.04 to 0.06 for dairy cows, 0.02 to 0.03 for suckler cows, 0.6 to 0.7 for bulls, 0.4 to 0.5 for heifers and 0.8 to 1.0 for calves were used (weight gain increases in time series). Average daily weight gain figures are also used in nitrogen excretion calculations. The functions in use are based on age and mature weight, and with them the growth and weight for each day can be calculated. The average value is used for weight gain. (J. Nousiainen)
- $DE$  (used in the calculation of  $REM$  and  $REG$ ) = feed digestibility expressed as a percentage of gross energy, the proportion of feed energy (%) not excreted with feces, 70 was used for dairy and bulls, 64 for suckler cows, 69 for heifers and 71.5 for calves (country-specific values)  
DE calculation of cattle (J. Nousiainen): Typical feeding per cattle subgroup is based on expert judgement and data from ProAgria (Rural advisory services). Properties of fodder are from feed tables: [https://portal.mtt.fi/portal/page/portal/Rehutaulukot/feed\\_tables\\_english/feed\\_tables/ruminants](https://portal.mtt.fi/portal/page/portal/Rehutaulukot/feed_tables_english/feed_tables/ruminants)  
Digestible energy is calculated from gross energy by using digestibility coefficients (from feed tables):

$$\text{Digestible energy} = 0.0226 * \text{crude protein} * 10 * (\text{crude protein digestibility coefficient}) + 0.0407 * \text{crude fat} * 10 * (\text{crude fat digestibility coefficient}) + 0.0192 * \text{crude}$$

$\text{fibre} \times 10 \times (\text{crude fibre digestibility coefficient}) + 0.0177 \times \text{nitrogen free extracts} \times (\text{nitrogen free extracts digestibility coefficient})$

A refinement was made for dairy cattle because their DE is smaller due to higher feed intake in relation to live weight. OMD (organic matter digestibility) was calculated using the formula on page 3 in Ramin and Huhtanen (2013). It was assumed that DE decreases in proportion as OMD. Country-specific data for average milk production, animal weight and fat content of milk have been used.

$\text{OMDm (maintenance level of feeding, g/kg)} = \text{OMD} + 1.83 \times (\text{DMIBW} - 10),$

where OMD and DMIBW (Dry matter intake per kilogram of body weight) are expressed in grams per kilogram.

The live weights of cattle are estimated based on slaughter weights and age derived from agricultural statistics (Luke 2015b). The slaughter weights are converted to live weights by dividing them with 0.42 (dairy) and 0.45 (suckler cows) (estimates from Nousiainen, J.). Richards's equation (DeNise and Brinks 1985 for beef cattle, Perotto et al. 1992 for dairy cattle) is used for calculating the mature weight for dairy cows and suckler cows. The figure for bulls is 1.5 times dairy cow mature weight. The mature weight of heifers and calves are based on the weighted average of dairy and suckler cows and bulls.

Cattle live weights and mature weights are presented in Table 2 in Appendix 5a (Source: Nousiainen, J., activity data for weights received from the Cattle register).

For the activity coefficient  $C_a$ , a weighted average of the IPCC default coefficients for stall and pasture was used. The share of time spent on pasture is based on survey results and expert judgement (Grönroos 2014, Grönroos et al. 2017, see Section 5.3.2.2 *Manure management systems*).

The amount of milk produced per dairy cow and the fat content of milk are given in Table 5.2-6. Data on milk production (l/animal/a) and fat content are obtained from the Yearbook of Farm Statistics or from the Statistics database of Luke. The specific gravity value of 1.030 kg/l is used to express the amount of milk produced as kg/animal/a for the whole time series. The milk production of suckler cows is estimated to remain constant in 1990 to 2017, being 1,620 kg/a (Source: Nousiainen, J.).

### Swine

The country-specific EFs for swine are calculated for the subgroups of sows, piglets, fattening pigs, boars and weaned pigs based on their feed uptake. The Evapig-based calculation method (Evapig 2008, p. 13) is laborious for time series, therefore a ratio was developed which links the methane amount (by Evapig) to energy consumption in feed units. The energy content of one feed unit is 9.3 MJ, equivalent to the energy content of 60 hectoliters of barley having a dry matter content of 86% (MTT 2006). Both the chemical composition and methane amount were available in 13 typical pig feed mixtures. The formulas are (J. Nousiainen):

- Methane E/ Feed units = (Age factor + 0.02997 \* crude fiber (%) + interaction \* crude fiber (%))
- Age factors: growing pigs 0.004479, adult pigs 0.01075
- Interaction (age\*cfib): growing pigs -0.01748, adult pigs 0.000

Therefore, when the feed unit consumption is known, the methane energy (MJ/year) can be obtained by multiplying consumption with the ratio. And methane (kg/year) is calculated by dividing the methane energy by the methane energy value (55.65).



### *Reindeer*

The emission factors for sheep and reindeer are calculated according to Equation 10.21 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 10.31) and gross energy according to the following equation (McDonald et al. 2011 p. 417):

$$GE \left( \frac{MJ}{kg} \right) = 0.0226 * CP + 0.0407 * EE + 0.0192 * CF + 0.0177 * NFE$$

where CP is crude protein, EE is ether extract, CF is crude fibre and NFE is nitrogen free extracts, (CP, EE, CF and NFE are expressed as g/kg, the constants as MJ/g)

The reindeer are estimated (Nieminen et al., 1998) to feed on lichen in winter (215 days) and hay in summer (150 days). The energy consumed by each male reindeer is estimated to be 420 feed units hay and 409 feed units lichen, the energy consumed by each female reindeer 420 feed units hay and 366 feed units lichen. The feed units are converted to dry matter by dividing them by 0.8 feed unit/kg dm, based on energy-to-mass ratios of hay (Tuori et al 2002) and lichen (Salo et al 1990). The GE is calculated separately for hay and lichen. For hay, CP=120, EE=25, CF=360 and NFE=420 (MTT 2004). For lichen CP=30, EE=20, CF=350 and NFE=580 (Salo et al 1990). For male and female reindeer, the GE (MJ/animal/day) is calculated as follows: ((GE (MJ/kg) for lichen \* kg dm lichen+ GE (MJ/kg) for hay \* kg dm hay)/365 days. The EF for both animal types is calculated with Equation 10.21 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 10.31). Y<sub>m</sub> is 6%. The EF is an average of male and female reindeer: 19.9 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/animal/a.

### *Sheep*

The emission factor for average sheep is calculated annually on the basis of forage consumption and the number of animals. In the calculation of the EF the number of lambs and ewes is taken into account separately. Interannual fluctuation of the EF is dependent on the fluctuation in animal numbers.

Annual food consumption by the sheep is estimated based on feeding tables and feeding recommendations (MTT 2004) and example diets (Maatalouskalenteri 2002). Equation by McDonald et al. (2011) is used to calculate the GE for each forage type separately. CP, EE, CF and NFE are in g/kg. For cereals CP=130, EE=41, CF=79 and NFE=716. For concentrate CP=379, EE=44, CF=126 and NFE=371. For hay CP=120, EE=25, CF=360 and NFE=420. For silage CP=145, EE=40, CF=350 and NFE=390. For pasture CP=180, EE=35, CF=280 and NFE=405. This total GE is divided with the total amount of each forage type (kg dm) to get the annual GE (MJ/kg dm). The amount of forage consumed annually (kg dm /average animal) is estimated separately for ewes and lambs. This is multiplied with the GE (MJ/kg dm) to get the GE (MJ/animal/a). IPCC default values (2006 IPCC Guidelines) are used for Y<sub>m</sub>.

### *Horses and goats*

IPCC default emission factors are used for calculating methane emissions from enteric fermentation of goats and horses (Tier 1 method). As no separate EF is available for ponies, the same EF is used as for horses.

### *Fur animals*

The EF for fur animals is based on the country-specific EF for piglets weighted by a ratio of average live weights of fur animals and piglets. The digestive systems of swine and fur animals are similar (both are monogastric animals). The country-specific EF for piglets is scaled using the ratio of the weights (fur animals/piglets) raised to the 0.75 power to obtain the EF for fur animals in accordance with the guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4-2, Section 10.2.4. This results in an EF of 0.07 kg of methane per animal per year. No IPCC default EF exists for fur animals.

**Table 5.2-4** Animal numbers in Finland (x 1,000)

	Cattle		Sheep	Swine <sup>4</sup>	Other livestock				
	DC	NDC <sup>1</sup>			P <sup>5</sup>	Ho <sup>2</sup>	G <sup>3</sup>	F <sup>6</sup>	R
1990	490	870	103	1 339	9 663	45.4	5.9	3 283	239
1995	399	749	159	1 356	10 358	49.9	6.0	3 749	208
2000	364	692	100	1 257	12 570	57.4	8.6	3 361	203
2005	319	640	90	1 360	10 538	63.8	6.9	3 786	207
2008	289	626	122	1 400	10 522	69.4	5.9	2 700	195
2009	290	628	118	1 353	9 369	72.3	5.9	3 443	193
2010	289	636	126	1 340	9 587	74.3	4.9	3 474	194
2011	286	629	129	1 290	10 236	75.5	4.9	2 898	196
2012	284	629	130	1 271	10 761	75.4	4.9	3 376	192
2013	283	629	136	1 258	11 981	75.0	4.5	3 034	192
2014	285	629	138	1 223	12 577	74.6	4.4	3 197	187
2015	285	630	155	1 239	11 848	74.2	4.5	3 111	191
2016	282	627	157	1 197	13 411	74.2	4.8	3 111	191
2017	275	618	156	1 108	13 136	74.4	5.3	3 111	193

DC=Dairy cattle, NDC=Non-dairy cattle (Suckler cows, Bulls, Heifers, Calves), P=Poultry, Ho=Horses (incl. Ponies), G=Goats, F=Fur-bearing animals, R=Reindeer.

<sup>1</sup> Includes suckler cows, bulls (>1 year), heifers and calves (<1 year). The number presented describes the numbers on 1 May or 1 June (Sources: Statistics database of Natural Resources Institute Finland, Yearbook of Farm Statistics).

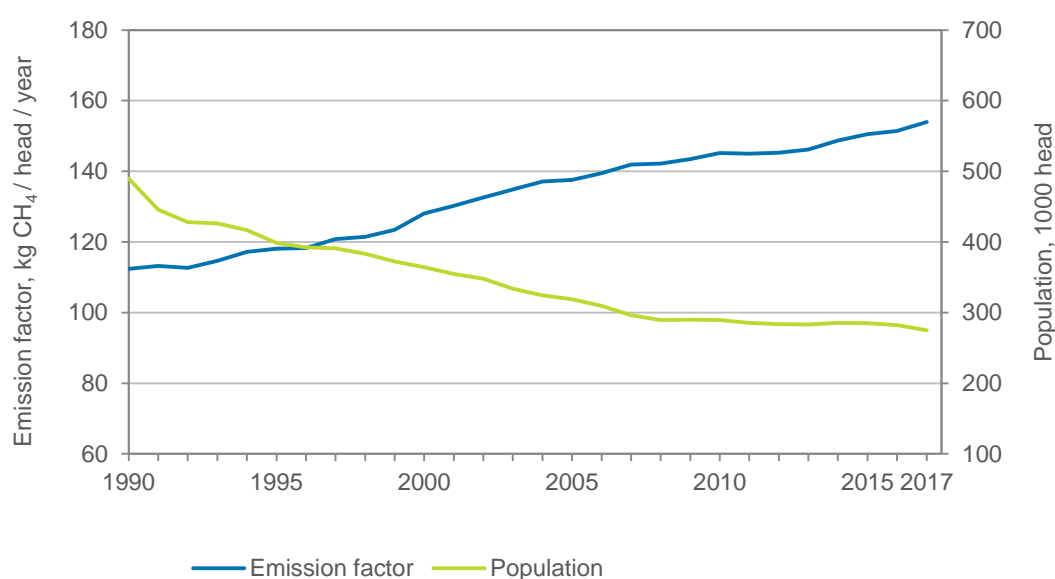
<sup>2</sup> Source: Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association (Suomen Hippos).

<sup>3</sup> The number of goats was not available for the year 1991, and the average of numbers for the years 1990 and 1992 was used.

<sup>4</sup> see details for swine in Chapter 5.2.2.2

<sup>5</sup> Includes laying hens, chickens, cockerels, broiler hens, broilers, turkeys and other poultry. The number of broilers, cockerels, turkeys and other poultry for 1991-1994 was not available, data obtained by linear interpolation. The number of broiler hens was not available for 1990-1994, data obtained by linear extrapolation. Data for turkeys and other poultry for 1996 were not available; the average for 1995 and 1997 was used.

<sup>6</sup> Includes minks, fitches, foxes and raccoons (number of pelts produced annually). The number in marketing year 2015/2016 was used for the years 2016 and 2017, because newer information was not available yet.

**Figure 5.2-1** Development of the emission factor and population of dairy cows

**Table 5.2-5** Emission factors for methane emissions from enteric fermentation in 2017

Animal type		Emission factor (kg CH <sub>4</sub> / animal/a)	EF type	Method for calculating EF
Cattle	Dairy cow	151.4	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
	Non-dairy cattle IEF	53.5	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
	Suckler	101.8	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
	Bulls	70.9	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
	Heifers	54.0	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
	Calves	37.9	Country-specific	IPCC, Tier 2
Sheep		8.39	Country-specific	Country-specific
Swine	Sows	3.7	Country-specific	Country-specific
	Piglets	0.1	Country-specific	Country-specific
	Fattening pigs (>50 kg)	1.2	Country-specific	Country-specific
	Boars	3.5	Country-specific	Country-specific
	Weaned pigs (20-50 kg)	0.6	Country-specific	Country-specific
	Swine average IEF	1	Country-specific	Country-specific
Other	Horses	18	IPCC default	IPCC, Tier 1
	Goats	5	IPCC default	IPCC, Tier 1
	Fur animals	0.07	OTH	IPCC, OTH
	Reindeer	19.9	Country-specific	Country-specific

**Table 5.2-6** Data of milk properties used for calculating methane emissions from enteric fermentation

Year	Fat content of milk <sup>1</sup> (%)	Milk production / dairy cow <sup>2</sup> (kg/a)
1990	4.35	5 713
1995	4.34	6 161
2000	4.23	6 990
2005	4.16	7 730
2008	4.21	8 000
2009	4.21	8 086
2010	4.26	8 133
2011	4.26	8 095
2012	4.27	8 112
2013	4.28	8 216
2014	4.28	8 447
2015	4.31	8 573
2016	4.32	8 658
2017	4.35	8 790

<sup>1</sup> Source: Statistics database of Natural Resources Institute (Luke) Finland. Assumed to be the same for dairy cows and suckler cows.

<sup>2</sup> Sources: Yearbook of Farm Statistics, Statistics database of Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). The specific gravity value of 1.03 was used to convert l/animal/a to kg/animal/a.

### 5.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainties in emissions from enteric fermentation are estimated by applying the Tier 2 Monte Carlo simulation directly to the LUKEagri emission calculation model. Uncertainty estimates of animal numbers were based on knowledge on the reliability and coverage of the data collection. For example, cattle has individual earmarks that enable very accurate assessment of animal numbers (uncertainty of  $\pm 3\%$ ) but uncertainty in animal numbers for other species in farms is higher ( $\pm 5\%$ ). The uncertainty in animal numbers

is estimated to be the highest for reindeer ( $\pm 10\%$ ). Also, other factors, for example, uncertainty in cattle weights and in weight gain affect uncertainty.

The uncertainty in the Tier 2 method for evaluating emissions from enteric fermentation of cattle was assessed by estimating uncertainty in each calculation parameter (except the coefficients the importance of which is expected to be minor) and combining uncertainties using the Monte Carlo simulation. Uncertainty in animal weight, weight gain, milk production and fat content of milk for each cattle subgroup was estimated utilising knowledge of the deviation in weights of the animal population and in milk production. Information on measurement instruments reflecting a possible systematic error was also used. Uncertainties in different coefficients used for calculating energy related parameters, like GE, were estimated based on expert judgement (J. Nousiainen), except for the methane conversion rate for which the uncertainty is from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The most important parameters affecting the uncertainty were the methane conversion rate ( $Y_m$ ) and net energy used for maintenance ( $NE_m$ ). For goats and horses the default EF uncertainties of  $\pm 30\%$  and  $\pm 50\%$  were used, respectively. For the national EFs of swine, reindeer and sheep, the uncertainties are estimated to be  $\pm 10\%$ ,  $-90\ldots+250\%$  and  $\pm 40\%$ , respectively. For fur animals, the EF is modified from the one used for piglets, and its uncertainty is estimated to be  $-70\ldots+150\%$ .

As the same calculation methods are used for the whole time series 1990 to 2017, the time series can be considered consistent. However, for some years, animal numbers have not been available (for example the number of goats in 1991 and the number of broilers in 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994), so linear interpolation of the data from adjacent years has been used to obtain the data. The animal numbers of some animal groups are obtained from different months in spring. These changes in the date of statistics data are not discernible in the animal number graphs suggesting that they do not create inconsistency. Numbers of swine are from spring (modified) or December (see Section 5.2.2.2 for details). Animal numbers in different swine subgroups obtained from the spring data (1990 to 2014; previous figures, all piggeries) do not differ markedly from the animal numbers of modified spring data (1990 to 2006; adjusted to represent the animal numbers in December) nor from the data of December (2007 onwards; a sample of piggeries). Difference is about 10% (from 4% to 16%). Temporal trends in the previously used and contemporary swine number time series are similar. Therefore, it can be considered that time series for swine numbers are consistent.

## 5.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the 2019 quality meeting, we discussed the sources of feed information.

### Quality Control (QC) procedures applied to the category Enteric fermentation (CRF 3.A):

The QA/QC plan for the agricultural sector includes the QC measures presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during preparation of the agricultural inventory. If errors or inconsistencies are found, they are documented and corrected. The QC checklist (LUKEagri check) is used during the inventory. The check includes, for example, checking of formulas, links between sheets and evaluating correctness of parameters used with cross-checks to previous years.

A checklist (LUKEagri check) is used for ensuring consistency of the activity data in different sections of the agricultural inventory. The checklist is a list of the activity data with a column for marking the result of the check. Graphs are used to compare animal numbers with previous years. With respect to the quality of the data collection, Luke Statistical Services which provides data of animal numbers, has a description of the data collection process. Part of this description is in English on page: <http://stat.luke.fi/en/tilasto/163/kuvaus/1016>. A more detailed description is provided in Finnish on page: <http://stat.luke.fi/tilasto/36/laatuseloste/3921>.

### Quality assurance and verification:

Every year we check the availability of new data for updating the emission factors. When new research results are published, the current emission factors will be reconsidered. No new country-specific experimental or survey results on enteric fermentation were available for this inventory. In 2015 researcher Katri Joensuu, who had not been involved with the inventory previously, checked the LUKEagri CH<sub>4</sub> enteric fermentation calculation sheet and compared formulas with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. No errors related to emissions were detected. In 2018 a new person starting in the inventory, L. Maanavilja, checked the formulas and cell references of the calculation sheets.

Luke has a steering group that monitors the scientific quality of the greenhouse gas inventory concerning Agriculture and LULUCF.

For the 2018 submission, the IEFs of enteric fermentation were compared with the ones Sweden reported in the 2017 submission. A country-specific methodology to calculate the EFs for cattle is used in Sweden. The methods and the activity data used are now to a large extent developed within the Nordic Feed Evaluation System (NorFor) organisation. Dairy cattle and suckler cow emissions are calculated in a similar way by using data, for example, of milk production, DMI, ME required per day and ME in feed, fatty acids and fats in feed. The total energy content in the methane emitted is from a research article and the equation is based on actual measurements of enteric methane from cattle (Nielsen et al. 2013). According to the authors, the ability of the equation to predict emissions is uncertain as it has not yet been evaluated with an independent data-set. The EF (2015) for dairy is 140 and for suckler 92 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/animal/yr. These values are smaller than the Finnish values (151 dairy and 103 suckler). When Finnish dairy cow emission was calculated similarly to the Swedish dairy, the results were almost the same between countries. Therefore, it seems that the Swedish methodology gives smaller EF for cows than the IPCC default methodology used in Finland and that the difference in emissions is not much related to e.g. feed quality. The Swedish methodology for heifers and bulls is slightly different from the one used for dairy and is based on article by Nielsen (2012). Also this methodology gives EFs for non-dairy cattle that are smaller than the values based on the IPCC default methodology used in Finland. Y<sub>m</sub> for Swedish non-dairy fluctuates between 3.9% to 6.7% according to Table 5.4 in Sweden's NIR and is therefore generally smaller than the default 6.5% used in Finland. In order to estimate the emissions from swine, sheep, goats and horses, the IPCC default values are used in Sweden. Finland has developed country-specific EFs for different swine subgroups and the average IEF for swine in the Finnish inventory is slightly lower. Sheep and reindeer have country-specific calculation methods in Finland. Sheep IEF is close to default, but reindeer IEF of 19.9 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/animal/day is much higher than the one used by Sweden which uses the value estimated for deer (12.5). Sweden does not have IEF for poultry and neither has Finland. Finland calculates emissions from fur animals but Sweden does not.

For 2018 submission, the IEFs of enteric fermentation concerning cattle were also compared with Denmark's latest NIR (2017 submission). In Denmark the Tier 2/CS equation for EF is the sum of the feeding situation in winter and summer and EF is based on actual feeding plans. Feeding with sugar beets which raises emissions is taken into account for dairy cows. Denmark has slightly higher EF for dairy cows (154 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/yr/animal) compared to Finland, due to higher GE and despite the fact that Denmark uses smaller Y<sub>m</sub> (6%). Concerning non-dairy, Denmark has smaller EFs for sucklers and bulls than Finland or Sweden. The EF for bulls is apparently related to small Y<sub>m</sub> (3%) from Karoline model which also explains the smaller EF of calves. (see "Karoline" in Denmark's NIR, Section 5.3.2. Methane conversion rate). Suckler cow GE (c. 160) is much smaller in Denmark than in Finland (c. 240). The age classes differ between Denmark and Finland (Denmark has younger cattle included in cattle subgroups, for example, in sucklers), which makes comparison difficult.

The results of the Nordic comparison will be further examined, no changes to the enteric fermentation calculation were made at the moment.

The agricultural inventory is reviewed annually by the UNFCCC Expert Review teams and the EU Technical Expert Review teams, and improvements to the inventory are made according to the recommendations, where possible. In 2018 UNFCCC performed an in-country review. Following the recommendations, we clarified the NIR text and referencing.

### *5.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No category-specific recalculations were carried out.

### *5.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

Some differences were found from the sheep activity data between enteric fermentation and nitrogen excretion (e.g. concerning degree of disaggregation and fodder). Activity data for sheep will be harmonised between enteric fermentation and manure management by the 2020 submission.

## 5.3 Manure Management (CRF 3.B)

### 5.3.1 Category description

Nitrous oxide and methane emissions from manure management were 0.9 kt and 18.2 kt in 2017, respectively, and their emissions as CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents were 0.7 Mt altogether. Nitrous oxide emissions from manure management were 4% and methane emissions 7% of total emissions in the Agriculture sector in 2017.

This emission source covers manure management of domestic livestock. Finland reports both nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) and methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) emissions from manure management of cattle (including dairy cows, suckler cows, heifers, bulls and calves), swine (including fattening pigs, weaned pigs (20 to 50 kg), boars, sows and piglets), horses, goats, sheep and poultry. Emissions from manure of reindeer and fur animals are also included (Table 5.3-1). There are no emissions from the enteric fermentation or manure management originated from the following livestock groups: buffalo, camels and llamas, deer, mules and asses, rabbits and ostrich.

**Table 5.3-1** Reported emissions according to the classification of the CRF tables, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory CRF 3.B Manure Management in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
3.B.1	Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.2	Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.3	Swine	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
3.B.4	Other livestock -Poultry	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	-Horses	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	-Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	-Fur animals	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
	- Reindeer	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS
		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D

Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
Anaerobic lagoon	NO	NA	NO
Liquid system	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
Daily spread	NO	NA	NO
Solid storage and dry lot	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D
Pasture, range, and paddock <sup>1</sup>	N <sub>2</sub> O (3.D.3)	Tier 1	D
Composting <sup>2</sup>	Emissions negligible	NA	NE
Digesters <sup>3</sup>	Emissions negligible	NA	NE
Burned for fuel or as waste <sup>4</sup>	NO	NA	NO
Other <sup>5</sup>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D

<sup>1</sup> Emissions from pasture are calculated under manure management but reported in the CRF subcategory 3 D.3 Agricultural soils/ Pasture, range and paddock manure.

<sup>2</sup> Emissions negligible, see Section 5.3.2.2, Manure management systems for details

<sup>3</sup> Emissions negligible, see Section 5.3.2.2, Manure management systems for details

<sup>4</sup> Not estimated as burning of manure is very rare

<sup>5</sup> Other AWMS (animal waste management system) is deep litter

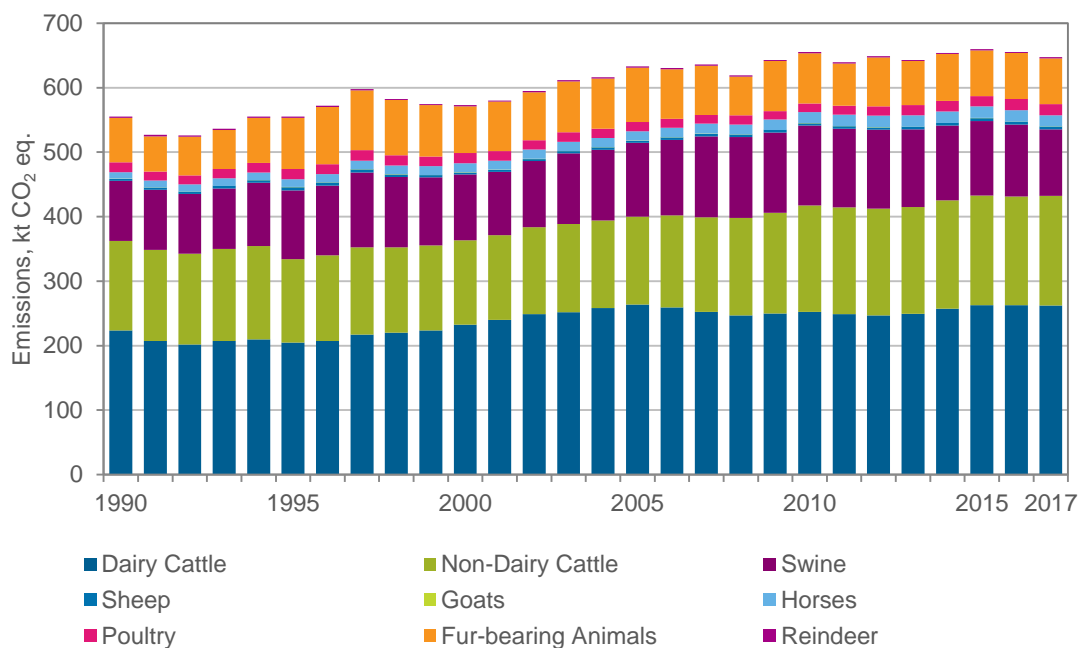
Nitrous oxide is produced through the processes of nitrification and denitrification, it is a by-product of nitrification and an intermediate of denitrification (2006 IPCC Guidelines). Methane is produced in manure during decomposition of organic material by anaerobic and facultative bacteria under anaerobic conditions (Jun et al., 2002). The amount of emissions is dependent on the amount of organic material in the manure, the manure management system and climatic conditions, for example.

Direct nitrous oxide emissions from manure management have first decreased and then increased in the time series. Cattle numbers have decreased, which explains the decreasing trend. Nitrogen excretion figures, however, have increased over time for many animals, including cattle. The share of cattle slurry with crust has also increased over time, therefore, increasing the emissions from slurry (see Figure 5.3-3 for the case of dairy cows). Floating covers are considered identical with natural crust in the Finnish inventory. The number of horses has increased and that has a slight effect on the rising trend. There is a growth of approximately 4% in the 2017 emissions compared to 1990 (Table 5.3-2 and Figure 5.3-1). The emission of 2017 is about 1% smaller than in 2016. Cattle and swine numbers have slightly decreased from 2016. Indirect nitrous oxide emissions have not fluctuated much in the time series (Table 5.3-3).

Methane emissions from manure management have increased by 23% since 1990 (Table 5.3-4). This is due to an increase in the number of animals kept in slurry systems (see Figure 5.3-3 for the case of dairy cows and Figure 5.3-4 for swine). Slurry-based systems increase methane emissions per animal compared with solid storage or pasture. The emission in 2017 was slightly smaller than in 2016 due to a decrease in numbers of swine and non-dairy cattle.

Total emissions from manure management (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) have increased by 12% between 1990 and 2017. The fluctuation in the emissions from manure management is related to both changes in animal numbers, which are largely dependent on agricultural policy, as well as to changes in the distribution of the manure management systems. In 2017 the emissions were about 1% smaller than in 2016 and both N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions decreased.





**Figure 5.3-1** Emissions of manure management by animal type, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

**Table 5.3-2** Direct nitrous oxide emissions (kt) from manure management by animal type (emissions from pasture not included, they are reported under CRF 3.D Agricultural soils/Pasture, range and paddock manure)

Year	Cattle					Sheep		Swine		Other livestock				Total
	DC	SC	B	H	C					P	Ho	G	F	
1990	0.24	0.01	0.05	0.04	0.10	0.01	0.09	0.03	0.03	0.0006	0.04	NO		0.62
1995	0.20	0.02	0.04	0.03	0.07	0.01	0.06	0.03	0.03	0.0007	0.05	NO		0.55
2000	0.19	0.02	0.04	0.04	0.07	0.01	0.06	0.02	0.04	0.0009	0.05	NO		0.54
2005	0.16	0.02	0.04	0.04	0.07	0.01	0.06	0.02	0.04	0.0008	0.07	NO		0.53
2008	0.18	0.03	0.05	0.04	0.09	0.01	0.05	0.02	0.04	0.0006	0.05	NO		0.56
2009	0.19	0.03	0.05	0.05	0.09	0.01	0.05	0.02	0.04	0.0005	0.06	NO		0.60
2010	0.20	0.04	0.06	0.05	0.10	0.01	0.05	0.02	0.04	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.63
2011	0.21	0.04	0.06	0.05	0.10	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.05	NO		0.63
2012	0.22	0.04	0.05	0.06	0.11	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.65
2013	0.22	0.04	0.05	0.06	0.10	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.64
2014	0.22	0.04	0.05	0.05	0.11	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.65
2015	0.22	0.04	0.06	0.05	0.11	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.66
2016	0.22	0.04	0.05	0.05	0.11	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.05	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.65
2017	0.22	0.04	0.06	0.05	0.11	0.01	0.04	0.02	0.04	0.0004	0.06	NO		0.65
Share of total (%) in 2017	33.5	6.2	8.8	8.1	16.3	1.9	5.6	3.5	7.0	0.1	9.2	-		100

The sum of the shares may differ from 100 due to rounding. DC=Dairy cows, SC=Suckler cows, B=Bulls, H=Heifers, C=Calves, P=Poultry, Ho=Horses&Ponies, G=Goats, F=Fur animals, R=Reindeer

**Table 5.3-3** Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management (kt)

Year	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions
1990	0.33
1995	0.31
2000	0.31
2005	0.32
2008	0.30
2009	0.31
2010	0.31
2011	0.30
2012	0.31
2013	0.30
2014	0.31
2015	0.30
2016	0.30
2017	0.30

**Table 5.3-4** Methane emissions from manure management by animal type (kt)

Year	Cattle					Sheep Swine		Other livestock					Total
	DC	SC	B	H	C			P	Ho	G	F	R	
1990	6.12	0.10	0.96	0.72	1.45	0.02	2.70	0.28	0.10	0.001	2.25	0.09	14.78
1995	5.83	0.21	0.87	0.73	1.42	0.03	3.53	0.32	0.10	0.001	2.57	0.08	15.68
2000	7.02	0.29	0.94	0.75	1.29	0.02	3.33	0.35	0.11	0.001	2.30	0.07	16.48
2005	8.60	0.39	0.98	0.73	1.25	0.02	3.86	0.31	0.14	0.001	2.59	0.08	18.95
2008	7.75	0.43	1.09	0.82	1.18	0.03	4.38	0.32	0.15	0.001	1.85	0.07	18.07
2009	7.72	0.43	1.12	0.84	1.18	0.03	4.40	0.30	0.16	0.001	2.36	0.07	18.59
2010	7.67	0.42	1.20	0.89	1.19	0.03	4.40	0.32	0.16	0.001	2.38	0.07	18.73
2011	7.43	0.40	1.17	0.91	1.17	0.03	4.38	0.34	0.16	0.001	1.98	0.07	18.04
2012	7.25	0.36	1.14	0.91	1.17	0.03	4.41	0.35	0.16	0.001	2.31	0.07	18.17
2013	7.38	0.36	1.15	0.93	1.16	0.03	4.34	0.39	0.16	0.001	2.08	0.07	18.05
2014	7.65	0.37	1.17	0.93	1.20	0.03	4.17	0.41	0.16	0.001	2.19	0.07	18.35
2015	7.83	0.38	1.18	0.93	1.24	0.04	4.16	0.39	0.16	0.001	2.13	0.07	18.51
2016	7.89	0.37	1.17	0.91	1.27	0.04	3.99	0.42	0.16	0.001	2.13	0.07	18.43
2017	7.90	0.38	1.22	0.94	1.24	0.04	3.69	0.42	0.16	0.001	2.13	0.07	18.19
Share of total (%) in 2017	0.4	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	1

The sum of the shares may differ from 100 due to rounding. DC=Dairy cows, SC=Suckler cows, B=Bulls, H=Heifers, C=Calves, P=Poultry, Ho=Horses&Ponies, G=Goats, F=Fur animals, R=Reindeer

## 5.3.2 Methodological issues

### 5.3.2.1 Methods

#### Nitrous oxide

Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management and the indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions that result from the volatilization of ammonia and nitrogen oxide in manure management are calculated using the *Nitrogen mass flow model* (Grönroos et al. 2009, <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/38030>). Leaching from manure management is calculated separately.

The Nitrogen mass flow model (Grönroos et al. 2009) integrates all ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions from manure in the same calculation model. For manure storage, NO-N and N<sub>2</sub> losses are also estimated. The Nitrogen mass flow model calculates emissions in each phase of the manure management chain: from N excreted from animals to animal shelter to manure storage to application on fields or deposition on pastures (Figure 5.3-2). The model takes into account NH<sub>3</sub> abatement techniques (such as storage covers) and manure spreading techniques in the respective phases of the manure management chain. Emissions from the application of manure and synthetic fertilisers on fields are addressed in Section 5.5, Agricultural soils. A description of nitrogen flows concerning the year 2017 is presented in Figure 5.1-4 and in Appendix\_5b.

The Nitrogen mass flow model was originally developed for the Finnish air pollutant inventory under the UNECE Convention on Long-range Transboundary Air Pollution, but it has subsequently been adopted to the use of the greenhouse gas inventory as well. Using the same model for the greenhouse gas and air pollutant inventories ensures the transparency of the calculations and the consistency of activity data and parameters between the two inventories. The greenhouse gas inventory uses the 2009 model version updated with more recent data on manure management systems (Grönroos 2014), data on bedding use (M. Hellstedt 2016) and the newest EFs for nitric oxide and dinitrogen volatilization from manure (EMEP/EEA 2016).

In calculating the direct nitrous oxide emissions from manure management (CRF 3.B), the Nitrogen mass flow model follows the IPCC methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.25). Nitrogen excretion of each animal category, calculated by Luke (see Section 5.3.2.2), is distributed between the manure management systems: slurry, solid storage, deep litter and dry lot. Slurry is further divided into slurry with natural/floating cover and no natural/floating cover. Solid storage is further divided into dung and urine mixed and dung and urine separated. The share of urine nitrogen in manure is estimated to be 55%, based on cattle manure qualities. Dry lot is used as a category for cattle and horses only. The distribution of manure into management systems is country-specific data, based on survey results and expert judgement (Grönroos 2014, see 'Manure management systems' under Section 5.3.2.2). The distribution changes over the time series. The amount of nitrogen entering each manure management system is multiplied with the IPCC's system-specific default emission factor. The emission factors used are presented in Table 5.3-6.

In calculating the indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilization in manure management, the Nitrogen mass flow model estimates the volatilization of ammonia and nitrogen oxide in each phase of the manure management chain: animal shelter, storage filling, storage, and manure application. The emissions from manure application are addressed in Section 5.5, Agricultural soils. Dry lot volatilization (4.4% of nitrogen) is added to the amount volatilized during manure management. In total, ca. 20% of manure nitrogen volatilizes as NH<sub>3</sub>-N and NO-N during manure management (Frac<sub>GASMS</sub>), 3% to 4% as N<sub>2</sub>. Nitrous oxide emissions are calculated from the volatilized nitrogen using the IPCC methodology and default emission factors (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.27, Table 11.3).

Leaching is calculated using the IPCC default emission factor (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 11.3). Only leaching from dry lots is estimated for manure management systems, other systems are considered liquid tight as required by the Finnish environmental legislation (Ministry of the Environment 2010: Guidelines for environmental protection in animal husbandry, in Finnish).

## Methane

Methane emissions from manure management are calculated in the same generic way as emissions from enteric fermentation, i.e. by multiplying the number of the animals in each category with the emission factor for each category (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.22 on page 10.37). In Finland, the Tier 2 method is used for all animal categories, which has required the development of national emission factors based on detailed data on animal characteristics and manure management systems. The emission factor for each cattle subcategory has been calculated according to Equation 10.23 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 10.41).

### *5.3.2.2 Activity data*

#### Animal numbers

Animal categories included in the Nitrogen mass flow model are the same as for enteric fermentation (cattle, swine, sheep, horses, goats, fur animals and reindeer) and also poultry is included.

Animal numbers used for calculating nitrous oxide and methane emissions from manure management are the same as those used for calculating methane emissions from enteric fermentation, with an exception of the number of sows and piglets in the calculations of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management. N excretion for sows and piglets is calculated for the single unit “sows and piglets”, the number of piglets is not taken into account in the calculations in order to avoid double counting.

#### Nitrogen excretion per animal

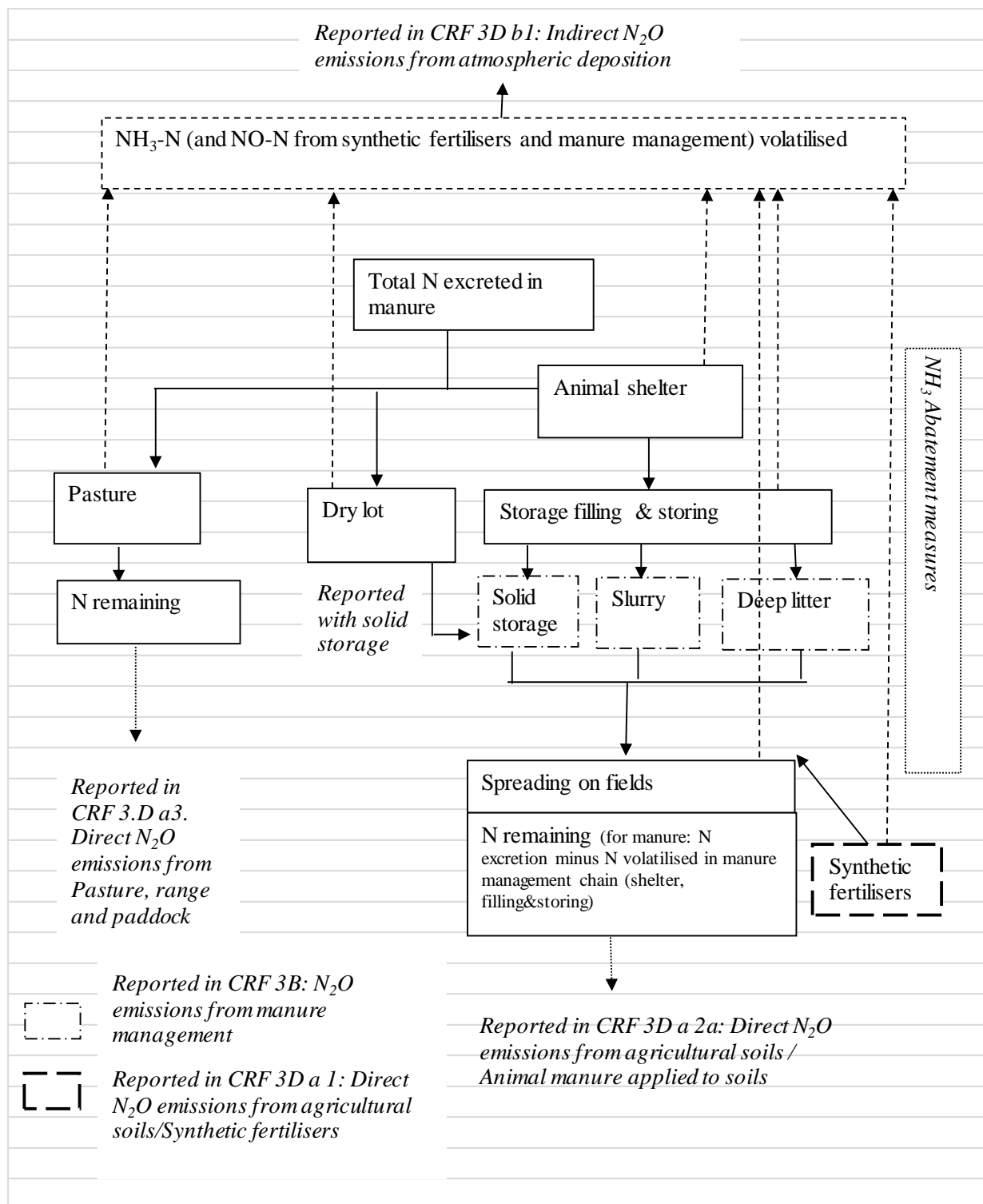
Annual nitrogen excretion per animal has been calculated by an animal nutrition expert in Luke (Nousiainen, J.) (Appendix\_5a). The values of animal-specific nitrogen excretion rates were based on nutrient balance calculations. N excretion for different animal classes is calculated as N intake minus N in growth and output (e.g. milk/eggs/calf). Finnish feeding recommendations and experimental data, when available, are used in calculating the nitrogen intake (Table 5.3-5). Supplementary data from experiments are obtained, for example, for suckler cows, fattening pigs and broilers. The nitrogen content of feed is estimated either per dry matter or per energy unit. The ratio of digestible protein to total protein is calculated on the basis of several feed mixtures. For example, for growing cattle, growth curves are utilised to obtain the energy need from feed and then the nitrogen content in feed is estimated from feed consumption data (per energy unit).

The reason for the increasing trend in N excretion rates is the increased production level of animals (e.g. amount of milk per cow, for example) demanding higher nitrogen intake. Thus, nitrogen excretion has increased despite the fact that N utilisation has improved. Nitrogen utilisation has improved and has been incorporated into the calculations via feeding recommendations. The reasons for improved utilisation are e.g. selective breeding (fodder for production: fodder for maintenance -ratio has improved) and specified feeding (protein content of feed has declined for some animals due to addition of pure amino acids).

For all the animal groups, excluding horses and fur animals, the main sources of information are the agricultural statistics. The most important ones are the number of farm animals, the milk, meat and egg production and the slaughter weights. In the case of animals that live less than one year (swine, poultry), replacement of animals with new ones is taken into account in the calculations. The need to update the N excretion rates is evaluated annually in cooperation with the animal nutrition expert.

**Table 5.3-5** Source of data for calculating N excretion per animal

Animal category	Data source	Data provider
Cattle	Feed tables	Pro Agria advisory service, <a href="https://www.proagria.fi/en">https://www.proagria.fi/en</a>
Swine	Feed tables and protein recommendations	<a href="https://portal.mtt.fi/portal/page/portal/Rehutaulukot/feed_tables_english">https://portal.mtt.fi/portal/page/portal/Rehutaulukot/feed_tables_english</a>
Sheep	Feed contents Feed tables	Feed producers Pro Agria advisory service, Savolainen and Teräväinen 2000
Goats	Feed tables Agricultural calendar	Pro Agria advisory service
Horses/ponies	Feed tables	Pro Agria advisory service, Saastamoinen and Teräväinen 2007
Poultry	Feed tables Feed contents	Lohmann Tierzucht 1998, <a href="http://www.ltz.de">http://www.ltz.de</a> Feed producers
Reindeer	Guidebook on reindeer feeding	Nieminen et al. 1998
Minks, fitches, foxes and raccoon dogs	Feed tables Feed contents	<a href="http://www.profur.fi">http://www.profur.fi</a>



**Figure 5.3-2** Distribution of manure N in the N flow model and reporting of direct and indirect  $N_2O$  emissions from manure and synthetic fertilisers. Solid arrows describe N flows and broken arrows describe volatilised N as  $NH_3-N$  (and  $NO_x-N$  in case of synthetic fertilisers and manure storing). The magnitude of  $N_2O$  emissions from each source is not presented here but in Figure 5.1-4. Dry lot manure remains in dry lot but is reported with solid storage.

### *Cattle*

The feed intake of dairy cows is calculated according to the feeding recommendations. In suckler cows feed intake is estimated based on feeding experiment results (Manninen 2007) and diet examples (Komulainen 1997). For calves, heifers and bulls, the annual Richards' function growth curves (DeNise and Brinks 1985 for beef cattle, Perotto et al. 1992 for dairy cattle) were first estimated from the dairy and beef cow mature weights. The higher growth rate of bulls in relation to heifers was estimated according to Hafez and Dyer (1969, page 66, figure 3-1, Hereford). The heifers are divided to slaughtered and recruitment animals. The exact ages of slaughtered animals are available from 2000 onwards; for the years before 2000 they were estimated according to the situation in 2000 and 2001. With the growth curve, the daily weight and growth values can be calculated. The energy requirement is based on these values. The feed nitrogen content was obtained from the feed consumption data of Finnish milk recording that also contains information on growing cattle.

### *Swine*

The values of animal category-specific nitrogen excretion rates (N<sub>ex</sub>) are based on animal feeding nutrient balance calculations. The calculation method is close to the one presented by Fernández et. al 1999. The excretion rate is obtained by subtracting the nitrogen included in animal products and growth (N retention) from the nitrogen intake (N intake) through feeding. In the balance calculations, N excretion of piglets and N excretion of farrowed sows combined is the first unit. The second unit in the calculations is N excretion of sows not farrowed (gilts). The N excretion value for sows with piglets (given in Table 3 in Appendix 5a in the NIR) is derived as weighted average of N excretion of sows farrowed (including piglets) and of gilts, and the relative proportion of number of animals in both units is obtained from the official agricultural statistics. Finally, this N excretion value of sows with piglets is multiplied with the total number of sows (which includes both types of sows, farrowed and gilts) from the official agricultural statistics.

For sows with piglets, the necessary information is obtained from agricultural statistics. For growing pigs, calculations are based on feed conversion results of FABA breeding central station testing and estimated difference between breeding station results and common farm conditions, as well as several feeding experiments. The nitrogen content of feed is estimated from the digestible protein recommendations. Also, feeding examples (Komulainen 1989, Kyntäjä et al. 1999 and Siljander-Rasi et al. 2006) are utilised.

### *Horses and ponies*

For horses and ponies, the statistics of the Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association, Suomen Hippos are used. Nitrogen excretion is in most cases calculated with nitrogen balance estimation, which is similar to the methods described by Smith and Frost (2000) and Smith et al. (2000). The feed tables and feeding recommendations, later only referred to as feeding recommendations, by Salo et al. (1990), Tuori et al. (1996), Tuori et al. (2000), MTT (2004), and MTT (2006) are used. The nitrogen consumption of horses and ponies is estimated according to the feeding recommendations and feeding examples presented in Saastamoinen and Teräväinen (2007). The calculations are based on the group distribution and estimated use of horses and ponies according to the statistics of Suomen Hippos. The nitrogen excretion is the difference between nitrogen intake of horses and ponies and nitrogen amount in culled horses and ponies (about 7% of the horse and pony population) divided by the total horse population.

### *Sheep with lambs*

For sheep, the information of Finnish sheep production recording, feeding examples (Savolainen and Teräväinen 2000) and feeding recommendations were used in the nitrogen intake and retention calculations. The wide variation in sheep production systems and seasonality make these calculations challenging.

### *Goats with gilts*

The feed intake of goats was calculated according to the feeding recommendations and diet examples (Komulainen 1997). Milk production per goat was assumed as 741 kg and live weight as 50 kg.

### *Poultry*

For poultry, nitrogen intake is estimated with feed consumption per kg of eggs, per one slaughtered or full-grown bird. The feed utilisation values were obtained from commercial poultry breeders and several Finnish feeding experiments. The nitrogen content of feed originates from commercial concentrate manufacturers and feeding recommendations. The nitrogen excretion of other poultry, which includes ducks, geese, ranched pheasants, ranched mallards, guinea fowl, quails, ostriches and emus, is estimated equal to that of laying hens.

### *Fur animals*

For fur animals, nitrogen intake is based on the amount of feed consumed per one produced pelt according to the feeding recommendations. Nitrogen content of feed is available from laboratory results published in the journal "Turkistalous" between 1990 and 2007. N excretion for fur animals is calculated from the basis of feeding recommendations (MTT 2004; MTT 2006) and the pelt production statistics of the Finnish Fur Breeders Association.

### *Reindeer*

For reindeer, nitrogen excretion is not estimated but the value for goats is used.

### Manure management systems

For the greenhouse gas inventory, the manure management systems reported are slurry, solid storage, deep litter, dry lot and pasture, 'solid' includes urine and dung, either together or separated (Table 4 in Appendix\_5a).

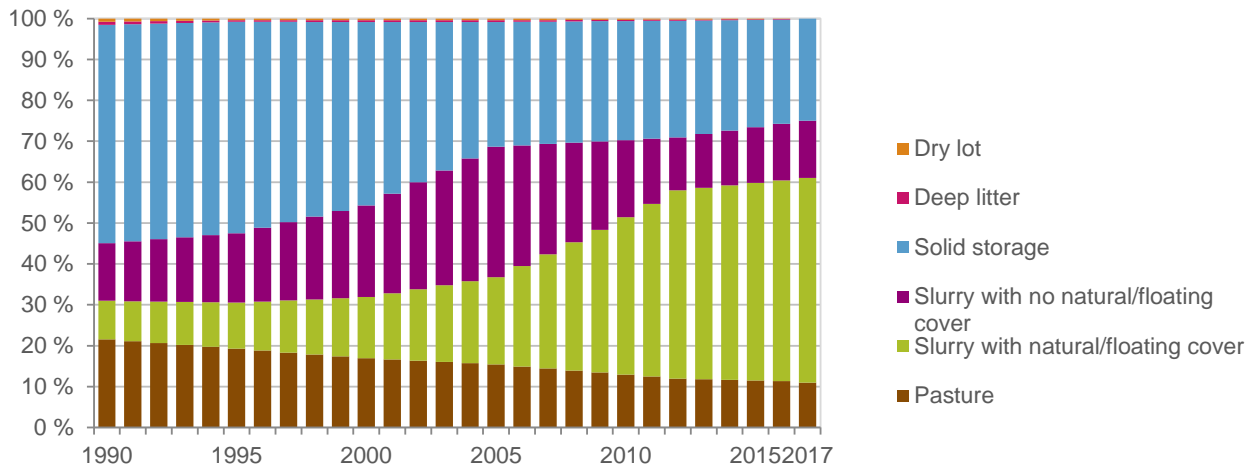
The distribution of manure management systems is estimated using different data sources as no statistics available for inventory purposes exist in Finland. Some manure management data are collected by Luke but, for example the classification of the data does not match with the needs of the inventory. The distribution of manure management systems was estimated in 2009 using data from the Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry (now part of Luke), the results of a questionnaire sent to Regional Employment and Economic Development Centres and to Regional Environment Centres, and estimates of two experts (Sipilä, I. and Kapuinen, P. MTT in Grönroos et al, 2009). The method has been described in Grönroos et al. (2009). However, as the study did not result in enough information (only eight questionnaires were returned), the distribution of different manure management systems remained quite uncertain. A new questionnaire (Grönroos 2014) was made and sent to farmers in 2013 (to 11 120 farms, stables or fur farms, approximately 23% answered). Based on the answers, activity data of shares of manure management systems for 1990 to 2005 were kept the same as before (except for dairy) but from 2006 onwards the values were updated. The 2012 management system data was updated and the years from 2006 to 2011 were interpolated. The values from 2013 onwards are based on an estimated trend between 2012 and 2020 (e.g. share of slurry is assumed to continue to increase). Share of manure in dry lots (1-3% of excreted manure) is a rough estimate (Pitkänen 2014a), which will be updated when more data are available.

The 2013 questionnaire included questions concerning composting. The results suggest that approximately 5% of all "dry manure" (deep litter & solid manure) is composted, most of it is passive windrow composting (N<sub>2</sub>O default EF is 0.01). This means max. 7 kt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents more emissions for 'N<sub>2</sub>O manure' (and a decrease in methane emissions from manure).

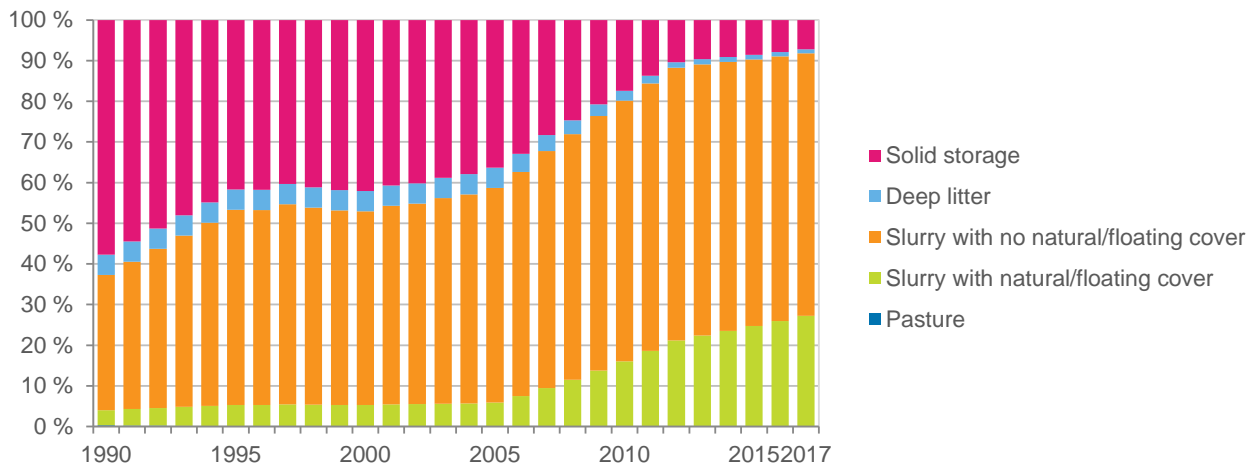
There were 12 farm-scale biogas plants (using mostly cattle and some swine manure, a few also, for example, grass) in Finland in 2013 according to the Finnish Biogas Association and 5 centralised plants, which use manure along with other material in their process. It was calculated ( $MCF_{slurry} (0.17) * B_0 * VS_{storage} * 0.67$ , m<sup>3</sup>/kg of VS, where MCF is methane conversion factor, B<sub>0</sub> is maximum CH<sub>4</sub> producing capacity for manure (m<sup>3</sup>/kg of VS), VS is volatile solids excreted (kg)) that the methane emissions from stored digestate would be about 70 to 90 tonnes of methane per year. The estimate of manure input (30,000 to 50,000 t) to the farm-scale plants is both an expert judgement (S. Luostarinen 2015) and an estimate based on methane production of



plants. In centralised plants, the digestate goes to the post digestion pool and after that to processing (separation, for example) and is not stored as slurry. The methane emissions from anaerobic digestion and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from composting are negligible. Acquiring data for the time series of emissions would require disproportionate resources considering the size of emissions and, therefore, manure composting and biogas are excluded from the inventory. Number of biogas plants was checked in 2017 from the map maintained by the Finnish Biogas Association. The number of farm-scale plants has risen by four and no new centralised plants have been built.



**Figure 5.3-3** Fraction of manure of dairy cows in different manure management systems



**Figure 5.3-4** Fraction of manure of swine in different manure management systems

### 5.3.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

#### Nitrous oxide

The IPCC default nitrous oxide emission factors have been used for each manure management system. Defaults were used as no national emission factors were available. The manure management systems included in the inventory are pasture, solid storage, deep litter, dry lot and slurry (Table 5.3-6).

For slurry, emission factors 0.005 and 0 were used for natural/ floating cover and no natural/floating cover, respectively. The distribution on slurry N into these categories is based on survey results (Grönroos 2014). The majority of floating covers used in Finland are permeable (Grönroos J., unpublished data). The same emission factor was used for natural crust and floating cover, because permeable covers have been found to function similarly to natural crusts (VanderZaag et al. 2008), although more research on the effect of different covers on greenhouse gas emissions would be needed.

EF for solid storage (dung and urine together or dung and separated urine) is the same as for slurry with natural crust/floating cover.

Ammonia volatilisation parameters during manure management are based on a thorough literature review, including reduction potentials of different abatement measures (Grönroos et al. 2009). For dry lot, ammonia volatilisation is at the moment the same as for pasture until better estimates are acquired. Emission factors for nitric oxide and dinitrogen volatilization are derived from the EMEP/EEA Guidebook 2016 (EMEP/EEA 2016).

EFs for indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management are default values:  $\text{Frac}_{\text{Leach}}$  0.3, EF for leaching 0.0075, and EF for deposition 0.01.

**Table 5.3-6** IPCC default emission factors for nitrous oxide from manure management and related uncertainties

Manure management system	Emission factor (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg )	Uncertainty range of EF	Source of the Uncertainty Estimate
Slurry with cover (natural or floating)	0.005	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Slurry without cover	0	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Solid storage (incl. urine)	0.005	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Deep litter (cattle & swine)	0.01	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Poultry manure with litter	0.001	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Dry lot	0.02	-50% / +100% (lognormal)	2006 IPCC Guidelines

#### Methane

The country-specific emission factors for each cattle subcategory have been calculated using the IPCC Tier 2 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.23 on page 10.41). In the calculation of emission factors, both IPCC default values and country-specific data have been used. Emission factors are presented in Table 5.3-8.

For cattle, emission factors have been calculated using the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default values for ash content of manure, share of urine in volatile solids excretion, Methane Producing Potential (Bo) and Methane Conversion Factor (MCF) (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.24, Tables 10A-4 & 10A-5, Table 10.17, see also Table 5.3-7). The values of digestible energy (DE) and gross energy intake (GE) for cattle from enteric fermentation are used in calculating volatile solids excretion (VS<sub>i</sub>) according to the IPCC equation (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Eq. 10.24 on page 10.42). For swine as well as for other animals, emission factors have been calculated using the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default values for Methane Producing Potential (Bo), Methane Conversion Factor (MCF, see table below) and volatile solids excretion (VS<sub>i</sub>). VS values for piglets (0.04) and weaned pigs (0.17) are from an expert (J. Nousiainen) and so are VS values for most poultry (broilers, turkeys,

cockerels, chickens and broiler hens). For reindeer, it is assumed that all manure is deposited on pastures and for fur animals it is assumed that all manure is managed as solid. Concerning reindeer and fur animals, see page 10.83 Table 10.A-9 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Data on the distribution of different manure management systems are based on the survey data incorporated into the Nitrogen mass flow model (see 'Manure management systems' under Section 5.3.2.2). For slurry, emission factors 0.1 and 0.17 were used for natural/ floating cover and no natural/floating cover, respectively. The majority of floating covers used in Finland are permeable (Grönroos J., unpublished data), which have been found to function similarly to natural crusts (VanderZaag et al. 2008), although more research on the effect of different covers on greenhouse gas emissions would be needed.

**Table 5.3-7** Methane conversion factors used for manure management

<b>MCF</b>	<b>%</b>
Slurry without natural crust or floating cover	17
Slurry with natural crust or floating cover	10
Solid storage (including urine)	2
Deep litter (cattle, swine)	17
'Deep litter' (poultry)	1.5
Deep litter (sheep, goats, horses)	1
Dry lot	1
Pasture	1
Fur animals	8
Reindeer	2

**Table 5.3-8** Country-specific emission factors in 2017 used for calculating methane emissions from manure management

Animal category	Emission factor (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)
Cattle	
Dairy cattle	27.94
Non-dairy cattle	
Suckler cows	6.34
Bulls	10.89
Heifers	6.08
Calves	4.09
Sheep	0.25
Swine	3.34
Fattening pigs	4.91
Boars	6.53
Weaned pigs	2.67
Sows	6.53
Piglets	0.57
Other livestock	
Poultry	0.03
Laying hens	0.06
Chickens	0.02
Cockerels	0.04
Broiler hens	0.04
Broilers	0.02
Turkeys	0.05
Other poultry	0.03
Horses	2.14
Goats	0.18
Fur animals	0.68
Reindeer	0.36

### 5.3.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainties in manure management are estimated by applying the Tier 2 Monte Carlo simulation directly to the emission calculation models (LUKEAgri calculation sheet and Nitrogen mass flow model). Animal numbers and related uncertainties used for manure management are the same as for enteric fermentation.

Uncertainties in the direct nitrous oxide emission factors from manure management are - 50...+100% (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The uncertainty estimate of the methane emission factor for manure management for all species ( $\pm 30\%$ ) was based on the uncertainty estimates of other countries, i.e. Norway, the Netherlands, the USA (Rypdal & Winiwarter 2001) and the UK (Charles et al. 1998), complemented with expert judgement (Monni et al. 2007). Uncertainty could be reduced by collecting more information about the distribution of different manure management systems used in Finland and by gathering data from gas flux measurements in order to study the suitability of the IPCC default emission factors to the boreal climate.

The uncertainty in nitrogen excretion values varies between animal species, from 2% to 15%, except for reindeer and other poultry (25%). The amount of N excreted annually by reindeer is very uncertain. Currently, because of lack of data, the value for goats has been used. Also, B<sub>0</sub> and VS<sub>i</sub> for fur animals and VS<sub>i</sub> for reindeer

are uncertain. However, these emissions are very small and, therefore, the contribution to the total uncertainties is also small.

As the same calculation methods are used for the whole time series 1990 to 2017, the time series can be considered consistent. See Section 5.2.3 about animal numbers. Concerning manure management data, interpolation/extrapolation was used to combine new and previous data and predict future development (see Section 5.3.2.2. Manure management systems).

### 5.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the 2019 quality meeting, we discussed the sources of information on manure management systems.

#### Quality Control (QC) procedures applied to the category Manure management (CRF 3.B):

The QA/QC plan for the agricultural sector includes the QC measures presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during preparation of the agricultural inventory. If errors or inconsistencies are found, they are documented and corrected. The QC checklist (LUKEagri check) is used during the inventory. The check includes, for example, checking of formulas, links between sheets and evaluating correctness of parameters used with cross-checks to previous years.

The LUKEagri calculation sheet has a check for N<sub>2</sub>O manure management to ensure that the Nitrogen mass flow model and the calculation sheet use the same activity data. No errors were detected.

The results from the Nitrogen mass flow model are compared with a more simple calculation periodically to examine possible problems with the model.

A checklist (LUKEagri check) is used for ensuring consistency of the activity data in different sections of the agricultural inventory. The checklist is a list of the activity data with a column for marking the result of the check. Graphs are used to compare manure system data with previous years.

#### Quality assurance and verification:

Every year we check the availability of new data for updating the emission factors. When new research results are published, the current emission factors will be reconsidered. No new country-specific experimental or survey results on manure management were available for this inventory. In 2015 researcher Katri Joensuu, who had not been involved with the inventory previously, checked the section of the Lukeagri calculation sheet that calculates CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from manure management and compared formulas with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. No errors were detected. In 2018 a new person starting in the inventory, L. Maanavilja, checked the formulas and cell references of the calculation sheets.

The agricultural inventory is reviewed annually by the UNFCCC Expert Review teams and the EU Technical Expert Review teams, and improvements to the inventory are made according to the recommendations, where possible. In 2018 UNFCCC performed an in-country review. Following the recommendations, we clarified the NIR text and referencing, in particular concerning the Nitrogen mass flow model.

### 5.3.5 Category-specific recalculations

No category-specific recalculations were carried out.

### 5.3.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

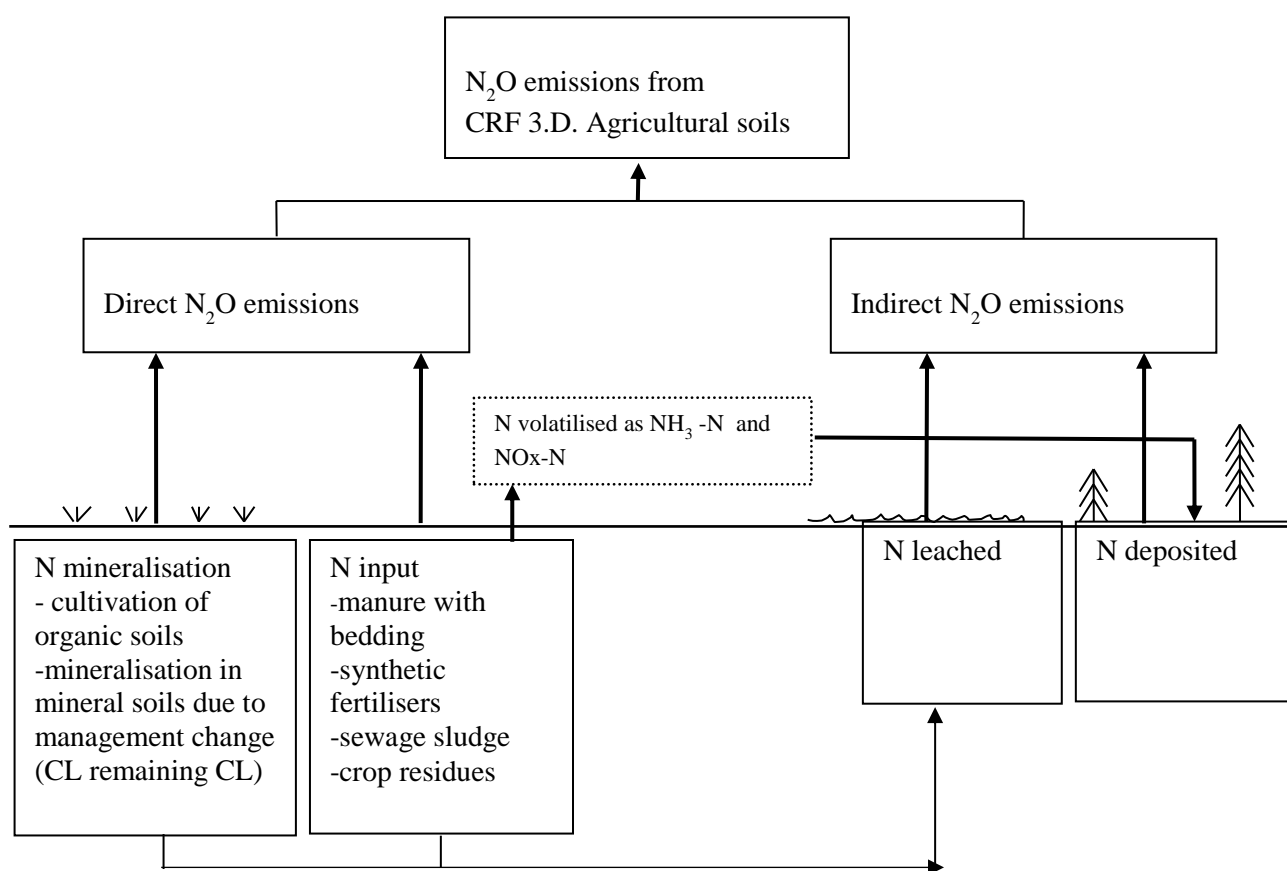
Some differences were found from the sheep activity data between enteric fermentation and nitrogen excretion (e.g. concerning degree of disaggregation and fodder). Activity data for sheep will be harmonised between enteric fermentation and manure management by the 2020 submission. The effect of different slurry cover materials on methane and nitrous oxide emissions will be investigated based on available research results and international knowledge exchange. Results of this assessment will be incorporated in future emission calculations as soon as there are sufficient data to do so.

## 5.4 Agricultural Soils (CRF 3.D)

### 5.4.1 Category description

Nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils (CRF 3.D) are a significant emission source comprising about 53% of total agricultural emissions in 2017, being 3.5 Mt as CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents.

Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (CRF 3.D.a) include emissions from synthetic fertilisers, animal manure (including bedding) and sewage sludge applied to soils, urine and dung N deposited on pasture, crop residues, drainage/management of organic soils and mineralisation due to management change on mineral soils. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (CRF 3.D.b) include emissions arising from nitrogen volatilised as ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) and other oxides of nitrogen (NO<sub>x</sub>; from synthetic fertilisers), as well as nitrogen leached from the sources mentioned above (except organic soils). Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management systems are reported in CRF 3.B. See Appendix 5b for details of manure and bedding nitrogen.



**Figure 5.4-1** Reported emissions under the subcategory Agricultural Soils CRF 3.D in the Finnish inventory

**Table 5.4-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Agricultural Soils in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factor
3.D.a	<u>Direct Soil Emissions</u>			
	- Synthetic Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Animal Manure Applied to Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Municipal Sewage Sludge Applied to Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Pasture, Range and Paddock Manure	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Crop Residue	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Mineralisation associated with loss of soil organic matter (mineral soils)	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Cultivation of Histosols	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	D,CS*
3.D.b	<u>Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions</u>			
	- Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	- Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D

\*both country-specific and IPCC Wetlands Supplement emission factors used

Nitrous oxide is produced in agricultural soil as a result of microbial nitrification-denitrification processes. The processes are driven by drivers like the availability of mineral nitrogen substrates and carbon, soil moisture, temperature and pH. Thus, addition of mineral nitrogen enhances the formation of nitrous oxide emissions (Smith et al., 2004). Nitrous oxide emissions also arise as a result of the mineralisation of soil organic matter, which is particularly intensive in cultivated organic soils.

Agricultural production changed considerably in the beginning of the 1990s due to Finland's decision to join the EU. Many farms were given up and the area of fallow more than doubled in 1990 to 1991 and the cultivated area decreased by 13% (Luke 2016). The area of fallow almost halved in 1994 to 1995 as Finland joined the EU in 1995 and at the same time the total cultivated area with fallow diminished when some of the area was transferred to other land use. After that, there has been some increase in the amount of total cultivated area with fallow and it is now close to the level in the beginning of the 1990s. There has not been great changes in the amount of fallow after 1995. Fallows are areas that receive less fertilisers or not at all, compared to actively cultivated fields.

Nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils have decreased by 10%, from 12.7 kt in 1990 to 11.6 kt in 2017 (Table 5.4-2, Figure 5.4-2). The main reason for the decreasing trend is the fall in the amount of synthetic fertilisers used annually. Declining emissions from pasture also have some effect: a smaller proportion of animals are kept on pastures, thus emissions from pastures have declined. The emissions from cultivated organic soils have increased as a result of the increased area of organic soils in cultivation. However, the area of organic grassland (included in the calculation according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines) is decreasing. The emissions from agricultural soils in 2017 are similar to those in 2016.

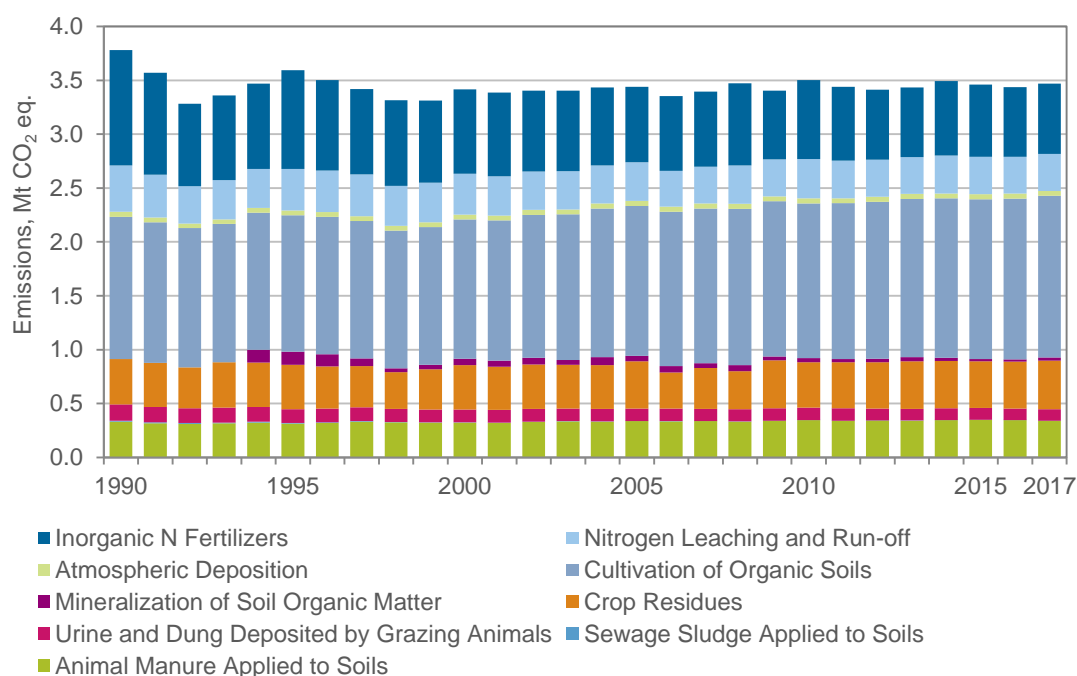


**Table 5.4-2** Direct and indirect nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils by category (kt)

	Direct emission sources						Indirect emission sources			Total
	S	MS	MP	C	SW	O	M	A	L	
1990	3.59	1.11	0.51	1.42	0.035	4.42	0.00	0.16	1.45	12.69
1995	3.07	1.05	0.43	1.38	0.021	4.25	0.40	0.15	1.30	12.06
2000	2.63	1.08	0.40	1.38	0.008	4.34	0.20	0.15	1.28	11.46
2005	2.35	1.13	0.39	1.47	0.002	4.67	NA	0.16	1.20	11.37
2008	2.56	1.12	0.38	1.18	0.004	4.87	0.19	0.16	1.19	11.65
2009	2.14	1.14	0.38	1.50	0.004	4.83	NA	0.15	1.16	11.31
2010	2.46	1.16	0.39	1.41	0.005	4.81	0.131	0.16	1.22	11.75
2011	2.30	1.14	0.38	1.43	0.002	4.86	NA	0.16	1.17	11.45
2012	2.18	1.15	0.37	1.44	0.004	4.89	NA	0.15	1.16	11.35
2013	2.17	1.14	0.37	1.48	0.004	4.93	NA	0.15	1.15	11.39
2014	2.32	1.16	0.37	1.48	0.001	4.96	NA	0.16	1.19	11.62
2015	2.25	1.17	0.37	1.46	0.001	4.98	NA	0.16	1.16	11.55
2016	2.17	1.16	0.36	1.46	0.001	5.01	NA	0.15	1.14	11.46
2017	2.18	1.14	0.36	1.52	0.001	5.03	NA	0.15	1.16	11.54
Share of total (%) in 2017	18.9	9.9	3.1	13.1	0.0	43.6	-	1.3	10.0	100.0

The sum of the shares may differ from 100 due to roundings.

S=synthetic fertilisers, MS= manure (with bedding) applied to soils, MP=manure deposited on pastures by grazing animals, C=crop residues, M=Mineralisation on mineral soils, O=cultivation of organic soils, SW=sewage sludge application, A=atmospheric deposition, L=leaching and run-off

**Figure 5.4-2** Nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils (atmospheric deposition, nitrogen leaching and run-off are indirect emissions, all other direct), Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

## 5.4.2 Methodological issues

### 5.4.2.1 Methods

Emissions have been calculated using the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' methodology. Direct emissions have been calculated using the Equation 11.1 on page 11.7. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have been calculated using Equation 11.9 for atmospheric deposition and 11.10 for leaching and run-off (2006 IPCC Guidelines page 11.21). Activity data sources of this category are presented in Table 5.4-3 and emission factors in Table 5.4-8. Default EFs are used for direct soil emissions (except for organic soils) and for indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Table 5.4-1). For manure and synthetic fertilisers, the Nitrogen mass flow model has been used in the calculation. Reporting of manure and synthetic fertiliser N is presented in Table 5.4-4. N flows and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the Agriculture sector are presented in Figure 5.4-1.

Nitrous oxide emissions from the atmospheric deposition are calculated from the total amount of NH<sub>3</sub>-N volatilised during spreading of manure, sewage sludge and synthetic fertilisers (incl. NO-N), as well as manure excreted on pastures by multiplying the total amount of nitrogen volatilised with the default emission factor for atmospheric deposition (see Table 5.4-8). Fractions volatilised from manure spreading and synthetic fertilisers are presented in Table 5.4-9.

Nitrous oxide emissions from leaching and run-off are calculated as a fraction of the nitrogen input from fertilisers (synthetic, applied manure including pasture and bedding, and sewage sludge), from crop residues, and from the nitrogen mineralisation associated with the loss of soil organic matter that results from management change. Leaching and runoff from organic soils are not estimated. Runoff occurs in Finland (Vuorenmaa et al. 2002). The default Frac(LEACH) (Table 5.4-9) and EF (Table 5.4-8) from the IPCC 2006 Guidelines are used.

#### Nitrous oxide from manure and synthetic fertilisers

Emissions from the application of manure and synthetic fertilisers on managed agricultural soils, as well as pasture emissions, are calculated in the Nitrogen mass flow model (Grönroos et al. 2009), except for leaching/run off.

Other organic fertilisers applied to fields, such as composted household waste and industrial waste, are not reported under Agriculture as there is no register from which to obtain the data and amounts applied to fields are considered small. These other organic fertilisers are mainly used in landscaping, not on fields. Emissions of these waste types are reported in the Waste sector (5.B.1).

Manure includes all applied manure, also composted manure which is not calculated separately. Volatilised nitrogen (as NH<sub>3</sub>-N, NO-N, N<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O-N) from manure management systems is subtracted from the amount of total manure nitrogen entering the manure systems before calculating direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure applied to soils (CRF 3.D.a2a). Bedding nitrogen is added to manure nitrogen entering the soil. Estimates for bedding use are obtained from the Finnish Normative Manure system developed by the Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke) and the Finnish Environment Institute (SYKE) (Luostarinen et al. 2017). The current Nitrogen mass flow model used in the GHG inventory uses estimates from the June 2016 system version (M. Hellstedt 2016); these differ slightly from the published estimates.

Direct emissions from manure application are calculated using the IPCC default emission factor (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 11.1). Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions that result from the volatilisation of ammonia during and after spreading of manure are calculated by taking into account the type of field (arable/plant covered/stubble), the application method, and various NH<sub>3</sub> abatement measures (for example, incorporation with ploughing in less than 4 hours, injection) and their ability to reduce ammonia emissions in fields. More detailed information about the model parameters are found in Grönroos et al. (2009) page 13. Dry lot dung and urine are not applied to fields, but are assumed to stay on the ground of the corrals similar to pasture. Dry lot emissions are calculated in Manure management Section 5.3.

Direct emissions from synthetic fertiliser application (CRF 3.D.a1) are calculated by multiplying the total N from the synthetic fertilisers sold by the IPCC default emission factor. The indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from synthetic fertiliser application that result from the volatilization of ammonia and nitrogen oxide are calculated considering the different fertiliser types, grassland/arable land division and placement fertilisation (Grönroos et al. 2009). The emission factors for the volatilization are obtained from the EMEP/CORINAIR Emission Inventory Guidebook 2007 (EEA 2007). In Finland, placement fertilisation is typically used for cereals. Based on the emission reduction efficiencies of different manure application and emission abatement methods, it is assumed that placement fertilisation reduces ammonia volatilisation by 50% compared to surface application of synthetic fertilisers (Grönroos et al. 2009). Thus, emission factors for arable land are multiplied by 0.5 except for nitrogen solutions for which placement fertilisation is not used (EEA 2007; Grönroos et al. 2009).

Calculating the amount of manure excreted on pasture requires data on the length of the pasture season and time spent outside. For dairy cattle, it has been estimated that 60 to 100% of cows (depending on the year) spend nights inside (11 to 12 hours) during pasture season. The length of the pasture season has been estimated to be 125 to 112 days for dairy cows, 140 to 170 for suckler cows, 130 to 140 for heifers, 100 to 130 for calves, 140 to 180 for horses and ponies, 140 to 150 for sheep and goats, 365 for reindeer, and 0 for bulls, swine (with some exceptions), poultry and fur animals (Grönroos et al. 2009, Grönroos 2014).

Direct emissions from dung and urine on pasture are calculated using the IPCC default emission factors (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 11.3). The indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions that result from the volatilisation of ammonia are calculated using emission factors 0.03 and 0.1 for ammonia volatilization from dung and urine, respectively (Grönroos et al. 2009), and the IPCC default emission factor (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 11.3) for N<sub>2</sub>O emission from the volatilized ammonia. Volatilisation results in total loss of 4.4% of nitrogen as ammonia from pastures.

Leaching is calculated from the amount of synthetic fertiliser nitrogen sold each year and from the total amount of manure nitrogen applied to soil. Leaching from pasture is calculated from the total amount of nitrogen deposited in the ground in urine and dung. The IPCC default emission factor (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 11.1) is used in the calculations.

#### *Nitrous oxide from sewage sludge, crop residues, drainage/management of organic soils and mineralisation due to management change on mineral soils*

##### *Sewage sludge*

Sewage sludge (CRF 3.D.a2b) emissions are calculated from sludge used in agriculture. This information (amount and content of nitrogen) is received from the Finnish Environment Institute on a three-yearly basis (concerning previous years) and data are updated when new data are available. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from sludge deposition are calculated assuming that the share of volatilised ammonia is the same as for applied manure (including bedding) and manure to pasture (FracGasm of sewage approximately 8 to 9%). Measured data for ammonia losses from sewage sludge are not available. Also, leaching emissions from sludge are calculated. Frac<sub>Leach</sub> for sludge nitrogen is 0.3 (default) and EF<sub>Leach</sub> 0.0075 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N / kg N leached (default).

##### *Crop residues*

In principle, crop residue calculation follows the 2006 IPCC Guidelines with small refinements. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are now calculated based on all cultivated plants in Finland, including the areas of crop failure caused by, for example, exceptional weather conditions. Plants are divided into 11 groups: winter wheat, spring wheat, rye, barley, oat, turnip rape, rape, pea, potato, sugar beet and silage. Emissions from vegetable residues are calculated similarly as for peas. Both aboveground and belowground crop residues are included. Straw used for bedding and burned on field is excluded. The calculation is described in more detail in Appendix\_6j. Crop yields vary from year to year, as well as the cultivated area, which cause fluctuations in crop residue emissions.

### *Drainage/management of organic soils*

Nitrous oxide emissions from cultivated organic soils have been calculated with the IPCC methodology by dividing the area of agricultural organic soils into soils with annual and perennial plants and abandoned fields and using country-specific EFs.

### *Mineralisation due to management change on mineral soils*

The amount of nitrogen mineralised from loss in soil organic C in mineral soils through change in management practices is calculated using the Tier 3 method for the carbon losses and Equation 11.8 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (page 11.16). Net soil carbon losses are calculated as described in Section 6.5 using the Yasso07 soil carbon model (Appendix 6e). C:N ratio of the soil organic matter (13) is a country-specific estimate (Sheehy et al. 2013). EF for direct emissions, as well as for leaching ( $\text{Frac}_{\text{Leach}}$  &  $\text{EF}_{\text{Leach}}$ ) are defaults. Mineralisation emissions due to management changes in Cropland remaining cropland are reported under Agricultural soils 3D (including leaching), other N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from mineralisation are reported under the LULUCF sector, in the CRF category 4(III).

### *5.4.2.2 Activity data*

Activity data are country-specific and obtained mainly from the Statistical services of Luke (Table 5.4-3). Another data source is the Finnish Environment Institute (the amount of nitrogen in sewage sludge). Animal numbers are the same as those used for calculating enteric fermentation and manure management emissions (Table 5.2-4, Appendix 5a). The distribution of different manure management systems and the amount of nitrogen excreted per animal are the same as those used for calculating nitrous oxide emissions from manure management. The amount of synthetic fertilisers sold annually has been obtained from the annual agricultural statistics (Luke) and the amount of sewage sludge applied annually from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (Section 1.4 and Annex 6) see Table 5.4-4. Crop yields of cultivated plants are from Luke and the areas of individual plants have been taken from the Land Parcel Identification System (EU 1992) (Table 5.4-6). The area of organic soils was derived as described in Section 6.3 (Table 5.4-7). The division of the area to areas under perennial and annual plants was obtained from the Agency of Rural Affairs (Mavi) from the year 1995 onwards and, for the years from 1990 to 1994, the year 1995 values were used. The year 2014 values are five-year averages from previous years and they were used also for 2015 and 2016. The areas of organic soils (cropland in the north and south, all grassland) were obtained from the National Forest Inventory (see Appendix 6a). An estimation of the area of grassland is reported in Section 6.3.

The distribution of fertiliser types is used in the Nitrogen flow model when calculating indirect (deposition) N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from synthetic fertilisers. Data for the years 1990 to 1999 were received from the reports of Kemira (now Yara), the years 2000 to 2007 are based on data from Yara (email, M. Toimela 2007), 2008 to 2014 are interpolated and the years 2015 and 2016 data are from Yara (email, M. Toimela 2016 and 2017) and from import data (the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira). Amount of urea was obtained from the Kemira reports until 1999, and from 2010 onwards the urea data were estimated from the import data (the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira). Urea data for years 2000 to 2009 were interpolated. The 2017 figures for synthetic fertilisers, including urea, were obtained from the production and import declarations collected by the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira. The necessary calculations were performed by P. Mattila in Luke Statistical Services.

**Table 5.4-3** Activity data sources for calculating nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils

Activity data	Data source
Number of cattle, sheep, goats, poultry, reindeer	Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke)(Statistics database, Yearbook of Farm Statistics)
Number of horses	Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association ( <a href="http://www.hippos.fi/in_english">http://www.hippos.fi/in_english</a> )
Number of fur animals	Finnish Fur Breeders Association
Distribution of manure management systems	Grönroos et al. 2009, Grönroos 2014
Nitrogen excretion by animal type	Natural Resources Institute Finland
Amount of sewage sludge applied annually in agricultural soils	VAHTI system, Finnish Environment Institute
Crop statistics	Natural Resources Institute Finland (Statistics database, Yearbook of Farm Statistics), Land Parcel Identification System (EU 1992), (Palosuo, Heikkinen & Regina 2015: Method for estimating soil carbon stock changes in Finnish mineral cropland and grassland soil.)
Ammonia emission estimates	Nitrogen mass flow model, Grönroos et al. 2009
Area of cultivated organic soils	Natural Resources Institute Finland
Net carbon stock change in mineral soils	Yasso07 soil carbon model
The amount of synthetic fertilisers sold annually	Yearbook of Farm Statistics

**Table 5.4-4** Nitrogen input to soils via synthetic fertilisers, manure, bedding and sewage sludge application ( $\text{t N a}^{-1}$ ) (the fraction lost as  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{NO}_x$  during application has not been subtracted)

Year	Synthetic fertilisers <sup>1</sup>	Manure <sup>2</sup>	Bedding	Sewage Sludge <sup>3</sup>
1990	228 470	80 454	8 253	2 202
1995	195 460	75 263	7 297	1 316
2000	167 276	77 034	6 468	513
2005	149 562	80 827	5 378	143
2008	162 905	79 998	5 196	257
2009	136 009	81 592	5 200	266
2010	156 523	82 853	5 237	338
2011	146 189	81 851	5 175	148
2012	138 900	81 790	5 139	245
2013	138 136	81 419	5 056	223
2014	147 373	82 493	4 978	81
2015	143 479	83 319	4 899	81
2016	138 128	82 565	4 803	81*
2017	138 948	81 531	4 680	81*

<sup>1</sup> Sales of fertilisers on farms. Sources: Statistics service of Natural Resources Institute Finland, Yearbook of Farm Statistics.

<sup>2</sup> Includes manure applied to agricultural soils (not bedding) as well as manure deposited on pastures.

<sup>3</sup> Source: Finnish Environment Institute, VAHTI system.

\*Data not available at the time of inventory preparation, assumed to be the same as in 2014 and 2015

**Table 5.4-5** Distribution of synthetic N-fertilisers used in Finland by fertiliser type. The share of each fertiliser depends on the year (Source: Yara Finland and import data)

Fertiliser type	% of applied N						
	1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2015	2017
Ammonium sulphate	0.004	0	0	0	0.2	0	0.7
Ammonium nitrate	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Calcium ammonium nitrate	10.8	9.3	15.3	15.2	23.8	30.9	27.1
Anhydrous ammonia	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Urea	1.3	0.1	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.8	0.7
Nitrogen solutions	0.003	0	0	0.02	0.02	0	0
Ammonium phosphates	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.4
Other NK and NPK	87.5	90.3	84.3	84.2	75.3	67.6	70.7
Nitrate only	0.3	0.09	0.08	0.06	0.06	0.07	0.29

**Table 5.4-6** Parameters for calculating crop residue emissions

	1990		2017		*res/yield	*above N	*below N
	yield (kg DM/ha)	area, ha	yield (kg DM/ha)	area, ha			
Winter wheat	3 356	12 548	3 826	40 790	1.38	0.006	0.009
Spring wheat	2 935	88 152	3 466	231 673	1.38	0.006	0.009
Rye	2 585	20 801	3 288	23 884	1.50	0.005	0.011
Barley	3 118	516 317	3 496	532 174	0.89	0.007	0.014
Oats	3 200	329 437	3 164	327 734	1.17	0.007	0.008
Turnip rape	1 689	87 847	1 494	30 958	1.86	0.006	0.009
Rape	2 004	1 168	1 659	14 801	1.86	0.006	0.009
Pea	2 472	15 038	1 834	56 227	1.00	0.008	0.008
Potato	4 943	35 438	6 514	22 079	0.49	0.019	0.014
Sugar beet	7 803	35 969	8 499	13 724	0.11	0.016	0.014
Silage	7 446	770 387	5 780	728 623	0.19	0.015	0.012

DM = dry matter; yield = average crop yield; res/yield = above ground plant residues/crop yield, dry matters above N & below N=nitrogen content of above ground (below ground) residues

\*(Palosuo et al. 2015)

**Table 5.4-7** Area of cultivated organic soils in Finland (ha)

Year	Total	Cropland, annual	Cropland, perennial ha	Grassland
1990	302 110	76 670	139 858	85 582
1995	286 023	75 540	137 519	72 964
2000	285 892	88 365	128 112	69 415
2005	305 989	92 815	144 334	68 840
2008	313 229	109 454	135 144	68 631
2009	314 742	98 549	147 792	68 401
2010	316 559	89 911	158 744	67 904
2011	318 028	93 217	157 266	67 545
2012	320 048	94 565	157 855	67 628
2013	322 060	96 125	158 466	67 469
2014	323 626	96 657	159 652	67 317
2015	324 708	97 032	160 502	67 174
2016	326 324	97 642	161 727	66 955
2017	327 616	98 213	162 802	66 601

### 5.4.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

Country-specific emission factors have been used for calculating nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils (Table 5.4-8). As a country-specific emission factor for organic soils cultivated with annual plants, the default value in the IPCC Wetlands Supplement for drained organic croplands in boreal and temperate climate/vegetation zones was used (IPCC 2014, Chapter 2, Table 2.5).

Emissions from actively cultivated fields on organic soil with perennial plants are calculated using the default for boreal drained grassland from the same table in the IPCC Wetlands Supplement. In Finland, perennial crops are mainly grasses in crop rotation. Emissions from organic grassland soils that are mostly abandoned fields in Finland, are calculated using a country-specific EF (Maljanen et al. 2010b).

The direct emissions have been calculated with the modified Equation 11.1 (2006 IPCC Guidelines page 11.7):

$$N_2O - N_{OS} = F_{OS,perennial} * EF1 + F_{OS,annual} * EF2 + F_{GL} * EF3 \text{ (Eq. 11.1 modified)}$$

$N_2O-N_{OS}$  = nitrous oxide N from managed/drained organic soils

$F_{OS}$  = annual area of managed/drained organic soils, ha

EF1 = EF for Cropland remaining and converted, perennials, 9.5 kg  $N_2O-N$ /ha/year (IPCC Wetlands Supplement 2013)

EF2 = EF for Cropland remaining and converted, annual crops 13.0 kg  $N_2O-N$ /ha/year (IPCC Wetlands Supplement 2013)

EF3 = EF for Grassland, 5.7 kg  $N_2O-N$ /ha/year (Maljanen et al. 2010b)

The applied areas of cultivated organic soils were calculated under the LULUCF sector (Section 6.3).

The EFs for boreal cropland (annual and perennial crops) from the IPCC Wetlands Supplement were considered suitable for estimating the emissions of  $N_2O$  from organic agricultural soils in active use since many of the measurements behind the EFs were carried out in Finland and EFs are based on a larger dataset than the former country-specific EFs. However, the EF for grasslands was taken from Maljanen et al. 2010b since the EF based on measurements on abandoned Nordic, mostly Finnish organic fields was found to represent these areas better. The great majority of the organic grasslands in Finland are abandoned fields.

Indirect  $N_2O$  emissions caused by atmospheric deposition have been calculated with the modified Equation 11.9 (2006 IPCC Guidelines page 11.21).  $FracGasm_{1,2,3}$  and  $FracGasf$  are country-specific:

$$N_2O_{AD} - N = [(F_{SN} * Frac_{Gasf}) + (F_{MN} * Frac_{Gasm1} + F_{SW} * Frac_{Gasm2} + F_{PRP} * Frac_{Gasm3})] * EF$$

$F_{SN}$  = annual amount of synthetic fertiliser N applied to soils (=sold annually), kg N/a

$Frac_{Gasf}$  = c. 0.015 kg N volatilised/kg of N applied (from Nitrogen mass flow model, country-specific)

$F_{MN}$  = annual amount of animal manure applied to soils, kg N/a

$Frac_{Gasm1}$  = c. 0.08-0.1 kg N volatilised/kg of N applied (not including dry lot & pasture)

$F_{SW}$  = annual amount of sewage applied to soils, kg N/a

$Frac_{Gasm2}$  = c. 0.08-0.09 kg N volatilised/kg of N applied or deposited (not including dry lot, including pasture)

$F_{PRP}$  = annual amount of urine&dung N deposited by grazing animals on pasture, kg N/a

$Frac_{Gasm3}$  = c. 0.044 kg N volatilised/kg of N deposited

$Frac_{Gasm}$  and  $Frac_{Gasf}$  are calculated from the data acquired from the N mass flow model.

EF = 0.01 kg  $N_2O-N$ /kg N volatilised (default)

Emission factors for the volatilization of ammonia and the reduction effects of different abatement measures on ammonia emissions are documented in Grönroos et al. (2009), see also Section 5.4.2.1 *Nitrous oxide from manure and synthetic fertilisers*. Emission factors for the volatilization of nitric oxide and dinitrogen from manure are derived from the EMEP/EEA Guidebook 2016 (EMEP/EEA 2016).

For crop residues, plant biomasses and crop residues are estimated on the basis of group-specific dry matter contents, harvest indices (harvest index) and shoot to root ratios. Country-specific parameters are used (Palosuo et al. 2015 (see Appendix\_6j)). Nitrogen contents are taken from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Table 5.4-8).

**Table 5.4-8** Emission factors used for calculating direct and indirect nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils

Emission source	Emission factor	Reference
<b>Direct soil emissions</b>		
Synthetic fertilisers	0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.1
Animal wastes and sewage applied to soils	0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.1
N excretion on pasture, range and paddock	0.02 and 0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.1
Crop residue	0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N input	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.1
Mineralisation on mineral soils	0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N mineralised	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.1
Cultivation of organic soils on cereals (cropland)	13.0 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/ha/a	IPCC Wetlands Supplement (2013; table 2.5): Augustin et al., 1998; Drösler et al., 2013; Elsgaard et al., 2012; Flessa et al., 1998; Kasimir-Klmedtsson et al., 2009; Maljanen et al., 2003a,b, 2004, 2007; Petersen et al., 2012; Regina et al., 2004; Taft et al., 2013
Cultivation of organic soils on perennials (cropland)	9.5 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/ha/a	IPCC Wetlands Supplement (2013; table 2.5): Grønlund et al., 2006; Hyvönen et al., 2009; Jaakkola, 1985; Maljanen et al., 2001, 2003a, 2004, 2009, 2010a; Nykänen et al., 1995; Regina et al., 1996, 2004
Cultivation of organic soils (grassland)	5.7 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/ha/a	Maljanen et al. 2010b
Atmospheric deposition	0.01 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg NH <sub>3</sub> -N & NO <sub>x</sub> -N deposited	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.3
Nitrogen leaching and run-off	0.0075 kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N/a	2006 IPCC GLs, table 11.3

**Table 5.4-9** Fraction of N lost through leaching and run-off and volatilisation from synthetic fertilisers, manure and sewage sludge

Parameter	Abbreviation	Value	Reference
Fraction of N input that is lost through leaching or run-off	Frac <sub>LEACH</sub>	0.3	2006 IPCC GLs
Fraction of N input that volatilises as NH <sub>3</sub> and NO <sub>x</sub> from synthetic fertilisers	Frac <sub>GASF</sub>	0.015	EMEP/CORINAIR Emission Inventory Guidebook 2007
Fraction of manure N input* that volatilises as NH <sub>3</sub> and NO <sub>x</sub>	Frac <sub>GASM</sub>	0.08-0.09	EMEP/EEA Guidebook 2016

\*pasture&manure&bedding application, same FracGasm is used for sewage



### 5.4.3 *Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainties in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils are estimated by applying the Tier 2 Monte Carlo simulation directly to the emission calculation models (LUKEAgri calculation sheet and Nitrogen mass flow model).

The uncertainty in the direct nitrous oxide emission factor for agricultural soils is based on the uncertainty range given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (-70...+200%). Uncertainties in the national emission factors for nitrous oxide from organic soils are estimated at -37...+38% (cereals) and -52...+47% for perennials (lognormally distributed) based on the IPCC Wetlands Supplement 2013. For grassland, the uncertainty is estimated to be ±64% (Maljanen 2010b). The uncertainty in the indirect nitrous oxide emission factor from atmospheric deposition is estimated at -80...+400% based on the uncertainty range in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines and the uncertainty in indirect nitrous oxide emission, the factor for leaching is -66...+167%. Uncertainty of the emission factors is due to both lack of knowledge of the emission generating processes and high natural variability, which make estimation of the average annual emission factor difficult.

Activity data and related uncertainties used for calculating nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils were partly the same as in the calculation of nitrous oxide emissions from manure management (CRF 3.B). Uncertainty estimates of other activity data were based on expert judgement (Monni et al. 2007).

As the same calculation methods are used for the whole time series 1990 to 2017, the time series can be considered consistent (see also Sections 5.2.3 and 5.3.3 for animal numbers and manure management data).

### 5.4.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the 2019 quality meeting, we discussed the sources for information on the use of sewage sludge on agricultural fields, and the documentation and quality checks of the information on synthetic fertilisers.

#### Quality Control (QC) procedures applied to the category Agricultural soils (CRF 3.D):

The QA/QC plan for the agricultural sector includes the QC measures presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during preparation of the agricultural inventory. If errors or inconsistencies are found, they are documented and corrected. The QC checklist (LUKEAgri check) is used during the inventory. The check includes, for example, checking of formulas, links between sheets and evaluating correctness of parameters used with cross-checks to previous years. The results from the Nitrogen mass flow model are compared with a simpler calculation periodically to examine possible problems with the model.

A checklist (LUKEAgri check) is used for ensuring consistency of the activity data in different sections of the agricultural inventory. The checklist is a list of the activity data with a column for marking the result of the check. Graphs are used to compare N input with previous years. No errors were detected.

Country-specific EFs are used for organic soils. See 5.4.2.3 about the selection of EFs. Areas are coherent with LULUCF sector.

### Quality assurance and verification:

Every year we check the availability of new data for updating the emission factors. When new research results are published, the current emission factors will be reconsidered. New country-specific published experimental results concerning agrisoils were not available for this inventory. In 2015 researcher Katri Joensuu, who had not been involved with the inventory previously, checked the LUKEagri Agrisoils calculation sheet and compared formulas with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. No errors related to the emissions were detected. In 2018 a new person starting in the inventory, L. Maanavilja, checked the formulas and cell references of the calculation sheets.

The agricultural inventory is reviewed annually by the UNFCCC Expert Review teams and the EU Technical Expert Review teams, and improvements to the inventory are made according to the recommendations. In 2018 UNFCCC performed an in-country review. Following the recommendations, we clarified the NIR text and referencing.

### *5.4.5 Category-specific recalculations*

New monthly weather data was introduced in the Yasso07-modelling and the method to calculate the weather time series was harmonised across all land use categories (Section 6.4.5). Five years running average to smooth the results is also now calculated similar way as in other land use categories (Section 6.4.5). This had an effect on the emissions from mineralisation in mineral soils due to management change (CL remaining CL) over the entire time series. The effect ranged from -0.23 to +0.20 kt N<sub>2</sub>O, depending on the year, which caused changes up to 2% of the total emission from agricultural soils.

The area of cultivated organic soils was recalculated for the entire time series due to an update of the National Forest Inventory data (see Section 6.2, *Recalculation of areas for the land use categories*). The change had a minor effect on the emission over the years 2010 to 2017. The effect ranged from -0.013 kt to 0.011 kt, depending on the year, which caused changes of less than 0.12% of the total emission from agricultural soils.

### *5.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no planned improvements.

## 5.5 Field Burning of Agricultural Residues (CRF 3.F)

### 5.5.1 Category description

Field burning of crop residues is a source of methane and nitrous oxide. Carbon dioxide from biomass burning is not reported as it is assumed that carbon is reabsorbed by the biomass during the growing season. Also, non-greenhouse gases, carbon monoxide and nitrogen monoxide, are emitted from burning of residue biomass. They are reported separately and not included in the total amount of greenhouse gas emissions.

According to Decree 189/2009 of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, field burning of crop residues has to be avoided and is allowed only if it is necessary in order to succeed in sowing or to prevent weeds or pests. According to several agricultural experts, residue burning on fields occurs only on a small scale in Finland. It is becoming increasingly rare, though some exceptional weather conditions can enhance burning (if harvesting is difficult). The machinery is usually able to manage the excess straw left on fields after harvesting. Cereal straw (wheat, barley, oats, rye) is the most important crop residue that may be burned on fields. Straw is mainly left in fields but a minor part is used for feed, litter in animal shelters or burning in boilers.

The small emissions of estimated occasional field burning of cereal straw (wheat, barley, oats, rye) are included in the inventory (Table 5.5-1).

**Table 5.5-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Field Burning of Agricultural Residues in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Method	Emission factor
3.F.1	Cereals	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	D
3.F.2	Pulses	NA	NA	NA
3.F.3	Tubers and roots	NA	NA	NA
3.F.4	Sugar cane	NO	NA	NA
3.F.5	Other	NA	NA	NA

### 5.5.2 Methodological issues

#### 5.5.2.1 Methods

The emissions are calculated according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines Chapter 2 Equation 2.27 with slight modifications. The quantity of dry residue (straw) left on fields per hectare for each cereal is calculated first. Total dry above-ground biomass (see Appendix 6J, BM<sub>AG</sub>) is obtained, after which, harvest yield biomass is subtracted from this amount. This results in straw residue per hectare, harvest losses are included as well. The residue per hectare is multiplied with the area of each cereal and then with the fraction burned, combustion factor and emission factors.

#### 5.5.2.2 Activity data

The annual crop yields for cereals and other crops were based on data from the Yearbook of Agricultural Statistics and the areas for cultivated cereals were also obtained from the Statistical services of Luke. The situation of residue burning for the years 2013 (0.9%) and 2012 (0.7%) is rather accurately known as the Statistical services of Luke made an inquiry to the farmers (Table 5.5-2). The situation in the beginning of the 1990s is, however, highly uncertain. Most likely, burning has been more common than nowadays and an expert opinion (Ansalehto, 2007) supports this. Therefore, field burning in 1990 was estimated to be twice as much as the average of the years 2012 and 2013 (Pitkänen, 2014b) and was assumed to rise linearly from 2012

backwards. From the year 2014 onwards the estimate for burning is an average of years 2012 and 2013 (0.8%) (Table 5.5-2).

**Table 5.5-2** Estimation of the burned fraction. Fraction of total residue burned is calculated by dividing the burned straw with the total residue of all crops (as dry matter)

Year	Frac of residue burned, cereals	Frac of residue burned, total residue
1990	0.016	0.008
1995	0.014	0.007
2000	0.012	0.007
2005	0.010	0.005
2008	0.009	0.006
2009	0.008	0.005
2010	0.008	0.004
2011	0.007	0.004
2012*	0.007*	0.004
2013*	0.009*	0.005
2014	0.008	0.005
2015	0.008	0.005
2016	0.008	0.005
2017	0.008	0.005

\*an estimate based on TIKE inquiry

### 5.5.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

Emission factors (Table 2.5, Chapter 2, 2006 IPCC Guidelines) are defaults. The default EF for N<sub>2</sub>O is 0.07, for CH<sub>4</sub> 2.7, for CO 92 and for NO<sub>x</sub> 2.5. The combustion factor 0.9 is a default (table 2.6, 2006 IPCC Guidelines). Dry matter contents of crops are defaults but the harvest index and harvest losses are national data (see Crop residue calculation for details).

## 5.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainties in emissions from field burning of agricultural residues are estimated by applying the Tier 2 Monte Carlo simulation directly to the LUKEmagri emission calculation models. Uncertainties in default emission factors for methane and nitrous oxide are not presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Chapter 2, Table 2.5 and, therefore, are assumed to be -90%.. +100%, whereas the uncertainties in activity data are based on expert judgement.

As the same calculation methods are used for the whole time series 1990 to 2017, the time series can be considered consistent.

### 5.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the 2019 quality meeting, information exchange with the air pollution inventory on the field burning emissions was discussed.

Quality Control (QC) procedures applied to the category Field burning of agricultural residues (CRF 3.F):

The QA/QC plan for the agricultural sector includes the QC measures presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during the preparation of the agricultural inventory. If errors or inconsistencies are found, they are documented and corrected. The QC checklist (LUKEagri check) is used during the inventory. The check includes, for example, checking of formulas, links between sheets and evaluating correctness of parameters used with cross-checks to previous years.

A checklist (LUKEagri check) is used for ensuring consistency of the activity data in different sections of the agricultural inventory. The checklist is a list of the activity data with a column for marking the result of the check.

For Field burning of agricultural residues, better data for burned fraction were asked and received from TIKE (the Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, now part of LUKE) through an inquiry for the years 2012 and 2013.

Quality assurance and verification:

Every year we check the availability of new data for updating the emission factors. When new research results are published, the current emission factors are reconsidered. No new country-specific experimental or survey results on the field burning of agricultural residuals were available for this inventory. In 2015, researcher Katri Joensuu, who had previously not been involved with the inventory, checked the LUKEagri Field burning sheet and compared formulas with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. No errors related to emissions were detected. In 2018 a new person starting in the inventory, L. Maanavilja, checked the formulas and cell references of the calculation sheets.

The agricultural inventory is reviewed annually by the UNFCCC Expert Review teams and the EU Technical Expert Review teams, and improvements to the inventory are made according to the recommendations, where possible.

### *5.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No recalculations.

### *5.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no planned improvements.

## 5.6 Liming (CRF 3.G)

### 5.6.1 Category description

Liming is used to reduce soil acidity and improve plant growth but adding carbonates to soils in the form of limestone (for example, calcic limestone ( $\text{CaCO}_3$ ), or dolomite ( $\text{CaMg}(\text{CO}_3)_2$ ) leads to  $\text{CO}_2$  emissions as the carbonate limes dissolve and release bicarbonate, which evolves into  $\text{CO}_2$  and water. Emissions from liming of cropland and grassland are reported under Agriculture. Emissions were 0.2 Mt in 2017, which is 69% less than in 1990. Emissions decreased 26% from the level of 2016. Most of the limestone use is assumed to take place on cropland, a minor part is used on grassland. Forest lands are not limed in Finland. Emissions from liming have decreased slightly as the usage of lime has declined.

### 5.6.2 Methodological issues

#### 5.6.2.1 Methods

The emissions from liming have been calculated using the IPCC method (Tier 1) described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Eq. 11.12). Limestone ( $\text{CaCO}_3$ ), dolomite ( $\text{MgCa}(\text{CO}_3)_2$ ) and briquette lime were included. The amount of lime sold annually is multiplied by the specific emission factor for each lime type in order to estimate the amount of carbon in each compound. The high water content (37.5%) of briquette lime (waste material from sugar factories) is taken into account in the calculations. Carbon is converted to  $\text{CO}_2$  by multiplying it by 44/12.

#### 5.6.2.2 Activity data

The amount of annual lime has been used as activity data (Table 5.6-1 ). Previous data (from 1990 to 2012) of sold lime were taken from the Liming Association. When Liming Association ceased its activities the data were obtained (2013 onwards) from the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira. Evira compiles statistics of liming materials that are manufactured in Finland or imported based on the reports of operators (Fertiliser Product Act 539/2006) grouped by type designation. The Evira statistics include several liming product type designations other than limestone, dolomite and briquette lime. The carbonate content of each type of designation was estimated based on the national type designation list of fertiliser products, as well as data available from the operators (Table 5.6-2). The liming product's carbonate content was estimated to be 80%, if it was reported to contain primarily carbonate lime. The carbonate content of some type of designations was reported to be uncertain, and these were estimated to contain 50% carbonate lime. The share of dolomite from the manufactured lime is estimated to be 30% for the whole time series (Yli-Savola 2005). Also, minor amounts of eggshell lime have been manufactured but these are excluded from the calculation as they are not of fossil origin.

**Table 5.6-1** The amount of annual lime (calculated as CaCO<sub>3</sub>) (1,000 t/year).

Year	Cropland		
	Limestone + briquette lime	Dolomite	Total
1990	686	714	1 400
1995	665	246	911
2000	571	207	778
2005	478	167	645
2008	534	189	723
2009	548	204	752
2010	458	159	617
2011	327	117	444
2012	322	126	448
2013	501	176	677
2014	370	125	495
2015	297	103	400
2016	430	160	590
2017	321	116	437

**Table 5.6-2** Liming products manufactured in Finland and their carbonate contents

Liming materials total	Share of CaCO <sub>3</sub>	Reference
<b>Limestone and other liming materials</b>		
Limestone	1	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Dolomite	1	The Finnish Food Safety Authority
Cinereous lime granules	0.5	Apila Group Oy Ab 2013
Mixture of liming materials and side products used as liming materials as such	0.5	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Biotite	0	Mälkki 1998
<b>Side products used as liming materials as such</b>		
Briquette lime	1	Suominen 2007
Precipitation residue of PCC lime	1	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Lime sludge	0.8	Apila Group Oy Ab 2013
Calciferous stone	0.8	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Mixture of limestone or dolomite and calcium oxide	0.5	The Finnish Food Safety Authority
Mixture of side products used as liming materials as such	0.5	The Finnish Food Safety Authority
Blast furnace slag	0	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Steel slag	0	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011
Lime kiln filter dust	0	SMA Mineral Oy 2013
Lime slaking residue	0	SMA Mineral Oy 2013
Lime tailings	0	Omya Oy 2011, Mälkki 1998
Carbide lime	0	The Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira 2011

Import data are available from the year 2005 onwards (from Evira) and they are included in the calculation. Imports during 1990 to 2004 were estimated to be the average of the years 2005 to 2014 (limestone import) because no clear trend was found in the values during this period. The imports were assumed to consist solely of limestone, as the share of dolomite and different side products of total imports is small.

For the dry matter content of briquette lime, an estimate of 66.7% was previously used. Now, a more precise value reported by the producing company, 62.5% (Suominen 2007) was found and adopted for the whole time series.

### 5.6.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

The IPCC default emission factors are used for calculating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from agricultural lime application. The emission factors are 0.12 for limestone, 0.13 for dolomite and 0.12 for briquette lime (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The emissions from limestone and briquette lime have been combined in the CRF table for limestone since they have the same emission factor.

### 5.6.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty in activity data for liming is estimated at  $\pm 20\%$  based on expert judgement. The uncertainty estimate for the emission factor is -50%.

The activity data source of the lime has been changed after the year 2012, because the Liming Association did no longer provide information on sold lime. The new data source, the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira has records of lime manufacturing and imports instead of sold lime. Also, the Evira statistics provide a more comprehensive listing of liming products than the Liming Association. The data on lime manufacturing have been taken from the Evira statistics from 2013 onwards and data on lime imports from the year 2005 onwards. However, there is uncertainty in the carbonate content of other lime products than limestone, dolomite and briquette lime. There are also minor amounts of carbonate lime included in other fertiliser products than liming products (Evira 2011), but these were excluded from the calculation, as sufficient data on the composition of these products are unavailable. Also, the majority of this carbonate lime is already included in the calculation as the operators have reported to Evira that approximately 0.98% of the produced liming products were used in further processing in the time period 2005 to 2014.

As two different data sets are used in the calculation, the time series' consistency was checked by calculating the emissions from 2005 to 2012 with both data sets (import excluded). The use of all new data (Evira) provides on average 5% smaller values for the total annual lime emissions for the years 2005 to 2012 compared with Liming Association data. However, the difference between the two datasets is not consistent during this time period. The maximal annual difference between the data sources is 18% (2005), see Figure 5.6-1.



**Figure 5.6-1.** Comparison of emissions between Liming association and Evira, import excluded



The estimation of the amount of lime applied annually to agricultural soils is based on sales or manufacturing statistics, and not on the actual amounts applied. This causes some additional uncertainty in the actual annual emissions in this source category.

The data taken from the Liming Association (1990 to 2012) may include batches of liming products used in the building of green spaces and in further processing (Sari Yli-Savola 15.6.2004). Information on the share of liming products used for other purposes than agriculture is, however, not available for this data source. From the Evira statistics starting from 2005 this share is available as the operators must also report the purposes of use of the products. In the time period 2005 to 2014, around 1% of liming products were reported to be used for other purposes than agriculture: around 0.98% in further processing, 0.17% in green spaces and 0.03% exported.

#### *5.6.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

##### Quality Control (QC) procedures applied to the category Liming (CRF 3.G):

The QA/QC plan for the agricultural sector includes the QC measures presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during the preparation of the agricultural inventory. If errors or inconsistencies are found, they are documented and corrected. The QC checklist (LUKEagri check) is used during the inventory. The check includes, for example, checking of formulas, links between sheets and evaluating correctness of parameters used with cross-checks to previous years. A checklist (LUKEagri check) is used for ensuring consistency of the activity data in different sections of the agricultural inventory. The checklist is a list of the activity data with a column for marking the result of the check.

##### Quality assurance and verification:

Every year we check if new scientific articles for updating emission factors have been published in Finland. Results of the articles will be taken into account in evaluating emission factors. New national published experimental results concerning liming were not available for this inventory.

The agricultural inventory is reviewed annually by the UNFCCC Expert Review teams and the EU Technical Expert Review teams, and improvements to the inventory are made according to the recommendations, where possible.

#### *5.6.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No recalculations.

#### *5.6.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No planned improvements.

## 5.7 Urea application (CRF 3.H)

### 5.7.1 Category description

Urea fertilisation to soils leads to a loss of CO<sub>2</sub>. Urea is converted into ammonium, hydroxyl ion, and bicarbonate in the presence of water and urease enzymes. Bicarbonate evolves into CO<sub>2</sub> and water. Under this category, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from urea application emissions to all soils, not only agriculture, should be reported. In Finland, urea has been applied to agricultural and forest soils.

Finland estimates the amount of urea used in agriculture even though the emissions are small and they have decreased 65% since 1990. Data of urea are also used in the N flow model for indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emission calculation of synthetic fertilisers (deposition). Finland has a short growing season and acid soils, which are not well suited for urea fertilising. The CO<sub>2</sub> emission of agricultural urea was 1.6 kt for 2017, which was 33% less than in 2016.

Small amounts of urea are used as a fertiliser in forest land. Annual CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from urea application to forest lands were estimated to be 0.2 kt for 2017.

### 5.7.2 Methodological issues

#### 5.7.2.1 Methods

Urea fertilisation CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated following the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Eq. 11.13, Tier 1). Carbon is converted to CO<sub>2</sub> by multiplying it by 44/12.

#### 5.7.2.2 Activity data

The amount of urea used in agriculture was obtained from Kemira Agro Oy (Kekäläinen A., annual) for the years 1990 to 1999, and from the records of imported fertilisers collected by the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira from 2010 onwards. The years from 2000 to 2009 were interpolated. An inquiry to the Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, now part of Luke, has revealed that no survey has been carried out on the use of urea on agricultural fields. The amount of urea fertiliser applied to forest soils was obtained from Yara for the years 1995 to 2016. For the year 2017, both the amount of urea used in agriculture and the amount of urea applied to forest soils were obtained from the records of manufactured and imported fertilisers, collected by the Finnish Food Safety Authority Evira.

#### 5.7.2.3 Emission factors and other parameters

Default EF of 0.2 was applied to estimate CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

### 5.7.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Uncertainty estimates are based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The time series of forest urea has been checked for consistency. From the year 2000 onwards, sales data of agricultural urea are no longer available to the inventory, so we are forced to use other, less direct data sources. In the records of the manufactured and imported fertilisers, the end use of each product (agriculture/forest/home garden) was not registered before the year 2017, and even for 2017 the information is not complete. Expert evaluation based on product name, fertiliser type and package size is needed to determine the end use. Linear interpolation is used to fill in the time series gaps resulting from the years of missing data in agricultural urea.

### *5.7.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral experts. In the 2019 quality meeting, we agreed on the recalculation of the urea time series.

### *5.7.5 Category-specific recalculations*

Urea emissions were recalculated using a unified and more precise value for the share of nitrogen in urea. We use the share of nitrogen in calculating the amount of urea compound from urea nitrogen. Before, the value 0.47 was used for the urea used in agriculture and the value 0.46 for the urea used as a fertiliser in forestry. We now use the value 0.466464633009191, calculated from the urea molecular structure using atomic masses to three decimal places.

### *5.7.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No improvements are currently planned.

## Appendix\_5a

### Activity data for the Agricultural sector

**Table 1\_App\_5a.** Animal numbers in Finland (x 1,000)

Year	Cattle					Swine				
	Dairy cows	Suckler cows	Heifers >1 yr	Bulls >1 yr	Calves <1 yr	Sows (w. piglets)	Piglets	Fattening pigs	Boars	Veaned pigs
1990	489.90	14.20	218.80	148.90	487.90	178.76	394.04	476.39	5.93	283.49
1991	445.60	21.20	213.50	144.10	485.50	173.96	383.46	463.59	5.77	275.87
1992	428.20	27.90	211.10	143.30	462.70	167.96	370.22	447.59	5.57	266.35
1993	426.40	33.10	216.70	139.20	436.90	164.69	363.03	438.90	5.47	261.18
1994	416.70	32.60	214.80	143.50	425.40	168.01	370.33	447.73	5.58	266.43
1995	398.50	29.20	188.90	109.30	422.00	161.10	420.54	490.63	6.50	276.99
1996	392.20	31.10	201.10	114.70	406.50	179.80	402.69	483.99	6.60	279.44
1997	390.90	32.40	196.80	120.50	401.80	185.20	386.86	511.96	7.10	331.83
1998	383.05	30.58	190.35	114.75	398.35	186.50	378.99	457.76	7.80	323.42
1999	372.40	29.60	187.50	118.10	379.20	180.20	386.60	469.19	5.80	268.67
2000	364.12	27.83	185.00	114.89	364.76	184.30	363.96	440.67	6.00	261.70
2001	354.83	27.18	181.73	111.34	362.34	163.60	361.49	425.76	5.40	263.87
2002	347.78	28.13	179.98	115.28	354.21	172.20	386.07	440.56	5.30	267.86
2003	333.87	28.15	178.54	115.46	344.15	178.10	398.44	483.23	5.00	268.85
2004	324.38	30.83	173.09	110.45	330.39	175.00	399.95	480.18	4.70	263.60
2005	318.76	34.61	168.78	107.81	328.97	176.70	398.71	500.31	4.40	279.89
2006	309.42	38.91	170.83	112.47	317.66	170.89	422.13	497.83	4.04	295.55
2007	296.07	43.28	166.47	109.78	311.10	177.30	391.80	524.60	4.40	328.70
2008	289.28	48.22	164.74	108.52	304.58	167.10	383.30	532.90	3.90	312.30
2009	290.04	51.82	162.55	109.51	304.35	155.90	355.50	535.20	3.50	303.20
2010	289.34	55.37	163.77	114.22	303.11	146.40	360.90	525.60	3.10	303.90
2011	285.53	57.26	161.92	110.78	298.56	134.20	333.50	530.60	3.00	288.40
2012	283.62	57.95	159.66	108.59	302.95	130.00	327.40	534.30	2.30	276.50
2013	283.12	57.33	161.80	109.63	299.97	121.50	328.40	533.60	2.00	272.70
2014	285.25	57.79	158.11	109.91	303.38	117.80	327.50	506.80	2.00	268.50
2015	285.15	58.73	154.63	109.38	306.95	115.80	345.30	501.10	2.10	274.70
2016	282.44	58.98	150.16	107.79	309.65	108.10	342.30	489.20	1.60	255.50
2017	274.95	59.85	150.27	110.77	297.33	99.10	312.40	446.90	1.40	248.50

N.B. Fattening pigs = 50+ kg and veaned pigs = 20-50 kg

Year	Poultry							Sheep	Goats	Horses	Ponies	Minks & fitches	Foxes & racoons	Reindeer
	Laying hens	Broilers	Chickens	Cockerels	Broiler hens	Turkeys	Other poultry							
1990	4 844.80	2 993.00	1 632.50	49.70	61.83	59.90	20.77	103.30	5.90	39.40	6.00	1 804.89	1 477.65	239.07
1991	4 138.00	3 249.68	1 303.50	44.80	97.20	63.92	31.80	106.70	5.35	41.73	6.39	1 505.20	1 091.60	259.61
1992	3 968.90	3 506.36	1 597.50	39.90	132.57	67.94	42.93	108.40	4.80	42.72	6.40	1 576.25	1 272.31	231.64
1993	4 024.90	3 763.04	1 522.30	35.00	167.94	71.96	54.06	120.40	4.80	42.65	6.33	1 658.74	1 220.81	215.36
1994	4 089.80	4 019.72	1 421.60	30.10	203.31	75.98	65.19	121.10	5.70	42.13	6.16	1 639.39	1 644.72	214.27
1995	4 178.80	4 276.40	1 482.30	25.20	239.80	80.00	75.20	158.60	6.00	43.71	6.23	1 944.66	1 803.90	208.14
1996	4 183.50	4 052.40	1 245.60	24.60	278.60	95.80	54.30	149.50	6.50	45.62	6.41	1 807.70	2 343.89	212.85
1997	4 151.50	4 911.10	1 287.80	32.00	299.20	111.60	33.40	150.10	8.00	47.87	6.75	1 828.21	2 493.41	202.62
1998	3 801.80	5 507.20	1 184.70	29.50	347.10	144.80	34.50	128.29	8.11	49.24	6.90	1 646.03	2 321.78	196.14
1999	3 361.30	5 998.20	1 025.30	17.20	382.40	210.00	39.20	106.60	7.90	49.60	6.60	1 732.71	1 972.34	195.44
2000	3 110.00	7 917.90	914.40	17.60	363.50	214.50	31.60	99.60	8.60	50.70	6.70	1 497.86	1 862.64	203.42
2001	3 201.70	5 412.10	1 043.00	12.40	393.90	455.40	35.10	96.00	7.45	51.90	6.70	1 496.61	2 043.90	185.73
2002	3 212.50	5 766.30	772.30	9.40	401.60	530.50	41.40	95.88	6.61	52.10	7.00	1 407.66	2 002.59	199.71
2003	3 016.20	6 050.30	930.90	10.10	346.00	603.40	40.20	98.41	6.76	52.90	7.29	1 378.50	2 204.85	196.73
2004	3 069.20	5 573.20	911.60	10.40	287.40	535.30	18.10	108.89	7.27	53.76	7.30	1 355.01	2 174.68	201.06
2005	3 127.60	5 472.30	953.60	12.30	456.99	495.40	19.95	89.74	6.94	56.11	7.66	1 465.75	2 319.98	207.16
2006	3 103.33	5 366.14	844.01	13.40	404.54	492.64	14.95	116.65	6.67	58.05	8.00	1 422.42	2 025.37	197.80
2007	3 134.43	5 074.09	763.87	12.90	350.94	430.51	24.33	119.25	6.18	59.50	8.50	1 768.26	1 712.56	193.34
2008	3 190.25	5 674.55	865.46	18.51	338.86	414.77	19.26	122.22	5.92	60.55	8.80	1 259.40	1 440.34	195.42
2009	2 926.09	4 918.45	858.92	15.50	328.58	306.11	15.80	117.67	5.92	63.00	9.30	1 327.40	2 115.82	192.92
2010	3 393.77	4 616.21	837.85	14.24	432.64	279.67	12.43	125.67	4.89	64.60	9.70	1 576.29	1 897.96	193.65
2011	3 304.31	5 421.35	745.35	21.73	420.61	308.14	14.19	129.09	4.90	65.30	10.20	1 114.52	1 783.69	196.37
2012	3 172.60	6 038.34	743.44	27.09	470.63	294.64	13.84	130.01	4.89	65.00	10.40	1 401.91	1 973.89	191.92
2013	3 432.19	6 861.15	857.56	22.45	520.14	274.34	12.73	135.55	4.51	64.60	10.40	1 217.86	1 815.67	191.60
2014	3 645.32	7 341.22	714.07	24.62	544.41	291.95	15.26	137.87	4.36	64.20	10.40	1 169.90	2 027.60	186.78
2015	3 501.23	6 839.61	662.25	25.50	548.18	247.49	23.41	155.24	4.54	63.80	10.40	1 026.77	2 084.44	191.10
2016	3 661.94	8 174.94	747.63	26.27	523.22	260.31	16.95	156.51	4.80	63.80	10.40	1 026.77	2 084.44	191.47
2017	3 745.94	8 046.70	508.87	22.34	472.98	291.58	47.21	155.93	5.28	64.00	10.40	1 026.77	2 084.44	193.14

**Table 2\_App\_5a.** Cattle live weights and mature weights, kg (Source: Natural Resources Institute Finland Luke)

Year	Dairy cow		Suckler cow		Bull (>1 year)		Heifer		Calf (<1 year)	
	Live weight	Mature weight	Live weight	Mature weight	Live weight	Mature weight	Live weight	Mature weight	Live weight	Mature weight
1990	519.9	540.0	585.0	596.3	441.9	815.5	350.6	542.3	187.1	678.9
1991	519.5	541.5	590.5	601.9	453.8	819.4	353.9	545.4	188.7	682.4
1992	514.7	537.5	596.0	607.5	450.7	815.9	352.5	543.4	188.2	679.7
1993	530.9	555.5	601.5	613.1	454.3	841.9	362.9	560.8	193.9	701.4
1994	535.4	561.4	607.0	618.7	463.1	850.8	367.8	566.6	196.1	708.7
1995	533.1	559.0	612.5	624.3	460.2	848.0	366.0	564.4	195.3	706.2
1996	535.4	561.4	618.0	629.9	465.8	852.6	368.2	567.1	196.5	709.8
1997	544.7	571.2	623.5	635.5	462.9	866.8	372.8	576.9	199.5	721.8
1998	547.0	574.7	629.0	641.1	460.0	872.3	375.1	580.2	200.4	726.2
1999	551.6	579.6	634.5	646.7	463.6	879.7	378.1	585.0	202.0	732.4
2000	569.3	596.4	639.9	652.3	474.5	903.2	387.5	600.8	207.2	752.0
2001	577.5	605.2	645.4	657.9	487.3	915.8	394.5	609.4	210.8	762.6
2002	584.5	612.9	650.9	662.8	508.0	926.7	402.9	617.2	215.1	772.0
2003	593.8	622.8	652.0	664.0	525.3	940.7	409.6	626.6	219.4	783.6
2004	604.8	634.0	675.3	683.5	537.8	959.3	417.5	638.8	224.0	799.0
2005	606.6	635.5	668.0	679.5	537.4	961.7	418.1	640.2	224.4	801.0
2006	613.0	642.4	673.7	686.7	546.9	972.4	423.8	647.5	227.0	809.9
2007	623.8	653.6	674.1	687.2	559.6	988.1	431.0	658.1	231.5	823.1
2008	628.2	657.8	684.1	697.6	563.0	997.0	436.1	663.9	233.5	830.5
2009	633.8	663.4	686.6	700.1	566.8	1005.2	440.0	669.9	235.5	837.6
2010	645.4	674.8	709.7	723.5	580.8	1026.9	449.5	684.2	240.8	855.6
2011	648.6	678.2	716.0	729.0	577.4	1033.3	450.4	688.4	241.5	860.8
2012	649.1	678.6	691.5	702.9	567.4	1025.6	447.1	683.5	239.2	854.5
2013	646.5	675.8	691.5	703.0	566.5	1022.6	443.9	681.4	238.4	852.0
2014	649.7	679.2	703.7	714.1	573.7	1030.8	446.7	686.8	240.8	858.8
2015	653.1	682.6	714.2	724.4	581.3	1038.6	448.7	692.2	243.3	865.4
2016	650.8	681.1	704.2	713.0	581.6	1034.0	445.2	688.6	243.0	861.3
2017	663.4	693.5	701.8	710.0	588.8	1046.9	451.4	697.6	246.2	872.2

**Table 3\_App\_5a.** Annual average N excretion per animal (kg N/animal/year). Cockerels 1.0, broiler hens 1.0, goats 10.7 and reindeer 10.7 kg N/animal/year are for whole time series (Nousiainen, J. Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke))

Year	Dairy cow	Suckler cow	Bulls	Heifers	Calves	Fattening pigs (50- kg)	Weaned pigs (20-50 kg)	Boars	Sows (including piglets) <sup>1</sup>	Piglets <sup>1</sup>
1990	91.3	62.5	47.1	39.5	27.2	18.3	8.8	19.6	27.8	IE
1995	96.6	64.2	50.0	42.3	29.1	17.4	8.5	19.1	26.5	IE
2000	107.7	66.0	54.1	45.5	32.0	17.5	8.6	17.8	26.8	IE
2005	120.0	67.8	63.8	50.4	36.6	17.5	8.9	20.1	28.4	IE
2008	124.7	68.7	66.9	52.8	38.3	17.6	9.0	20.3	29.5	IE
2009	126.9	68.9	67.1	53.6	39.1	17.5	9.0	20.3	29.5	IE
2010	129.2	70.3	68.7	54.9	40.1	17.6	9.0	20.5	29.9	IE
2011	129.6	70.7	68.1	55.1	40.2	17.5	9.0	20.7	30.9	IE
2012	129.8	69.3	66.8	54.6	39.7	17.5	9.1	20.4	30.2	IE
2013	129.0	69.3	66.4	54.1	39.5	17.4	9.1	20.4	30.7	IE
2014	130.9	70.0	67.3	54.6	39.9	17.3	9.1	20.7	31.2	IE
2015	132.6	70.7	68.7	55.0	40.4	17.4	9.1	20.6	31.4	IE
2016	131.1	70.1	68.7	54.6	40.3	17.3	9.1	20.6	32.1	IE
2017	133.4	70.0	69.6	55.5	40.9	17.2	9.1	20.8	32.0	IE

<sup>1</sup> The N excretion value for sows includes N excretion of piglets.

Year	Laying hens	Broilers	Chickens	Turkeys	Other poultry	Horses	Ponies	Sheep	Minks & fitches	Foxes & racoons
1990	0.6	0.4	0.4	1.1	0.6	59.4	43.4	8.5	1.2	2.1
1995	0.6	0.4	0.4	1.3	0.6	60.5	44.4	8.7	1.3	2.2
2000	0.6	0.4	0.4	1.4	0.7	60.1	44.1	9.3	1.3	2.3
2005	0.6	0.4	0.4	1.5	0.7	61.0	43.6	9.9	1.3	2.8
2008	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.5	0.6	60.9	43.2	10.0	1.3	3.0
2009	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.2	43.4	10.0	1.3	3.0
2010	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.1	43.5	10.0	1.3	3.0
2011	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.3	43.5	10.0	1.3	3.0
2012	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.3	43.5	10.0	1.3	3.0
2013	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.7	0.6	61.6	43.7	10.0	1.3	3.0
2014	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.7	44.0	10.0	1.3	3.0
2015	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	61.9	44.3	10.0	1.3	3.0
2016	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.6	0.6	62.0	44.5	10.0	1.3	3.0
2017	0.6	0.5	0.4	1.7	0.6	59.5	44.5	10.0	1.3	3.0

**Table 4\_App\_5a** Fraction of manure managed in each manure management system (Sources: Grönroos et al. 2009, Grönroos 2014 (results of a 2013 farm survey conducted by J. Grönroos and S. Luostarinen))

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Dairy cows</b>												
Pasture	0.22	0.19	0.17	0.15	0.13	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.11	0.11
Slurry	0.24	0.28	0.37	0.53	0.57	0.58	0.59	0.60	0.61	0.62	0.63	0.64
Slurry with natural cover	0.09	0.11	0.15	0.21	0.38	0.42	0.46	0.47	0.48	0.48	0.49	0.50
Slurry with no cover	0.14	0.17	0.22	0.32	0.19	0.16	0.13	0.13	0.13	0.14	0.14	0.14
Solid storage	0.53	0.52	0.45	0.30	0.29	0.29	0.29	0.28	0.27	0.26	0.25	0.25
Deep litter	0.008	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.001	0.001
Dry lot	0.008	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.001	0.001
<b>Suckler cows</b>												
Pasture	0.35	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.41	0.41	0.42	0.42	0.41	0.41	0.41	0.41
Slurry	0.03	0.03	0.16	0.19	0.07	0.05	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.04
Slurry with natural cover	0.01	0.01	0.06	0.08	0.05	0.04	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.03	0.03	0.03
Slurry with no cover	0.02	0.02	0.10	0.11	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
Solid storage	0.27	0.27	0.17	0.15	0.24	0.26	0.28	0.28	0.28	0.29	0.29	0.29
Deep litter	0.13	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.10	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.08
Dry lot	0.22	0.21	0.18	0.17	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.18
<b>Bulls (&lt;1 year)</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0.02	0.03	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04
Slurry	0.30	0.40	0.40	0.40	0.50	0.52	0.53	0.54	0.54	0.55	0.56	0.56
Slurry with natural cover	0.12	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.34	0.38	0.42	0.42	0.42	0.43	0.43	0.44
Slurry with no cover	0.18	0.24	0.24	0.24	0.16	0.14	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.12	0.12
Solid storage	0.64	0.54	0.54	0.54	0.39	0.35	0.32	0.32	0.31	0.31	0.31	0.30
Deep litter	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.09	0.10	0.11	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10
Dry lot	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
<b>Heifers</b>												
Pasture	0.36	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.28	0.26	0.24	0.24	0.24	0.24	0.23	0.23
Slurry	0.19	0.24	0.24	0.24	0.34	0.36	0.38	0.39	0.40	0.41	0.42	0.43
Slurry with natural cover	0.08	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.23	0.26	0.30	0.31	0.31	0.32	0.33	0.34
Slurry with no cover	0.11	0.14	0.14	0.14	0.11	0.10	0.08	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.10
Solid storage	0.43	0.40	0.40	0.40	0.33	0.32	0.30	0.30	0.29	0.29	0.28	0.27
Deep litter	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.03	0.03	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03
Dry lot	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.03	0.03	0.04	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03
<b>Calves (&lt;1 year)</b>												
Pasture	0.08	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.09	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10	0.10
Slurry	0.28	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.34	0.34	0.33	0.34	0.35	0.36	0.37	0.38
Slurry with natural cover	0.11	0.14	0.14	0.14	0.23	0.24	0.26	0.27	0.27	0.28	0.29	0.30
Slurry with no cover	0.17	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.11	0.09	0.07	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.08
Solid storage	0.55	0.55	0.55	0.55	0.45	0.43	0.41	0.40	0.40	0.39	0.39	0.38
Deep litter	0.05	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.06	0.07	0.08	0.08	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07
Dry lot	0.05	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.06	0.07	0.08	0.08	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07
<b>Swine</b>												
Pasture	0.003	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0.37	0.53	0.53	0.59	0.80	0.84	0.88	0.89	0.90	0.90	0.91	0.92
Slurry with natural cover	0.04	0.05	0.05	0.06	0.16	0.19	0.21	0.22	0.24	0.25	0.26	0.27
Slurry with no cover	0.33	0.48	0.48	0.53	0.64	0.66	0.67	0.67	0.66	0.66	0.65	0.65
Solid storage	0.58	0.42	0.42	0.36	0.17	0.14	0.10	0.10	0.09	0.09	0.08	0.07
Deep litter	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.02	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
<b>Sheep</b>												
Pasture	0.36	0.32	0.32	0.32	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35
Slurry	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0.06	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.25	0.29	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33
Deep litter	0.57	0.61	0.61	0.61	0.40	0.36	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33



	1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Goats</b>												
Pasture	0.36	0.32	0.32	0.32	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35
Slurry	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0.06	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.25	0.29	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33
Deep litter	0.57	0.61	0.61	0.61	0.40	0.36	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33	0.33
<b>Horses</b>												
Pasture	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.39	0.38	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.36	0.36
Slurry	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0.42	0.25	0.25	0.42	0.37	0.37	0.37	0.37	0.37	0.37	0.37	0.37
Deep litter	0.00	0.17	0.17	0.00	0.04	0.05	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.06
Dry lot	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.20	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.21	0.21
<b>Reindeer</b>												
Pasture	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Slurry	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Deep litter	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
<b>Laying hens</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.07	0.08	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09	0.09
Slurry with natural cover	0	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.01	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.03	0.03
Slurry with no cover	0	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.06	0.06	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.06	0.06
Solid storage	0.95	0.93	0.93	0.93	0.76	0.72	0.69	0.69	0.69	0.69	0.69	0.69
Deep litter	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.17	0.20	0.22	0.22	0.22	0.22	0.22	0.22
<b>Chickens</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0	0.02	0.02	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with natural cover	0	0.002	0.002	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with no cover	0	0.02	0.02	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0.95	0.93	0.93	0.95	0.70	0.65	0.60	0.60	0.60	0.60	0.60	0.60
Deep litter	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.30	0.35	0.40	0.40	0.40	0.40	0.40	0.40
<b>Cockerels</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0	0.01	0.01	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with natural cover	0	0.001	0.001	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with no cover	0	0.01	0.01	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0.95	0.94	0.94	0.95	0.63	0.56	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50
Deep litter	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.37	0.44	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.50
<b>Broiler hens</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0	0.01	0.01	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with natural cover	0	0.001	0.001	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with no cover	0	0.01	0.01	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Deep litter	1.00	0.99	0.99	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
<b>Broilers</b>												
Pasture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry	0	0.01	0.01	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with natural cover	0	0.001	0.001	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Slurry with no cover	0	0.009	0.009	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Solid storage	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Deep litter	1.00	0.99	0.99	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00

## Appendix\_5b

### A description of Nitrogen flow concerning the year 2017

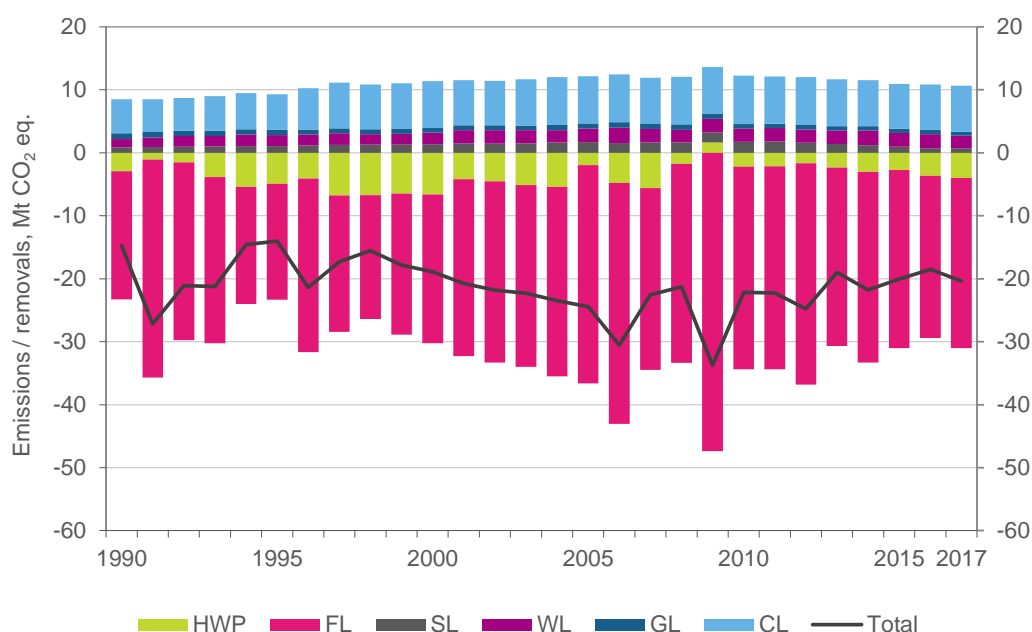
**Table 1\_App\_5b** Nitrogen flow in storage phase and amount spread to fields. Dry lot N is subtracted from Storage phase N resulting Applied N to fields (bedding added)

Manure management, N kg	dry lot, N kg (manure is left to dry lot)	difference, N kg
91 682 957 N excretion (pasture excluded)	2 829 714 Nex	88 853 243 Nex
18 194 941 NH <sub>3</sub> -N+NO-N volatilised	123 517 NH <sub>3</sub> -N volatilised	18 071 424 NH <sub>3</sub> -N+NO-N volatilised
848 914 leaching N (only dry lot)	848 914 leaching N	0 leaching N
411 121 direct emission N <sub>2</sub> O-N	56 594 direct emission N <sub>2</sub> O-N	354 527 direct emission N <sub>2</sub> O-N
2 305 998 N <sub>2</sub> -N	0 N <sub>2</sub> -N	2 305 998 N <sub>2</sub> -N
<b>data for CRF 3.D.2.a, N kg</b>		
88 853 243 Nex manure management minus Nex left to dry lot		
18 071 424 NH <sub>3</sub> -N+NO-N volatilised in manure management minus dry lot volatilisation		
2 305 998 N <sub>2</sub> -N volatilised in manure management		
354 527 direct N <sub>2</sub> O-N emission from manure management minus dry lot emission		
4 679 609 bedding added to fields		
<b>72 800 903 N kg spread to fields (no dry lot manure)</b>		
Nex + Bedding – (NH <sub>3</sub> &NO+leach+direct emission from storage)		

## 6 LAND USE, LAND-USE CHANGE AND FORESTRY (CRF 4)

### 6.1 Overview of the sector

In 2017, the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector as a whole acted as a CO<sub>2</sub> sink for 20.4 million tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) because the total emissions resulting from the sector were smaller than the total removals (Figure 6.1-1, Table 6.1-2). The sink in 2017 was 37% of the total national emissions, which did not include the LULUCF sector. The sink in 2017 was 38% greater than it was in 1990 and 10% greater than in 2016.



**Figure 6.1-1** Net emissions and removals in the LULUCF sector by land-use category and harvested wood products, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

Emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector were calculated according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The land area is divided into six land-use categories and into the subcategories “lands remaining in the same land use category for the last 20 years” and “lands converted to present land use during the past 20 years”. The land-use categories are Forest Land, Cropland, Grassland, Wetlands, Settlements and Other Land (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The carbon stock changes and greenhouse gas emissions reported from the LULUCF sector are listed in Table 6.1-1.

Emissions and removals are not reported under Other land as the category is considered as unmanaged land, or in the case of land-use changes to Other land, the carbon stock changes and other emissions have been judged to be zero. Emissions and removals from harvested wood products (HWP) are included in the LULUCF sector estimates as a separate category 4.G.

Land-use areas are calculated from national forest inventory (NFI) data. In detection of land-use changes the NFI data is supported by spatial data, e.g., aerial photographs and satellite images.

The areas have been estimated consistently for all land-use classes before and after 1990. The 20 years before 1990 have also been taken into account in carbon stock change and emission estimation to obtain a complete time series since 1990. For biomass gains, the time since conversion has been taken into account. For mineral soils, the carbon stock changes have been estimated mainly with a dynamic soil carbon model Yasso07. For organic soils, emission factors are used. For land-use changes since 1971, there are 20-year emission factors that have been applied according to the conversion year.

The amount of carbon accumulated or released is converted to CO<sub>2</sub> by multiplying it by -44/12.

A general assessment of the completeness can be found in Section 1.7 and a more detailed assessment is included in Annex 5.

**Table 6.1-1** Reported emissions / removals, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the LULUCF sector (DOM= dead organic matter, SOM= soil organic matter , CS=country-specific, D=IPCC default)

CRF	Source	Stock change reported	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
4.A	Forest land ( <i>remaining, converted</i> )				
	- living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	- DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2	CS
4.B	Cropland ( <i>remaining, converted</i> )				
	- living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2	CS, D
	- DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
4.C	Grassland ( <i>remaining, converted</i> )				
	- living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2	CS, D
	- DOM, SOM (mineral and organic soils)	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1	CS, D
4.D	Wetlands ( <i>remaining, converted</i> )				
	- peat extraction areas: living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	- peat extraction areas: DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
	- flooded land: living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	- flooded land: DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	CS, D
	- other wetlands: SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
4.E	Settlements ( <i>converted</i> )				
	- living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 3	CS
	- DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS
4.F	Other land ( <i>converted</i> )				
	- living biomass	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	D
	- DOM, SOM	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 1	D
4.G	Harvested Wood Products	carbon/ CO <sub>2</sub>		Tier 2	CS, D
4(I)	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from fertilisation				
	-Forest land		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
4(II)	Non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils <sup>1</sup>				
	-Wetlands: Peat extraction areas		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
	-Wetlands: Flooded land		CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	-Other Wetlands		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 2	CS
	-Forest land: Drained organic forest soils		CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1, Tier 2	CS, D
4(III)	Direct non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from N mineralisation/immobilisation				
	-Forest land, Settlements, Cropland, Grassland		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	CS, D
4(IV)	N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from N leaching and runoff		N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
4(V)	Biomass burning				
	-Forest land, Cropland, Grassland		CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O, NO <sub>x</sub> , CO	Tier 2	D

<sup>1</sup>N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the management of agricultural soils are reported under the Agriculture sector.

The LULUCF sector has been a net sink during the whole time series. Forest Land has been a net sink, whereas the other land-use categories have comprised net sources. Harvested Wood Products have totalled a net sink except for the year 2009. The level, trend and the inter-annual variability in the sink for the whole LULUCF sector are determined by the Forest Land sink (Figure 6.1-1).

Living biomass comprises most of the Forest land sink. The soil organic matter (SOM) and the dead organic matter (DOM) pools in mineral forest soils are together also a sink. On the contrary, organic soils act as a source because of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained soils. Other, minor emission sources of the Forest land category are N mineralisation, N fertilisation and biomass burning (Table 6.1-2).

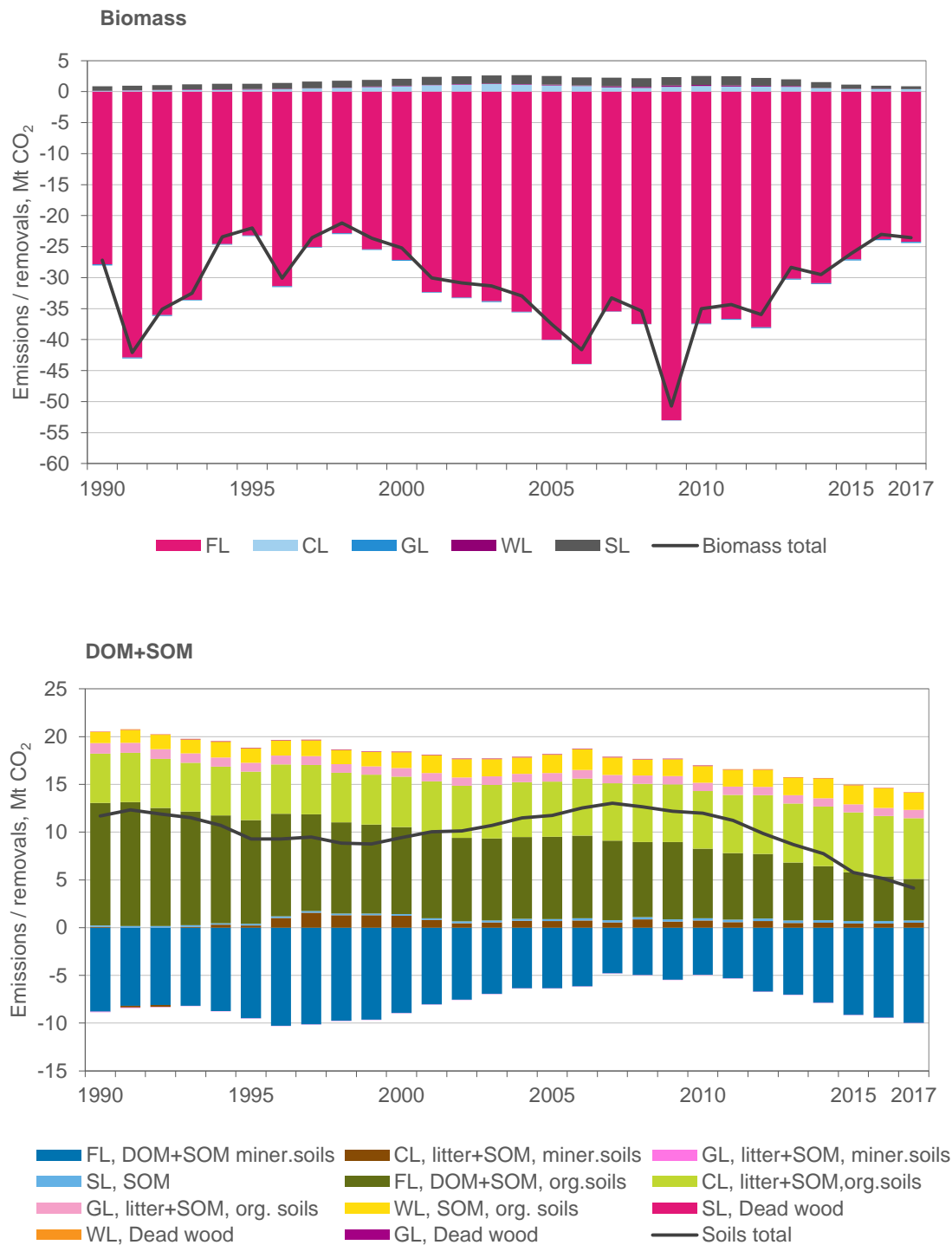
The high fluctuation in net biomass removals in the Forest Land category during the period 1990 to 2017 is mainly caused by the changes in the international market of forest industry products, which affect the amount of domestic commercial roundwood fellings. In 2017, the roundwood removals reached at 72 million m<sup>3</sup> being the highest ever in the history of the statistics (Luke 2018c). The other significant factor affecting the removals trend in forest land is the increase in the annual volume increment. It has increased from 77.7 million m<sup>3</sup> at the beginning of the 1990s to its present level of 107 million m<sup>3</sup> (Luke 2018a).

The Cropland category is a source. Only mineral soils at the beginning of the 1990s have been a minor sink of CO<sub>2</sub>. Grassland category is also a source. The emissions from organic soils exceed the small removals by mineral soils and living biomass (Table 6.1-2, Figure 6.1-2).

In the Wetlands category, a diverse group of lands are included. Characteristics of the group are that they are organic soils without biomass cover or with low biomass cover, and hence constitute a source of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

In the Settlements category, the emissions consist of biomass and dead wood losses due to LUC conversion and emissions from litter and soil organic matter pools after the conversion. The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are due to N mineralisation in the soil organic matter after the conversion.

The Harvested Wood Products (HWP) category has been a net sink except for the year 2009. The most important component of the HWP carbon stock change is sawn wood.



**Figure 6.1-2** Emissions (positive sign) and removals (negative sign) from biomass (upper) and from soils (soil and dead organic matter) (lower) in different land use classes, Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. (FL = Forest Land, CL=Cropland, GL=Grassland, SL= Settlements, WL=Wetlands)

**Table 6.1-2** Greenhouse gas emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) (positive figures indicate emissions, negative removals)

Mt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.	1990	1995	2000	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>4.A Forest land</b>	<b>-20.3</b>	<b>-18.4</b>	<b>-23.6</b>	<b>-34.6</b>	<b>-38.3</b>	<b>-28.9</b>	<b>-31.6</b>	<b>-47.4</b>	<b>-32.2</b>	<b>-32.2</b>	<b>-35.1</b>	<b>-28.3</b>	<b>-30.3</b>	<b>-28.3</b>	<b>-25.7</b>	<b>-27.0</b>
Biomass, mineral soils	-16.7	-10.7	-12.0	-22.7	-26.0	-19.0	-21.9	-34.9	-22.0	-22.0	-23.6	-16.8	-17.2	-13.7	-10.4	-10.6
Biomass, organic soils	-11.2	-12.5	-15.2	-17.4	-17.9	-16.5	-15.6	-18.1	-15.4	-14.7	-14.4	-13.4	-13.7	-13.4	-13.3	-13.6
DOM <sup>1</sup> +SOM, mineral soils	-8.8	-9.5	-8.9	-6.4	-6.2	-4.8	-5.0	-5.5	-4.9	-5.3	-6.7	-7.0	-7.9	-9.2	-9.4	-10.0
DOM <sup>1</sup> +SOM, organic soils	12.8	10.8	9.1	8.6	8.7	8.3	7.8	8.1	7.3	7.0	6.8	6.1	5.7	5.1	4.7	4.3
4(I) N fertilisation	0.021	0.005	0.007	0.008	0.014	0.013	0.027	0.019	0.017	0.016	0.012	0.013	0.013	0.013	0.017	0.029
4(V) Biomass burning	0.008	0.007	0.003	0.006	0.015	0.006	0.009	0.006	0.005	0.012	0.001	0.006	0.009	0.002	0.004	0.005
4(III) N mineralisation	0.005	0.005	0.005	0.003	0.003	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002
4(II) CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained forest land	3.49	3.42	3.32	3.15	3.11	3.08	3.01	2.93	2.86	2.80	2.79	2.79	2.79	2.79	2.79	2.79
<b>4.B Cropland</b>	<b>5.4</b>	<b>5.6</b>	<b>7.4</b>	<b>7.5</b>	<b>7.6</b>	<b>7.3</b>	<b>7.6</b>	<b>7.5</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>7.5</b>	<b>7.6</b>	<b>7.5</b>	<b>7.3</b>	<b>7.1</b>	<b>7.2</b>	<b>7.3</b>
Biomass	0.15	0.32	0.88	1.00	0.89	0.68	0.61	0.78	0.88	0.83	0.80	0.79	0.56	0.41	0.45	0.41
Dead wood	4.4E-04	0.001	0.004	0.005	0.005	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.002
DOM <sup>2</sup> +SOM, mineral soils	0.075	0.241	1.251	0.685	0.754	0.551	0.867	0.631	0.738	0.582	0.688	0.479	0.520	0.420	0.444	0.510
DOM <sup>2</sup> +SOM, organic soils	5.17	5.09	5.28	5.80	5.98	6.01	6.09	6.04	6.03	6.09	6.14	6.19	6.24	6.27	6.31	6.35
4(III) N mineralisation	0.006	0.005	0.005	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.007	0.008	0.008	0.007	0.007	0.007
<b>4.C Grassland</b>	<b>0.9</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.8</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.6</b>
Biomass	-0.152	-0.098	-0.115	-0.035	-0.029	-0.026	-0.030	-0.077	-0.105	-0.154	-0.144	-0.149	-0.160	-0.173	-0.176	-0.202
Dead wood	NA	0.0002	0.0001	0.0008	0.0008	0.0005	0.0005	0.0004	9E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
DOM <sup>2</sup> +SOM, mineral soils	-0.046	-0.032	-0.026	-0.020	-0.020	-0.021	-0.020	-0.019	-0.020	-0.021	-0.022	-0.023	-0.023	-0.023	-0.023	-0.022
DOM <sup>2</sup> +SOM, organic soils	1.10	0.94	0.89	0.88	0.89	0.89	0.88	0.88	0.87	0.87	0.87	0.87	0.86	0.86	0.86	0.85
4(V) Biomass burning	1E-04	1E-04	3E-05	9E-05	7E-05	6E-05	6E-05	9E-05	8E-05	6E-05	2E-05	7E-05	1E-04	3E-05	6E-05	7E-05
<b>4.D Wetlands</b>	<b>1.3</b>	<b>1.7</b>	<b>1.9</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.4</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.0</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.1</b>	<b>2.3</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.2</b>	<b>2.0</b>
Biomass	0.002	0.082	0.073	0.112	0.124	0.180	0.166	0.205	0.191	0.186	0.132	0.117	0.058	0.029	0.027	0.025
Dead wood	NA	0.002	0.001	0.002	0.003	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.000
SOM	1.20	1.52	1.65	1.91	2.17	1.80	1.67	1.75	1.75	1.78	1.82	1.85	2.09	2.00	2.04	1.82
4(II) CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions	0.12	0.13	0.14	0.15	0.15	0.16	0.16	0.16	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17
<b>4.E Settlements</b>	<b>0.9</b>	<b>1.1</b>	<b>1.3</b>	<b>1.7</b>	<b>1.6</b>	<b>1.7</b>	<b>1.7</b>	<b>1.6</b>	<b>1.7</b>	<b>1.8</b>	<b>1.6</b>	<b>1.4</b>	<b>1.2</b>	<b>1.0</b>	<b>0.7</b>	<b>0.7</b>
Biomass	0.70	0.89	1.11	1.40	1.28	1.38	1.38	1.33	1.43	1.48	1.26	1.08	0.92	0.67	0.45	0.43
Dead wood	0.013	0.017	0.024	0.033	0.032	0.033	0.034	0.030	0.030	0.029	0.025	0.021	0.017	0.012	0.008	0.007
SOM	0.16	0.16	0.18	0.22	0.22	0.23	0.24	0.24	0.25	0.26	0.26	0.27	0.27	0.27	0.26	0.25
4(III) N mineralisation	0.013	0.014	0.015	0.018	0.019	0.020	0.020	0.021	0.021	0.022	0.023	0.023	0.023	0.023	0.022	0.021
<b>4.G Harvested wood products</b>	<b>-3.0</b>	<b>-4.9</b>	<b>-6.6</b>	<b>-2.0</b>	<b>-4.8</b>	<b>-5.6</b>	<b>-1.8</b>	<b>1.6</b>	<b>-2.2</b>	<b>-2.2</b>	<b>-1.7</b>	<b>-2.4</b>	<b>-3.0</b>	<b>-2.7</b>	<b>-3.6</b>	<b>-4.0</b>
<b>4(IV) Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.001</b>	<b>0.001</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>	<b>0.002</b>
<b>4 Total CO<sub>2</sub> eq.</b>	<b>-14.8</b>	<b>-14.0</b>	<b>-18.9</b>	<b>-24.4</b>	<b>-30.5</b>	<b>-22.6</b>	<b>-21.3</b>	<b>-33.7</b>	<b>-22.1</b>	<b>-22.3</b>	<b>-24.8</b>	<b>-19.0</b>	<b>-21.8</b>	<b>-20.1</b>	<b>-18.5</b>	<b>-20.4</b>

<sup>1</sup> Dead organic matter in dead wood and litter<sup>2</sup> Dead organic matter in litter

### 6.1.1 Key Categories

The key categories in the LULUCF sector are summarised in Table 6.1-3.

**Table 6.1-3** Key categories in the LULUCF sector (CRF 4) in 1990 and 2017 (Approach 1 and Approach 2)

IPCC category	Gas	Identification criteria	Tier
4.A.1. Forest Land remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.A.2. Land converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.B.1. Cropland remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.B.2. Land converted to Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.C.1 Grassland remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.C.2 Land converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.D.1. Wetlands remaining Wetlands	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.D.2. Land converted to Wetlands	CO <sub>2</sub>	T	Tier 3, Tier 2, Tier 1
4.E.2. Land converted to Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	L, T	Tier 3, Tier 2
4.G Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	L	Tier 2
4.(II). Drainage and Rewetting and Other Management of Soils	CH <sub>4</sub>	L	Tier 2, Tier 1
4.(II). Drainage and Rewetting and Other Management of Soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 2



## 6.2 Land use definitions and the classification systems used and their correspondence to the LULUCF

For the GHG inventory, Finland's land area and inland water bodies are classified according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The data source for activity data of land use, that is the areas of land-use categories and sub-categories, is the National Forest Inventory (NFI). The land and site-class classification scheme of the NFI is employed to re-classify lands into the IPCC land use categories (Tomppo et al. 2011, Table 6.2-1). The recommendation given by a working group on a follow-up system for land use and land-use changes in Finland was mainly followed (MMM 2005). It describes data sources, compares different land-use classification systems, and also present which data are available for the whole country with quality assessment and uncertainty estimates. It includes recommendations on what should be included under each land-use category.

### *National application of IPCC land use categories in the Finnish inventory*

**Forest Land.** The forest definition Finland has employed for the FAO's Forest Resource Assessments (FRA) is applied in the GHG inventory to define Forest Land (FRA 2005). The FAO definition for forest in FRA 2005 was: "Land spanning more than 0.5 hectares with trees higher than five metres and a canopy cover of more than 10%, or trees able to reach these thresholds *in situ*. It does not include land that is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use." This definition was used for FRA 2005 except for the requirement of the minimum area of 0.5 ha. Minimum area of forest land applied in FRA 2005 was not exact, but a guide of 0.25 ha for a forest stand in Southern Finland and 0.5 ha in Northern Finland is given. In Figure 6.2-1 the boundaries for Southern and Northern Finland are given. Young natural and planted stands established for forestry purposes that have yet to reach a crown density of 10% or a tree height of 5 metres are included in forest, as are the areas normally forming a part of the forest area that are temporarily unstocked as a result of human intervention or natural causes but which are expected to revert to forest land. For linear formations, a minimum width of 20 m is applied but for the part of continuous forest area in which forestry can be practised, the 20 m minimum width is not required. Parks and yards are excluded, regardless of whether they would meet the forest definition or not (FRA 2005). Note that the definition for Forest Land used under the UNFCCC reporting differs from that used for Kyoto Protocol reporting. Finland prefers to report to the UNFCCC all forest land under the Forest Land category. All forest land is considered managed land.

**Cropland.** The area of cropland comprises the area defined as arable crops, rotational grass, set-aside, permanent horticultural crops, greenhouses and kitchen gardens. All croplands are considered managed land.

**Grassland.** Grassland includes areas of extensive grass, ditches associated with agricultural land, areas of bioenergy plants and abandoned arable land. In this context, abandoned arable land refers to fields that are no longer used for agricultural production and where natural reforestation is possible or is already taking place. All grasslands are considered managed land.

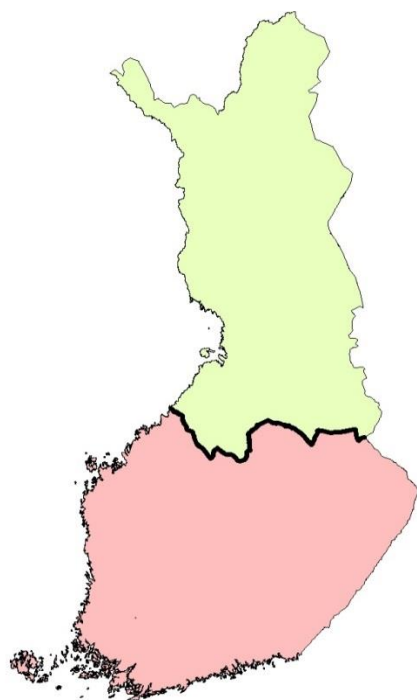
**Wetlands.** Wetlands include peat extraction areas and peatlands that do not fulfil the definition of Forest Land, Cropland, Grassland or Settlements. Inland waters, which comprise reservoirs and natural lakes and rivers, are included in Wetlands. Peat extraction areas, lands converted from other land use to Wetlands as well as Wetlands that have undergone a change in land management are considered managed lands.

**Settlements.** Settlements comprise built-up land, power supply lines and roads, which include roads and railroads with ditches and open side areas close to these. This category also includes airports, parks, yards, farm roads and barns. Settlements are considered managed land.

**Other Land.** Other Land includes bare soil and rock and vegetated lands on mineral soils, which do not fulfil the threshold values of Forest Land, or are not included in the other land use categories. Typical sites are rocky lands and treeless mountain areas. Other Land is managed if it has been converted from other land use, otherwise it is considered unmanaged land.

**Table 6.2-1** Connection between the IPCC land use categories and national land classification

National land classes	
<p><i>Forest land</i> is land used or available for growing trees. The mean annual increment under favourable growing conditions and with recommended rotation length is at least 1 m<sup>3</sup>/ha including bark or 0.85 m<sup>3</sup>/ha excluding bark. Forest land includes afforested (planted or seeded) stands.</p> <p><i>Poorly productive forest land</i> is land used or available for tree growing. The mean annual increment is 0.10–0.99 m<sup>3</sup>/ha/year including bark.</p> <p><i>Unproductive land</i> is forestry land where potential growth is less than 0.10 m<sup>3</sup>/ha/year. Single, poorly growing trees and shrubs may occur on unproductive land.</p> <p><i>Other forestry land</i> includes forestry roads, seed production stands, permanent depots and built-up land related to forestry. It includes also gravel pits, and game feeding areas etc. within forests.</p> <p><i>Arable land</i> includes fields, pastures, and waste land inside these land use classes, small roads and buildings (other than houses) used for agriculture. It also includes <i>abandoned arable lands, without or with tree cover but which cannot yet be considered as forest land</i>.</p> <p><i>Built-up land</i> is land used for buildings, houses, and factories and land in the immediate vicinity of these. This class includes peat production areas, where peat harvesting has been started and the site has not been reforested. Also mechanised gravel production sites are included in this class. It includes also some wooded areas like parks, grave yards and corresponding areas.</p> <p><i>Roads</i> include roads and railroads, including ditches and side areas related to these. It includes also airports. Roads inside build-up areas (cities etc.) are classified in built-up land.</p> <p><i>Power supply lines</i> include electricity lines, water tube lines and gas tube lines, The width of the line must be at least 5 meters. If the line is inside other land uses classes than forestry land (1-4) it is included in the surrounding land-use class no matter the width.</p> <p><i>Inland water</i>. Water basins (rivers etc.) less than 5 meters in width are included in the surrounding land-use class.</p> <p><i>Seawater areas</i>.</p>	
IPCC	National
Forest Land	<p>All national forest land</p> <p>Poorly productive forest land which is Forest Land according to the FAO/FRA definition</p> <p>Other forestry land e.g. forest roads, excludes built-up land, gravel and sand production sites</p>
Cropland	Arable land excluding natural pastures, small roads and buildings, ditches more than 3 m wide, lands for bioenergy plant production
Grassland	Arable land not included in Croplands e.g. natural pastures, ditches more than 3 m wide, lands for bioenergy plant production, abandoned arable lands
Wetlands	<p>Poorly productive forest land which is not Forest Land according to the FAO/FRA definition and is on organic soils</p> <p>Unproductive land on organic soils</p> <p>Peat production areas of built-up land</p> <p>Inland waters</p>
Settlements	<p>Built-up land excluding peat production areas</p> <p>Roads</p> <p>Power supply lines</p> <p>Part of other forestry land including built-up land for forestry purposes, gravel and sand production sites</p> <p>Part of arable land including small roads and buildings used for agriculture</p>
Other Land	<p>Poorly productive forest land which is not Forest Land according to the FAO/FRA definition and is on mineral soils</p> <p>Unproductive land on mineral soils</p>



**Figure 6.2-1** The partitioning of the country to Southern Finland (red) and Northern Finland (green)

The areas of IPCC land-use categories are given in Table 6.2-2 where the total land area refers to Finland's official land area in 1 January 2014. The total area is the official area of Finland including inland waters.

**Table 6.2-2** The areas of IPCC land-use categories (1,000 ha). The last row shows the uncertainties, which are twice the relative standard errors, in area estimates due to sampling

Year	Forest land	Cropland	Grassland	Wetlands				Settlements	Other land	Total	
				Other Wetlands	Peat extraction	Inland waters	Wetlands total			Land	Land and inland waters
1990	22 109	2 472	266	2 926	81	3 452	6 459	1 224	1 314	30 392	33 843
1995	22 126	2 451	242	2 913	89	3 453	6 454	1 256	1 313	30 391	33 843
2000	22 106	2 441	234	2 898	96	3 453	6 447	1 303	1 313	30 391	33 843
2001	22 093	2 444	233	2 895	98	3 453	6 446	1 314	1 313	30 390	33 843
2002	22 079	2 449	233	2 893	98	3 453	6 444	1 325	1 313	30 390	33 843
2003	22 062	2 456	233	2 891	98	3 454	6 443	1 337	1 313	30 390	33 843
2004	22 044	2 461	234	2 890	97	3 454	6 441	1 351	1 313	30 389	33 843
2005	22 026	2 466	235	2 888	99	3 454	6 441	1 364	1 313	30 389	33 843
2006	22 008	2 469	236	2 886	100	3 454	6 440	1 378	1 313	30 389	33 843
2007	21 992	2 469	237	2 885	102	3 454	6 441	1 392	1 313	30 389	33 843
2008	21 976	2 470	238	2 884	104	3 455	6 442	1 406	1 312	30 389	33 843
2009	21 959	2 472	238	2 883	107	3 455	6 444	1 419	1 312	30 389	33 843
2010	21 943	2 474	238	2 882	108	3 455	6 445	1 432	1 312	30 388	33 843
2011	21 927	2 477	238	2 880	110	3 455	6 445	1 444	1 311	30 388	33 843
2012	21 914	2 480	239	2 878	111	3 456	6 444	1 455	1 311	30 388	33 843
2013	21 902	2 483	240	2 876	112	3 455	6 444	1 464	1 311	30 388	33 843
2014	21 894	2 485	240	2 875	112	3 455	6 443	1 471	1 311	30 388	33 843
2015	21 888	2 486	241	2 875	112	3 455	6 442	1 476	1 311	30 388	33 843
2016	21 882	2 487	242	2 875	110	3 455	6 441	1 480	1 310	30 388	33 843
2017	21 877	2 489	243	2 876	109	3 455	6 440	1 484	1 310	30 388	33 843
	1.0	4.2	8.4	5.2	30.0			5.6	12.8		

The land-use conversion matrix between all land-use categories has been calculated based on the NFI sample plots (Table 6.2-3). Uncertainties presented in the matrix are based on the standard approach of the Finnish NFI (Tomppo et al. 2011). Land-use changes were assessed in field and completed with auxiliary information on land-use changes. Remote sensing (RS) data and digital maps were used to check any undetected and post-measurements land-use changes on sample plots. The RS and other spatial data included satellite images, digital maps, thematic maps and shape files of the EU Land Parcel Identification System (LPIS) for monitoring of the agricultural land parcels (EU 1992). In the first stage of the image interpretation, RS data were supported

by the NFI parameters, for example, with stand age to encompass all sample plots with potential land-use changes. Aerial images were utilised in the final stage of the interpretation to confirm each individual land-use change. The findings were used to complement the land-use change observations and the land-use changes which were identified in this process were updated to the NFI data.

**Table 6.2-3** The land-use change matrix for IPCC land-use categories from 31 December 1997 to 31 December 2017 (1,000 ha) together with an uncertainty per cent twice the relative sampling error

Final	Initial Forest land	Cropland	Grassland	Wetlands	Settlements	Other land	Inland waters	Total (Final)
Forest land	21 767 (1%)	26 (25%)	43 (21%)	21 (52.8%)	17 (35%)	1 (141.6%)	0	21 877
Cropland	107 (15%)	2 349 (4.4%)	8 (50.6%)	21 (52.8%)	1 (100%)	0	0	2 489
Grassland	14 (37.6%)	48 (21.2%)	175 (10.4%)	4 (80%)	1 (122.8%)	0	0	243
Wetlands	33 (31%)	1 (141.4%)	1 (116%)	2 947 (5.2%)	1 (200%)	0	1 (0%)	2 985
Settlements	202 (10.8%)	20 (26.4%)	11 (39%)	4 (80%)	1 252 (5.6%)	3 (103.6%)	0	1 484
Other land	0	0	0	0	0	1 310 (12.8%)	0	1 310
Inland waters	1 (200.2%)	0	1 (115.8%)	2 (115.6%)	0	0	3 452 (0%)	3 455
Total (initial)	22 124	2 444	238	2 999	1 273	1 313	3 453	33 843
NET change	-247	46	4	-14	211	-3	3	0

#### *Recalculation of areas for the land use categories*

The land-use areas were recalculated due to new NFI data (Section 6.3 and Appendix 6b), updated land-related data on sample plots. Due to recalculations areas since 2009 have slightly changed. The effect of the changes is shown in Table 6.2-4.

**Table 6.2-4** The difference due to recalculation in the areas of the land use categories between the 2018 and 2019 submissions (1,000 ha)

	Areas in Submission 2018		Areas in Submission 2019		Differences in areas between	
	1990	2016	1990	2016	1990	2016
Forest land	22 109	21 882	22 109	21 882	0	0
Cropland	2 472	2 494	2 472	2 487	0	-6
Grassland	266	241	266	242	0	1
Wetlands	3 007	2 989	3 007	2 986	0	-3
Settlements	1 224	1 472	1 224	1 480	0	8
Other land	1 314	1 311	1 314	1 310	0	0
Inland waters	3 452	3 455	3 452	3 455	0	0

## 6.3 *Information on the approaches used for representing land areas and on the land-use data used for inventory preparation*

The data source on which the areas of land-use categories are based is the National Forest Inventory (NFI). The NFI is a sampling-based forest inventory system. Sample plots are located in systematic clusters and the ratio of temporary and permanent clusters is 3:1. The field measurements are carried out in five-year cycles and each year 20% of the plots are measured. Area time series since 1990 are computed from data in the most recent national forest inventories: NFI10 (2004 to 2008), NFI11 (2009 to 2013) and NFI12 (2014 to 2017). Older NFI data have been used to compute estimates for land-use changes before 1990. This information is needed to divide land-use categories into sub-categories Lands Remaining and Lands Converted, and also for the estimation of carbon stock changes in mineral soils. More information on the NFI is provided in Appendix\_6a.

The reasons for using NFI data for area estimations in the GHG inventory are: i) NFI is the only data source which covers the whole country regardless of land ownership and all land use types, ii) NFI data cover the whole time span needed for the GHG inventory's time series, iii) NFI definitions and measurements of important variables relative to the GHG inventory have not changed, iv) NFI provides data on land use, land-use changes, soils and trees under different land use, and v) NFI is a continuous system, which also provides data for recent years.

The area estimation method is based on the methodology used in the NFI. Each sample plot, or strictly speaking the centre point of a sample plot, represents particular area depending on the sample density region to which the sample plot belongs (see Appendix\_62, Figure 1\_App\_6a). Finland's official total land area is used to compute the representativeness of the sample plots. Official areas of municipalities are published annually by the National Land Survey of Finland (NLS) based on the NLS Topographic database. The method, how official areas were employed for area estimation is described by Tomppo et al. (2011) and briefly in Appendix\_6a. Since some changes occur between years in the surface area of municipalities caused by improvements in the mapping precision and changes in water and land areas, a fixed total area is used in the GHG inventory. In this submission, the reference date for official area data is 1 January 2014 (Land Survey of Finland 2014). If significant changes occur, the new official land area will be used. Luke's steering group for the greenhouse gas inventory for the LULUCF sector and the advisory board for the greenhouse gas inventory appointed by Statistics Finland assesses significant changes before they are implemented in the inventory.

Areas for each land-use category are calculated by multiplying the number of the sample plot centres belonging to a particular land use category with the area representativeness of a sampling density region. Areas are calculated separately for Southern and Northern Finland by sampling density regions (Figure 1\_App\_6a), as well as separately for land areas and inland waters. The sum of all different land-use categories, remaining and converted, is the total area of Finland.

The steps in land representation and area estimation are, firstly defining the six IPCC land-use categories according to Finnish circumstances. This is described in Section 6.2. In the second step, the employed NFI sample plot and stand level data are reclassified into the six IPCC land-use categories. The area estimates for land-use categories are computed separately for Southern and Northern Finland. The final results are reported at country level (Figure 6.2-1). A 20-year period is used for converted lands, except for peat extraction where a five-years conversion period is used (2006 IPCC Guidelines' default). The areas of land-use categories and subcategories are subdivided into mineral and organic soils, and organic forest soils further into drained and undrained lands.

The reported annual areas of land-use changes in 1990 to 2017 are based on a five-year moving average method. As the time series are produced from NFI data, the five-year moving averages were computed to decrease the effect of sampling error. Full sets of NFI data cover five years of field measurements and NFI provide new data every year. Therefore the area estimates for the latest years, where the new data are applied, are recalculated in every submission. For a more detailed description of the area computations and the estimation of the annual land-use changes, see Appendix\_6b.

Information on land-use changes before 1990 is needed, for example, for the estimation of carbon stock changes in mineral soil. Therefore, the areas of land-use changes have been estimated also for 1971 to 1989 by employing NFI7 to NFI9 data. For the pre-1990 time series, the average annual land-use changes areas were estimated for NFI mean years, and interpolated between the mid-years. For example, the mean years of the NFI7, NFI8 and NFI9 in Northern Finland are 1977, 1988 and 1996 respectively. The mid-year data are utilised to interpolate and extrapolate land-use change areas for years from 1971 to 1989. The value from the latest year available is used in extrapolation. For other land-use classes than Forest land the oldest available data are from NFI9.

The information on areas of the mineral and organic soils is needed for the estimation of carbon stock changes and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from soils. Organic soils are identified in the field during the NFI measurements for Forest land and Wetlands and partly for other land-use classes in case of land-use change. The Finnish georeferenced soil database was utilised for those NFI sample plots where soil type was not assessed in the field, e.g., for Cropland and natural pastures and ditches in the Grasslands category. The Finnish soil database includes a soil map at a scale of 1:250,000 and properties of the soils (Lilja et al. 2006, 2009). Polygons that are smaller than 6.25 ha are merged with adjacent larger polygons in the database. The soil database was published in 2009 and produced by Agrifood Research Finland (MTT)<sup>14</sup>, the Finnish Forest Research Institute (Metla) and the Geological Survey of Finland (GTK).

Any further subdivisions of areas used in the emission calculations are described under the sections of each land-use category. The needed subdivisions depend also on reported gasses and soil type, i.e., different types of stratification for the different land-use categories and pools are used. For example in estimating carbon stock changes in soil organic matter under the CRF 4.A category, the organic soils are divided into undrained and drained soils and the drained soils further into five site types (Section 6.4.2.1). The stratification is slightly modified when estimating CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Section 6.10.2.2).

---

<sup>14</sup> Since 2015 Agrifood Research Finland and Finnish Forest Research Institute are parts of the Natural Resources Institute Finland.

## 6.4 Forest Land (CRF 4.A)

### 6.4.1 Category description

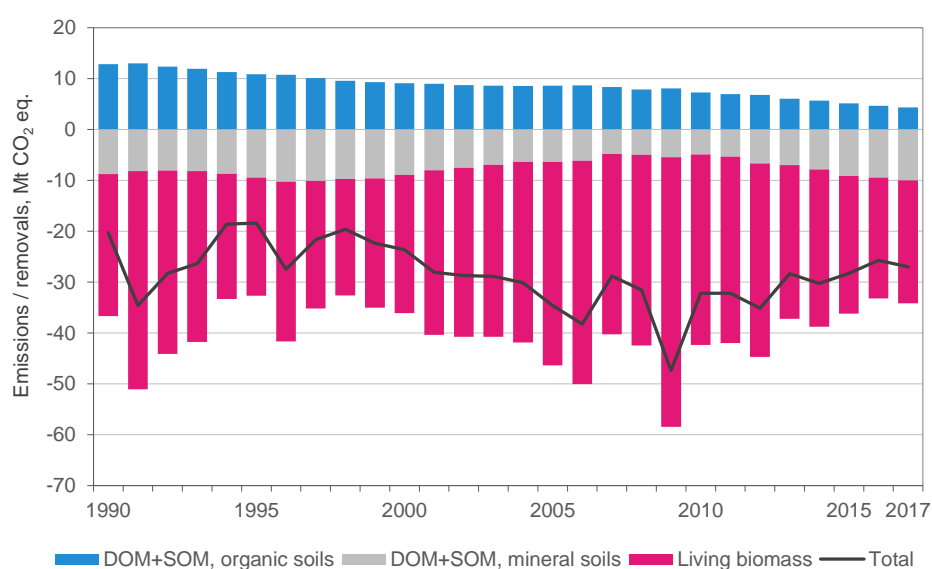
Forest Land was a net sink in 2017 as it has been since 1990. The net removals due to the changes in carbon stocks were 27.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. The CRF 4.A category includes emissions and removals resulting from carbon stock changes in living biomass, litter and dead wood (DOM), and soil organic matter (SOM). The category is subdivided into CRF 4.A.1 Forest Land Remaining Forest land, and 4.A.2 Land Converted to Forest Land.

Forest Land is defined as a land with a tree crown cover of more than 10%. The trees should be able to reach a minimum height of five metres. According to the national forest land definition, a minimum area for forest is not exactly set, but a guide of 0.25 ha for a forest stand in Southern Finland and 0.5 ha in Northern Finland is given. The definition does not comply strictly with the FAO definition, but to include all national forest lands in the GHG inventory, the minimum area of 0.5 ha is not fully applied for the Convention reporting. (See Section 6.2)

Living biomass was a net sink of 24.2 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017. Living biomass and mineral soils have been a net sink during the whole time series, whereas the organic soils have been a net source. In 2017, the sink of mineral soils was 10.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> and the emissions of organic soils 4.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. In recent years, the sink of Forest Land has been declining slightly. The reason for this is the harvest level that has increased. The main proportion of the sink was from Forest Land Remaining Forest Land, while Land Converted to Forest Land played a minor role (0.6%).

The most important components of the forest sink are the increment of growing stock and the harvest removals. The growth has increased since 1990 from 78 million m<sup>3</sup> to 107 million m<sup>3</sup> measured in the 12<sup>th</sup> National Forest Inventory (NFI). Between years there is less fluctuation in the growth contrary to the harvest rates. In 2017, the total drain was 87 million m<sup>3</sup> (Luke 2018c) (Figure 6.4-1).

Forest management activities can also be seen as a reason for the increased CO<sub>2</sub> sink of the mineral soil. In the organic soils, there are two main factors for the variations in emissions and removals since 1990: 1) due to drainage, previously non-forested sites have been converted to Forest land; and 2) the growing stock has increased. The first factor has slightly increased the total emissions caused by peat decomposition. The second factor has increased the removals in drained peatlands by increasing the biomass growth and fine and coarse root litter production. The reduction in emissions is due to the fact that peat decomposition is assumed constant, while litter input to the soil increases as the biomass increases.



**Figure 6.4-1** Emissions (positive sign) and removals (negative sign) in Forest Land

Forest Land Remaining Forest land and Lands Converted to Forest Land are key categories.

### *Definitions of carbon pools*

**Living biomass.** Tree biomass is the dry weight of living trees with a height of at least 1.35 m, i.e. those trees that are measured in NFIs. Tree biomass includes stem wood, stem bark, living and dead branches, needles/foilage, stumps, and roots down to a minimum diameter of one cm (Repola 2008, Repola 2009). Stumps and roots are considered below-ground biomass and the rest is above-ground biomass. The biomass of other vegetation includes the biomass of ground vegetation, which consists of moss, lichen, shrub and dwarf shrub vegetation. This biomass is not included in carbon stock changes in living biomass, but it is included when the litter input to the soil is estimated.

**Dead wood.** This carbon pool includes tree stems that are left in the forest to decay. This pool originates from the natural mortality of the trees and from waste wood from logging. The minimum diameter is 10 cm. On mineral soils, this carbon pool is reported as a combined estimate for dead wood, litter and soil organic matter pools. These are provided as aggregated pools due to the modelling framework. On drained organic forest soils, the pools are also reported as an aggregated estimate.

**Litter.** This carbon pool includes both above-ground and below-ground litter, which originates from trees and ground vegetation. Litter consists of dead foliage, leaves, branches, bark coarse roots, stumps and fine roots. On mineral soils, this carbon pool is reported as a combined estimate for dead wood, litter and soil organic matter pools. These are provided as aggregated pools due to the modelling framework. On drained organic forest soils, this pool is assumed to be in a steady state (i.e. no change).

**Soil organic matter.** Soil organic matter is built by the decomposed litter that has accumulated in soils. The soil carbon model Yasso07 estimates soil carbon stocks and their changes to a depth of one metre (Appendix\_6e). On mineral soils, this carbon pool is reported as a combined estimate for dead wood, litter and soil organic matter pools. These are provided as aggregated pools due to the modelling framework. On drained organic forest soils, the carbon stock change of SOM is estimated based on the below-ground litter input and peat decomposition.

Soil is considered organic if the soil type is peat. Finland is a relatively flat and humid country, where the conditions have been favourable for peat accumulation. Peatlands are defined in the same way as in the NFI; a site is classified as peatland if the organic layer is peat or if more than 75% of the ground vegetation consists of peatland vegetation. Otherwise, the soil is considered mineral. The applied definition gives a slightly larger area for organic soil than the IPCC definition.

## *6.4.2 Methodological issues*

### *6.4.2.1 Forest Land Remaining Forest Land (CRF 4.A.1)*

#### *Activity data*

Land use area calculations are described in detail in Section 6.3. The activity data for Forest Land Remaining Forest Land are the difference between total Forest Land area and the area of Land converted to Forest Land. Organic soils were divided into undrained and drained soils and the drained soils further into five site types based on the fertility of the soil (Table 6.4-1, Laine 1989). NFI7-NFI11 data were used to estimate the proportional distribution of site types. Areas of site types were interpolated between different NFIs (Section 6.3). The definition for Forest Land is given in Section 6.2.



**Table 6.4-1** Areas of mineral and organic soils on Forest Land Remaining Forest Land (1,000 ha)

Year	Mineral			Organic				Total	
	Undrained	Herb-rich type	<i>Vaccinium myrtillus</i> type	<i>Vaccinium vitis-idaea</i> type	Dwarf shrub type	<i>Cladina</i> type	Drained organic	Total	
1990	16 003	1 746	702	1 144	1 490	855	8	4 199	5 945
1995	15 988	1 690	673	1 169	1 566	824	23	4 255	5 945
2000	15 957	1 640	651	1 188	1 625	799	37	4 300	5 940
2005	15 907	1 579	663	1 156	1 634	852	42	4 347	5 926
2006	15 898	1 566	667	1 147	1 634	866	42	4 356	5 922
2007	15 888	1 552	671	1 139	1 634	880	43	4 367	5 919
2008	15 879	1 565	657	1 137	1 640	876	44	4 354	5 919
2009	15 871	1 577	643	1 135	1 645	871	45	4 339	5 916
2010	15 864	1 589	630	1 133	1 651	868	45	4 327	5 916
2011	15 857	1 602	617	1 131	1 657	864	46	4 315	5 917
2012	15 852	1 601	619	1 132	1 656	864	46	4 317	5 918
2013	15 848	1 600	621	1 132	1 656	864	46	4 319	5 919
2014	15 847	1 599	623	1 133	1 656	865	46	4 323	5 922
2015	15 848	1 599	624	1 133	1 656	865	46	4 324	5 923
2016	15 850	1 598	626	1 133	1 657	866	46	4 328	5 926
2017	15 853	1 598	627	1 133	1 658	866	46	4 330	5 928

#### *Carbon stock change in living biomass*

Carbon stock changes in living tree biomass are reported as an aggregated estimate for above-ground and below-ground biomass. Biomass of other plants was assumed not to change; hence the change is not estimated for the category Forest Land Remaining Forest Land.

The employed method is a Tier 3 Biomass Gain-Loss method (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Equation 2.7). The National Forest Inventory (NFI) provides tree-level increments and increment of growing stock data to employ tree species-specific biomass functions for direct estimation of biomass growth (Repola 2008, Repola 2009, Repola et al. 2007). Trees measured in NFI can be defined as tally trees and sample trees; the latter ones are measured in greater detail (see Appendix \_6a). Volume and biomass increments are predicted for sample trees using the NFI-derived tree volumes, biomass models and sample tree measurements. Biomass conversion and expansion factors (BCEF) for biomass increment are derived as a ratio between biomass increment and volume increment. The total increment of growing stock is converted to biomass increment applying these BCEFs. Biomass conversion and expansion factors for cutting removals and natural losses are also estimated from the NFI data, and then, applied to convert the statistical drain volume to biomass losses. (See Appendix\_6c for a more detailed description).

The annual gain (growth) in living tree biomass was estimated first for the total forest land and then for lands converted to forest land. The remainder of these two estimates was the biomass growth for Forest Land Remaining Forest Land. The method is described in Appendix\_6c. Employed biomass models are given in Appendix\_6d.

The biomass loss in living trees in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land was estimated as the difference between the total biomass loss and the biomass losses due to forest land being converted to other land uses and biomass losses on Land converted to Forest land. The total biomass loss estimate is based on the statistics on the total drain of growing stock. The official drain and harvest statistics are published until 2014 in the Yearbook of Forestry by the Finnish Forest Research Institute and from 2015 onwards in the Statistical Database by Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). The biomass losses removed from forest are connected with the land-use changes based on the NFI data. The method is described in Appendix\_6c.

To convert biomass to carbon, the default conversion factor 0.5 was used.

## *Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter*

### **Mineral soils**

The methodology for estimating carbon stock changes in soil, litter and dead wood in mineral soils is a Tier 3 approach and builds on the research by Liski et al. (2006). This method combines forest inventory data, biomass models, litter turnover rates and the dynamic soil carbon model. For Forest Land Remaining Forest Land, the Yasso07 model (Tuomi et al. 2011b) was applied. For a more detailed description of the Yasso07 model, see Appendix\_6e. The advantage of Yasso07 is the model's ability to produce uncertainty estimates for carbon stock changes. The model has been verified and reported in several scientific articles (Tuomi et al. 2008, 2009, 2011a, 2011b).

An aggregated estimate of the litter, dead wood and soil organic matter (DOM+SOM) was provided in the reporting because the Yasso07 soil carbon model estimates carbon stock change for the total of the above-mentioned components. The Yasso07 model has been defined to estimate carbon stock change to a depth of one metre. The division of the model estimates into soil carbon pools (SOM and DOM) would be artificial, and, therefore, an aggregated estimate has been provided.

The aggregated estimate of carbon stock changes in DOM+SOM was driven by tree and ground vegetation litter production and was estimated using the Yasso07 soil model, which has been developed for applications concerning the decomposition of various types of litter and different SOM types. The Yasso07 simulations were made separately for the mineral soils of Southern and Northern Finland.

Prior to soil carbon stock change simulations, preliminary data preparation involved three steps:

- i) Estimating the litter input data from the standing tree stock, ground vegetation and drain and dividing them into three different decomposition compartments
  - Non-woody litter (e.g. fine roots, foliage and ground vegetation)
  - Fine woody litter (e.g. branches and woody roots)
  - Coarse woody litter (e.g. dead wood, stumps and cutting waste)
- ii) Estimating weather parameters for Southern and Northern Finland
- iii) Estimating the initial values of the model state variables based on NFI6 data (1971–1976) (so-called spin-up runs to obtain a steady state for the model)

The annual litter input of the model originated from the living trees, ground vegetation, harvesting residues and unrecovered natural losses. Litter production from living trees was estimated using the biomass compartments of living trees and litter production rate coefficients. Biomass compartments were calculated from NFI data using Finnish tree-level biomass models (Appendix\_6d). The method to estimate carbon stocks of living tree biomass is described in Appendix\_6c. Fine root biomass was estimated using coefficients that describe the relation between root and leaf biomass (Helmisaari et al. 2007).

The litter input has been estimated since the 6th National Forest Inventory (NFI6). Harvesting and other drain statistics were also used to estimate the litter input of these components. Harvesting residues consist of foliage, branches, waste wood and stumps, while litter from living trees and from natural mortality consists of all the biomass components of trees. The use of energy wood was also taken into account by deducting the amounts of harvesting residues used for energy production (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, Luke 2018b). The volumes of the harvesting residues and unrecovered natural losses were converted to biomass using the expansion factors computed from NFI data; their derivation is explained in Appendix\_6c, subsection Losses in living biomass. For the ground vegetation of the mineral soils, the biomass was estimated with the use of 3,000 permanent sample plots described by Mäkipää and Heikkinen (2003). The models of Muukkonen et al. (2006) were applied to estimate the biomass of shrubs, herbs and grasses and mosses separately for mineral soils in South and North Finland. The litter input of the ground vegetation was estimated using litter turnover rates presented by Liski et al. (2006).

The litter production from each tree biomass compartment was calculated using litter production rate coefficients (Table 6.4-2) as follows:

$$\text{litter}_i = r_i * W_i,$$

where  $r_i$  is the litter production rate of compartment  $i$  and  $W_i$  is the biomass of compartment  $i$  (kg). In mineral soils, litter production from ground vegetation was assessed based on the vegetation coverage measurements of the NFI and biomass models (Muukkonen et al. 2006) (Table 6.4-3).

**Table 6.4-2** Litter production rates of the biomass compartments of trees (Lehtonen et al. 2004, Muukkonen and Lehtonen 2004, Starr et al. 2005, Liski et al. 2006). The litter production rate for pine needles in drained organic soils is based on data presented in Table 1 of Ojanen et al. (2014)

Tree species	Needles	Branches	Bark of stems	Bark of stumps	Roots >2mm	Fine roots
pine, south	0.245	0.02	0.0052	0.0029	0.0184	0.85
pine, north	0.154	0.02	0.0052	0.0029	0.0184	0.85
pine, drained peatlands	0.33	0.02	0.0052	0.0029	0.0184	0.85
spruce, south	0.1	0.0125	0.0027	0	0.0125	0.85
spruce, north	0.05	0.0125	0.0027	0	0.0125	0.85
deciduous, south	0.79	0.0135	0.0029	0.0001	0.0135	0.85
deciduous, north	0.79	0.0135	0.0029	0.0001	0.0135	0.85

**Table 6.4-3** Litter production of ground vegetation on drained organic soils and on mineral soils ( $\text{g C m}^{-2} \text{a}^{-1}$ ) (Laiho et al. 2003, Muukkonen et al. 2006)

Species group	Above ground	Below ground	Area	Soil
Shrubs	5.0	56.8	Finland	Drained organic
Herbs and grasses	13.1	53.7	Finland	Drained organic
Mosses	101.2		Finland	Drained organic
Total, South Finland	50.6	-	Southern Finland	Mineral soils
Total, North Finland	66.6	-	Northern Finland	Mineral soils

The weather data applied in the model runs were obtained from the Finnish Meteorological Institute (FMI). The data consist of monthly mean temperature and rainfall since 1960 with a 1x1 km grid covering all of Finland. Subset of 10x10km grid was selected to reduce the need of computing power. Based on the gridded data the mean annual weather data (mean annual temperature, temperature amplitude and annual rainfall) used with the Yasso07 model were estimated separately for Southern and Northern Finland for the period 1960 to 2017. Annual weather was calculated as an arithmetic mean of grid points locating within Southern and Northern Finland. Thereafter, weather parameters used in the modelling were calculated as 30 years moving average (e.g. 1988 to 2017 for 2017, 1987 to 2016 for 2016).

The model initialisation was done using NFI6 data from 1971 to 1974 in Southern Finland and from 1975 to 1976 in Northern Finland. The average annual litter input of trees, ground vegetation, loggings and natural mortality from those periods were given to the Yasso07 model. The model used the given litter and mean weather data for 1960 to 1990 as the steady state. Earlier research has shown that approximately ten years of simulation since spin-up is enough to cancel out the effect of the spin-up level (Peltoniemi et al. 2006). Stock changes in forest soil carbon are reported as five-year moving averages. Model simulations provide the aggregated carbon stock change of dead wood, litter and soil organic matter.

The soil carbon stock change for the mineral soils of Forest Land Remaining Forest were simulated with Yasso07 model using litter input, litter quality and weather as an input data (see Appendix\_6f).

## Organic soils

Organic forest soils (peatlands) are defined according to the NFI: a site is classified as peatland, if the organic layer is peat or if more than 75% of the ground vegetation consists of peatland vegetation.

A description of the decomposition of peat is a significant part of estimating carbon stock changes in organic forest soils in Finland, and these decomposition estimates were made using emission coefficients (heterotrophic soil respiration). The estimation for the emissions and removals on organic soils is a Tier 2 approach and was done as follows:

*change in DOM+SOM = change in DW + below-ground litter input – emission from soil,*

where DW refers to dead wood measured by the NFI9 and NFI10 field data. Below-ground litter input is based on the modelling of NFI data, while soil emissions have been measured by different site types. The modelling of the below-ground litter input is based on biomass estimates and on litter turnover rates and follows the same principles as litter modelling for mineral soils. The above-ground litter pool of drained organic forest soils were assumed to be in a steady state. The carbon stock change of dead wood on drained organic soils was based on the measurements for the NFI9 and NFI10 field data.

Carbon stock changes in organic soils were assessed only in the drained peatlands, while the carbon stock changes of soils in undrained peatlands were assumed to be in a steady state (equal to zero).

The decomposition of peat was estimated by multiplying the site-type-specific emission values (Minkkinen et al. 2007) (Table 6.4-4) by the corresponding area estimates based on the NFI data (Table 6.4-1).

The litter input of the trees on organic drained soils was based on the NFI measurements and biomass modelling of the corresponding NFI data. The biomass estimation is described in the section above. Below-ground litter inputs consisted of the annual litter production from the roots of trees, shrubs and graminoids and the roots of trees subjected to cuttings or natural losses. Similarly as in mineral soils, the below-ground litter production from trees was estimated as a product of the biomass estimate and turnover rate (Table 6.4-2). The annual below-ground litter production from ground vegetation was estimated according to Laiho et al. (2003) (Table 6.4-3). Stem volume estimates of dead wood on drained organic soils were based on the NFI9 and NFI10 plots and were converted to carbon by applying wood density and carbon content estimates by decomposition classes (see Mäkinen et al. 2006).

**Table 6.4-4** Carbon emissions ( $\text{g C m}^{-2} \text{a}^{-1}$ ) due to heterotrophic soil respiration from drained organic soils (peatlands) (Minkkinen et al. 2007). For the site types, see: (Laine 1989).

Name of site type group	Average emission	stdev
Herb-rich type	425.7	25.7
<i>Vaccinium myrtillus</i> type	312.1	20.2
<i>Vaccinium vitis-idaea</i> type	242.3	15.6
Dwarf shrub type	218.9	15.4
<i>Cladina</i> type	185.2	9.1

The annual estimated carbon stock changes in soils are presented for Forest Land Remaining Forest Land, separately for Southern and Northern Finland and by fertility type in Appendix\_6f.

#### 6.4.2.2 Land Converted to Forest Land (CRF 4.A.2)

##### Activity data

Land use area calculations are described in detail in Sections 6.2 and 6.3 and in Appendix\_6b. Land Converted to Forest Land is cumulative sum of the converted areas over a 20-year period. There were land use conversions from all LU categories to Forest Land. Former Wetlands could have previously been either peat extraction areas or wetlands drained for forestry purposes. Former Settlements are a diverse group of lands. Areas belonging to this group include, for example, large forested gravel pits, former power supply lines, forested roads and abandoned dwelling places (Section 6.3).

##### Carbon stock change in living biomass

Emissions and removals are reported from carbon stock changes in living tree biomass including above-ground and below-ground biomass. The carbon stock change in living biomass of trees was estimated according to the Tier 3 method in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol. 4, Eq. 2.15). The annual mean increment per hectare was estimated separately for Forest Land converted from five other land use categories. Annual mean increments were multiplied by the annual 20 years area of the respective land-use change categories. Trees measured in

the NFI sample plots were used to estimate biomass and biomass growth. The trees measured on the permanent NFI sample plots were used to estimate the biomass losses for afforested lands. The methodology used to estimate carbon stock changes for afforested lands is described in Appendix\_6c.

In the sub-category Cropland converted to Forest land, agricultural biomass of 4 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> was removed as a loss in the carbon stock of living biomass in the conversion. The value is a country-specific mean crop biomass based on yield (see also 6.5.2.2 Land converted to cropland).

### *Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter*

#### **Mineral soils**

The Yasso07 soil carbon model (Tuomi et al. 2011b) was applied for the Land Converted to Forest Land (see Appendix\_6e). The method is a Tier 3 approach according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The Yasso07 model was developed and tested against soil carbon measurements on afforestation and reforestation sites in a HILPE project and it was found that the model worked well against the measurements (Karhu et al. 2011).

For mineral soils, an aggregated estimate of the litter, dead wood and soil organic matter (SOM) was provided due to the fact that the Yasso07 soil carbon model estimates carbon stock change for the total of the above-mentioned components (DOM+SOM). The division of soil carbon pools from those models into SOM and DOM would be artificial.

Before simulations, preliminary preparations were made using three steps:

- i) Estimating the litter input data from trees and ground vegetation and dividing them into two different decomposition compartments
  - Non-woody litter
  - Fine woody litter (mean size two cm)
- ii) Estimating the chemical properties of the litter (acid-, water-, ethanol- and non-soluble compounds) and weather data (mean temperature, amplitude and precipitation)
- iii) Estimating the initial values of the model state variables (Table 6.4-5).

The carbon stock estimates of the previous land use before the conversion were estimated by applying the Yasso07 model with typical agricultural litter input. For both the Cropland and Grassland model, runs with Yasso07 were made with typical cultivation practices to estimate carbon stocks (Table 6.4-5). Carbon input from agricultural crops was estimated based on mean crop yields from agricultural statistics and harvest indices from the existing Nordic literature. The chemical quality of the wheat and barley litter was measured by fractionating it into the compound soluble in ethanol (E), water (W), hydrolysable with acid (A) and a non-soluble non-hydrolysable residue (N) (Berg et al. 1991). For rye and oats, an average of wheat and barley values (AWEN) were used because all these cereals have a rather similar chemical quality. The quality of grass litter was estimated based on Van Soest extractions (Jensen et al. 2005) that were transformed to correspond to the proximate carbon fractions (AWEN) with the regression models of Ryan et al (1990). The mean annual temperature, precipitation and temperature amplitudes (0.5\*(minimum monthly mean - maximum monthly mean)) were estimated for Southern and Northern Finland. The Yasso07 soil model was driven using mean weather data between 1981 and 2010 corresponding to period used in the climatological standard normal. For unvegetated settlements, the starting value of soil carbon was assumed to be equal to zero.

**Table 6.4-5** The carbon stocks of mineral agricultural soils and settlements (tons of carbon per ha) before land-use change for Southern Finland (SF) and Northern Finland (NF) divided into acid (A), water (W), ethanol (E), non-solubles (N) and humus compartments (tons C per ha).

Original land use	A	W	E	N	humus	total
Cropland SF	5.43	0.64	0.51	5.44	42.56	54.58
Cropland NF	6.9	0.84	0.73	6.95	35.34	50.75
Grassland SF	6.72	0.94	0.71	7.15	42.94	58.47
Grassland NF	7.78	1.09	0.82	8.28	35.57	53.54
Settlements	-	-	-	-	-	0

For Land Converted to Forest Land, the litter input given in the model consisted of tree and ground vegetation litter. The tree litter estimation after land-use change was based on the corresponding NFI plots and then mean biomass of the NFI10 plots were used. The tree biomass estimation is described in the section above. This estimation was done separately for forested Croplands, Grasslands and Settlements. The same biomass turnover rates were applied here as for Forest Land Remaining Forest Land. The average ground vegetation litter was also applied as an input during the simulations. The Yasso07 model runs were made for 20 years to estimate the response of the soil carbon to the land-use change. For Settlements converted to Forest Land, only unvegetated settlements were simulated using the Yasso07 model. The soils of vegetated Settlements (gardens, greenhouses, etc.) were assumed to be in a steady state during conversion to Forest Land.

Annual estimates for carbon stock changes in soils are presented for Land Converted to Forest Land and separately for Southern and Northern Finland in Appendix\_6f.

### Organic soils

The emission estimation of organic lands converted to Forest Land followed the estimation principles of organic forests remaining as forests, where emission factors by fertility have been applied with the modelled below-ground litter input (see organic soils under Forest Land Remaining Forest Land). The method corresponds to the Tier 2 method of the IPCC (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The below-ground litter input of the trees was derived from the biomass estimates of the corresponding NFI data; for ground vegetation, average estimates of below-ground litter from ground vegetation were used. The biomass estimation is described in the section above.

The difference between below-ground litter input and emissions was estimated for the period of 20 years after conversion and the annual average was used in the calculation.

**Table 6.4-6** The emissions of the original land use on organic soils converted to forests (tonnes C per ha)

Original land use	Assumed previous emissions of CO <sub>2</sub> (tonnes C per ha)	Source
Cropland	6.8	(IPCC 2014b, Table 2.1)
Grassland	3.5	(Maljanen et al. 2010)
Peat extraction sites	2.6	(Alm et al. 2007)
Wetlands	Depending on the fertility, see Table 6.4-4.	(Minkinen et al. 2007)

For organic lands converted to forests, the emission factors (Table 6.4-6) were in line with the reporting for the emissions from organic grasslands and croplands. Annually estimated carbon stock changes in soils are presented for Land Converted to Forest Land and separately for Southern and Northern Finland in Appendix\_6f.

### 6.4.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

#### 6.4.3.1 Uncertainty of carbon stock changes in living biomass

The uncertainty (UC) for carbon stock change in living biomass for Forest land remaining Forest land is a combined uncertainty of NFI sampling, model and biomass conversion and expansion factor uncertainties. The UC due to NFI sampling in the estimates of biomass increment was assessed on the basis of five years' data from NFI11 (2009 to 2013) using the standard approach of the Finnish NFI (Tomppo et al 2011). The total biomass increment was estimated as a sum of stratum-specific increments

$$I_{B,sp,soil,region} = I_{V,sp,soil,region} \bullet BCEF_{G,sp,soil,region},$$

where  $I_V$  is the stem volume increment and  $BCEF_G$  the biomass conversion and expansion factor for growth. The sampling uncertainty in the total biomass increment is 1.3%, propagated from the stratum-specific uncertainties.

The uncertainty in the expansion factors for fellings due to NFI sampling was also assessed by region, soil and species, and propagated into the sampling uncertainty in the total biomass of fellings (2.0%).

In addition to sampling uncertainty in the expansion factors, biomass estimate of fellings is influenced by the uncertainty in the felling volume. An assumed 5% uncertainty in the annual statistics on commercial removals yields 5.4% total sampling uncertainty for fellings. The sampling uncertainty, 14.7%, in the total biomass of unrecovered natural losses, 4.38 Mt/a, was estimated in the same way as for fellings.

Biomass conversion and expansion factors (BCEF) are also influenced by uncertainty due to uncertain parameter values of the biomass models, which were assessed with methods presented by Ståhl et al. (2014) on the basis of the simplest model versions with only tree species, diameter and height as explanatory variables (Appendix\_6g). The resulting estimate of model uncertainty is 4.12%.

The total uncertainty in biomass change assessed as described above is 22.5%, including

- Sampling uncertainty in volume increment based on the NFI,
- Assumed uncertainty, 5%, in annual statistics on commercial timber removals,
- NFI sampling uncertainty in all BCEF estimates, and
- Biomass model parameter uncertainty in the net change.

The presented uncertainty of biomass increment is estimated from the NFI11 data (complete five-year data). The NFI12 data were also employed to estimate biomass increment, but only four years of data were ready to be used, and the estimation method for NFI12 data was not yet available. Thus, the total uncertainty in biomass change was judged to be higher than 22.5%, thus a 30% uncertainty was used.

#### 6.4.3.2 Uncertainty for Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter

Uncertainty estimation for mineral soils is described in Appendix 6h and by Lehtonen and Heikkinen (2015), yielding a 31.5% uncertainty.

Further, the uncertainty in estimating the decomposition of peat on drained organic soils, based on the standard deviation of the emission coefficients reported by Minkinen et al. (2007) (see Table 6.4-4), was added to the total variance estimate, yielding a 150% uncertainty for carbon stock change in organic soils.

#### 6.4.3.3 Combined uncertainty for carbon stock changes in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land

The uncertainty estimates reported for tree biomass change and for soil carbon change are combined in Table 6.4-7.

**Table 6.4-7** Uncertainties, twice the relative standard errors, for carbon stock changes in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land in 2017 (2006 IPCC, Vol. 1, Ch. 3, Eq. 3.2)

Component	Change, Mt C	Uncertainty, %
Tree biomass	6.5	30.0
Mineral soils	2.7	31.5
Organic soils	-1.1	150.0
Total	8.1	33.7

#### 6.4.3.4 Uncertainty of carbon stock changes in Land Converted to Forest Land

The propagation of uncertainty for 2017 carbon stock changes on lands converted to forest land is reported in Table 6.4-8. Uncertainty due to sampling in the area estimates was estimated by the standard NFI methods. Assessments of uncertainty in the mean increment of living tree biomass and in the soil emission factors are reported as an expert judgement based on the known uncertainty in the area converted to forest land, uncertainty in change in tree biomass compared to uncertainty in tree biomass on forest land remaining forest land, and uncertainties of the EFs applied for soils.

**Table 6.4-8** Uncertainties, twice the relative standard errors, for carbon stock changes in land converted to forest land in 2017

Component	Area, 1000 ha	Carbon stock change, t C/ha	Changes in carbon stock, kt C	Uncertainty, %		
				Area	EF	Combined
Tree biomass	96.299	1.05	101.563	18	20	26.9
Mineral soils	60.488	0.05	2.913	20	60	63.2
Organic soils	35.811	-1.55	-55.489	25	90	93.4
Total			48.99			119.7

#### 6.4.3.5 Time series' consistency

The main data source for land area estimation and for carbon stock changes in forest land is NFI. The assessment methods, definitions and classification of variables have mainly maintained unchanged from 1990 onwards, which ensures consistent activity data and tree biomass data. Statistics on round wood removals and drain have been compiled with the same principles since 1985. When changes are implemented to the methodology or there is a recalculation for some other reason, the whole time series is recalculated (if applicable) to ensure time series' consistency.

### 6.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert. In the 2019 quality meeting the ERT's recommendations were discussed. The schedule according to which the recommended changes and improvements could be implemented in the inventory was discussed as well.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.



The area of forest land presented in Table 6.2-2 are at the same level as areas calculated by the NFI (national classification) in Table 1\_App\_6a. Connection between the IPCC land-use categories and national land classification is explained in Table 6.2-1. Areas of land use categories against the areas presented in the previous submission are given in Table 6.2-4. The classification and areas of all the IPCC land use categories were compared to that of the Corine Land Cover 2012 in a separate project (Haakana et al. 2015). The comparison shows close consistency for forest land and wetlands, whereas the other categories differ more due to that Corine refers to land cover and IPCC categories to land use.

NFI data are employed for area and biomass estimation and to compute biomass conversion and expansion factors, which ensure the fit between different estimates. Data have gone through the NFI's quality checks and control according to the QA/QC procedures developed for the Finnish NFI. The methods applied in the GHG inventory are based on the NFI's methods, which are published in reviewed scientific articles and books (Tomppo et al. 2011, Korhonen et al. 2013). The biomass models are also published in scientific articles (Repola 2008, Repola 2009).

The quality assurance system of the NFI data collection is described in the publication by Tomppo et. al (2011). NFI also has its internal quality handbook, where each part of the NFI data collection and data processing are described, as well as responsibilities; instructions for field work, data handling, correctness of data, training of field workers, measurement of increment cores in laboratory, estimation of results, etc.

Increment of the growing stock was first calculated for the national forest land and compared to estimates presented by the NFI to ensure that all trees and sample plots are included in the biomass estimation. The total volume and increment of growing stock were computed separately for categories Forest land remaining Forest land and lands converted to Forest land and then aggregated to confirm that the total is the same as in the NFI results. After that, the biomass stocks and biomass growth of living trees were computed and the time series constructed.

The soil carbon model Yasso07 has been tested against empirical data by Rantakari et al. (2012) and Ortiz et al. (2013). The soil carbon stock change estimates are compared and verified against the results of these papers.

Luke's statistical service, as one of the Finland's statistics authorities, compiles and publishes statistics on roundwood removals and drain of the growing stock. Description of the statistics is given in the Luke's website including the content of the statistics and data collection and sources (<https://stat.luke.fi/en/tilasto/4446/kuvaus/5624>). Statistical service is responsible of the QA/QC of the statistics. Statistics on drain of growing stock was compared to the drain estimated from NFI permanent sample plots. An average annual drain between NFI10 (measured 2004–2008) and NFI11 (2009–2013) was 69.5 mill. m<sup>3</sup>. The statistical average annual drain 2009–2013 was 69.54 mill. m<sup>3</sup>. For years 2009–2014, the NFI-based drain is 1% higher than the statistical drain. The result indicates that the statistics are a reliable data source for the GHG inventory use.

#### *Comparison of stock-change and gain-loss methods for estimating net change in tree biomass*

A comparison of stock-change and gain-loss methods for estimating net change in tree biomass was carried out in 2018. The stock-change method was applied to the permanent NFI sample plot data to estimate an average annual biomass change of living trees on forest land. The result was compared to the annual biomass changes, which were computed by applying the gain-loss method and both the permanent and temporary NFI sample plot data. The biomass stocks were estimated from the NFI10 and NFI11 data.

First, the volume and biomass of individual sample trees and volume of all measured trees were estimated. The biomass was expanded to all measured trees with the biomass:volume ratios of sample trees, and then to the sampling regions by multiplying with the area of forest land (see Appendix\_6a). The computations were carried out by sampling regions excluding the northernmost region of Lapland. The sampling design is quite different in northernmost Lapland compared to the other regions, and the sample plot representatives were not recalculated in this exercise due to the additional effort required.

The change in biomass is a difference between the stocks of two NFIs. Since the interval of measurements is not always exactly five years, the mid-years of NFI10 and NFI11 measurements of permanent sample plots were computed by sampling regions to get the right number of years (see Table 6.4-9). The calculation gave an average annual biomass change for each region. The years 2007 to 2011 were common for all sampling regions, and thus used for the comparison.

The stock-change method gave an average net annual carbon stock change in living tree biomass of 9.16 Mt C yr<sup>-1</sup>. As reported in this NIR, the gain-loss method produced for 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010 and 2011 a net carbon stock changes in living tree biomass of 9.67, 10.22, 14.45, 10.20 and 10.00 Mt C yr<sup>-1</sup> respectively. The averages were 10.91 Mt C yr<sup>-1</sup> and -40.01 as Mt of CO<sub>2</sub> yr<sup>-1</sup>. One reason to the lower sink estimate applying the stock-change method is the exclusion of the northernmost sampling region of the calculation. It was judged to increase the sink by -0.2 Mt C yr<sup>-1</sup> based on the change in the growing stock volume. The second reason is, that in 2009 harvest removals were exceptionally low resulting in a high net sink. The stock-change method is not able to capture this kind of inter-annual variation, if the annual harvest volume is not build into the interpolation to produce variation. The third reason behind the difference in net biomass change is the difference in the data employed; permanent plots were used for the stock-change method where as both permanent and temporary plots were used for the gain-loss method.

The result can be compared with the uncertainty reported for the net biomass change. The uncertainty assessed from NFI11 data (change in living biomass) and the drain statistics is 22.48% (see Section 6.4.3.1) which means a confidence interval from 8.6 to 27.7. In this regard, the estimate based on permanent sample plots is within the given uncertainty limits. As a result, the gain-loss method based on the use of NFI data as applied in the GHG inventory gives reliable estimates for annual tree biomass change considering the uncertainty.

**Table 6.4-9** Comparison of the results based on the stock-change method and the gain-loss method

Sampling region	Mid-year		Biomass stock		Average annual change			
	NFI10	NFI11	NFI10 Mt C	NFI11 Mt C	Stock-change method		GHGI's gain-loss method	
					Mt C yr <sup>-1</sup>	Mt CO <sub>2</sub> yr <sup>-1</sup>	Mt C yr <sup>-1</sup>	Mt CO <sub>2</sub> yr <sup>-1</sup>
Åland	2007	2013	3.93	3.97	0.01	-0.03		
Southernmost Finland	2006	2011	264.01	271.09	1.42	-5.20		
Central Finland	2006	2011	248.52	267.93	3.88	-14.23		
Southern North Finland	2007	2011	125.91	133.94	2.01	-7.36		
Southern Lapland and Kuusamo	2007	2011	129.00	136.38	1.84	-6.76		
<b>Total</b>					<b>9.16</b>	<b>-33.58</b>	<b>10.91</b>	<b>-40.01</b>

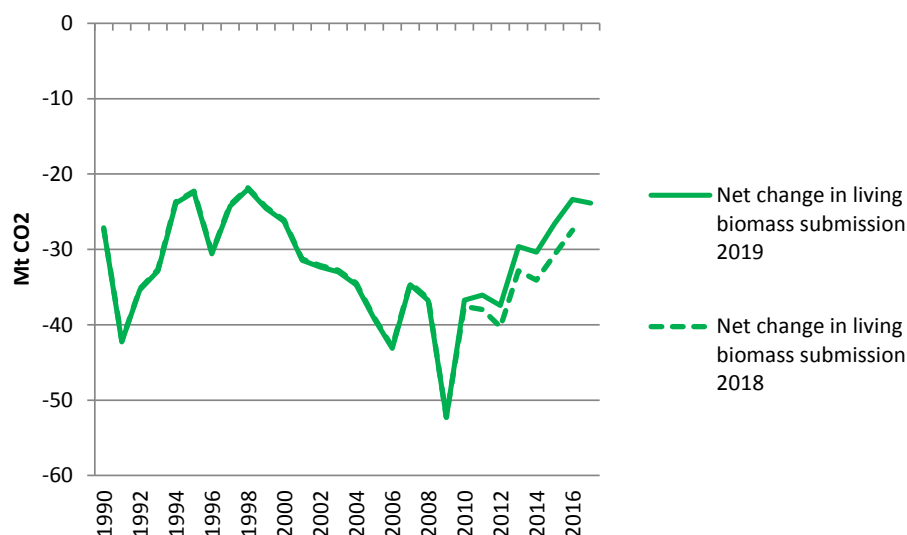
### 6.4.5 Category-specific recalculations, including changes made in response to the review process

#### Activity data

Activity data, the area of forest land and lands converted to forest land, were recalculated. The effect of recalculations were almost negligible in the areas (Section 6.2). Shares of different site types and drainage stages (undrained; drained: recently drained, transforming, transformed) for organic soils were recalculated due to error corrections. The new AD estimates induced the recalculations of time series for gains and losses in living tree biomass as well as carbon stock changes in DOM and SOM pools.

#### Carbon stock changes in living biomass

Gains in living biomass were recalculated due to new NFI data (Figure 6.4-2). In the previous submission, data from NFI11 were used to estimate the trend in the growth. In this submission, data from NFI12 were used and it turned out that the trend based on NFI12 does not increase the growth as much as the trend based on NFI11. This diminished the sink of forest land remaining forest land with 4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>.



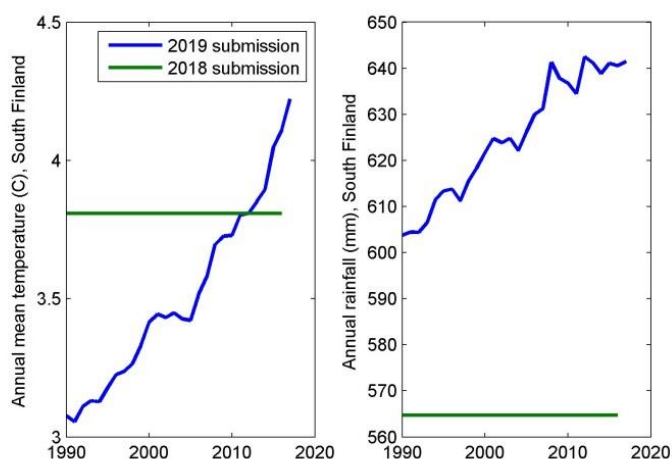
**Figure 6.4-2** Net change in carbon stock of living biomass on Forest land remaining Forest land in submission 2019 and submission 2018

Losses in living biomass on land converted to forest land were recalculated due to new NFI data, a recalculation of the activity data and correction of an error in the calculation. The error correction increased the losses especially in the end of the time series.

Recalculations in the biomass affect the litter input to the soil and thus carbon stock changes in soils were also recalculated.

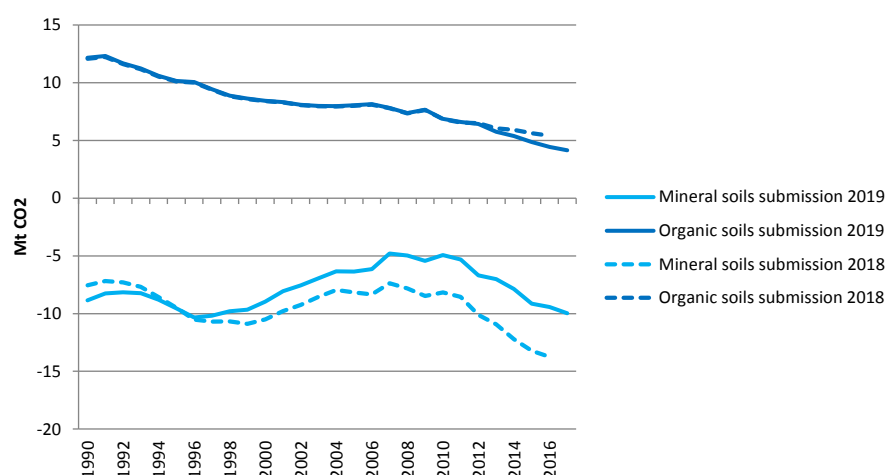
#### *Carbon stock changes in soils*

Previously daily weather data was used in Yasso07-modelling in forest land, whereas in this submission monthly weather data was used for all land-use categories. Likewise, the calculation method of weather parameters was harmonised across all land use categories. In this submission, forest area weighted weather is no longer used, but the weather is simply calculated as an arithmetic mean of the grid points locating in Southern or Northern Finland. Further, time series of weather is now calculated using a 30-year moving average instead of using a constant climate as previously, which takes better into account the changing climate. Changes in weather data (Figure 6.4-3) affect both remaining (Figure 6.4-4) and converted land-use categories.



**Figure 6.4-3** Comparison of weather data used in the modelling in 2019 and 2018 submissions. Mean annual temperature and rainfall in Southern Finland as an example

Carbon stock changes on organic soils were recalculated due to changes in activity data and litter input (Figure 6.4-4).



**Figure 6.4-4** Carbon stock changes in mineral and organic soils on Forest land remaining Forest land in submission 2019 and submission 2018

The implications of the above-mentioned recalculations are presented in Table 6.4-10.

**Table 6.4-10** Implications of recalculations made in Forest Land category to the emission level in 1990 and 2016 (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)

	Submission 2018 1990	Submission 2019	Difference	Submission 2018 2016	Submission 2019	Difference
<b>FL remaining FL</b>						
Biomass, gains	-99 517	-99 517	0	-141 270	-137 132	4 138
Biomass, losses	72 367	72 202	-165	113 832	113 771	-61
Biomass, total	-27 151	-27 316	-165	-27 438	-23 361	4 077
Mineral soil	-7 548	-8 859	-1 311	-13 737	-9 438	4 299
Organic soil	12 063	12 157	94	5 401	4 437	-964
Total	-22 636	-24 018	-1 382	-35 774	-28 361	7 412
<b>Lands converted to FL</b>						
Biomass, gains	-829	-829	0	-551	-575	-24
Biomass, losses	105	270	165	10	165	155
Biomass, total	-724	-559	165	-541	-409	132
Mineral soil	60.5	58.2	-2	-11	-11	1
Organic soil	662	662	0	220	226	6
Total	-1.3	161.4	163	-332	-194	139

### 6.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements

Estimation method of biomass growth on afforested lands (Lands converted to Forest land) will be developed to better include the age-effect on increment on estimates. New estimates are planned to be included in the greenhouse gas inventory for the 2020 or 2021 submission.

## 6.5 Cropland (CRF 4.B)

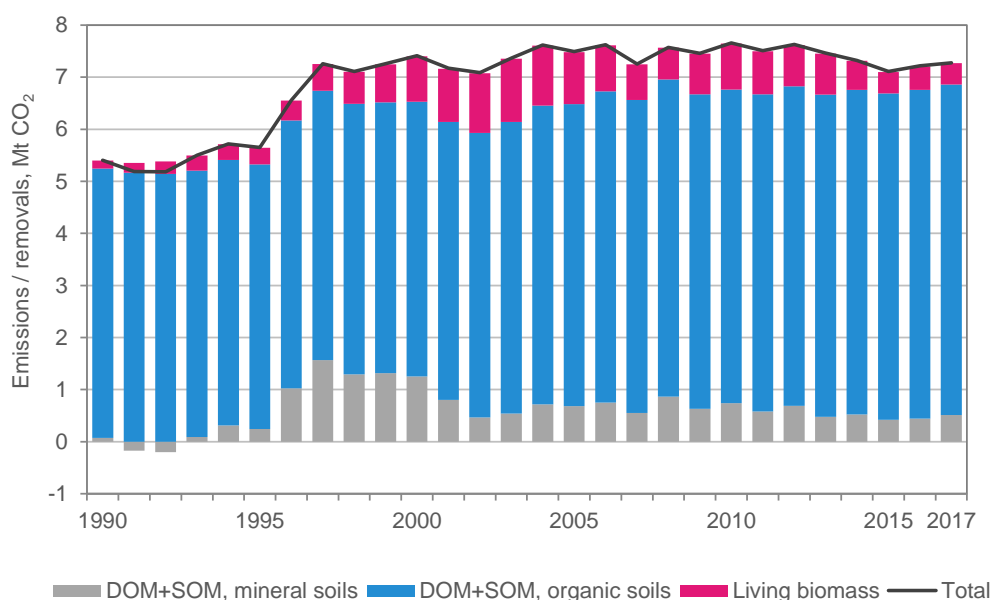
### 6.5.1 Category description

The net emissions from carbon stock changes in croplands were 5.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 1990 and 7.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017. The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cultivated organic soils were 6.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> and from mineral soils 0.5 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. The carbon stock change in living biomass was 0.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017.

The cropland category includes carbon stock changes in soils and living biomass reported as CO<sub>2</sub> emissions.

The area of cropland comprises the area used for arable crops, grass (rotational), permanent horticultural crops, greenhouses, kitchen gardens and set-aside. The area of cropland is divided into land remaining cropland and areas converted to cropland.

Croplands have been a net source of CO<sub>2</sub> since 1990. The mineral soils are occasional sinks for CO<sub>2</sub> and the magnitude of the sink or source varies according to the C input to the soils. Organic soils have been an increasing source of CO<sub>2</sub> due to their increased area. The changes in living biomass vary according to the activities in clearance of forest to new fields (Figure 6.5-1).



**Figure 6.5-1** Emissions and removals in cropland, Mt CO<sub>2</sub>

### 6.5.2 Methodological issues

#### 6.5.2.1 Cropland remaining cropland

##### Activity data

The area estimates for cropland remaining as cropland were obtained from the NFI data (Table 6.5-1). The distribution of the whole area to mineral and organic soils is based on the NFI and soil database (Lilja et al. 2006, Lilja et al. 2009). The area estimate for cultivated organic soils was derived in the manner described in Section 6.1.2. The proportions of grass and other crops grown on organic soils were obtained from the Land Parcel Identification System of the EU. Organic soils are determined to be soils containing more than 20% organic matter in the top 20 cm layer of the soil and thus the definition corresponds to the guidelines of the IPCC.

**Table 6.5-1** Area of cropland remaining cropland (kha)

		1990	1995	2000	2005	2010	2015	2016	2017
<b>Mineral soils</b>	South	1 947	1 939	1 927	1 922	1 916	1 910	1 910	1 910
	North	255	253	249	249	247	247	247	247
<b>Organic soils</b>	South, annual crops	59	58	67	67	62	65	65	66
	South, perennial crops	81	80	69	70	77	75	76	76
	North, annual crops	12	12	16	18	17	18	18	18
	North, perennial crops	41	41	38	38	40	39	39	40

### *Carbon stock changes in biomass*

The biomass of apple trees and currants are taken into account when calculating the carbon stock change in living biomass. The method corresponds to the Tier 2 method of the IPCC (2006 IPCC Guidelines). See Appendix\_6c.

### *Carbon stock changes in soil and dead organic matter*

#### **Mineral soils**

The changes in mineral soil carbon stock were estimated using a model based Tier 3 approach. The method combines the agricultural statistics, biomass functions and Yasso07 soil carbon model (Palosuo et al. 2015). A model description of Yasso07 is given in Appendix 6e with the exception of the parameterisation of Yasso07 used in cropland was the one reported in Tuomi et al. (2011b).

Soil C input of cropland was estimated at the level of the 12 regional ELY Centres (Employment and Economic Development Centres). Crop yield statistics were converted to annual soil C input using harvest index, shoot/root ratio, root turnover rate and dry matter content as described in Appendix 6j. Crop-specific soil carbon inputs were weighted with the cultivated area of each crop taken from the LPIS, Land Parcel Identification System (EU 1992) to obtain the average regional soil carbon input. Manure derived carbon was estimated on the basis of number of livestock and daily manure production. The chemical quality of litter was as in Table 2\_App\_6j.

Weather data applied in the modelling were monthly 10km x10km gridded data from 1960 to 2017 obtained from the Finnish Meteorological Institute. Mean annual temperature, temperature amplitude and precipitation were calculated for Southern and Northern Finland.

The initialisation of the model was done by running the model using the average climate for 1961 to 1990 with the average soil carbon input from 1990 to 1999 for 100 years starting from the soil C stock of forest land. Modelling the annual changes in soil carbon stock between 1990 and 2017 was done by applying the annual soil carbon input and climate data calculated as a 30 years running average. The Yasso07 simulations were made separately for the mineral soils of Southern and Northern Finland (Figure 6.2-1). The soil carbon stock change simulations based on litter and manure input, weather data and the Yasso07 model resulted in emission factors (see Table 3\_App\_6j), which were multiplied by cropland area to calculate the soil CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. The emissions were reported as running five-year averages.

#### **Organic soils**

Emissions from organic soils are calculated according to the Tier 2 approach using the following equation (2006 IPCC Guidelines):

$$\Delta C_{ccOrganic} = A * EF$$

where  $\Delta C_{ccOrganic}$  = Annual CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cultivated organic soils in cropland/grassland

A = Land area (ha)

EF = Emission factor (t C ha<sup>-1</sup> a<sup>-1</sup>).

For calculating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cropland remaining as cropland on organic soils, the emission factors are 5.7 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> for grass and 7.9 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> for annual crops (IPCC 2014b).

### Dead organic matter

The net carbon stock change in dead organic matter is included in losses in living biomass. The amount of dead branches of currants and apple trees in modern orchards is very low and they are usually chipped and left to decay in the orchards.

#### 6.5.2.2 Land converted to cropland

##### Activity data

Areas and proportions of mineral and organic soils in the class of land converted to cropland (Table 6.5-2) were estimated using the NFI data together with the soil database as described in Sections 6.2 and 6.3.

**Table 6.5-2** Areas of land converted to cropland by land use and soil type (1,000 ha)

Converted from	Soil type	1990	1995	2000	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Forest land	mineral	52.2	45.4	44.6	51.6	52.0	51.9	51.9	52.6	55.8	58.8	61.2	63.0	64.0	64.4	64.4	63.9
	organic	19.6	16.3	18.7	29.9	31.7	32.4	32.6	33.1	34.5	35.6	36.8	38.3	39.1	39.4	40.0	39.8
Grassland	mineral	0.7	1.1	2.8	5.4	5.7	5.8	5.9	5.9	6.0	6.2	6.4	6.6	6.7	6.8	6.8	6.6
	organic	0.1	0.3	0.3	1.0	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.2	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1
Wetland	mineral <sup>a</sup>	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
	organic	4.1	4.6	7.2	13.9	15.2	15.8	16.5	17.1	17.8	18.7	19.6	20.0	20.4	20.5	20.4	20.3
Settlements	mineral	NA	NA	0.1	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.8
	organic	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
Other land	mineral	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA

<sup>a</sup>former peat harvesting areas that were converted to mineral soils as the peat was removed

##### Changes in biomass and dead organic matter

The removal of biomass from forest land converted to cropland was estimated using the products of the annual converted areas and mean biomasses by region and soil type removed during conversion (Appendix\_6c). The removal of biomass after the conversion of grassland to cropland was 4.1 t C/ha and the increase in the carbon stock during the first year after the conversion from forest land or grassland to cropland was 4 t C/ha, which are national values of mean crop biomasses based on yields. The method corresponds to the Tier 3 method of the IPCC (2006 IPCC Guidelines).

The removal of deadwood from forest land converted to cropland was estimated according to Tier 2 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines) using the products of the annual converted areas and the mean deadwood carbon stock (Appendix\_6i). The mean deadwood carbon stocks were estimated separately for Southern and Northern Finland but only for organic soils, since they are included in the estimate of soil C in mineral soils (see Appendix\_6e). Grassland converted to Cropland consists mostly of abandoned cropland that is taken back to cultivation. The CSC is considered insignificant. Wetlands converted to Cropland are mainly (81% in average in 1990 to 2017) abandoned peat extraction areas where there is no dead organic matter. In the rest of the conversion area the CSC is considered insignificant due to small area. For Settlements converted to Cropland dead organic matter is not included in soil, however the category is area-wise very small and the CSC is considered insignificant. The likely combined emission level for these insignificant categories is < 0.37 kt CO<sub>2</sub> (See Annex 5).

## *Carbon stock changes in soil*

### **Mineral soil**

Apart from the conversion from settlement to cropland the carbon stock changes in land converted to cropland on mineral soils were estimated using the Yasso07 model (Appendix\_6e) and correspond to the Tier 3 method (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The method is the same as for cropland remaining cropland but the initial state of the soil when starting the simulation was as in forest land remaining forest land or grassland remaining grassland. The same annual input data derived from agricultural statistics were used for all classes and the method is described in detail in Appendix 6j. The simulation produces specific emission factors for each year after the conversion. Thus, the land area converted each year since 1970 was multiplied with a specific emission factor depending on the age of the conversion, and the emissions for each inventory year consist of all these conversions.

Emissions due to settlement converted to cropland were estimated using Tier 1 method (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Section 5.3.3).

### **Organic soil**

The emissions from organic forest soils or grassland soils converted to cropland were calculated according to Tier 2 methodology using the mean emission factor for the cultivation of grass or other crops on organic soils ( $6.8 \text{ t C ha}^{-1}$ ) (IPCC 2014b).

## *6.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The total uncertainty in cropland remaining cropland was  $-73\% - +157\%$  and in land converted to cropland  $-52\% - +107\%$ .

The area estimates in the cropland category are mainly based on the national forest inventory. Since the time series were estimated using NFI data, any possible inconsistency due to a different sample design or different classification between inventories was avoided.

The time series are mainly consistent except that the crop yield data are available only from 1995. Thus, the C input data for modelling years 1990 to 1994 are based on the average yields from the later years.

## *6.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives in LULUCF. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

The QA/QC plan includes the QC measures based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during the inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary.



The area estimate for cropland in 2016 was compared with the estimate of area of cultivated land in the field register (LPIS). The area according to the LPIS was found to be 9% smaller than the NFI derived estimate used in the greenhouse gas inventory. The croplands other than in field register included cultivated lands, less intensive arable lands and edges of cultivated patches. The LPIS is used to register land parcels for the EU subsidy scheme thus not all fields are covered. The suitability of the Yasso07 model for simulating carbon stock changes in forest land converted to cropland was investigated in a project. The quality assurance and verification results showed that Yasso07 could be used to simulate C stock changes in forest land converted to cropland. The results were published as a peer-reviewed article (Karhu et al. 2011). Other studies confirmed that Yasso07 is also suitable for simulating C stock changes in cropland remaining cropland (Akujärvi et al. 2014, Karhu et al. 2012, Palosuo et al. 2015).

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

### *6.5.5 Category-specific recalculations including changes made in response to the review process*

New area estimates were calculated due to the update of the NFI data (see Section 6.2). This resulted in recalculation for the time series since 2009 and all carbon stock changes were recalculated accordingly (Table 6.5-3) A minor recalculation of less than 0.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub> per year was done for living biomass in Cropland remaining cropland for the years 2013 to 2016 due to new information on the area of dwarfish vs. vigorously growing apple trees.

New monthly weather data was introduced in Yasso07-modelling and the method to calculate the weather time series was harmonised across all land use categories (See Forest land section for details). A five-year moving average to smooth the results is also now calculated similar way as for forest land. Error related to calculation of temperature amplitude in forest land converted to cropland categories was corrected. Previously temperature amplitude was calculated as a difference between monthly maximum and minimum temperature, although it should be the difference between monthly maximum and minimum temperature divided by two. Further, the initialisation of Yasso07 model is now done using global parameter values of the Yasso07 model (in last submission Scandinavian parameter values were used), which corresponds to parameters of Yasso07 model used in the modelling the emission from 1990 to 2017.

**Table 6.5-3** Recalculations made in Cropland category and their implications to the emission level in 1990 and 2016 (kt CO<sub>2</sub>.)

Year	2018 submission	2019 submission	difference
1990	5 601	5 400	-201
2016	7 158	7 211	53

### *6.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No planned improvements.

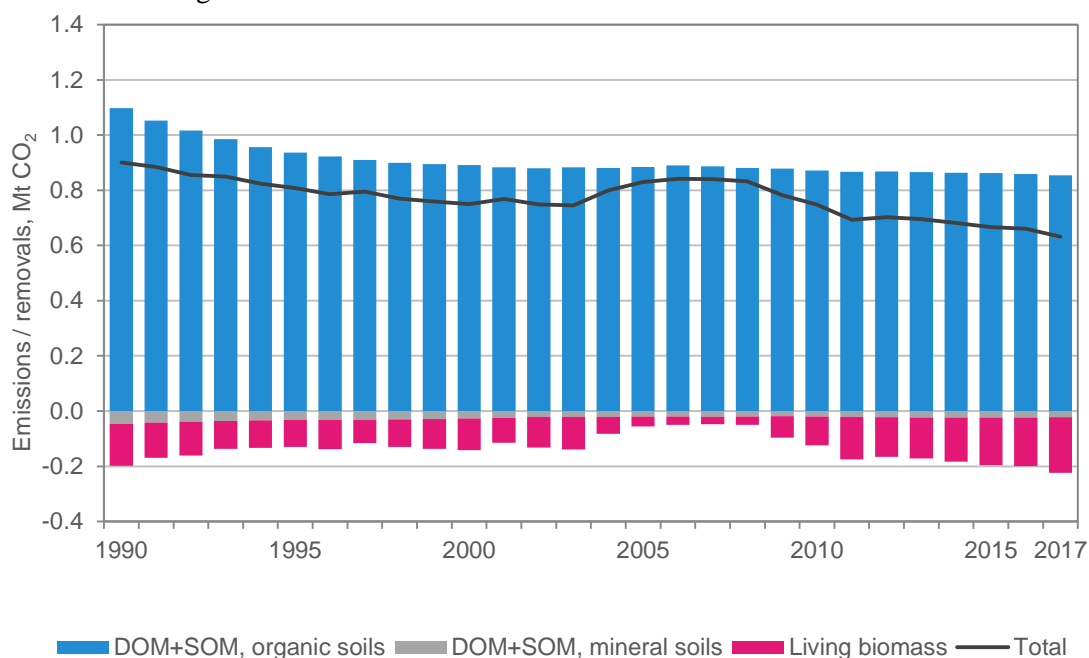
## 6.6 Grassland (CRF 4.C)

### 6.6.1 Category description

The net emissions from carbon stock changes of grasslands were 0.6 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017. The emissions of grasslands on organic soils were 0.9 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017 and the sink for mineral soils was 0.02 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. The sink of living biomass was 0.2 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>.

In Finland, there are no large grazing land areas or permanent grasslands. The area of grassland consists mostly of abandoned fields that are slowly gaining tree biomass and turning to forest soils. The grassland category comprises of long-term grasslands and meadows together with abandoned agricultural areas that have not turned into forest land yet (FAO forest definition). The area is divided between grasslands remaining as grasslands and land converted to grasslands.

The emissions from grasslands on organic soils have decreased since 1990 (Figure 6.6-1). The reason for the decrease is that some grassland have been converted to cropland. The trend in biomass varies according to clearance of new grassland from forest.



**Figure 6.6-1** Emissions and removals in grassland, Mt CO<sub>2</sub>

### 6.6.2 Methodological issues

#### 6.6.2.1 Grassland remaining grassland

##### Activity data

The area estimate for grasslands (Table 6.6-1) was derived from the NFI data in the manner described in Section 6.3.

**Table 6.6-1** Distribution of areas of soil types and management on grassland remaining as grassland (1,000 ha)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Mineral soils</b>																
South	83.3	81.2	82.5	87.7	88.4	89.3	90.2	91.3	90.4	89.9	89.3	89.3	89.6	90.3	91.0	92.6
North	25.1	26.3	27.8	30.2	30.8	31.3	31.9	32.5	32.4	32.5	32.7	32.9	33.2	33.4	33.9	34.4
<b>Organic soils</b>																
South	34.8	27.8	25.6	24.6	24.1	23.4	22.8	22.4	21.8	21.5	21.4	21.5	21.6	21.8	22.2	22.6
North	37.7	32.1	29.7	28.0	28.0	27.8	27.9	27.9	27.7	27.4	27.7	28.2	28.7	29.3	30.0	30.2
<b>Total</b>	<b>180.9</b>	<b>167.4</b>	<b>165.6</b>	<b>170.5</b>	<b>171.3</b>	<b>171.8</b>	<b>172.8</b>	<b>174.1</b>	<b>172.3</b>	<b>171.3</b>	<b>171.1</b>	<b>171.9</b>	<b>173.1</b>	<b>174.8</b>	<b>177.1</b>	<b>179.8</b>

### *Carbon stock changes in biomass*

The gain in tree biomass on abandoned fields, which represents a small sink of carbon, was estimated according to Tier 3 approach as described in Appendix\_6c. Estimation of losses in tree living biomass is also described in Appendix\_6c.

### *Carbon stock changes in soils and dead organic matter*

#### **Mineral soils**

The area of grassland consists mostly of abandoned fields. Therefore it was assumed that no changes in C stocks occur in this category since no changes were anticipated in the carbon input or quality during the inventory period.

#### **Organic soils**

Organic soils are determined to be soils containing more than 20% organic matter in the top 20 cm layer of the soils and thus defined according to the IPCC methodology.

Emissions from organic soils are calculated using the following equation and corresponds to a Tier 2 method (2006 IPCC Guidelines):

$$\Delta C_{ccOrganic} = A * EF$$

where  $\Delta C_{ccOrganic}$  = Annual CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cultivated organic soils

A = Land area (ha)

EF = Emission factor (3.5 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> a<sup>-1</sup>) (Maljanen et al. 2010).

The amount of carbon released is converted to CO<sub>2</sub> by multiplying it by 44/12.

#### **Dead organic matter**

The net carbon stock change in dead organic matter was considered insignificant and reported as 'NE'.

### *6.6.2.2 Land converted to grassland*

#### *Activity data*

The area estimate for grasslands was derived from the NFI data in the manner described in Sections 6.2 and 6.3. The area estimates for land converted to grassland divided by soil type are presented in Table 6.6-2.

**Table 6.6-2** Areas of land converted to grassland by soil type (1,000 ha)

Converted from	Soil type	1990	1995	2000	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Forest land	mineral	7.7	8.2	8.1	9.6	10.3	11.1	11.7	11.9	12.1	11.9	11.7	11.4	11.1	10.8	10.6	10.2
	organic	NA	0.2	1.0	2.3	2.7	3.0	3.3	3.5	3.6	3.6	3.6	3.6	3.5	3.4	3.3	3.1
Cropland	mineral	64.6	53.7	45.8	36.5	35.2	34.3	33.3	32.0	33.3	34.6	35.8	36.5	37.1	37.5	37.5	36.8
	organic	13.0	12.9	13.2	12.4	12.3	12.0	11.9	11.8	12.1	12.3	12.1	11.5	10.7	9.9	8.8	8.0
Wetland	mineral	NA	NA	0.4	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1
	organic	NA	NA	NA	1.7	2.2	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8	2.8
Settlements	mineral	NA	NA	0.4	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.1
	organic	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
Other land	mineral	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA

### *Carbon stock changes in biomass and dead organic matter*

The removal of biomass from forest land converted to grassland was estimated using the products of the annual converted areas and mean biomasses by region and soil type removed during conversion (Appendix\_6c). The removal of cropland biomass when converted to grassland was 4 t C/ha. An increase in the carbon stock for the first year after the conversion was estimated using the Tier 2 methodology. The amount of carbon added as grass biomass was 4.1 t C/ha (national data). The gain in tree biomass on abandoned fields, which represents a small sink of carbon, was not estimated.

The removal of deadwood in forest land converted to grassland was estimated according to Tier 2 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines) using the products of the annual converted areas and the mean deadwood carbon stock. The mean deadwood carbon stocks were estimated separately for Southern and Northern Finland for organic soils (see Appendix\_6i). In mineral soils, DOM is included in the estimate of soil carbon. Dead organic matter on mineral soils is included in carbon stock changes in soil due to the fact that the Yasso07 soil carbon model estimates carbon stock change for the total of DOM and SOM. For organic soils the dead organic matter in Cropland converted to Grassland is considered to be a small sink due to stopping of tilling and increasing mean biomass. Wetlands converted to Grassland are mainly (73% in 1990 to 2017) abandoned peat extraction areas where there is no dead organic matter. In the rest of the conversion area the CSC is considered insignificant due to small area. For Settlements converted to Grasslands DOM is not included in soil. This category consists mostly of pulled down barns or other outbuildings. The area is very small and it is considered that no change in the surroundings occur so this CSC is also considered insignificant. The likely combined emission level for these insignificant categories is < 0.07 kt CO<sub>2</sub> (See Annex 5).

### *Carbon stock changes in soil*

#### **Mineral soils**

Carbon stock changes in settlement converted to grassland were estimated using Tier 1 method, whereas other land use categories converted to grassland on mineral soils were estimated using the Yasso07 model (Appendix\_6e), which corresponds to Tier 3 method (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The initial state values for the simulation were as in forest land remaining forest land or cropland remaining cropland. The carbon input values were as described in Appendix 6j. The simulation produces land use-specific emission factors for each year after the conversion. Thus, the land area converted each year since 1970 was multiplied with a specific emission factor depending on the age of the conversion, and the emissions for each inventory year consist of all these conversions.

#### **Organic soils**

Emissions from organic soils are estimated accordingly to Tier 2 approach (2006 IPCC Guidelines) with the same method and emission factor that is used for organic soils on Grassland remaining grassland, (3.5 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> a<sup>-1</sup>) (Maljanen et al. 2010) (Section 6.6.3.1).

### 6.6.3 *Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The total uncertainty in grassland remaining grassland was -132% – +244% and in land converted to grassland -63% – +128%.

The time series for the carbon stock changes from grasslands is consistent.

### 6.6.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives in LULUCF. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

The QA/QC plan includes the QC measures based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1). These measures are implemented every year during the inventory. Potential errors and inconsistencies are documented and corrections are made, if necessary.

The results of a research project showed that Yasso07 can be used for simulating C stock changes in land converted to grasslands (Heikkinen et al. 2014).

The area estimate for grassland was compared with the previous submission and other data (see Section 6.4.4).

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

### 6.6.5 *Category-specific recalculations, including changes made in response to the review process*

New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). This resulted in recalculation for the whole time series and all carbon stock changes were recalculated accordingly (Table 6.6-3). Losses in carbon stock in living biomass (trees) are included according to the recommendation given by the ERT.

New monthly weather data was introduced in modelling the conversion categories. Error related to calculation of temperature amplitude in forest land converted to grassland category was corrected. Previously the temperature amplitude was calculated as a difference between monthly maximum and minimum temperature, although it should have been the difference between monthly maximum and minimum temperature divided by two.

**Table 6.6-3** Recalculations made in Grassland category and their implications to the emission level in 1990 and 2016 (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)

<b>Year</b>	<b>2018 submission</b>	<b>2019 submission</b>	<b>difference</b>
1990	862.0	899.8	37.9
2016	669.0	660.4	-8.7

### 6.6.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements.

## 6.7 Wetlands (CRF 4.D)

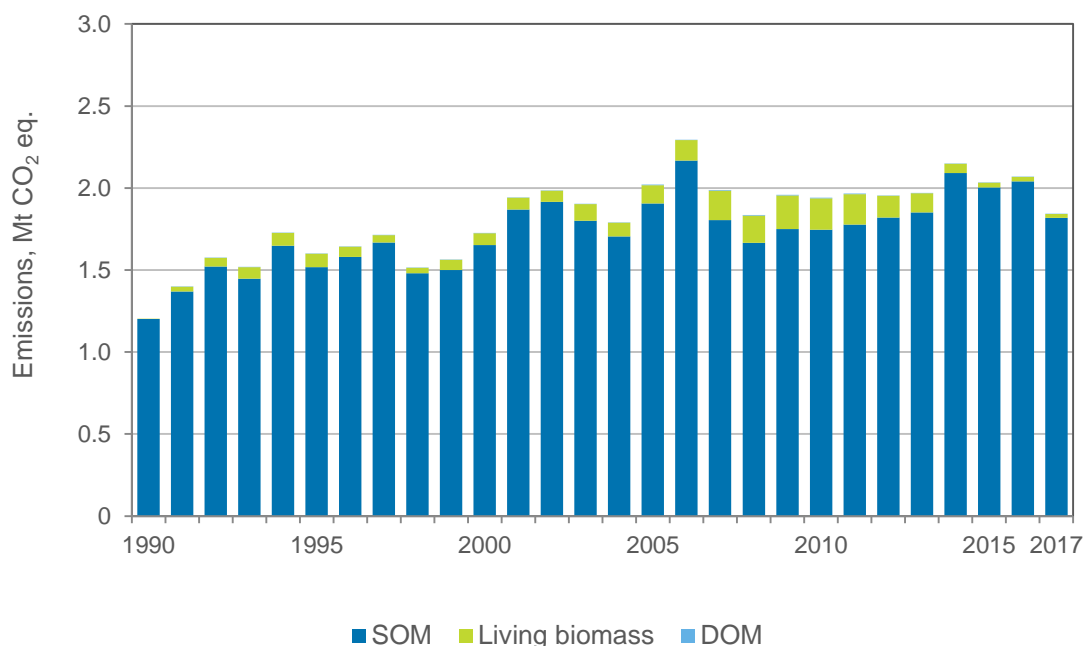
### 6.7.1 Category description

The total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from Wetlands were 2.0 Mt of CO<sub>2</sub> for 2017 (Figure 6.7-1). The most significant source of emissions are the peat extraction areas due to their increasing area and the increasing trend in emissions from 1990 to 2017. According to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, wetlands include peat extraction areas and land that is covered or saturated by water for all or part of the year and that does not fall into the Forest land, Cropland, Grassland or Settlement categories (2006 IPCC Guidelines). Wetlands are reported in the sub-categories Wetlands remaining Wetlands (CRF 4.D.1) and Lands converted to Wetlands (CRF 4.D.2) (Table 6.7-1).

Wetlands Remaining Wetlands are divided to unmanaged and managed wetlands. The unmanaged Wetlands consist of natural lakes and rivers, and peatlands that do not fulfil the definition of forest land that is Other Wetlands. These peatlands are, for the most part, undrained and thus can be considered unmanaged (CRF 4.D.1.3). In managed wetlands, the water table is artificially changed (e.g., drained or raised) or they are created through human activity.

All areas converted to Wetlands are considered managed. Land Converted to Wetlands is divided into three subcategories according to the type of conversion: to Peat extraction, Flooded land, or Other Wetland, and for further division within each subcategory the original land use is considered.

N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from wetlands are reported in category CRF 4(II) (see Section 6.10.2). The emissions from peat extraction fields include the emissions from the area of active and temporarily set-aside peat extraction fields and abandoned, non-vegetated peat extraction areas. Emissions from peat combustion are calculated under the energy sector. The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from land converted to inland waters consist of diffusive emissions during the ice-free period (see Section 6.10.2).



**Figure 6.7-1** Emissions from wetlands, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

**Table 6.7-1** Subcategories of Wetlands remaining wetlands and Land converted to Wetlands

CRF classification		Land use classes included in this category
<b>4.D.1</b>	<b>Wetlands remaining Wetlands</b>	
4.D.1.1	Peat extraction remaining Peat extraction	
	Peat extraction remaining peat extraction	Emissions from land converted to peat extraction areas more than 5 years ago, and off-site emissions from horticultural peat
	Peat extraction from Wetlands	Emissions from peat extraction converted from other Wetlands 5 or less than 5 years ago
4.D.1.2	Flooded Land remaining Flooded land	
	Inland waters from Wetlands	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Wetlands
	Inland waters managed	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted over 20 years ago
4.D.1.3	Other Wetlands remaining other wetlands	
	Other WL rem Other WL	Peatlands that do not fulfil the definition of forest land. Undrained and unmanaged
	Other WL from peat extraction	Abandoned peat extraction areas and inland waters converted to other wetlands.
	Inland waters remaining inland waters	Natural lakes and rivers, considered unmanaged
	Other WL managed	Areas converted to other Wetlands (regressed or rewetted forest lands, abandoned grasslands and settlements) over 20 years ago. Managed.
<b>4.D.2</b>	<b>Land converted to Wetlands</b>	
4.D.2.1	Land converted for Peat Extraction	
	Forest land	Land converted for Peat Extraction 5 or less than 5 years ago from Forest land
	Cropland	Land converted for Peat Extraction 5 or less than 5 years ago from Cropland
	Grassland	Land converted for Peat Extraction 5 or less than 5 years ago from Grassland
4.D.2.2	Land converted to Flooded land	
	Forest land converted to Flooded land	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Forest land
	Cropland converted to Flooded land	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Cropland
	Grassland converted to Flooded land	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Grassland
	Settlements converted to Flooded land	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Settlements
	Other land converted to Flooded land	Reservoirs and human made impoundments converted from Other land
4.D.2.3	Land converted to Other Wetlands	
	Forest land converted to other Wetlands	Rewetted or regressed (no longer fulfils the definition) forest lands
	Grassland converted to other Wetlands	For example abandoned organic grasslands that do not have enough potential to convert to forest land.
	Settlements converted to other Wetlands	For example dismantled power lines



## 6.7.2 Methodological issues

### 6.7.2.1 Wetlands remaining Wetlands

#### *Activity data*

The activity data are calculated from the NFI. The conversion period is 20 years, except five years for peat extraction. Peat extraction areas were estimated for three regions: south boreal, middle boreal and north boreal regions. The regional area information was computed by combining NFI plot data with vegetation zone data. The vegetation zone data (different boreal zones) were obtained from the Finnish Environment Institute (2010).

Peat extraction remaining peat extraction areas also include converted areas from other wetlands. Managed Other Wetlands Remaining Other Wetlands are areas, which were converted to other Wetlands over 20 years ago. Managed inland waters under Flooded Land Remaining Flooded Land are areas, which converted from other land use over 20 years ago. Land use conversions from other wetlands and peat extraction to inland waters are also reported under Flooded Land Remaining Flooded Land.

#### *Carbon stock changes in living biomass*

Losses in living biomass are reported under Peat Extraction Remaining Peat Extraction (CRF 4.D.1.1) and Flooded Land Remaining Flooded Land (CRF 4.D.1.2) using a Tier 3 approach. The loss in living tree biomass is due to the conversion of management practices within the Wetlands category. Losses are reported for the years when the change has occurred. The same method was used as for the land-use change Forest Land converted to other land use. The Methodology is described in Appendix\_6c.

For Other Wetlands Remaining Other Wetlands (CRF 4.D.1.3) carbon stock change in living biomass is assumed to be zero and the notation key 'NA' is reported.

#### *Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter*

#### **Peat Extraction Remaining Peat Extraction**

The emissions from peat extraction sites were calculated applying a Tier 2 method (2006 IPCC Guidelines) by multiplying the area estimates by the national emission factors. Emissions from stockpiles and ditches are included in the inventory. In the process of peat extraction, a part of the litter from the forest land converted to the wetland is used to construct a stable ground for peat stockpiles and thus emissions of this part of the litter are included in the emissions measured from the stockpiles of harvested peat. The rest of the litter is mixed with peat during the extraction and its emissions are included in the emissions from the energy sector.

The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor describing the changes in soil organic matter due to the oxidation of peat in the aerobic layer on the land during peat extraction is based on research on Finnish peat extraction sites (Alm et al. 2007).

Carbon dioxide emissions from the soil are in proportion to the soil surface layer temperature and soil moisture. Therefore, a statistical relationship between CO<sub>2</sub> evolution with soil temperature at a depth of five cm and the position of the water table was established. It is assumed that the sites studied represent the behaviour of similar sites elsewhere in Finland, but the summertime (snow-free period) CO<sub>2</sub> emissions controlled by temperature and soil moisture regimes are typical for the location. Based on that assumption, regional weather-dependent emission factors were generated. The regional weather patterns were obtained from long-term (30-year) weather statistics, and the daily and hourly temperatures were generated using a weather simulator that corresponded to the measured long-term average monthly temperatures. Wintertime (snow-covered period) gas emissions were calculated using the averages of the observed values. The soil moisture was accounted for by computing the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for several static summertime water table values separately in order to find reasonable extreme values (close to the minimum and maximum) for the emissions integrated over the course of the year.

Emission factors for CO<sub>2</sub> were computed for 11 locations (weather stations) in Finland. The locations were pooled into climatic zones and the corresponding summertime CO<sub>2</sub> emissions averaged for the entire zone.

Three zones were defined: north boreal, middle boreal and south boreal. Separate CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors are provided for the north boreal, middle boreal and south boreal vegetation zones (water table 40 cm) (Table 6.7-2).

The emission factors for stockpiles and ditches are based on national measurements (Nykänen et al. 1996; Alm et al. 2007). It was assumed that 70% of stockpiles exist for all of June, July and August (92 days), while they are used for energy production between September and April (and therefore the estimated average wintertime existence of a stockpile is four months, being 122 days). To ensure energy security, approximately 30% of stockpiles are kept year round (365 days), and originating emissions were estimated accordingly. Daily emission estimates of CO<sub>2</sub> fluxes for stockpiles during a summer day were 83 g m<sup>-2</sup>, whereas for a winter day they were 139 g m<sup>-2</sup>. Summertime flux rates were used for the period between May and October, while wintertime estimates were applied to the period between November and April.

**Table 6.7-2** Emission factors used in calculating of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction sites (kg CO<sub>2</sub> eq./ha/year). (based on Nykänen et al. 1996, Alm et al. 2007).

Source of flux	Share of area	CO <sub>2</sub> emissions		
		South Boreal	Middle Boreal	North Boreal
<b>Stockpiles</b>	2%	293 955	293 955	293 955
<b>Ditches</b>	7%	90	90	90
<b>Production field</b>	91%	9 860	9 460	8 400
<b>Total emissions</b>	<b>100%</b>	<b>14 615</b>	<b>14 250</b>	<b>13 282</b>

### Off-site emissions from horticultural peat

Off-site CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat removed for horticultural use are reported combined with the on-site CO<sub>2</sub> emissions under Peat Extraction Remaining Peat Extraction (4.D.1.1)

Activity data for peat removed for horticultural use are peat production volumes compiled from peat producers (Luke 2018a). They consist of all horticultural peat produced in Finland including exported peat (2006 IPCC Guidelines). The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction are a key category in Finland and following the IPCC guidelines for reporting key categories, a country-specific emission factor was developed. In Finland, the peat removed for horticultural use is predominantly light and less decomposed, therefore, the weighted average density of horticultural peat (90 g L<sup>-1</sup>) is less than the value (166 g L<sup>-1</sup>) upon which IPCC default emission factor and carbon fraction are based. The country-specific carbon fraction is 0.045 t C m<sup>-3</sup> air dry peat. Emissions are calculated as Volume<sub>dry peat</sub> multiplied by C fraction<sub>vol peat</sub> and immediate emission in the harvesting year is assumed.

### Flooded land Remaining Flooded Land

Emissions were estimated for lands converted to Inland waters from Wetlands. Method applied for CO<sub>2</sub> is the Level 1 method presented in 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Appendix 2. Level 1 method includes only the diffusive emissions during the ice-free period. Diffusive emissions during the ice-cover period are assumed to be zero. Emissions were assumed to be limited to the first 10 years, which is the default assumption of the method. The emission factor applied for CO<sub>2</sub> is the median IPCC default for Polar/Boreal wet climate: 11.8 kg CO<sub>2</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Table 2A.2, p. Ap2.6). The length of the ice-free period was assumed to be 180 days.

### Other Wetlands Remaining Other Wetlands

Emissions for peat extraction areas converted to other wetlands were calculated with the emission factor for Dwarf shrub type (Vatkg) (Table 6.4-4) according to Tier 2 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines). Other managed wetlands include lands that have been converted over 20 years ago. Emissions for land converted from peat extraction over 20 years ago were computed with the emission factor for Dwarf shrub type (Vatkg) (Table 6.4-4). For land converted from forest land over 20 years ago, the emission factor for *Cladina* type (Jätkg) (Table 6.4-4) was applied.

### 6.7.2.2 Land converted to Wetlands

#### *Activity data*

The activity data are calculated from the NFI similarly as for Wetlands Remaining Wetlands (See 6.7.2.1).

#### *Carbon stock changes in living biomass*

**Land converted for Peat Extraction.** The removal of biomass from forest land converted to cropland was estimated according to Tier 3 methodology using the products of the annual converted areas and mean biomasses by region and soil type removed during conversion. For further information on the method, see Appendix\_6c. The loss in carbon stock due to the removal of annual non-woody crops from conversion of Cropland to peat extraction in the conversion year was 4 t C/ha, which is a national value of mean crop biomasses based on yields. The corresponding EF for lands converted from Grassland to peat extraction was 4.1 t C/ha.

**Land converted to Flooded land.** It was assumed that due to the conversion from Forest Land to inland water, all tree biomass is removed. The method corresponds to Tier 3 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines). For further information on the method, see Appendix\_6c. Due to the conversions from Cropland to Flooded Land, 4 t C ha<sup>-1</sup> in biomass was assumed to be lost. In conversion from Grassland to Flooded Land, no loss in biomass is reported, but all biomass was assumed to be left on the site.

**Land converted to Other Wetlands.** This category consists of organic forest land that have regressed to wetlands, and grassland and settlements converted to Other Wetlands (CRF 4.D.2.3). When forest land regresses to wetlands, the biomass is not removed. The biomass is assumed in steady state, so that gains equal removals.

#### *Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter*

**Land converted to Flooded Land.** The emissions were estimated with the same method as for flooded land remaining flooded land (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Appendix 2).

**Land converted for Peat Extraction.** The emissions from the deadwood carbon pool due to land-use change were estimated by applying emission factors according to Tier 2 methodology. More details about these emission factors are provided in Appendix\_6i. The emissions from lands converted to peat extraction sites were calculated in the same way as emissions for peat extraction remaining peat extraction (See 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Section 6.7.2.1 and Table 6.7-2). In this conversion category, 'IE' is reported for CSC in litter. When Forest Land is converted to peat extraction, after the clear cut timber, slash and stumps are removed, the timber is used for wood products, slash and stumps are piled, chipped and used for energy. Losses in the carbon stock due to the removal of these tree components are reported under losses in living biomass. The surface (incl. litter) of the peat is also removed. The surface matter can be combusted with peat in power plants, and in this case, the emissions are reported under the energy sector, or used to construct a stable ground for stock piles. In that case, the decomposition of litter is included in the emissions from stock piles. EFs for peat extraction include emissions from production fields, stock piles and ditches. Emissions due to decomposition of fine dead roots (litter in peat) are included in the EFs from peat production fields.

**Land converted to Other Wetlands.** This category consists of organic forest land, grassland and settlements that have regressed to wetlands (CRF 4.D.2.3). Emissions from forest land converted to wetlands were estimated according to Tier 2 methodology by applying the emission factors shown in Table 6.4-4, whereas Tier 1 method was used for land-use change from grassland and settlement to wetland.

### 6.7.3 *Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents the assumptions made for the analysis.

The uncertainty of wetlands remaining wetlands constitutes that of peat extraction, while uncertainties of other subcategories were excluded due to their minor role. The uncertainty associated with the peat extraction area stems from several different sources. The most important source of uncertainty is associated with CO<sub>2</sub>; by volume CO<sub>2</sub> is the most important GHG species emitted from the extraction areas. For CO<sub>2</sub> emission dynamics, the effects of summertime (May to October) temperatures and moisture are important (Alm et al. 2007). The present emission factors do not account for the effect of moisture variation, because no moisture monitoring exists. However, the contribution of inter-annual variations in temperatures was assessed via weather simulations based on statistics from the reference period 1961 to 1990. The simulated temperatures were used in regression transfer models to estimate the contribution of long-term weather variations in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. The standard deviation of the simulated fluxes varied from 6% to 8% for the cumulative summertime emissions. The SD of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions measured in wintertime was approximately 10%. If the uncertainty for summertime CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is estimated using 2SD ( $\pm 12\text{--}16\%$ ), the contribution of winter CO<sub>2</sub> with lower emission rates can be expertly deemed to increase the level of uncertainty to  $\pm 25\%$  CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents. On rare occasions, the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the extraction field could rise by about 200% (Alm et al. 2007); however, most of the available data support the present lower emission factors.

Uncertainty due to sampling in the area of peat extraction was estimated by the standard method of the Finnish NFI (Table 6.2-2). Applicable data are currently not available for assessing the uncertainty in the estimated loss of tree biomass due to conversion of forest land into peat extraction; the expert judgement 100% was used. For deadwood losses during these conversions it was assumed that total uncertainty is 103%.

The area estimations are based on NFI data and the total areas of peat extraction fields are consistent for the entire time series (1990 to 2017) because they were computed using the same NFI data. Land conversions before 1990 were extrapolated as a constant equal to the NFI9 result.

Tree biomass is estimated using data from four NFIs. There should not be any inconsistencies between the inventories because the same methods and tree measurement techniques were used. The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from flooded land and from land converted to flooded land were estimated with 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default emission factor values and the uncertainty of those were estimated to be one order of magnitude, i.e. 100%.

### 6.7.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan and verification for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

QA/QC related issues are discussed together with the inventory unit and other expert organisations in the inventory working group meetings (three to seven meetings per year) and at the bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review between Luke and the inventory unit once a year.

The country-specific emission factor used to estimate off-site emissions from horticultural peat were compared to those of Sweden in 2015. The type and quality of peat in Finland differs from the peat on which the IPCC default EF is based on. The Swedish values were in line with Finnish values.

The quality control procedures specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines were followed. In particular, the land areas were critically compared to the statistical ones and the causes for the differences between the two data sources were identified (Section 6.5.4 and Haakana et al. 2015).

The NFI peat extraction areas were compared to statistical areas (Table 6.7-3). The NFI peat extraction includes also cut-over areas, which remain in the category as long as land-use change to a new category is evident. Hence, the NFI covers all peat extraction fields regardless of the size or production activity, only focusing on land use at the time of assessment in the field. In 2013, the data from Western Finland were not received from all peat producers for the compilation of statistics. The statistical data show only areas, which are currently used in peat extraction. The statistical areas for the annual peat extraction areas were acquired from the Association of Finnish Peat Industry (1990 to 1995) and from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system from 1996 onwards. Since the data from the YLVA system do not cover all peat extraction areas, they were complemented and evaluated by the Thule Institute (Mäenpää and Jutila 2008). Also YLVA data from 2007–2017 did not cover all small peat producers (with area < 10 ha), therefore the areas from these years in statistics were complemented by 1,000 to 4,000 ha per year on the bases of expert judgement. The total wetland area was also compared with the previous submission and other data (see Section 6.4.4).

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

**Table 6.7-3** Area of industrial peat extraction in Finland (1,000 ha) compared to the statistics

Year	Area of peat extraction	Area from statistics	Difference
1990	81.1	64.7	16.4
1995	88.9	73.8	15.1
2000	96.3	83.3	13.0
2005	98.7	87.2	11.5
2006	99.7	86.8	12.9
2007	101.8	86.3	15.5
2008	104.0	88.3	15.7
2009	106.7	86.6	20.1
2010	108.4	88.7	19.7
2011	110.1	85.7	24.4
2012	111.4	84.1	27.3
2013	112.3	82.4	29.9
2014	112.2	82.2	30.0
2015	111.6	80.2	31.4
2016	110.5	75.6	34.9
2017	108.9	70.0	38.9

### 6.7.5 Category-specific recalculations

New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). This resulted in recalculation for the time series since 2009 and all carbon stock changes were recalculated accordingly (Table 6.7-4).

**Table 6.7-4** Recalculations made in the Wetlands category and their implications to the emission level in 1990 and 2016 (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)

Year	2018 submission	2019 submission	difference
1990	1 423.3	1 203.5	-219.8
2016	2 099.8	2 068.5	-31.2

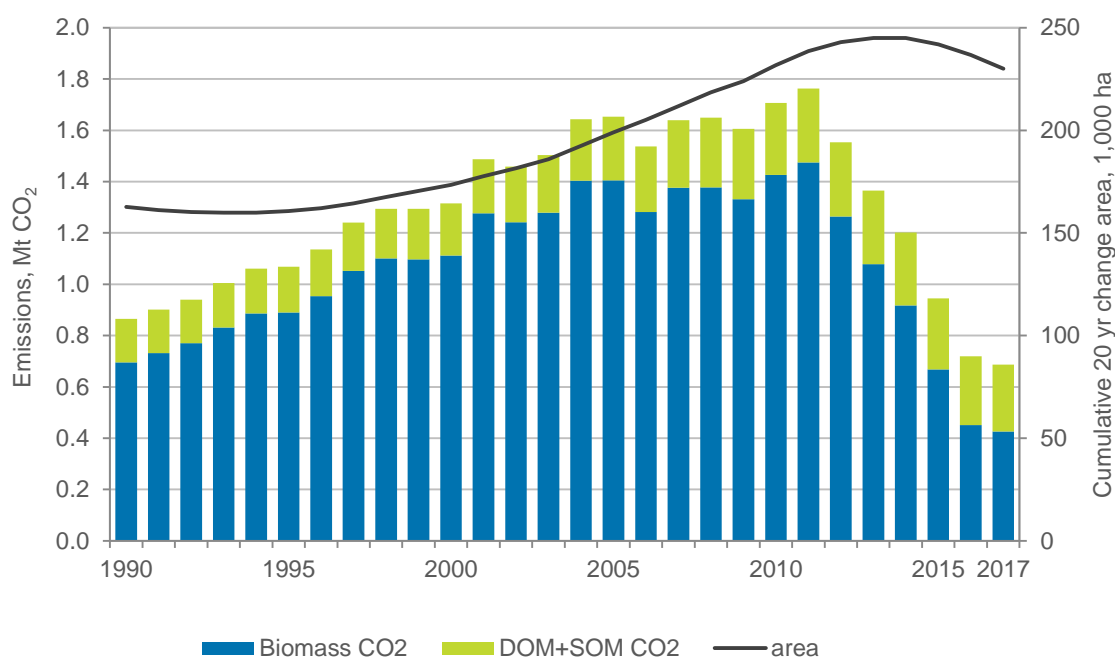
### 6.7.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements.

## 6.8 Settlements (CRF 4.E)

### 6.8.1 Category description

The areas of Settlements comprise nationally defined built-up land, roads, railroads, gravel collection sites and power lines (see Section 6.2). Finland reports CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from losses in living biomass due to conversion under Forest land, Cropland, Grassland and Wetlands converted to Settlements. Biomass and deadwood loss due to conversion and emissions from litter and soil organic matter after conversion are reported under Forest land converted to Settlements. Emissions from Land converted to Settlements were 0.7 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 2017 (Figure 6.8-1). In the end of the time series there is a declining trend in the emissions due to declining annual areas converted to Settlements. The 20-year conversion area is, however declining much less due to bigger annual change in the 2000's. Emissions from dead wood and soil are small compared to emissions from biomass loss.



**Figure 6.8-1** Emissions (Mt CO<sub>2</sub>) of Land Converted to Settlements

### 6.8.2 Methodological issues

#### 6.8.2.1 Settlements Remaining Settlements

The areas of Settlements Remaining Settlements were calculated from NFI data (See 6.7.2.1). According to the Tier 1 method, it was assumed there are no changes in biomass, DOM and SOM carbon pools (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Ch. 8, p. 8.7, p. 8.13, 8.15), and a notation key 'NA' is reported.

#### 6.8.2.2 Land Converted to Settlements

##### Activity data

The areas of Settlements comprise nationally defined built-up land, traffic lines, gravel collection sites and power lines. The areas of Lands Converted to Settlements were calculated from NFI data. Forest Land converted to built-up land was further subdivided using a sample of aerial photographs. The idea of this subdivision was to improve estimation of carbon stock change of litter and soil organic matter due to land-use change. Forest Land converted to built-up land was further divided into following classes:

1. Sealed- and gravel soils (21%)
2. Turfgrass and grassland type (28%)
3. Areas with forest cover (50%)
4. Open cliffs (1%)

### *Carbon stock changes in living biomass*

When land is converted to developed use, such as for infrastructure or urban areas, the trees and other biomass are either completely removed or some biomass is left to grow on the site. To estimate the losses in living biomass due to land conversion from forest land to settlements the area was divided into three categories according to the new land use and whether trees still exist after conversion (treeless roads and power lines, other treeless settlements and land with tree cover, such as parks). For land conversions from cropland and grassland to settlements the agricultural biomass is reported as a loss of living biomass at the time of conversion. If biomass is left to grow in the settlement area, the gain in biomass is not reported. This is due to the fact that currently we do not have enough data for this and the methodology is under development. The methodology corresponds to Tier 3 approach (2006 IPCC Guidelines). For further information on the method see Appendix\_6c.

### *Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter*

The amount of emissions due to losses in deadwood when Forest Land is converted into Settlements was estimated as the product of the annual converted areas and the emission factors (Appendix\_6i). The emissions for carbon stock change for litter and soil organic matter were estimated similarly with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' Tier 2 methods. The estimation was done for following conversion classes:

1. Sealed- and gravel soils
2. Turfgrass and grassland type
3. Areas with forest cover
4. Open cliffs
5. Power and gas lines
6. Gravel collections sites

For classes one and six it was assumed that 20% of the soil carbon stock (including litter and SOM) will be lost during the 20 years transition period. For class two (Forest land converted to grassland type), emissions were estimated with FL converted to GL emission factors. For Forest land converted to settlement types three, four and five (e.g. summer cottage surroundings), the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' method for wooded settlements was used and it was assumed that there is no carbon stock change in litter and soil organic matter pools.

## *6.8.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Uncertainty due to sampling in the area of Settlements was estimated by the standard method of the Finnish NFI (Table 6.2-2).

The area estimations are based on NFI data. The NFI data cover all land use categories, and the total areas of Settlements and Land Converted to Settlements are consistent for the entire time series (1990 to 2017) because they are computed using the same NFI data. Land conversions before 1990 were extrapolated as a constant equal to the NFI9 result.

Tree biomass was estimated using data based on NFIs. The total uncertainty in the estimated loss of tree biomass based on AD and EF uncertainties was 30%, for the emission from litter and soil carbon lost -70% - +150%, and for dead wood 106%. Any inconsistency cannot be expected between inventories due to the same methods and tree measurement techniques.



### 6.8.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

QA/QC related issues are discussed together with the inventory unit at Statistics Finland and other expert organisations in the inventory working group meetings (three to seven meetings per year) and at the bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review between Luke and the inventory unit once a year.

The activity data were compared between the current and previous submission (Section 6.2) and also to the Corine Land Cover 2012 (see Section 6.4.4). The category area based on NFI data is greater than in Corine data, which is based on land cover type. The category in the NFI also includes the areas with tree cover, e.g., parks according to land use.

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of the inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

### 6.8.5 Category-specific recalculations

New area estimates were calculated due to new data and updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). This resulted in recalculations for the time series since 2009 and all carbon stock changes were updated accordingly (Table 6.8-1).

**Table 6.8-1** The difference in the emissions from Land Converted to Settlements due to recalculation between 2018 and 2019 submissions (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)

Year	2018 submission	2019 submission	difference
1990	870.5	865.0	-5.6
2016	570.7	719.8	149.1

### 6.8.6 Category-specific planned improvements

A method to estimate tree biomass gains and losses for lands remaining in the same land use is under development. In the NFI, the trees outside forests have been measured once. Since there are no data of the increment of trees outside forests, the method applied to Forest Land is not appropriate. A method based on growth rates is under development. The results are expected to be ready for the calculations in 2020.

## 6.9 Other land (CRF 4.F)

### 6.9.1 Category description

Other land includes the part of the mineral soils of nationally defined, poorly productive forest land, which do not fulfil the threshold values for Forest Land and barren mineral soils of unproductive land (see Appendix\_6a). In principle, Other lands is considered unmanaged land, but Lands converted to Other Land are managed. The method for estimating the areas of other lands is provided in Section 6.1.2. The monitoring system has detected land-use changes from settlement to other land. This kind of change happens when, for example, a power line is dismantled. No carbon stock changes or non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are occurring nor reported in this category.

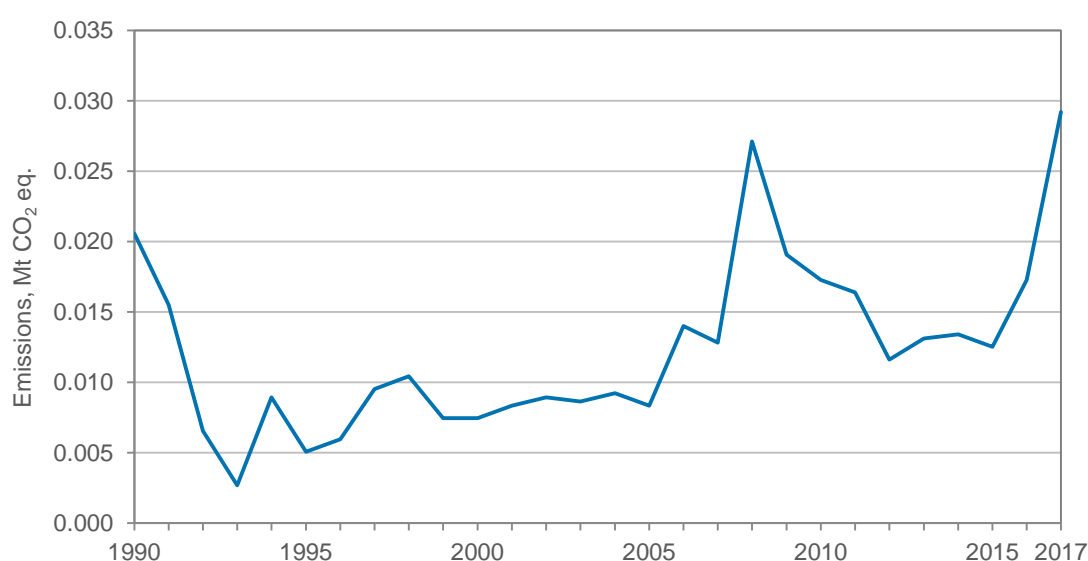
## 6.10 Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions

### 6.10.1 Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fertilisation (CRF 4 (I))

#### 6.10.1.1 Category description

This category covers direct nitrous oxide emissions from forest fertilisation (CRF 5 (I)) (Figure 6.10-1). There are two types of forest fertilisation: growth and forest vitality fertilisations. Nitrogen fertilisers are mainly used to increase growth. There are fertilisers that are only applied to forests and fertilisers like saltpetre and urea, which are used in both agriculture and forestry. The amount of these two types of fertilisers used in forestry is based on the sales statistics. This category includes N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fertiliser applications on both Forest Land Remaining Forest Land and Land Converted to Forest Land.

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from forest fertilisation declined at the beginning of the 1990's, but increased from 1993 to 2008. After that, the emissions declined again until 2013, after which they were quite steady until an increase in 2016. In 2017, the emissions from forest N<sub>2</sub>O fertilisation were 0.029 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.



**Figure 6.10-1** N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from forest fertilisation (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

#### 6.10.1.2 Methodological issues

The IPCC default method (Tier 1) is used to estimate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from forest fertilisation (2006 IPCC Guidelines). Equation 3.2.18 is applied using country-specific activity data and the IPCC default emission factor.

#### Emission factors and other parameters

The default emission factor of 1% is used (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Table 11.1).

#### Activity data

The amount of nitrogen for forest fertilisation is based on the annual sales statistics for forest fertilisers, from which the amount of nitrogen is derived (Table 6.10-1). Until 2017 the information was produced by Yara Suomi Oy, a company that delivers almost 100% of fertilisers applied to forests. From 2017 onwards the information is obtained from the Finnish Food Safety Authority (Evira).

**Table 6.10-1** The estimated amount of nitrogen (N) applied to Forest Land (1,000 kg/year) (Source: Yara Suomi Oy, Finnish Food Safety Authority (Evira))

Year	1990	1995	2000	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
N (1000 kg/year)	4 404	1 066	1 588	1 800	2 993	2 738	5 816	4 073	3 720	3 484	2 461	2 790	2 849	2 668	3 722	6 249

### 6.10.1.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents the assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Uncertainty estimate for the activity data is  $\pm 10\%$  and for the emission factor  $-70\%$  to  $+200\%$  (Default value 0.01 with uncertainty range of 0.003 to 0.03). The same estimates are used in the agricultural sector.

At the beginning on the 1990s, the sales statistics for forest fertilisers were registered for each fertilising year (starting from the beginning of July), while the statistics for recent years only concern the calendar year. This inconsistency is considered as marginal because the fertilisers may not be used in the same year in which they are purchased. The data from Yara and Evira were compared and it was found that the data are consistent regardless of the producer and the time series is consistent.

### 6.10.1.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

The general quality control procedures specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines were. In addition, the nitrogen fertilisation quantities reported here were compared to the total number of areas fertilised annually obtained from statistics (Luke 2018a). It was confirmed that all of the data used in this section cover the whole land area of Finland.

The sales statistics for N fertilisers applied to forest land and agricultural lands were cross-checked. No discrepancy was found.

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of the inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

### 6.10.1.5 Category-specific recalculations

No recalculations implemented.

### 6.10.1.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements.

## 6.10.2 Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils (CRF 4 (II))

### 6.10.2.1 Category description

Finland reports non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the CRF Table 4 (II) that is, N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from drained organic forest soils (both Forest Land Remaining Forest Land and Land Converted to Forest Land), N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from peat extraction areas, and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from land converted to inland waters and to other wetlands. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction areas and land converted to inland waters are reported in category 4.D Wetlands (Section 6.7).

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic soils on croplands and grasslands are reported under the Agriculture sector, Category 3.D.

In 2017, the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic forest soils were 2.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents, while CH<sub>4</sub> emissions were 0.8 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents in total, see Table 6.10-2. This estimate includes emissions from both Forest Land Remaining Forest Land and those converted to Forest Land.

**Table 6.10-2** Methane and nitrous oxide emissions from Forest Land, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

	FL, CO <sub>2</sub> eq.			
	N <sub>2</sub> O emissions	CH <sub>4</sub> emissions	CH <sub>4</sub> emissions, ditch	CH <sub>4</sub> tot
1990	2 050	906	577	1 483
1995	2 072	810	586	1 396
2000	2 081	692	593	1 286
2005	2 053	541	599	1 141
2006	2 045	511	600	1 111
2007	2 037	481	601	1 082
2008	2 025	424	599	1 023
2009	2 011	367	597	964
2010	1 997	311	594	905
2011	1 983	254	592	846
2012	1 978	254	592	846
2013	1 974	254	592	846
2014	1 972	254	592	845
2015	1 969	254	592	845
2016	1 967	254	591	845
2017	1 965	254	591	845

### 6.10.2.2 Methodological issues

#### CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drainage and rewetting

Emission factors (based on Ojanen et al. 2018) for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions by soil fertility for drained organic forest lands have been given in Table 6.10-4. The fertility classification was based on the one presented in Table 6.4-1, but slightly modified to match emission factor classes provided by Ojanen et al. 2018.

The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions consist of emissions from drained land (97.5% of the area, country-specific EFs) and from ditches (2.5% of the area, default fraction and EF 217 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> for boreal/ temperate zone given the IPCC Wetlands Supplement). Country-specific emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> from drained organic land by drainage class are net emission of 11.6 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> for poorly or recently drained land and net uptake of -2.8 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> for well drained land (based on Ojanen et al. 2010) (Table 6.10-4). Emissions were estimated with Tier 2 and with

Tier1 (ditches) methods by multiplying land areas of drained organic forest soils with emission factors. The uncertainty in the emission factors for CH<sub>4</sub> was estimated as standard errors of mean: 11.6±4.8 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup>, and -2.8 ± 0.4 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> (Ojanen et al. 2010).

The non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction fields include the CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the area of active and temporarily set-aside peat extraction fields and abandoned, non-vegetated peat extraction areas, emissions from stockpiles and emissions from ditches (Table 6.10-3), following principles of IPCC Wetlands Supplement, Tier 2 methodology. Also, CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from peat extraction fields that converted to other wetlands are reported under this category, the emission factors are those based on CH<sub>4</sub> from poorly drained organic soils. (Ojanen et al. 2010). N<sub>2</sub>O emissions do not occur in rewetted organic soils (IPCC 2014b).

**Table 6.10-3** Emission factors used in calculating non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction sites (kg CO<sub>2</sub> eq./ha/year). (Nykänen et al. 1996, Alm et al. 2007)

Source of flux	Share of area	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O
Stockpiles	2%	7 470	875
Ditches	7%	4 433	1
Production field	91%	125	924
<b>Total emissions</b>	<b>100%</b>	<b>557</b>	<b>860</b>

**Table 6.10-4** Emission factors and their uncertainty for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained forest land (by fertility class) and for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (by drainage condition), based on Ojanen et al. (2018)

Site type	N <sub>2</sub> O emissions, g N <sub>2</sub> O		Ditch condition	CH <sub>4</sub> emissions, g CH <sub>4</sub>	
	EF	SE		EF	SE
Herb-rich type (Rhtkg)	0.331	0.101	Poor	1.16	0.48
<i>Vaccinium myrtillus</i> type I (Mtkgl)	0.177	0.052	Good	-0.28	0.04
<i>Vaccinium myrtillus</i> type II (MtkglI)	0.323	0.123			
<i>Vaccinium vitis-idaea</i> type I (Ptkgl)	0.064	0.004			
<i>Vaccinium vitis-idaea</i> type II (Ptkgl)	0.098	0.022			
Dwarfshrub type (Vatkg)	0.043	0.009			
<i>Cladina</i> type (Jätkg)	0.029	0.007			

#### CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from flooded land

CH<sub>4</sub> emissions were estimated with the Tier 1 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Appendix 3. The Tier 1 method includes only the diffusive emissions during the ice-free period. Emissions during the ice-cover period are assumed to be zero. The emission factor applied for CH<sub>4</sub> is the median IPCC default for Polar/Boreal wet climate: 0.086 kg CH<sub>4</sub> ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Table 3A.2, p. Ap3.5). The length of the ice-free period was assumed to be 180 days. Following the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, once an area is flooded, the CH<sub>4</sub> emissions will be sustained from thereon, in contrast to CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, which are limited to the first 10 years.

#### CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from regressed wetlands

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for organic forest land, grassland and settlements that have regressed to wetlands were calculated with the emission factor for Dwarf shrub type (Vatkg) (Table 6.10-4) according to Tier 2 methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines). CH<sub>4</sub> emissions were calculated with the emission factor for poor ditch condition (Table 6.10-4).

#### 6.10.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

The uncertainties for emission factors were reported in Table 6.10-4, while uncertainties of land areas were estimated as described in Section 6.2. The total uncertainty was propagated according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. It was assumed that the uncertainties between site types were independent from each other. The

uncertainty of emissions from drained forest land due to drainage and re-wetting were assumed to be 82% for CH<sub>4</sub> and 80% for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. These error estimates combine uncertainties of the land area estimate and that of the emission factor.

The aggregated uncertainty of non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from land converted to wetlands and also from lands remaining wetlands were assumed to be up to 170%. This high uncertainty results from small land areas and also from the fact that there is a limited amount of data behind the measurements.

The fluxes of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O from peat extraction sites vary in a complex way and the range of observations around the mean was skewed. Therefore, the uncertainties cannot be estimated simply by combining the variances. If the uncertainty for summertime CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction is estimated using 2SD ( $\pm 12$ -16%), the contribution of winter non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O) with lower emission rates can be expertly deemed to increase the level of uncertainty to  $\pm 25\%$  CO<sub>2</sub> equivalents. It was assumed that combined uncertainty for land area estimate and emissions was 55% for non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from peat extraction lands.

The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from flooded land and from land converted to flooded land were estimated with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default emission factor values and the uncertainty of those were estimated to be one order of magnitude, i.e. 100%.

#### *6.10.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of the inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

#### *6.10.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

New area estimates were calculated due to updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). This resulted in recalculation for the whole time series (Table 6.10-5). Also, new emission factors for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (based on Ojanen et al. 2018) were used due to reported correction of errors in the previous ones. New emission estimates were calculated for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic forest soils and from peat extraction areas.

**Table 6.10-5** The difference in the emissions from non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils due to recalculation between the 2018 and 2019 submissions (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	Submission 2018	Submission 2019	Difference	Submission 2018	Submission 2019	Difference
		1990			2016	
<b>A. Forest Land</b>						
CH <sub>4</sub> , kt	59.40	59.31	-0.1	33.70	33.81	0.1
N <sub>2</sub> O, kt	3.85	6.75	2.9	3.73	6.53	2.8
Area, kha	4247.0	4252.1	5.1	4348.23	4360.8	12.5
<b>D. Wetlands</b>						
CH <sub>4</sub> , kt	1.94	1.94	0.0	3.05	3.00	-0.1
N <sub>2</sub> O, kt	0.23	0.23	0.0	0.34	0.32	0.0
Area, kha	89.34	89.34	0.0	151.52	148.86	-2.7
<b>D.1 Peat extraction lands</b>						
CH <sub>4</sub> , kt	1.81	1.81	0.0	2.57	2.51	-0.1
N <sub>2</sub> O, kt	0.23	0.23	0.0	0.33	0.319	0.0
Area, kha	81.1	81.1	0.0	114.4	110.5	-3.9
<b>D.2 Flooded lands</b>						
CH <sub>4</sub> , kt	0.13	0.13	0.0	0.20	0.20	0.0
N <sub>2</sub> O, kt	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA
Area, kha	8.07	8.07	0.0	12.73	12.73	0.0
<b>D.3 Other wetlands (please specify)</b>						
CH <sub>4</sub> , kt	0.002	0.002	0.0	0.28	0.29	0.015
N <sub>2</sub> O, kt	0.0001	0.0001	0.0	0.004	0.006	0.001
Area, kha	0.2	0.2	0.0	24.4	25.7	1.3

#### 6.10.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements

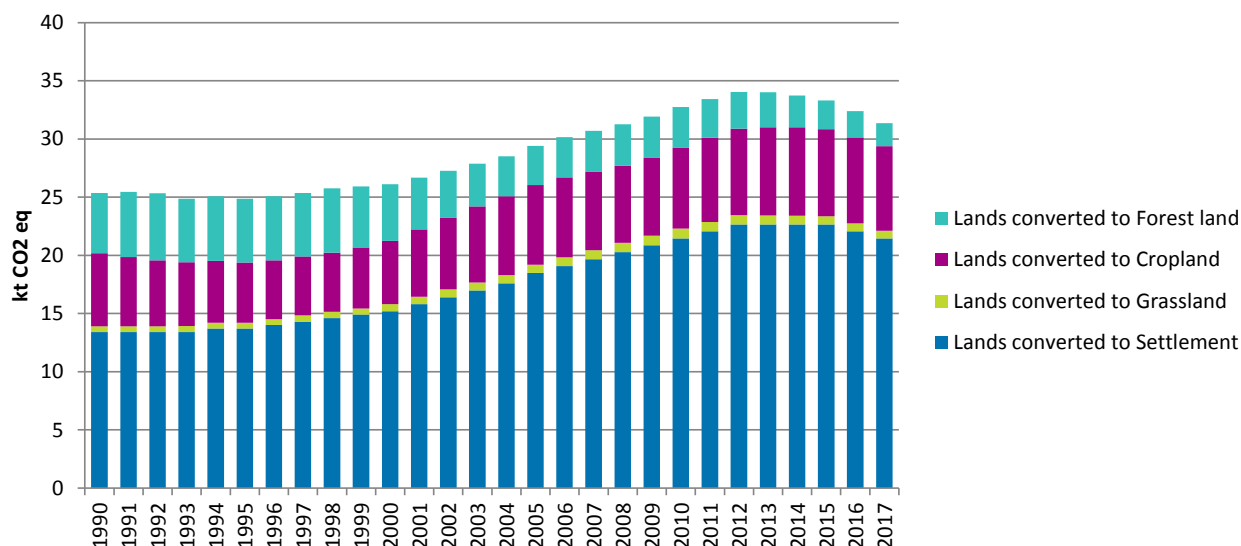
No planned improvements.

### 6.10.3 Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation/immobilisation (CRF 4 (III))

#### 6.10.3.1 Category description

This category consists of direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation/immobilisation associated with loss or gain of soil organic matter resulting from change of land use of mineral soils. Total emissions from N mineralisation in 2017 were 31 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. There was an increasing trend in the levels of these emissions until the peak year of 2012. After that the emissions have been decreasing slightly (Figure 6.10-2).





**Figure 6.10-2** N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen mineralisation (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

### 6.10.3.2 Methodological issues

#### Methods

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were calculated applying Tier 1 methodology according to Equations 11.2 and 11.8 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4:

$$N_2O_{SOM-N} = EF_1 * F_{SOM}$$

where

$N_2O_{SOM-N}$  = additional emissions arising from the land-use change, kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N a<sup>-1</sup>

$EF_1$  = IPCC default EF, 0.01 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N

$N_{net-min}$  = N released annually by net soil organic matter mineralisation, kg N a<sup>-1</sup>

$$F_{SOM} = \Delta C * 1 / C:N \text{ ratio}$$

where

$\Delta C$  = carbon loss from soil as a result of conversion, kg C a<sup>-1</sup> (see Sections 6.5, 6.6 and 6.8)

C:N ratio = ratio of C to N in soil organic matter, kg C/kg N

#### Emission factors and other parameters

The IPCC default emission factor of 1% is used (2006 IPCC Guidelines). In the case of forest land converted into cropland, a national value for the C:N ratio was used. Based on published data for the C:N ratio of the humus layer (Hilli et al. 2008) and unpublished data for the C:N ratio of the 0-20 cm layer of the mineral soil (Karhu et al. 2011), a value of 21.4 was obtained. For other conversion types, a default C:N ratio of 15 was used.

#### Activity data

The area estimate was obtained as described in Section 6.3. The estimation of the carbon stock change in mineral soils due to land-use change is described in Sections 6.4.2, 6.5.2, 6.6.2 and 6.8.2.

### 6.10.3.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents the assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The time series are consistent.

#### *6.10.3.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality control procedures specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1) were followed.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

#### *6.10.3.5 Category-specific recalculations*

The whole time series was recalculated as the result of updated time series for the area data (see Section 6.2). N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation were 38.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. for the year 2016 in the previous submission and 32.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in this submission.

#### *6.10.3.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

No improvements are planned at the moment.

### *6.10.4 N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N leaching and runoff (CRF 4 (IV))*

#### *6.10.4.1 Category description*

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N leaching related to land use conversions were calculated for all classes of mineral soils converted to cropland or grassland if they experienced C stock loss. The total amount of emissions reported in this category was 1.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

#### *6.10.4.2 Methodological issues*

##### *Methods*

The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were calculated applying Tier 1 methodology according to Equation 11.10 of 2006 IPCC Guidelines:

$$N_2O_{L-N} = F_{SOM} * Frac_{LEACH} * EF_5$$

where

N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>L-N</sub> = emissions from leaching and runoff of mineralised N related to land-use change, kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N a<sup>-1</sup>

Frac<sub>LEACH</sub> = fraction of N lost through leaching (0.3)

EF<sub>5</sub> = IPCC default EF, 0.0075 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N

##### *Emission factors and other parameters*

The IPCC default fraction of leached N (0.3) and emission factor of 0.0075% is used (2006 IPCC Guidelines).

##### *Activity data*

The area estimate was obtained as described in Section 6.1.2. The reduction of the C stock due to conversion was determined as described in Sections 6.5 and 6.6.

#### 6.10.4.3 *Uncertainty and time series' consistency*

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents the assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The time series are consistent.

#### 6.10.4.4 *Category-specific QA/QC and verification*

The quality control procedures specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1) were followed.

#### 6.10.4.5 *Category-specific recalculations*

The whole time series was recalculated as a result of the updated time series for the area data (see Section 6.2) and recalculation of the carbon stock changes for land converted to cropland and grassland due to the changes in calculation of weather data in modelling of SOM and DOM (see Sections 6.5.5 and 6.6.5).

#### 6.10.4.6 *Category-specific planned improvements*

No improvements are planned at the moment.

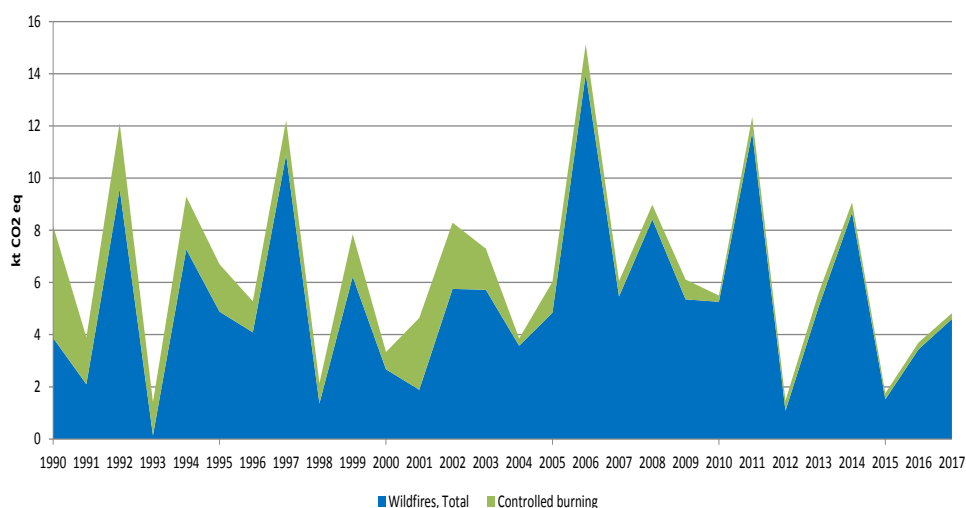
### 6.10.5 *Biomass burning (CRF 4 (V))*

#### 6.10.5.1 *Category description*

This category includes greenhouse gas emissions (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O) and other air emissions (NO<sub>x</sub> and CO) from wildfires on Forest Land, Cropland and Grassland and from controlled burnings on Forest land. All wildfires on croplands and grasslands are reported under 4.C.1 Grassland Remaining Grassland because they are reported under one class in fire statistics. Total emissions were 4.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. from wildfires and 0.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. from controlled burnings in 2017, 4.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in total (Figure 6.10-3). From this Grassland wildfires emitted only 0.07 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Emissions depend on the AD, which vary highly between years due to high weather condition dependency of the controlled burning and wildfires. However, there is a decreasing trend in controlled burning, which can be explained by applied forest management practices. Restoration burnings carried out to increase biodiversity are excluded from this report because there is no proper data available, see Section 6.10.5.6 for planned improvements.

The area statistics on wildfires are compiled by the Ministry of the Interior, and they are based on information given by rescue authorities. Wildfire statistics are available by terrain types, which are converted to IPCC land use categories.

CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are reported only for wildfires where it is assumed that losses due to fires are not captured in the NFI tree measurements. Hence there is no double counting expected with CSC in living biomass. However, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cutting residues are reported under carbon stock changes in dead organic matter (litter) and, to avoid double counting, those emissions are excluded from emissions of controlled burnings.



**Figure 6.10-3** Emissions from biomass burning (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

#### 6.10.5.2 Methodological issues

The default IPCC Tier 2 method was applied using national activity data and IPCC default emission factors. Equation 2.27 was used to estimate CO<sub>2</sub> and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from biomass burning (2006 IPCC guidelines).

On Forest Land default emission factors from the 2006 IPCC guidelines (Table 2.5, p. 2.47) were applied, namely 1569 for CO<sub>2</sub>, 4.7 for CH<sub>4</sub>, 0.26 for N<sub>2</sub>O, 3.0 for NO<sub>x</sub> and 107 for CO. These EFs were also applied for burning of woody biomass on Grassland wildfires. The corresponding emission factors for non-woody biomass burnt on Grassland were 2.3 for CH<sub>4</sub>, 0.21 for N<sub>2</sub>O, 3.9 for NO<sub>x</sub>, 65 for CO.

#### Wildfires

The mean biomasses of the growing stock on forest land by tree species groups were estimated from the NFI8, NFI9, NFI10 and NFI11 data (See the methods described in Section 6.2). On Land Converted to Forest Land the mean burning biomasses were calculated as the mean biomass of the growing stock in this category in the NFI11, which correspond to the mean biomasses applied in the KP-LULUCF reporting. Woody biomass on Grassland wildfires were also calculated from NFI11 data.

The biomass of the understorey was added to the total biomass on Forest land. The used biomass of the field layer was 782 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> and the bottom layer was 1,534 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> (Muukkonen et al. 2006). The estimated average total biomass per hectare of burned area has been approximately 60 tonnes. The combustion efficiency is based on expert judgement<sup>15</sup> and it was assumed that 7.5% (±2.5%) of the tree biomass, 20% (±10%) of the field layer biomass and 12.5% (±7.5%) of the bottom layer biomass would burn. Separate combustion efficiencies for afforested areas were not available and the combustion efficiencies of forest land were used. The IPCC default carbon fraction (50%) was used.

For clear-cut forests, emissions were estimated as those from controlled burnings i.e. prescribed burnings.

The applied non-woody aboveground biomass on grassland wildfires was 2.3 tons C ha<sup>-1</sup>, which is derived from the same calculations as in Section 6.5.2.2 Land Converted to Cropland, when grassland is converted to cropland. The combustion efficiency for woody biomass was the same as in wildfires on forest land and for non-woody biomass 50% (EMEP/EEA 2016). CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are reported from burned woody biomass, whereas non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are reported on all burned grasslands.

<sup>15</sup> Ilkka Vanha-Majamaa (Finnish Forest Research Institute) and Timo Heikkilä (Ministry of the Interior), 2007

Applying Equation 2.8 in IPCC Wetlands Supplement refined with expert judgements showed that the expected value for emissions from wildfires on Wetlands (4.D.1, 4.D.2) were 0.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. on average in 1996 to 2016 and can be considered insignificant and is reported as 'NE'. For wildfires on Land Converted to Wetlands and Settlements there is no method available in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

### Controlled burning

Controlled burning refers to post-logging burning of harvest residues (prescribed burning). It is assumed that prescribed burnings are carried out only on Forest Land and on mineral soils. The mean volume of the growing stock on these sites was estimated based on NFI data for mature stands. The estimates were made separately for Southern and Northern Finland.

The volume of cutting residues was calculated by multiplying the mean volume by the dry crown mass. The used crown mass (kg) per mean volume (m<sup>3</sup>) after the final cut of the mature stand was as follows (Hakkila 1991):

	<u>Southern Finland</u>	<u>Northern Finland</u>
Scots pine	82.1	107.4
Norway spruce	164.4	217.5
Broad-leaved trees	82.8	120.1

The used biomass for the bottom layer was 1,935 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> and for the field layer it was 770 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> (Muukkonen et al. 2006). It was assumed, according to expert judgement,<sup>16</sup> that 25% (±5%) of the tree biomass, 20% (±10%) of the field layer biomass and 12.5% (±7.5%) of the bottom layer biomass would burn. The IPCC default carbon fraction (50%), emission ratios and N/C ratio were used.

### *Activity data*

The activity data of the burned area are presented in Table 6.10-6. The information source for the area of wildfires is the Ministry of the Interior that provided the database of individual land fires to be used in the estimation. In that database, the forest area has been divided into clear-cut areas and into stocked forests. Grasslands are grouped in the database with croplands and reeds, which all together form one non-separable group. Wildfire statistics are not collected in Åland, there the emissions are estimated on the bases of fire occurrences in the neighbouring municipalities Kemiönsaari, Parainen, Naantali and Kustavi and in relation to forest areas. Wildfire statistics prior to 1996 were less detailed and included only forest fires for Southern and Northern Finland, therefore in Åland an average area of fires on Forest land in 1996 to 1999 was applied for 1990 to 1995. Åland's wildfire area on Forest land is very small, on average 3 ha in 1990 to 2017. All wildfire areas on Grassland are extrapolated estimates in 1990 to 1995 including Åland.

The area of prescribed burnings comes from the information compiled by the forestry organisations and companies that carry out prescribed burnings. The statistics are compiled by the Finnish Forest Research Institute until 2014 and Luke from 2015 onwards.

The areas of wildfires on Forest Land Remaining Forest Land and Land Converted to Forest Land are not directly available from the activity data. However, NFI data and the database of individual fires showed that in the year 2009 wildfires also occurred on Land Converted to Forest Land. Hence the areas burned in wildfires were calculated using the proportion of KP-LULUCF FM and AR areas out of the total forest area (FM+AR) and allocating the total wildfire areas accordingly. The area burned on Land Converted to Forest Land is 4 ha in 2009.

---

<sup>16</sup> Ilkka Vanha-Majamaa (Finnish Forest Research Institute) and Timo Heikkilä (Ministry of the Interior), 2007

**Table 6.10-6** Burned area, ha

Year	Wildfires FL		Wildfires GL		Controlled burning	
	South	North	South	North	South	North
1990	341	94	439	63	1 497	2 257
1995	413	114	367	58	864	531
2000	247	18	70	26	391	81
2005	390	130	301	27	359	706
2006	1 050	517	192	55	330	702
2007	442	132	185	45	275	202
2008	756	44	139	54	295	139
2009	407	170	247	48	216	475
2010	439	90	225	49	147	27
2011	457	1 012	137	57	127	445
2012	75	39	77	7	154	178
2013	320	262	197	44	228	218
2014	689	209	285	93	167	153
2015	133	13	96	11	143	31
2016	307	23	187	18	72	167
2017	399	52	213	37	111	65

#### 6.10.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents the assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Based on expert judgement, uncertainty in the activity data (area) for biomass burning is estimated at  $\pm 10\%$ . Uncertainty concerning combustion efficiencies is 10%. The uncertainties in emission factors ( $\pm 70\%$ ) are based on the GPG LULUCF 2003.

The Ministry of the Interior compiles the area statistics on wildfires and they are based on information provided by rescue authorities. The time series of the activity data are consistent.

#### 6.10.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

The general quality control procedures specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines were followed. The possibility of emission/removal estimates overlapping with other sources has been checked. Land areas with wildfires and controlled burning were reviewed using the latest statistics (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, Luke 2018a). It was confirmed that all of the data used in this section cover the whole land area of Finland.

The following programme tool has been implemented to support GHG inventory reporting: CRFTool programme automates and provides an error free transfer of the inventory results to the CRF Reporter.

#### *6.10.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

Emission from biomass burning on Forest Land were recalculated due to implementation of 2006 IPCC guidelines instead of previous GPG 2003 guidance.

#### *6.10.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

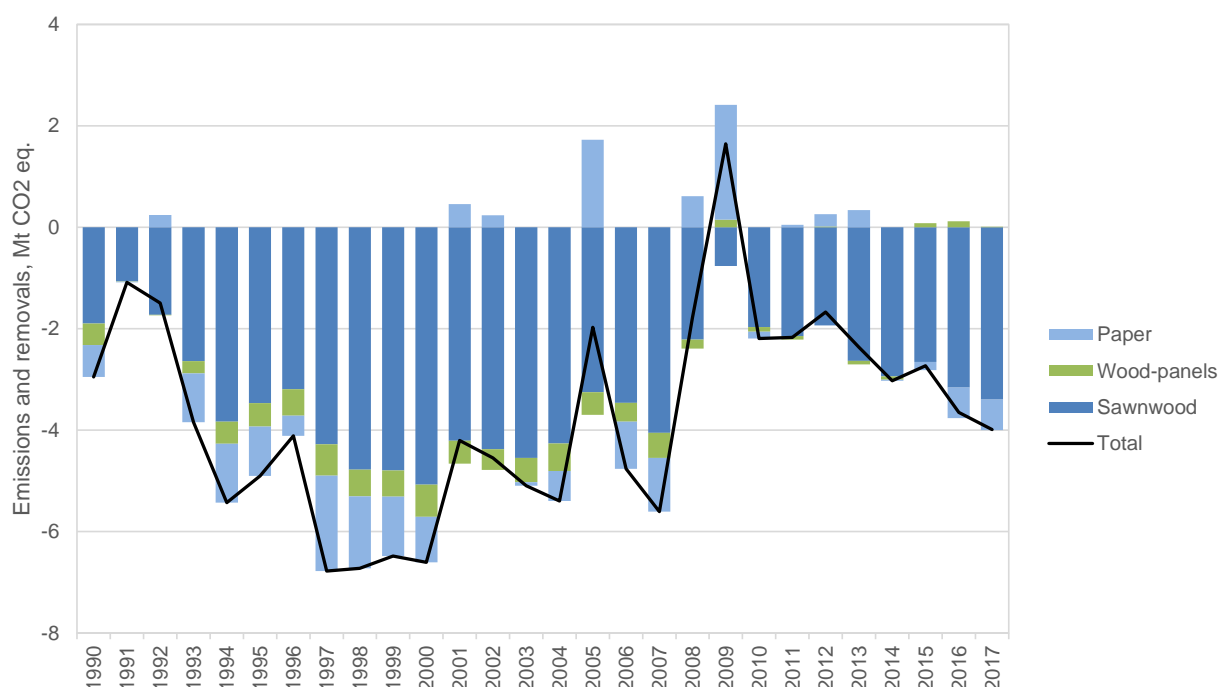
Restoration burnings are not included in the emissions of biomass burning. A study of available data and combustion efficiencies is going on. The results of the study are expected for the 2020 annual submission.

## 6.11 Harvested Wood Products (CRF 4.G)

### 6.11.1 Category description

The Harvested Wood Products (HWP) pool was a net sink of 4.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2017. HWP has been a net sink for the whole reported time series except for the year 2009. The annual fluctuations in the time series are due to changes in economic situation and demand of wood products (see Section 2.2.4). In 2009, the global economic recession reduced the demand for forest industry products and the roundwood markets were the slowest for 25 years (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2010). The most important component of the HWP sink was sawn wood. The sink of sawn wood has been at its lowest level in 2009 being 0.8 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> and its highest in 2000 at 5.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. Wood panels have been a small sink or source from 1990 to 2017, varying between a source of 0.1 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> and a sink of 0.6 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>. Paper and paperboard have also acted both as a sink and as a source. The paper and paperboard category is sensitive to the changes in production, since the lifetime of paper is much shorter than that of sawn wood and wood panels (Figure 6.11-1).

HWP is a key category based on level assessment using Approach 1 and Approach 2.



**Figure 6.11-1** Emissions and removals from HWP categories sawn wood, wood panels and paper products

HWP is reported as a carbon stock change in production-based HWP stocks originating from wood harvested in Finland and divided to two categories: 1) HWP produced and consumed domestically and 2) HWP produced domestically and exported. HWP comprise of solid wood products (sawn wood and wood panels) and paper products (wood pulp). A more detailed, country-specific classification of wood products was used (Table 6.11-2). The production quantity of pulp was used as a proxy for paper and paperboard production. In Finland, 98.7% of wood pulp is used for paper and paperboard production, and 1.3% (dissolving wood pulp) for textile and hygiene products, which are exported (percentages are for 2013)<sup>17</sup>. Wood pulp production for other purposes than paper and paperboard has started mainly in 2012. The annual change of HWP in domestic solid waste disposal sites in (SWDS) is not reported as it is only an information item.

<sup>17</sup> FAOSTAT: <http://faostat3.fao.org/home/E>  
Customs: <http://uljas.tulli.fi>



## 6.11.2 Methodological issues

### 6.11.2.1 Methods

The Production Approach was used to estimate carbon stock change in HWP (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Annex 12.A.1). This approach was selected to keep the Convention reporting comparable with the KP reporting. The approach and the reporting scheme encompass domestically produced HWP originating from domestic harvest separately for domestically consumed and exported using as detailed country-specific classification for HWP categories as possible (Hamberg et al. 2016).

To estimate the HWP contribution, the variables 2A HWP in use, and 2B HWP in SWDS, for which the wood originated from domestic harvest, were needed (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Table 12.1).

$$\Delta C_{HWP_{DC}} = \Delta C_{HWP_{IU_{DC}}} + \Delta C_{HWP_{SWDS_{DC}}}$$

Since the carbon stock change in SWDS is not estimated, the variable 2B ( $\Delta C_{HWP_{SWDS_{DC}}}$ ) was set to zero, and only the variable 2A ( $\Delta C_{HWP_{IU_{DC}}}$ ) was estimated. The method to estimate annual carbon stock change of variable 2A is a Tier 2 method. The annual change in carbon stock in the HWP pool was estimated using a flux-data method with default half-lives and country-specific activity data and country-specific carbon conversion factors for different products. The decay of HWP is estimated employing the first order decay (FOD) function (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Equation 12.1).

#### Activity data

Carbon stock changes were estimated starting from 1900 when the initial stock was assumed to be zero. Country-specific data for sawn wood, wood panels and pulp (production and exports) since year 1961 were downloaded from the FAOSTAT database since the data were easily accessible (FAO 2018). Activity data downloaded from the FAOSTAT database were compared with national statistics compiled by Luke. The FAO data were in agreement with the national data. Data for years 1900-1960 were collected from national statistics (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 1971, Forest Statistics 1902-1961, Kuisma 1993, Kunnas 1973, Osara et al. 1948, Statistical Yearbook of Finland 1900-2014, Wallden 1980). Since 1955 onwards statistics concerning sawn wood include both industrially and domestically produced sawn wood but before that only sawn wood produced industrially. Therefore, data before 1955 were complemented with domestically produced sawn wood (Osara et al. 1948, Pöntynen 1962, Saari 1934). HWP data for years 1900-1943 were corrected to correspond the present borders of Finland based on the change in growing stock volume estimated from the NFI data.

Subcategories for wood based panels, i.e., veneer sheets, plywood, and particle and fibre board were used. Fibre board was further divided to subcategories HDF, MDF and LDF (high, medium and low density fibre board). Wood pulp used to estimate paper and paper board quantities was divided to subcategories mechanical, semi-chemical and chemical wood pulp. Sawn wood and veneer sheets were divided further to subcategories according to tree species (spruce, pine and birch) as well as plywood (spruce, birch) was. The shares of different tree species (Norway spruce, Scots pine, silver and downy birch) for sawn wood, veneer sheet and plywood production were calculated from national statistics in Finland (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 1971, 2001, 2014, Luke 2018a, Osara et al. 1948, Pöntynen 1962, Statistical Yearbook of Finland 1900-2014). Tree species subdivisions were not used for particle and fibre board because these products have target densities of wood material regardless of tree species used.

Data concerning the proportion of domestic roundwood in sawn wood, wood-based panel and wood pulp production were gathered from different statistics (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 1971, 2001, 2014, Luke 2018a, Osara et al. 1948, Pöntynen 1962, Statistical Yearbook of Finland 1900-2014). As exact data concerning the share of domestic wood residues in wood-based panel and wood pulp production were not available, the proportion of domestic roundwood used for sawn wood, and plywood and veneer sheet production was used to estimate it, since wood residues originate from the sawn wood, plywood and veneer sheet production (see Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, p. 24).

Calculations were done separately for each HWP category in domestic use and exported. The domestic use was calculated as follows

$$WP_{DPDC}(i) = WP_{DP}(i) - WP_{DPEX}(i)$$

where  $WP_{DPDC}(i)$  is the domestic consumption of the HWP category  $WP$  produced domestically from domestic wood in year  $i$  ( $\text{m}^3 \text{y}^{-1}$ ),  $WP_{DP}(i)$  is the production of the HWP category  $WP$  produced domestically from domestic wood in year  $i$  ( $\text{m}^3 \text{y}^{-1}$ ) and  $WP_{DPEX}(i)$  is the export of the HWP category  $WP$  produced domestically from domestic wood in year  $i$  ( $\text{m}^3 \text{y}^{-1}$ ). Changes in carbon stock changes in paper and paperboard were estimated using wood pulp. Here, the exported amount of wood pulp out of the total wood pulp production was calculated using the proportion of exported paper and paperboard out of the total production of paper and paper board.

### Emission factors and other parameters

The production of different HWP categories was converted to carbon using carbon conversion factors based on density values (oven dry mass per air dry volume). These country-specific conversion factors are marked as 'IE' in the CRF tables and presented only in the NIR (Table 6.11-2). Country-specific density values,  $r_{0,u}$  ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ), for Finnish tree species used to produce sawn wood and veneer sheets were calculated from dry-matter mass over fresh wood volume based on Kärkkäinen (2007, p. 140, modified from the formula 8.13) (Table 6.11-1).

$$r_{0,u} = m_0/V_u = 100Ru_f / (100u_f - b_v(u_f - u))$$

where  $m_0$  is oven dry mass ( $\text{kg}$ ),  $V_u$  is air dry volume when moisture content is 12% ( $\text{m}^3$ ),  $R$  is dry-matter mass per unit volume of fresh wood ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ),  $u_f$  is fibre saturation point (%), i.e., point when the volume of wood does not increase anymore although moisture ratio increases,  $b_v$  is shrinkage of wood volume from fresh to dry (%) ( $b_v = u_f d_r = u_f(R/1000)$ ), where  $d_r$  is relative dry matter mass per unit volume of fresh wood ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ) / 1000 ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ) (see Kärkkäinen, 2007, p. 193, formula 9.15),  $u$  is air dry moisture ratio, 12% (see Kärkkäinen, 2007, p. 139, formula 8.2). Dry-matter masses per unit volume of fresh wood per tree species were provided by Hakkila (1979) and fibre saturation point values by Koponen (1985) (Table 6.11-1).

**Table 6.11-1** Dry-matter mass per unit volume of fresh wood ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ), and fibre saturation point (%) values for Scots pine (*Pinus sylvestris*), Norway spruce (*Picea abies*) and silver and downy birch (*Betula pendula* and *B. pubescens*)

Tree species	Density ( $\text{kg m}^{-3}$ ) (dry-matter mass per unit volume of fresh wood) <sup>a</sup>	Fibre saturation point (%) <sup>b</sup>
Scots pine ( <i>Pinus sylvestris</i> )	403	28.1
Norway spruce ( <i>Picea abies</i> )	380	29.3
Birch ( <i>Betula pendula</i> and <i>B. pubescens</i> )	483	30.6

<sup>a</sup> Hakkila (1979). Determined from wood without bark.

<sup>b</sup> Koponen (1985)

Carbon fraction of 0.5 for sawnwood and veneer sheets was employed similarly to the biomass estimation when calculating changes of the standing stock of living biomass. Conversion factors were calculated by multiplying density values by carbon fraction values (Table 6.11-2). Conversion factors for other products were derived from respective Environmental Product Declarations (standardized document about environmental impact of products) and information collected from producers. However, default values of IPCC (2006, 2014a) were used for fibre board compressed, medium-density fibreboard, and wood pulp.

**Table 6.11-2** Factors to convert volume units to carbon

HWP categories	Density (Mg m <sup>-3</sup> )	Carbon fraction	C conversion factor
	(oven dry mass per air dry volume)		(Mg C m <sup>-3</sup> ) (per air dry volume)
Sawnwood and other industrial roundwood			
• Scots pine <sup>a</sup>	0.431	0.5	0.216
• Norway spruce <sup>a</sup>	0.407	0.5	0.204
• Silver an downy birch <sup>a</sup>	0.531	0.5	0.266
Wood-based panels			
Veneer sheets			
• Scots pine <sup>a</sup>	0.431	0.5	0.216
• Norway spruce <sup>a</sup>	0.407	0.5	0.204
• Silver and downy birch <sup>a</sup>	0.531	0.5	0.266
Plywood			
• Silver and downy birch <sup>b</sup>	0.66	0.489	0.323
• Norway spruce <sup>b</sup>	0.45	0.493	0.222
Particle board <sup>c</sup>	0.7	0.45	0.315
Fibre board			
• Fibre board, compressed <sup>d</sup>	0.925	0.491	0.454
• Hard board (HDF) <sup>e</sup>	0.94	0.495	0.465
• Medium-density fibre board (MDF) <sup>f</sup>	0.691	0.427	0.295
• Insulating board (LDF) <sup>g</sup>	0.3	0.495	0.149
	(Mg Mg <sup>-1</sup> ) (oven dry mass per air dry mass)		Mg C Mg <sup>-1</sup> (per air dry mass)
Wood pulp <sup>g</sup>	0.9	0.5	0.45

<sup>a</sup> Based on formulas of Kärkkäinen (2007). Dry-matter weight per unit volume of green wood was provided by Hakkila (1979), saturation point values by Koponen (1985), and moisture ratio by Kärkkäinen (2007).

<sup>b</sup> Environmental Product Declarations for density values of Finnish products. They are based on ISO 14020 and ISO 14040 standards, and a draft ISO CD 21930. Carbon fractions for plywood are based on Environmental Product Declarations provided by MetsäWood (2014a, 2014b) and that of insulating board by Puuinfo Ltd. <http://www.woodproducts.fi/content/wood-fibre-board> (read 26 November 2015).

<sup>c</sup> Koskisen Panel Products Industry for density and carbon fraction (the only producer of particle boards in Finland). <https://www.koskisen.com/file/koskipan/?download&version=EN> (see KoskiPan (pdf), EN (English), read 25 November 2015). This is based on certificates EN ISO 9001, EN ISO 14001, OHSAS 18001, PEFC ST 2002:2010 and PEFC 2001:2008. See also information provided by Puuinfo Ltd. <http://www.woodproducts.fi/content/particle-board> (read 26 November 2015).

<sup>d</sup> Conversion factor for fibreboard compressed is calculated from 94% of HDF and 6% of MDF corresponding production of HDF and MDF in years 1995 to 2000 when both consumables were produced in Finland.

<sup>e</sup> Finnish Fibreboard Ltd for density (the only producer of fibre boards in Finland). <http://www.kuitulevy.fi/en/buildingboards/lionstandard> (see Technical properties). Read 28 August 2015. This is based on EN 622-2. Carbon fraction is based on information provided by Puuinfo Ltd. <http://www.woodproducts.fi/content/wood-fibre-board> (read 26 November 2015).

<sup>f</sup> Default values provided by IPCC 2014a (p. 2.122) for density and carbon fraction have been used here. MDF was produced in Finland only in 1995 to 2000.

<sup>g</sup> Wood pulp, excluding dissolving wood pulp, is used to estimate carbon balance of paper and paper board products because they are used for paper and paperboard production. Default values provided by 2006 IPCC Guidelines (p. 12.19) have been used here.

Default half-lives for HWP categories are used. Half-life for sawn wood is 35 years, for wood-based panels 25 years, and for paper and paperboard 2 years (IPCC 2014a). Country-specific half-lives can be used only for the HWP consumed domestically, and since most of the production has been exported from Finland, country-specific half-life values were not considered. In 2017, 76% of sawn wood, 81% of wood-based panels and 94% of paper and paper board were exported (FAO 2018).

### 6.11.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

The uncertainties related to the estimates of the HWP pool are:

- Uncertainty related to the used FOD model, which is a simplification of real world e.g. constant decay rates
- Uncertainties related to activity data
- Uncertainties of conversion factors, emission factors and half-lives.

The uncertainty of the HWP is assumed to be  $\pm 50\%$ , as it is given to a Tier 1 method in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

There are no known inconsistencies in the time series. The activity data is based on national data and the applied FAOSTAT data are in agreement with national data. The borders of Finland have changed during the time series, but the data for the years 1900 to 1943 was corrected to correspond the present borders.

### 6.11.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC and verification plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. A bilateral quality meeting or a quality desk review is held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

A management team of experts from Luke to supervise the reporting of emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector started its work on 1 March 2016. The members have a broad expertise in using the measurements and methodology to estimate carbon stock changes and greenhouse gases. All changes in methods, activity data and emissions or other factors and parameters are discussed and approved by the management team before they are introduced to the advisory board (see Section 1.2.1). The management team meets two to four times per year.

Activity data downloaded from the FAOSTAT database were compared with national statistics compiled by Luke in 2013. The downloaded data corresponded to national data. Computation was done with R.

### 6.11.5 Category-specific recalculations

Small updates in the FAOSTAT production data caused a minor recalculation for the year 2016. The impact of the implementation of the updated data are presented in Table 6.11-3.

**Table 6.11-3** The difference in emissions due to the recalculation in the HWP pool between the 2018 and 2019 submissions

	Carbon stock change, kt CO <sub>2</sub>	
	1990	2016
Submission 2018	-2 952	-3 642
Submission 2019	-2 952	-3 649
Difference 2019-2018	0	-7

### 6.11.6 Category-specific planned improvements

The uncertainty estimation is planned to be updated for the 2020 submission.

## Appendix\_6a

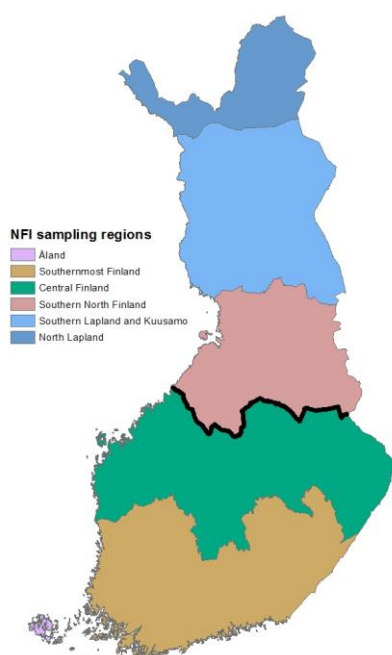
### National forest inventory

The National Forest Inventory (NFI) is a sampling-based forest inventory system. The sampling design has been fitted to the variability of land use classes and the variation in the structure of the growing stock in different parts of Finland. The 12<sup>th</sup> inventory was launched in 2014, and the field measurements were completed in 2018. Table 1\_App\_6a lists the NFI data and the field measurement years of each inventory used to estimate areas and/or carbon stock changes for the greenhouse gas inventory.

**Table 1\_App\_6a.** The areas of national land classes in the whole country in the 6<sup>th</sup> to 12<sup>th</sup> National Forest Inventories. The total land areas correspond with the official land area provided by the National Land Survey of Finland at the time period of each inventory

Inventory	Field measurement years	Forestland	Poorly productive forest land	Unproductive forest land	Other forestry land	Forestry land	Other land	Land total
1 000 ha								
NFI6	1971-1976	19 738	3 583	3 371	86	26 778	3 772	30 550
NFI7	1977-1984	20 065	3 157	3 049	103	26 374	4 096	30 470
NFI8	1986-1994	20 074	2 983	3 093	151	26 301	4 159	30 460
NFI9	1996-2003	20 338	2 670	3 156	154	26 317	4 130	30 447
NFI10	2004-2008	20 085	2 735	3 259	184	26 263	4 151	30 415
NFI11	2009-2013	20 264	2 502	3 229	198	26 192	4 197	30 389
NFI12	2014-2017	20 332	2 491	3 197	212	26 222	4 168	30 391

The NFI is a systematic cluster sampling. The distance between clusters, the shape of a cluster, the number of field plots in a cluster, and the distance between the plots within a cluster vary in different parts of the country according to the spatial variation of the forests and the density of the road network. Finland has been divided into six sampling regions since the 9<sup>th</sup> inventory (Figure 1\_App\_6a).



**Figure 1\_App\_6a.** NFI10 sampling regions and the boundary of Southern and Northern Finland

On the sample plots, tree- and stand-level information is assessed and measured. Stand-level variables describe, for example, the forest site type, the growing stock, the health of the forest and previous and proposed cuttings. The most important site description variables for the GHG inventory are the land use class, for which both national and FAO definitions are applied, and the fertility class and soil type, which separate the mineral soils from the organic soils. In addition, the conversions between land use classes are assessed for the past 20 years or since 1990, the conversion year is also assessed by observing the plot surroundings in the field.

The trees that will be measured on the sample plots, the so-called tally trees, are sampled using an angle gauge (relascope). However, in NFI12 the tally trees are measured from fixed radius plots. A tally tree should be at least 1.3 m tall with a minimum diameter zero cm at a height of 1.3 metres. The measured variables are the tree species, the diameter at breast height, the quality class and the crown story class (Figure 2\_App\_6a). The height, the diameter at six metres, the thickness of the bark and the annual increment for the diameter and height over the course of five years are measured using the sample trees and these variables are applied in volume and biomass estimations together with the stand variables. In NFI12 the diameter at six metres is based on models.

Tally tree variables	Sample tree variables
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• tree type (pp)</li> <li>• tree species</li> <li>• diameter (d1.3)</li> <li>• tree quality class</li> <li>• crown layer</li> <li>• distance and bearing, i.e. location on the sample plot (pp, tp if Sonar caliper is used)</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• all tally tree variables</li> <li>• the origin type of a tree</li> <li>• height</li> <li>• bark thickness (tp)</li> <li>• lower limit of green crown and dead branches</li> <li>• height increments (<math>i_{h5}</math>, <math>i_{h1}</math>) (tp)</li> <li>• diameter increment (<math>i_{d5}</math>) (tp)</li> <li>• age (bore cores only on tp)</li> <li>• damages</li> <li>• lengths of timber assortment (quality) classes</li> </ul>
<p>→ Volume, biomass and growth results</p>	

**Figure 2\_App\_6a.** NFI tree measurements, temporary (tp) and permanent sample plots (pp). NB: Variables are measured for both type of plots if not otherwise indicated.

The main task of the NFI is to produce forest resource information, such as Forest land area, volume of the growing stock and the annual increment of the growing stock. Based on the field data, reliable forest statistics are calculated for the whole country and for large areas of over 200,000 hectares.

The area estimation is based on the total land area of the calculation region and on the number of centre points of sample plots falling in the stratum of interest (Tomppo et al. 2011). The official land area applied is produced by the National Land Survey of Finland. The area estimate of a land stratum is the number of the plot centres in the stratum divided by the total number of plot centres on land and multiplied by the total land area:

$$A_s = \frac{N_s}{N} A, \quad (1)$$

where  $A_s$  is the area estimate of stratum  $s$ ,  $N_s$  is the number of centre points in the stratum,  $N$  is the number of centre points on land, and  $A$  is the land area of the calculation unit (e.g. as the regions in Figure 1\_App\_6a). The same method is applied for area estimates of inland waters.

More information about the Finnish NFI is available on the following website: <http://www.metla.fi/ohjelma/vmi/info-en.htm>

## Appendix\_6b

### Estimation of land-use changes

Areas of land use and land-use changes are calculated from NFI data. An inventory cycle takes five years in the NFI, and one-fifth of the plots are measured annually throughout the country. There are less than five years of NFI data for the latest years, therefore, land use information of NFI plots was updated by means of remote sensing data and other spatial data.

Land-use changes and the year of transition are assessed in the NFI. The data were applied for the years preceding the field measurements, for example NFI data measured in 2005–2009 were applied for computing areas of land-use changes from 1990 to 2004. Areas of land-use changes for 2012 to 2017 are based on NFI data and updating of the data with remote sensing and other spatial data. The areas of the latest eight years of the previous submission are always recalculated due to the new NFI data and updating.

The areas were computed as follows:

- Areas of land use categories for the base year, 2002
- Annual areas of land-use changes for years 1990 to 2017
- Areas of land use categories for the other years, 1990 to 2001 and 2003 to 2017.

#### Annual areas of land-use changes

The moving average method was applied to provide annual estimates of land-use changes for the years 1990 to 2016. The method was used to decrease the sampling error caused by a small number of those sample plots where land-use change has occurred in one specific year.

In the calculation procedure areas of land-use changes were calculated for each year 1990 to 2016 at first. These are called “raw estimates”, calculated directly from the NFI or the updated NFI. The five-year moving average method is applied for “raw estimates” and areas of land-use change in each year were divided by five and spread across five adjacent years, e.g. change areas in 1999 are divided equally for 1997 to 2001. Modifications were needed for the years 1990 to 1991 in order to avoid including changes that took place before 1990 and for 2015 to 2017 because the latest available raw estimate was for the year 2016. The raw estimates for 2017 land-use changes were not used because there was lack of high resolution up-to-date spatial data.

The computation of raw estimates and moving average are introduced more closely below.

#### Raw estimates for land-use changes

The raw estimates,  $x_t$ , for the areas of a specific type of land-use change in years  $t = 1990, 1991, \dots, 2009$  were computed, separately for Southern Finland and Northern Finland, from the NFI sample plots according to equation:

$$x_t = \sum_{i \in c_t} a_i,$$

where set  $c_t$  contains those plots of Southern Finland and Northern Finland, where the given type of change has been recorded for year  $t$ , and  $a_i$  is the area represented by the sample plot  $i$ , i.e., the land area of the sampling density region to which the plot  $i$  belongs divided by the number of plots on land within that region. Raw estimates for years 1990 to 2004 were computed from NFI data measured in 2005 to 2009. Estimates for 2005 and onwards were reported by replacing older NFI data with new one, i.e., 2006 to 2010 measurements were utilised for  $x_t$ ,  $t = 2005$  and for example 2012 to 2016 measurements were employed when calculating raw estimates of land-use changes in 2011 ( $x_t$ ,  $t = 2011$ ). Land use information of NFI data measured in 2013 to 2017 was updated with remote sensing and other spatial data. Raw estimates for land-use changes in 2013 to 2017 are derived from this dataset.

NFI data measured in and after 2010 were not used for the earlier years' changes a) because five year's data were considered sufficient and b) in order to avoid the need to recalculate the whole time series.

### Moving averages

The final estimates for land-use changes,  $y_t$  for years  $t = 1992, 1993, \dots, 2013$  were computed as simple moving averages,

$$y_t = \frac{1}{5} \sum_{s=t-2}^{t+2} x_s,$$

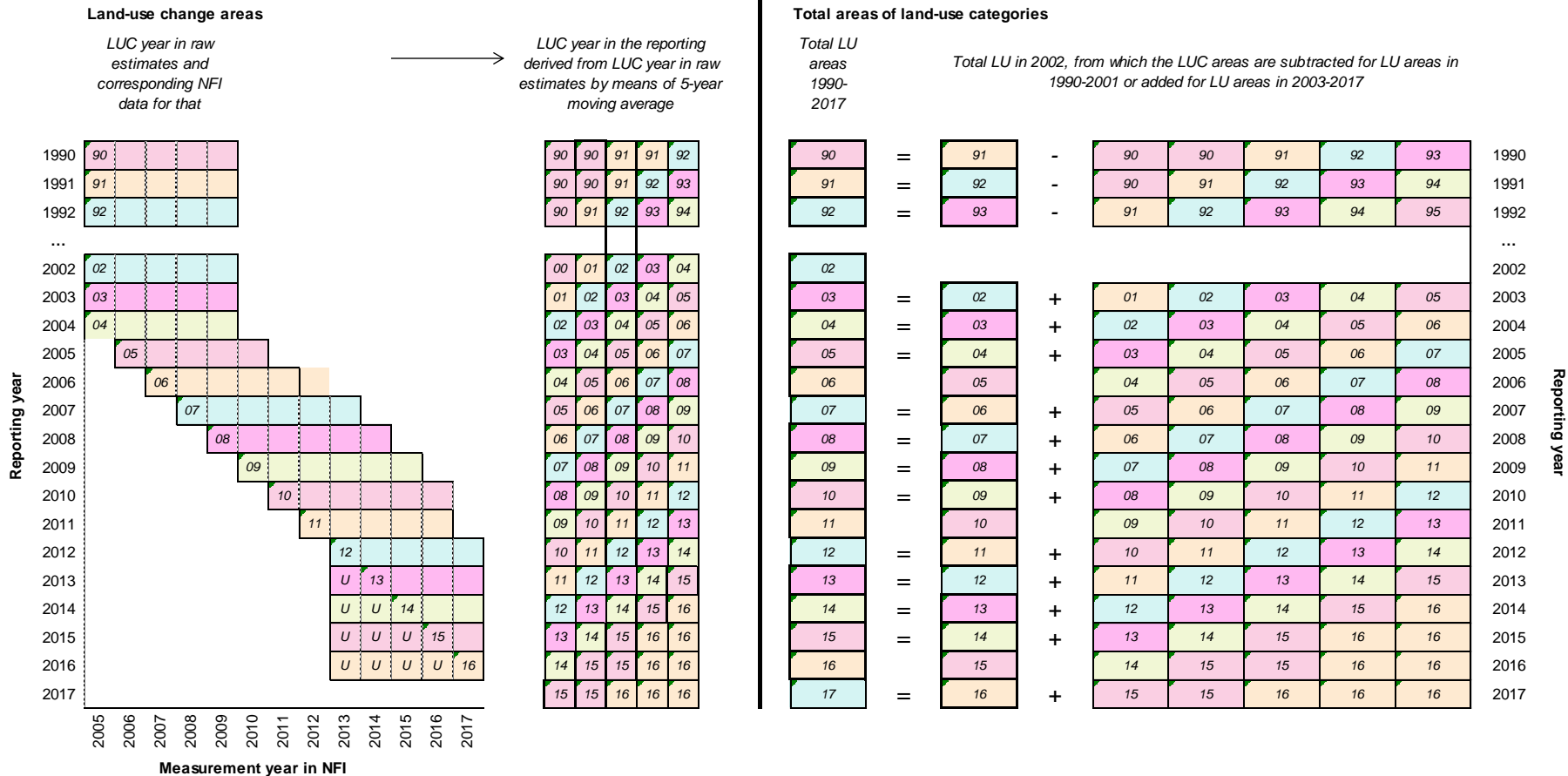
and those for the remaining years near the end-points of the  $x_t$  series as weighted averages,

$$\begin{aligned} y_{1990} &= \frac{2}{5}x_{1990} + \frac{2}{5}x_{1991} + \frac{1}{5}x_{1992} \\ y_{1991} &= \frac{2}{5}x_{1990} + \frac{1}{5}x_{1991} + \frac{1}{5}x_{1992} + \frac{1}{5}x_{1993} \\ y_{2015} &= \frac{1}{5}x_{2013} + \frac{1}{5}x_{2014} + \frac{1}{5}x_{2015} + \frac{2}{5}x_{2016} \\ y_{2016} &= \frac{1}{5}x_{2014} + \frac{2}{5}x_{2015} + \frac{2}{5}x_{2016} \\ y_{2017} &= \frac{2}{5}x_{2015} + \frac{3}{5}x_{2016} \end{aligned}$$

### Annual areas of land use classes

The end of year 2002 was chosen as a fixed point, due to the five years moving average method and because NFI 2005 to 2009 data are used when estimating any areas in 1990 to 2004. Land use areas for other years were computed on the basis of 2002 area estimates in each land use category, for example Forest Land, and annual change estimates  $y_t$  between different land use categories (Figure 1\_App\_6b).





**Figure 1\_App\_6b** Calculation of land use and land-use change areas. NFI datasets are compiled in regarding to five-years inventory cycle (measurement years). For land-use changes 5-year moving average is used. Year 2002 is a base year for land-use areas. Index U refers to updated land-use change areas by means of remote sensing data and other spatial data

## Appendix\_6c

### Estimation of woody biomass stocks, gains and losses

#### Tree biomass stocks and carbon stock changes in Forest Land

##### Tree biomass stocks in Forest Land

To provide the litter input for the estimation of carbon stock changes in SOM and DOM pools by Yasso07 model, the annual stocks of living biomass in tree compartments were estimated using tree-level measurements on field sample plots of the NFI and Finnish biomass models (Repola et al. 2007, Repola 2008, Repola 2009, see Appendix\_6d).

The annual biomass stocks were linearly interpolated based on five National Forest Inventories, NFI8-NFI12 (see Appendix\_6a). Onwards from the NFI12 mid-year 2015, the stocks were extrapolated based on the annual NFI estimates for growing stock (total volume of living trees).

The steps of the estimation were:

1. Biomass by tree compartments (c=stem, bark, living branches, dead branches, foliage, stump, roots) and stem volume were computed from sample tree data by soil type (mineral, organic) and region (Southern Finland, Northern Finland) for three tree species group (sp = pine, spruce, broadleaved). For variables measured for sample trees, see Appendix\_6a. Biomass conversion and expansion factors,  $BCEF_{S,NFI,c,sp,soil,region}$ , were computed separately for each NFI as a ratio of appropriately weighted mean biomass and mean stem volume estimated over the NFI sample trees belonging to the respective strata. The Finnish tree-level biomass models were used for biomass estimation (Repola et al. 2007, Repola 2008, Repola 2009, Appendix\_6d). The ready-estimated sample tree stem volumes in the NFI data were used.

The volume of growing stock in forest land was computed separately for each NFI over all trees belonging to the respective strata. Volume of growing stock was converted to biomass using the following equation:

$$C_{S,NFI,sp,soil,region} = V_{NFI,sp,soil,region} \times BCEF_{S,NFI,c,sp,soil,region} \times CF,$$

where subscript S refers to stock and V to stem volume. V is the total stem volume estimated using the standard NFI procedures (see e.g., Tomppo et al. 2011). A default value of 0.5 was used for the carbon fraction CF.

2. Each estimate,  $C_{S,NFI,sp,soil,region}$ , was allocated to the appropriately weighted mean of the measurement dates. The linear trend estimated based on the difference between NFI9 and NFI8 was applied to extrapolate to the years preceding the mean measurement date of NFI8. The trend in total biomass has been increasing since 1990.

#### Gains in living biomass in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land

The annual gain (growth) in living tree biomass was estimated first to the total forest land and then to lands converted to forest land. The remainder of these two estimates was the biomass growth for Forest Land Remaining Forest Land. The annual biomass increments were linearly interpolated from the estimates based on five National Forest Inventories (NFI8-NFI12) (see Appendix\_6a). From the NFI12 mid-year for increment i.e. 2012 onwards the same trend was utilised as was computed for the biomass stocks. An extrapolation is needed since the increments measured in a year, represent on average 2.5 years prior to measurement (field work) year (see Table 1\_App\_6c).

**Table 1\_App\_6c.** The measurement years of NFI11 and NFI12 (year of field work) and increment periods for each measurement year

NFI11		NFI12	
Field work in	Measured increment from years	Field work in	Measured increment from years
2009	2004–2009	2014	2009–2014
2010	2005–2010	2015	2010–2015
2011	2006–2011	2016	2011–2016
2012	2007–2012	2017	2012–2017
2013	2008–2013		

The steps of the estimation were:

1. Total stem volume increment and above and below-ground biomass increments for each NFI were computed by soil type (mineral, organic), and region (Southern Finland, Northern Finland) for three tree species group (sp = pine, spruce, broadleaved). The estimation of increments was based on tree-level measurements of five-year increments in the breast-height diameter and in the height of the trees, and on the Finnish tree-level biomass models (Appendix\_6d), which enabled an estimation of the biomass, five years before the inventory, in addition to the current biomass. The difference between the two points of time divided by five served as an estimate for an annual biomass increment. The biomass conversion and expansion factors for the increment ( $BCEF_G$ ) were computed, for both above and below-ground biomass, separately for each NFI as the ratio of appropriately weighted mean biomass increments and mean stem volume increments over the NFI sample trees belonging to the respective strata computed (Repola 2008, Repola 2009, Appendix\_6d).
2. The total increment of growing stock (IV) was estimated using the standard NFI procedures (see e.g., Tomppo et al. 2011). The volume increment was converted to biomass increment using the following equation:

$$\Delta C_{G,NFI,sp,soil,region} = I_{V,NFI,sp,soil,region} \times BCEF_{G,NFI,c,sp,soil,region} \times CF,$$

where subscript G refers to growth and V to stem volume, and subscript c is included to index two biomass compartments (above-ground and below-ground). A default value of 0.5 was used for the carbon fraction CF.

3. Each estimate,  $\Delta C_{G,NFI,sp,soil,region}$ , was allocated to the appropriately weighted mean of the mid-points for the five-year period of increment measurements, and the 30 June values of a linear interpolation between the estimates were reported as annual increments.
4. The increments for years after the latest NFI's mid-year were extrapolated based on a trend determined by the one-year estimates of growing stock volume.

#### *Losses in living biomass in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land*

The loss in living tree biomass in Forest Land Remaining Forest Land was estimated as the difference between the estimated biomass of the total drain and the sum of the estimated biomass losses due to Forest Land being converted to other land uses and losses in Land converted to Forest land.

The official statistics on the total drain of growing stock were used to compute the **total losses in living biomass**. Drain is the decrease in the growing stock due to fellings and unrecovered natural losses. Fellings consist of commercial and other roundwood removals and harvesting losses. The annual statistics on commercial removals, including purchased energy wood, are based on the information provided by sampled roundwood purchasers and by Metsähallitus (a state-owned enterprise that administers state-owned land). The sample on industrial roundwood quantities covers more than 95% of total wood quantities recovered by forest industry. The statistics on industrial roundwood removals has been compared to the statistics on the use of industrial roundwood in

2003 to 2012. The discrepancy between these two statistics was 0.6%. (Luke 2017). The non-commercial roundwood removals refer to logs for contract sawing and fuelwood used in small-scale housing. The volumes of contract sawing and fuelwood used in small-scale housing have been investigated in ca. 10-year intervals. The latest information for contract sawing was compiled in 2008 to 2010 and for fuelwood used in small-scale housing in 2016 to 2017. The volume of harvesting losses left on the ground has until 2008 been based on the investigations conducted during 1966 to 1971 (Mikkola 1972). The latest estimates are based on the measurements on the NFI permanent sample plots. The volume of unrecovered natural losses is also based on the NFI. The statistics were published by the Statistical Services of Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke 2018c, Table 2\_App\_6c).

The stem volume of the drain was converted to whole tree biomass and biomass of the tree compartments using expansion factors, which were computed from the permanent sample plot data. Employed permanent sample plots were established in the NFI9 (1996 to 2003) and remeasured in the NFI10 (2004 to 2008). Separate expansion factors were computed for the fellings and for the unrecovered natural losses as the ratios of biomass stocks and stem volume stocks estimated from the NFI9 measurements from trees harvested or died between the inventories. The same factors were applied for the whole time series.

**Table 2\_App\_6c** Total drain (million m<sup>3</sup>/year)

	Pine	Spruce	Broadleaved	Total
1990	21.0	22.3	11.8	55.1
1995	24.0	27.2	12.4	63.6
2000	27.5	29.4	13.1	70.0
2005	26.8	26.8	13.7	67.3
2006	26.8	25.2	13.4	65.4
2007	30.7	27.7	14.5	72.9
2008	29.2	22.6	19.4	71.2
2009	23.1	19.3	17.8	60.1
2010	29.0	23.9	20.0	72.8
2011	29.5	24.0	20.2	73.6
2012	29.5	23.7	19.6	72.9
2013	31.3	26.0	21.9	79.2
2014	31.7	25.8	21.6	79.2
2015	32.9	26.7	22.8	82.4
2016	33.6	28.6	23.6	85.7
2017	34.9	29.4	22.9	87.2

#### *Carbon stock change in living biomass in Cropland Remaining Cropland*

The biomass of apple trees and currants are taken into account when calculating the carbon stock change in the living biomass. The method corresponds to the Tier 2 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The annual carbon stock change is determined as the difference between biomass accumulation due to growth and its loss as removals of old plants. The emissions are allocated to Cropland Remaining Cropland also in cases when cropland was converted to other land use categories. The following equation is used:

$$\Delta CC_{cc_{LB}} = \sum_i (C_{ai} - C_{di})$$

$$B_{hi} = d_i * w_i * \text{Frac}_{Dm} * \text{Frac}_C$$

$$G_i = B_{hi} / H_{ci}$$

$$C_{ai} = A_i * G_i$$

$$C_{di} = A_{ci} * B_{hi}$$

where

i denotes the plant species (currants, dwarfish apple trees, vigorously growing apple trees)

$\Delta C_{LB}$	= Annual change in carbon stocks in living biomass, tonnes C/a
$C_{ai}$	= Carbon accumulation in a year
$C_{di}$	= Carbon decline in a year
$B_{hi}$	= Above-ground biomass carbon stock at harvest, tonnes C/a
$d_i$	= Density of growing plants
$w_i$	= Weight of an average single plant
$Frac_{Dm}$	= Dry matter content of above-ground biomass
$Frac_C$	= Carbon fraction
$G_i$	= Biomass accumulation rate, tonnes C/ha/a
$H_{ci}$	= Harvest cycle, a
$A_i$	= Area of growing plants
$Ac_i$	= Size of cleared area (plants removed).

The parameters used for determining the carbon stock changes in the living biomass for apple trees and currants are presented in Table 3\_App\_6c. Apple trees were divided into vigorously growing and dwarfish trees, and the typical average values for apple trees and black, red, green or white currant bushes were estimated. The background information (e.g. density, mature weight, dry matter) for the coefficients in Table 3\_App\_6c was obtained from national experts (Source: Tahvonen, MTT Agrifood Research Finland, pers.comm. and Tanska, Horticulture Union, pers.comm.). The division value (30% of trees are dwarfish) for the year 2007 is an estimate from an inquiry made by the Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. The estimate for the year 2017 is that 65% of the trees are dwarfish (Tanska, Horticulture Union, pers.comm. 2017). The proportion of dwarfish trees for the years between 1998 to 2017 has been interpolated. Dwarfish trees began to come to the market in 1997. Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke) collects data for the area on apple trees and currants (Table 4\_App\_6c).

**Table 3\_App\_6c** National coefficients for living apple trees and currants (cropland remaining cropland)

	Aboveground biomass carbon stock at harvest (t C/ha)	Harvest cycle (a)	Biomass accumulation rate (t C/ha/a)	Biomass carbon loss (t C/ha)
Vigorously-growing apple trees	18	35	0.514	18
Dwarfish apple trees	21	18	1.167	21
Currants	4	17	0.236	4.02

**Table 4\_App\_6c** Areas of apple trees and currants, ha

	Vigorously- growing apple trees	Dwarfish apple trees	Currants
1990	380	0	1 598
1995	419	0	1 723
2000	457	49	2 143
2005	489	157	2 443
2006	462	173	2 342
2007	453	196	2 264
2008	447	221	2 190
2009	418	235	2 097
2010	415	264	2 007
2011	389	280	1 920
2012	368	299	1 813
2013	323	337	1 772
2014	304	365	1 681
2015	279	387	1 607
2016	256	410	1 656
2017	239	445	1 740

*Carbon stock change in living biomass in Grassland Remaining Grassland*

Since the trees outside forests have been measured only in NFI11 (2009 to 2013) it was not possible to estimate gains in tree biomass in grassland using the same procedure as was used for forest land. Instead of the direct estimation of biomass and biomass growth from the measured trees, the biomass and growth rates were estimated based on measured trees on forest land. The assessed data on trees outside forests were tree species and a diameter at the breast height, from which the stem number per hectare by IPCC land use class (converted and remaining), tree species (pine, spruce, broadleaved) and diameter class (one cm) was computed. Then the biomass by tree species and diameter class was computed from forest land sample trees (see Appendix\_6a) and merged with the stem number data. The growth rates of growing stock reported by the NFI and based on NFI10 and NFI11 data were used to compute the biomass growth separately for Southern and Northern Finland (Table 5\_App\_6c).

**Table 5\_App\_6c** Growth rates of tree biomass used to compute gains in tree biomass and applied mean biomass increments by tree species in Grassland Remaining Grassland

Tree species	Southern Finland	Northern Finland
Growth rate, %		
- Pine	4.24	3.88
- Spruce	4.89	3.76
- Broadleaved	5.56	4.33
Annual mean biomass increment, t C ha <sup>-1</sup>		
- Pine	0.025	0.012
- Spruce	0.061	0.011
- Broadleaved	0.422	0.100

Grasslands with tree cover are former croplands, for which agricultural use has ended, and on which a natural forest expansion is taking place. Tree cover on grasslands is sparse (trees are unevenly distributed), and does not fulfil the criteria on crown cover set for forest land. The trees outside forest land, including grasslands, have

been measured once in the NFI11, and therefore there are no data available on the losses in biomass due to harvest or natural mortality.

Since the direct assessment of losses on grassland was impossible, different options were considered to calculate estimates of losses: First, the data from sites (NFI sample plots) on which a land-use change from grassland to forest land had taken place by natural forest expansion, were tried to be used in estimation of losses. However, there were no suitable sample plots in the data, on which the land-use change and cutting had occurred recently. The second option was to compute how much of the total drain on forest land is compared to the increment. The proportion cannot be as high on grassland as it is on forest land, and therefore 25% of the average of 65% for forests was used. The result was that about 16% of the increment (gains) is estimated to be removed annually by cutting or by natural mortality from grasslands. The gain from which the losses was computed is the same which is reported for grassland remaining grassland. On average the losses are 0.095 t C/ha in Southern Finland and 0.017 t C/ha in Northern Finland.

#### *Carbon stock change in living biomass in Land Converted to Forest Land*

The gains in land converted to forest land were estimated employing the information about the amount of biomass on land before the conversion, the amount of biomass on forest land after the conversion, and the number of the years elapsed since the conversion. Land under land-use change was divided into two groups according to the biomass before the conversion. For lands converted from cropland, peat extraction or settlements, the initial biomass was assumed to be zero. The mean annual increment after conversion was estimated as an average of current stocks per area unit divided by the number of years since the conversion (Table 6\_App\_6c). For lands changed from grasslands or other wetlands (peatlands) than peat extraction sites there was assumed to be biomass also before the conversion. For these cases, the mean biomass stock per hectare (kg) and the biomass increment rates (%) were estimated to compute the net mean annual increment (Table 7\_App\_6c). The mean increments were computed from the NFI11 sample plots belonging to the relevant conversion categories. All estimates were computed by tree species group (pine, spruce, broadleaved), soil type (mineral, organic), land-use change type and region (Southern Finland, Northern Finland) separately for above and below-ground biomass. The same net mean annual increments were applied throughout the entire time series.

The annual gain was then obtained by multiplying the annual mean increments by the corresponding annual areas of the conversion categories.

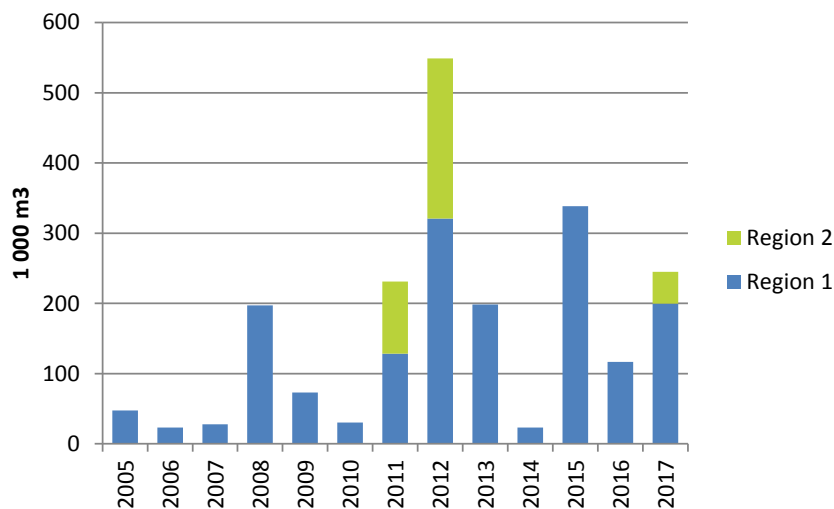
**Table 6\_App\_6c** Mean annual biomass increment (t/ha) in Forest land converted from Cropland, Peat extraction areas and Settlements (initial tree biomass assumed to be zero)

Conversion from	Tree species-soil type	Biomass increment
Cropland	Broadleaved-mineral	1.735
Cropland	Pine-mineral	0.190
Cropland	Spruce-mineral	0.738
Cropland	Broadleaved-organic	1.108
Cropland	Pine-organic	0.425
Cropland	Spruce-organic	0.400
Peat Extraction	Broadleaved-organic	0.950
Peat Extraction	Pine-organic	0.145
Settlements	Broadleaved-mineral	0.880
Settlements	Pine-mineral	0.814
Settlements	Spruce-mineral	0.224

**Table 7\_App\_6c** Mean annual biomass increment (t/ha) in Forest land converted from Grassland and Wetland (initial biomass not equal to zero)

Conversion from	Tree species-soil type	Biomass increment
Grassland	Broadleaved-mineral	2.883
Grassland	Pine-mineral	0.414
Grassland	Spruce-mineral	1.375
Grassland	Broadleaved-organic	2.076
Grassland	Pine-organic	0.256
Grassland	Spruce-organic	0.727
Wetland	Broadleaved-organic	0.855
Wetland	Pine-organic	1.248

The **losses in living biomass on Land converted to Forest land** were estimated based on the annual harvest areas and drain volume by tree species calculated from the data from the permanent NFI sample plots (Hamberg et al. 2016) in 2005 to 2016. The harvest volume of the year 2017 is an average of 5 previous years. Harvesting was done on lands converted from croplands and grasslands. The drain was allocated to mineral and organic soils based on data from NFI10 permanent sample plots. The results were reported for afforestation under Article 3.3. in the Kyoto Protocol reporting (Figure 8\_App\_6c). For the convention reporting, the time series was extended to cover to losses since 1990. Since there is no information on this, the average harvest per hectare of 2005 to 2009 was applied for the areas converted 16-20 years ago. The drain was estimated for cropland and grassland converted to Forest land 16-20 years ago, because it is very rare to harvest sites that have been established less than 16 years ago and there was no evidence on this in the NFI data. The harvest volumes were then converted to biomass with the BCEF computed from NFI data (see above section Tree biomass stocks in Forest Land).

**Figure 8\_App\_6c.** Harvesting of AR areas under Kyoto Protocol, 1,000 m<sup>3</sup>



*Carbon stock changes in living biomass in Forest land converted to other land uses*

The **losses in biomass due to the land-use change from Forest land to other land uses** were estimated separately for each conversion type and Southern and Northern Finland based on permanent and updated temporary plots from NFI8 to NFI12. The average removed volume of trees per hectare was calculated. Settlements were divided into three categories according to the new land use and whether trees still exist after conversion. Finally the mean volumes were converted to biomass with the BCEF computed from NFI data (see above section Tree biomass stocks in Forest Land) and multiplied with the corresponding annual conversion area.

*Carbon stock changes in living biomass on Wetlands remaining Wetlands*

In the **conversion of other wetlands to peat extraction** the loss in living tree biomass based on the measured trees on other wetlands suitable for peat extraction that is the peat layer should be at least 4 meters thick. The mean biomass was estimated using the NFI sample plots which fulfilled the criteria. All biomass is removed from the site due to the conversion. Thus the mean biomass was multiplied with the annual conversion area to calculate the removed total biomass. The same approach was applied to calculate the biomass loss to the **conversion of other wetlands to flooded land**. In these cases, the criteria for peat layer is not needed, and the mean biomass of all other wetlands was estimated, and then multiplied by the annual conversion area.

## Appendix\_6d

### *Biomass models used in estimating the biomass increment and stock*

The applied models are presented in Table 1\_App\_6d. Repola's Model 1 is based on the tree diameter at breast height ( $d$ ) [cm] (or  $2+1.25*d = dk$  [cm]) and tree height ( $h$ ) [m]. Model 2 contains, in addition to the diameter and the height, the tree age at breast height ( $t_{13}$ ), the length of the living crown ( $cl$ ) [m] and the crown ration ( $cr$ ). The diameter/age is shortened to  $d_a$  [cm]. Model 3 is based on the previously mentioned variables and bark thickness ( $bt$ ) [cm], as well as the radial increment during the last five years ( $i_5$ ) [cm], or, for Scots Pine, the cross-sectional area increment at breast height during the last five years ( $i_{gs}$ ) [cm<sup>2</sup>]. Repola's density model for stem wood is based on diameter, diameter/age and average temperature sum ( $dd$ ). For estimating the biomass increment, the above-ground biomass is calculated as Repola 2009 above-ground – (Repola 2009 stem wood + Repola 2009 stem bark) + Repola 2007 stem wood density \* volume. The stem-wood model is thus replaced with the more accurate stem-wood density model. Marklund's model for needles is used for estimating the biomass of the fine roots of pine and spruce trees (Marklund 1988). The ratios of fine root quantity to modelled needle masses were based on the work by Helmisaari et al. (2007).

**Table 1\_App\_6d** Biomass models used in estimating the biomass increment and stock

<b>Scots pine (<i>Pinus sylvestris</i>)</b>				
	<b>Biomass compartment</b>	<b>Biomass function</b>	<b>Reference</b>	<b>Applied in</b>
Repola multivariate models				
Model 1	stem wood	$\exp(-3.721+8.103*dk/(dk+14)+5.066*h/(h+12)+(0.002+0.009)/2)$	Repola 2009 (4)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-4.548+7.997*dk/(dk+12)+0.357*\log(h)+(0.015+0.061)/2)$	Repola 2009 (5)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-6.162+15.075*dk/(dk+12)-2.618*h/(h+12)+(0.041+0.089)/2)$	Repola 2009 (6)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-6.303+14.472*dk/(dk+6)-3.976*h/(h+1)+(0.109+0.118)/2)$	Repola 2009 (7)	stock
	dead branches	$0.911*\exp(-5.201+10.574*dk/(dk+16))$	Repola 2009 (8)	stock
	stump	$\exp(-6.753+12.681*dk/(dk+12)+(0.010+0.044)/2)$	Repola 2009 (10)	inc, stock
	roots	$\exp(-5.550+13.408*dk/(dk+15)+0.079/2)$	Repola 2009 (11)	inc, stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.198+9.547*dk/(dk+12)+3.241*h/(h+20)+(0.009+0.010)/2)$	Repola 2009 (9)	inc
Model 2	stem wood	$\exp(-4.018+8.358*dk/(dk+14)+4.646*h/(h+10)+0.041*\log(t_{13})+(0.001+0.008)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A1)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-4.695+8.727*dk/(dk+12)+0.228*\log(h)+(0.014+0.057)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A2)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-5.166+13.085*dk/(dk+12)-5.189*h/(h+8)+1.110*\log(cl)+(0.020+0.063)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A3)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-1.748+14.824*dk/(dk+4)-12.684*h/(h+1)+1.209*\log(cl)+(0.032+0.093)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A4)	stock
	dead branches	$0.913*\exp(-5.318+10.771*dk/(dk+16))$	Repola 2009 (A5)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.416+9.555*dk/(dk+12)+3.592*h/(h+24)+0.395*cr+(0.008+0.009)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A6)	inc
Model 3	stem wood	$\exp(-4.590+8.520*dk/(dk+9)+5.013*h/(h+16)+0.002*t_{13}+0.002*i_{g5}+(0.001+0.008)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A13)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-5.565+9.691*dk/(dk+8)-0.444*d_a+0.068*bt+(0.008+0.058)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A14)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-4.833+13.126*dk/(dk+10)-4.808*h/(h+4)+0.098*\log(i_{g5})+0.727*\log(cl)+(0.018+0.059)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A15)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-2.209+9.347*dk/(dk+6)-6.364*h/(h+1)+0.309*\log(i_{g5})+0.611*\log(cl)+(0.027+0.082)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A16)	stock
	dead branches	$0.918*\exp(-5.798+17.82*dk/(dk+16)-0.738*\log(cl)-0.461*\log(i_{g5})-0.017*t_{13})$	Repola 2009 (A17)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.529+9.337*dk/(dk+12)+3.265*h/(h+18)+0.124*i_5+0.001*t_{13}-0.006*bt+(0.003+0.009)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A18)	inc
Repola density model				
	stem wood density	$378.39-78.829*d_a+0.039*dd$	Repola 2007 (52)	inc, stock
Marklund model for needles (estimation of fine roots)				
	needles	$\exp(12.1095*d/(d+7)+0.0413*h-1.565*\log(h)-3.4781)$	Marklund 1988 (T-18)	stock

**Norway spruce (*Picea abies*)**

	<b>Biomass compartment</b>	<b>Biomass function</b>	<b>Reference</b>	<b>Applied in</b>
Repola multivariate models				
Model 1	stem wood	$\exp(-3.555+8.042*dk/(dk+14)+0.869*\log(h)+0.015*h+(0.009+0.009)/2)$	Repola 2009 (12)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-4.548+9.448*dk/(dk+18)+0.436*\log(h)+(0.023+0.041)/2)$	Repola 2009 (13)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-4.214+14.508*dk/(dk+13)-3.277*h/(h+5)+(0.039+0.081)/2)$	Repola 2009 (14)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-2.994+12.251*dk/(dk+10)-3.415*h/(h+1)+(0.107+0.089)/2)$	Repola 2009 (15)	stock
	dead branches	$1.343*\exp(-4.850+7.702*dk/(dk+18)+0.513*\log(h))$	Repola 2009 (16)	stock
	stump	$\exp(-3.964+11.730*dk/(dk+26)+(0.065+0.058)/2)$	Repola 2009 (18)	inc, stock
	roots	$\exp(-2.294+10.646*dk/(dk+24)+(0.105+0.114)/2)$	Repola 2009 (19)	inc, stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-1.808+9.482*dk/(dk+20)+0.469*\log(h)+(0.006+0.013)/2)$	Repola 2009 (17)	inc
Model 2	stem wood	$\exp(-4.000+8.881*dk/(dk+12)+0.728*\log(h)+0.022*h-0.273*d_a+(0.003+0.008)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A7)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-4.437+10.071*dk/(dk+18)+0.261*\log(h)+(0.019+0.039)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A8)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-3.023+12.017*dk/(dk+14)-5.722*h/(h+5)+1.033*\log(cl)+(0.017+0.068)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A9)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-0.085+15.222*dk/(dk+4)-14.446*h/(h+1)+1.273*\log(cl)+(0.028+0.087)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A10)	stock
	dead branches	$1.208*\exp(-5.317+6.384*dk/(dk+18)+0.982*\log(h))$	Repola 2009 (A11)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-2.141+9.074*dk/(dk+20)+0.570*\log(h)+0.403*cr+(0.006+0.013)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A12)	inc
Model 3	stem wood	$\exp(-3.950+8.534*dk/(dk+12)+0.743*\log(h)+0.022*h+0.001*t_{13}-0.071*i_5+(0.003+0.008)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A19)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-4.626+9.638*dk/(dk+16)+0.266*\log(h)+0.084*bt+(0.013+0.042)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A20)	inc, stock
	living branches	$\exp(-3.950+12.014*dk/(dk+18)-1.296*h/(h+2)+1.528*cr-0.461*d_a+0.112*i_5+(0.011+0.067)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A21)	stock
	needles	$\exp(-4.258+9.200*dk/(dk+12)+0.967*cr+0.287*\log(i_5)+(0.022+0.068)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A22)	stock
	dead branches	$1.091*\exp(-0.140+11.293*dk/(dk+14)+3.058*\log(cr)-7.014*cr-0.189*\log(i_5))$	Repola 2009 (A23)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-2.037+9.146*dk/(dk+20)+0.543*\log(h)+0.296*cr+(0.007+0.013)/2)$	Repola 2009 (A24)	inc
Repola density model				
	stem wood density	$442.03-0.904*dk-82.695*d_a$	Repola 2007 (53)	inc, stock
Marklund model for needles (estimation of fine roots)				
	needles	$\exp(9.7809*d/(d+12)-0.4873*\log(h)-1.8551)$	Marklund 1988 (G-16)	stock

**Broadleaved trees**

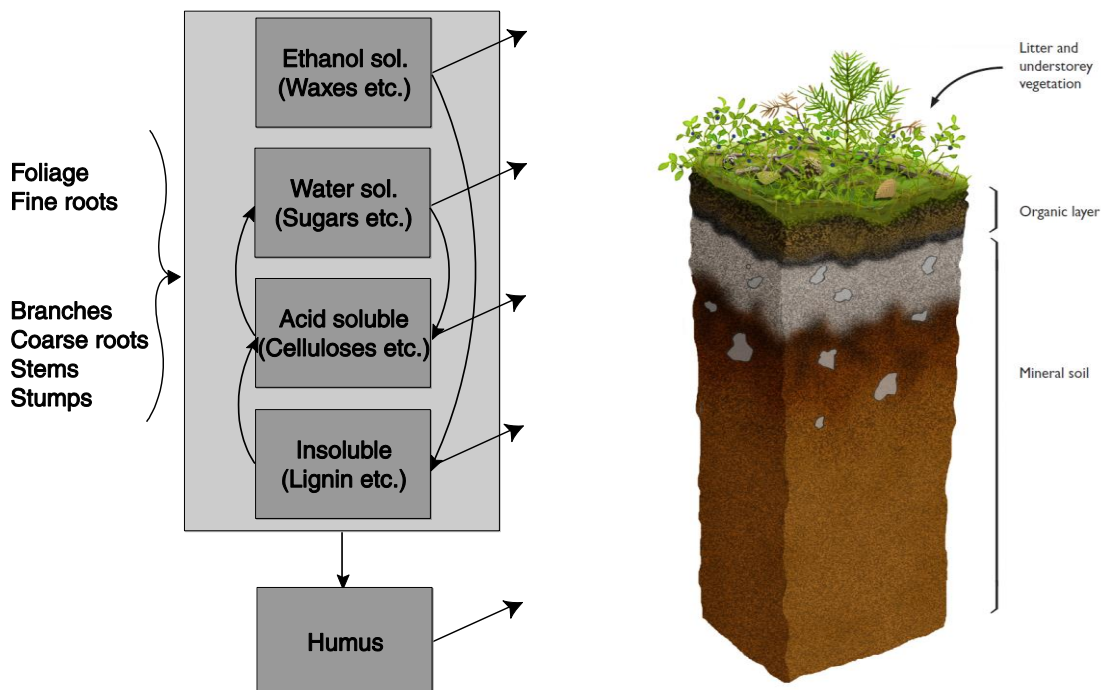
	<b>Biomass compartment</b>	<b>Biomass function</b>	<b>Reference</b>	<b>Applied in</b>
<b>Repola multivariate models</b>				
Model 1	stem wood	$\exp(-4.879+9.651*dk/(dk+12)+1.012*\log(h)+(0.00263+0.00544)/2)$	Repola 2008 (7)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-5.401+10.061*dk/(dk+12)+2.657*h/(h+20)+(0.01043+0.04443)/2)$	Repola 2008 (8)	inc,stock
	living branches	$\exp(-4.152+15.874*dk/(dk+16)-4.407*h/(h+10)+(0.02733+0.07662)/2)$	Repola 2008 (9)	stock
	foliage	$\exp(-29.556+33.372*dk/(dk+2)+(0.077)/2)$	Repola 2008 (12)	inc,stock
	dead branches	$2.073*\exp(-8.335+12.402*d/(d+16))$	Repola 2008 (10)	stock
	stump	$\exp(-3.574+11.304*dk/(dk+26)+(0.02154+0.04542)/2)$	Repola 2008 (13)	stock
	roots	$\exp(-3.223+6.497*dk/(dk+22)+1.033*\log(h)+(0.048+0.02677)/2)$	Repola 2008 (14)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.654+10.582*dk/(dk+12)+3.018*h/(h+22)+(0.00068+0.00727)/2) + \text{foliage}$	Repola 2008 (11)	inc
	below-ground	$\exp(-2.726+7.652*dk/(dk+24)+0.799*\log(h)+(0.02623+0.02152)/2)$	Repola 2008 (15)	inc
Model 2	stem wood	$\exp(-4.886+9.965*dk/(dk+12)+0.966*\log(h)-0.135*d_a+(0.00160+0.00537)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A1)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-5.433+10.121*dk/(dk+12)+2.647*h/(h+20)+(0.01059+0.04419)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A2)	inc,stock
	living branches	$\exp(-5.067+14.614*dk/(dk+12)-5.074*h/(h+12)+0.092*cl+(0.01508+0.05663)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A3)	stock
	foliage	$\exp(-20.856+22.320*dk/(dk+2)+2.819*cr+(0.01082+0.04355)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A6)	inc,stock
	dead branches	$2.149*\exp(-7.996+11.824*d/(d+16))$	Repola 2008 (A4)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.659+10.588*dk/(dk+12)+2.996*h/(h+22)+0.0006*t_{13}+(0.00049+0.00711)/2) + \text{foliage}$	Repola 2008 (A5)	inc
Model 3	stem wood	$\exp(-4.915+9.984*dk/(dk+12)+0.981*\log(h)-0.180*d_a+(0.0014+0.00534)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A7)	inc
	stem bark	$\exp(-5.304+8.498*dk/(dk+8)+3.380*h/(h+22)+0.382*\log(bt)+(0.01135+0.03508)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A8)	inc,stock
	living branches	$\exp(-5.918+12.867*dk/(dk+10)-3.573*h/(h+10)+0.238*\log(i_5*10.)+0.095*cl+0.007*t_{13}+(0.01171+0.043)/2)$	Repola 2008 (A9)	stock
	dead branches	$1.788*\exp(-16.113+37.902*dk/(dk+6)-17.342*h/(h+10)-0.063*t_{13}-0.166*i_5*10)$	Repola 2008 (A10)	stock
	above-ground	$\exp(-3.713+10.616*dk/(dk+12)+3.235*h/(h+22)+0.007*i_5*10.-0.214*(dk/t_{13})+(0.00673)/2) + \text{foliage}$	Repola 2008 (A11)	inc
<b>Repola density model</b>				
	stem wood density	$431.43 + 28.054 * \log(dk) - 52.203 * d_a$	Repola 2007 (54)	inc, stock

## Appendix\_6e

### Description of the Yasso07 soil carbon model

The Yasso07 model describes the decomposition of organic matter (Tuomi et al. 2011b). The model is driven by the litter quantity, litter quality, temperature and precipitation. The model structure (Figure 1\_App\_6e) constitutes five state variables: water solubles (W), ethanol solubles (E), acid hydrolysables (A), compounds that are neither soluble nor hydrolysable (N) and a humus (H) fraction. The arrows indicate the transfer of litter into the system, the transfer between state variables and also the transfer from the soil system to the atmosphere as CO<sub>2</sub> respiration.

The Yasso07 model is based on the litter bag, wood decomposition and soil carbon measurements. These measurements have been used to calibrate the model using MCMC techniques (Tuomi et al. 2011b). The Yasso07 soil carbon model has been calibrated against the soil carbon measurements, which includes the soil organic matter to a depth of 1 metre.



**Figure 1\_App\_6e** The structure of the Yasso07 soil carbon model (left) and an illustration of the soil profile (right)

The decomposition sensitivity of the organic matter has been described in the Yasso07 model by a Gaussian function, where the temperature and precipitation affect the decomposition modifier  $k$  (see Tuomi et al. 2008 and 2009).  $k$  is defined as follows:

$$k_i(C) = \alpha_i \exp(\beta_1 T + \beta_2 T^2) (1 - \exp[\gamma P_a]),$$

where  $T$  is the temperature (Celsius) and  $P_a$  is the annual precipitation and  $\alpha_i, \beta_1, \beta_2$  and  $\gamma$  the parameters (Table 1\_App\_6e and Figure 2\_App\_6e). When the Yasso07 model is applied at an annual time resolution, it requires a mean annual temperature, annual precipitation and temperature amplitude [ $0.5 \times (\text{minimum monthly mean} - \text{maximum monthly mean})$ ] as input.

In the Yasso07 model, the size of woody material also affects the decomposition rate (Tuomi et al. 2011a). The size-dependent coefficient  $h_s(d)$  multiplies the decomposition factors and, therefore, slows down the

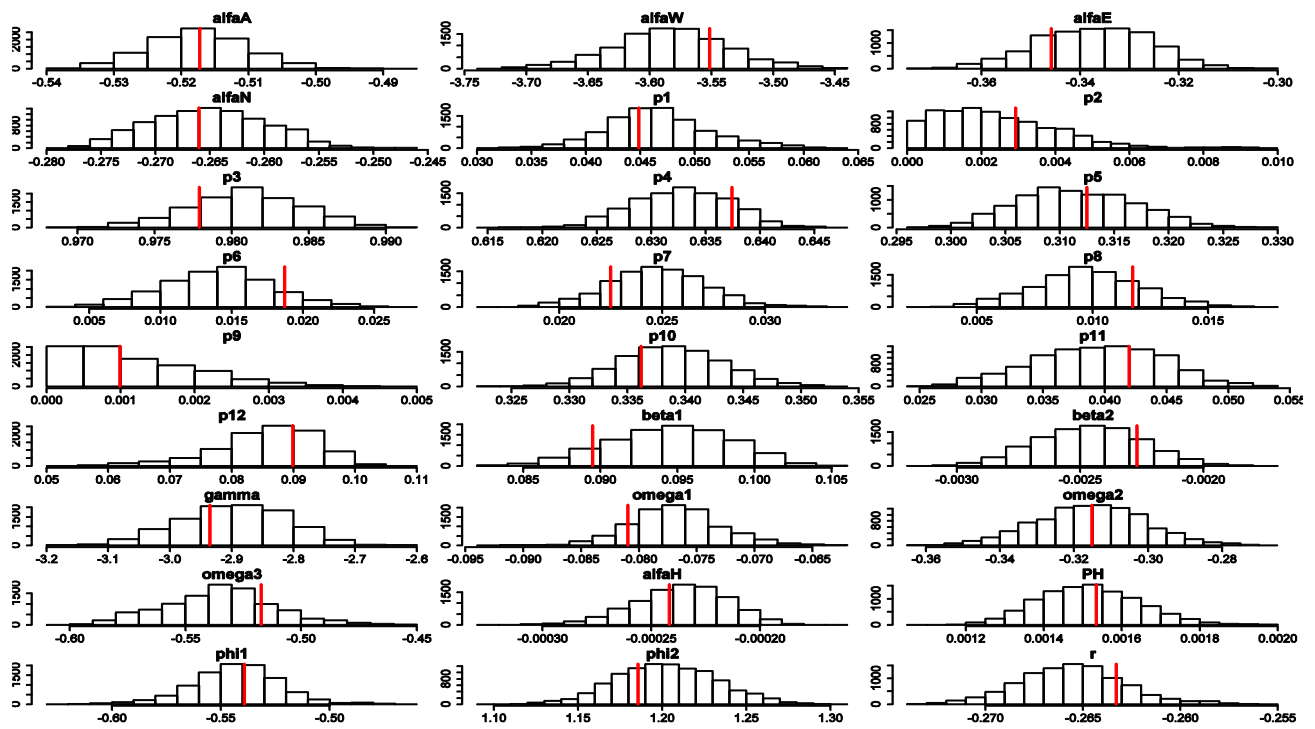
decomposition of woody material. The size-dependent coefficient  $h_s(d)$  has been defined using the following equation:

$$h_s(d) = \min \{(1 + \phi_1 d + \phi_2 d^2)^r, 1\},$$

where  $\phi_1$ ,  $\phi_2$  and  $r$  are the parameters (Table 1\_App\_6e and Figure 2\_App\_6e). The equation results in a value of one when  $d$  approaches a small value.

**Table 1\_App\_6e** Parameter values and their uncertainty used in the Yasso07 model simulations for mineral forest soils. Scandinavian parameter set, see Rantakari et al. (2012) for details. See also Figure 2\_App\_6e

Parameter	Value	Unit	Meaning
aA	-0.517	a <sup>-1</sup>	decomposition rate of A
aW	-3.552	a <sup>-1</sup>	decomposition rate of W
aE	-0.346	a <sup>-1</sup>	decomposition rate of E
aN	-0.266	a <sup>-1</sup>	decomposition rate of N
p1	0.0449	.	mass flow from W to A
p2	0.0029	.	mass flow from E to A
p3	0.978	.	mass flow from N to A
p4	0.637	.	mass flow from A to W
p5	0.312	.	mass flow from E to W
p6	0.0187	.	mass flow from N to W
p7	0.0225	.	mass flow from A to E
p8	0.0117	.	mass flow from W to E
p9	0.001	.	mass flow from N to E
p10	0.336	.	mass flow from A to N
p11	0.042	.	mass flow from W to N
p12	0.0899	.	mass flow from E to N
b1	0.0895	C <sup>-1</sup>	temperature dependence parameter
b2	-0.0023	C <sup>-2</sup>	temperature dependence parameter
y	-2.94	m <sup>-1</sup>	precipitation dependence parameter
$\omega_1$	-0.081	a <sup>-1</sup> m <sup>-1</sup>	precipitation induced leaching (Europe)
pH	0.0015	10 <sup>-3</sup>	mass flow from A,W,E,N to humus
aH	-0.00024	10 <sup>-3</sup> a <sup>-1</sup>	humus decomposition coefficient
$\phi_1$	-0.539	cm <sup>-1</sup>	size dependence parameter
$\phi_2$	1.186	cm <sup>-2</sup>	size dependence parameter
r	-0.263	.	size dependence parameter



**Figure 2\_App\_6e** Probability distributions of the Yasso07 model parameters (Scandinavia 22.12.2011), applied to mineral forest soils. The vertical line indicates the location of the maximum posterior estimates



## Appendix\_6f

### *Emission factors for soil organic matter and dead organic matter for Forest Land remaining Forest Land, for Land converted to Forest Land and for Forest Land converted to Wetlands*

**Table 1\_App\_6f** The aggregated annual emission factors for soil organic matter (SOM) and dead organic matter (DOM) for forest land remaining forest land. Emission factors are listed separately for Southern and Northern Finland and by fertility type for drained peatlands, tonnes C per ha (negative numbers represent a loss of carbon)

Year	Mineral soils SF	Mineral soils NF	Rhtkg SF	Mtkg SF	Ptkg SF	Vatkg SF	Jatkg SF	Rhtkg NF	Mtkg NF	Ptkg NF	Vatkg NF	Jatkg NF
1990	0.16	0.15	-2.01	-0.87	-0.18	0.06	0.40	-2.36	-1.23	-0.53	-0.29	0.04
1991	0.14	0.14	-2.03	-0.89	-0.19	0.04	0.38	-2.36	-1.23	-0.53	-0.29	0.04
1992	0.14	0.13	-1.99	-0.85	-0.15	0.08	0.42	-2.33	-1.19	-0.49	-0.26	0.08
1993	0.15	0.13	-1.95	-0.82	-0.12	0.11	0.45	-2.30	-1.17	-0.47	-0.23	0.10
1994	0.17	0.13	-1.90	-0.77	-0.07	0.16	0.50	-2.27	-1.14	-0.44	-0.20	0.13
1995	0.19	0.13	-1.87	-0.74	-0.04	0.19	0.53	-2.25	-1.11	-0.41	-0.18	0.16
1996	0.21	0.13	-1.87	-0.74	-0.04	0.20	0.53	-2.24	-1.10	-0.40	-0.17	0.17
1997	0.21	0.13	-1.82	-0.69	0.01	0.24	0.58	-2.21	-1.07	-0.38	-0.14	0.20
1998	0.20	0.13	-1.78	-0.65	0.05	0.29	0.62	-2.18	-1.05	-0.35	-0.12	0.22
1999	0.19	0.13	-1.77	-0.64	0.06	0.29	0.63	-2.16	-1.02	-0.33	-0.09	0.25
2000	0.17	0.14	-1.77	-0.64	0.06	0.29	0.63	-2.14	-1.00	-0.30	-0.07	0.27
2001	0.14	0.13	-1.78	-0.65	0.05	0.28	0.62	-2.11	-0.98	-0.28	-0.04	0.29
2002	0.12	0.14	-1.78	-0.64	0.06	0.29	0.63	-2.09	-0.95	-0.25	-0.02	0.32
2003	0.10	0.14	-1.77	-0.64	0.06	0.29	0.63	-2.08	-0.94	-0.24	-0.01	0.33
2004	0.09	0.13	-1.78	-0.64	0.06	0.29	0.63	-2.07	-0.94	-0.24	-0.01	0.33
2005	0.09	0.13	-1.78	-0.65	0.05	0.28	0.62	-2.07	-0.94	-0.24	-0.01	0.33
2006	0.08	0.13	-1.79	-0.65	0.05	0.28	0.62	-2.08	-0.95	-0.25	-0.01	0.32
2007	0.05	0.12	-1.76	-0.63	0.07	0.31	0.64	-2.07	-0.93	-0.23	0.00	0.34
2008	0.06	0.12	-1.76	-0.62	0.08	0.31	0.65	-2.03	-0.89	-0.19	0.04	0.38
2009	0.07	0.12	-1.80	-0.67	0.03	0.27	0.60	-2.03	-0.90	-0.20	0.04	0.37
2010	0.06	0.11	-1.76	-0.63	0.07	0.31	0.64	-1.99	-0.85	-0.15	0.08	0.42
2011	0.08	0.11	-1.76	-0.63	0.07	0.30	0.64	-1.96	-0.82	-0.12	0.11	0.45
2012	0.11	0.12	-1.76	-0.62	0.07	0.31	0.64	-1.94	-0.80	-0.11	0.13	0.46
2013	0.12	0.12	-1.71	-0.57	0.13	0.36	0.70	-1.91	-0.77	-0.07	0.16	0.50
2014	0.14	0.13	-1.68	-0.55	0.15	0.38	0.72	-1.88	-0.74	-0.05	0.19	0.53
2015	0.16	0.15	-1.64	-0.51	0.19	0.43	0.76	-1.86	-0.72	-0.02	0.21	0.55
2016	0.17	0.16	-1.61	-0.47	0.23	0.46	0.80	-1.84	-0.70	0.00	0.23	0.57
2017	0.18	0.16	-1.60	-0.46	0.24	0.47	0.81	-1.81	-0.68	0.02	0.26	0.59

**Table 2\_App\_6f** The aggregated annual emission factors for soil organic matter (SOM) and dead organic matter (DOM) stock change on lands converted to forest land on mineral soils and on drained organic soils, tonnes C per ha (minus is a loss of carbon)

Time since conversion	Cropland mineral SF	Cropland mineral NF	Grassland mineral SF	Grassland mineral NF	Settlement mineral SF	Settlement mineral NF	Cropland organic	Grassland organic	Peat extraction
1	-1.55	-1.54	-1.16	-0.89	0.46	0.62	-5.65	-1.82	-1.46
2	-1.11	-1.12	-0.79	-0.59	0.41	0.56	-5.60	-1.82	-1.45
3	-0.82	-0.86	-0.64	-0.49	0.40	0.54	-5.55	-1.82	-1.43
4	-0.60	-0.65	-0.53	-0.42	0.40	0.52	-5.50	-1.82	-1.41
5	-0.43	-0.48	-0.45	-0.36	0.40	0.52	-5.45	-1.82	-1.40
6	-0.28	-0.33	-0.38	-0.31	0.41	0.52	-5.40	-1.82	-1.38
7	-0.16	-0.21	-0.32	-0.27	0.41	0.52	-5.35	-1.82	-1.36
8	-0.06	-0.10	-0.28	-0.24	0.42	0.52	-5.30	-1.82	-1.35
9	0.03	-0.01	-0.23	-0.21	0.42	0.53	-5.25	-1.82	-1.33
10	0.10	0.07	-0.20	-0.18	0.42	0.53	-5.20	-1.82	-1.31
11	0.16	0.14	-0.17	-0.16	0.43	0.53	-5.15	-1.82	-1.30
12	0.22	0.21	-0.15	-0.14	0.43	0.54	-5.10	-1.82	-1.28
13	0.27	0.26	-0.12	-0.12	0.44	0.54	-5.05	-1.82	-1.26
14	0.31	0.31	-0.11	-0.11	0.44	0.54	-5.01	-1.82	-1.25
15	0.34	0.36	-0.09	-0.09	0.44	0.54	-4.96	-1.82	-1.23
16	0.37	0.40	-0.08	-0.08	0.44	0.55	-4.91	-1.82	-1.21
17	0.40	0.43	-0.07	-0.07	0.45	0.55	-4.86	-1.82	-1.20
18	0.42	0.46	-0.06	-0.06	0.45	0.55	-4.81	-1.82	-1.18
19	0.44	0.49	-0.05	-0.05	0.45	0.55	-4.76	-1.82	-1.16
20	0.46	0.51	-0.04	-0.05	0.45	0.55	-4.71	-1.82	-1.15

## Appendix\_6g

### Assessment of parameter uncertainty in tree biomass models

The uncertainty in the estimates of biomass stocks and their increment in living trees was assessed based on the simplest versions of biomass models, in which the explanatory variables were tree species, approximate stump diameter,  $d$ , and tree height,  $h$ . For single trees, the biomass predictions from these models are of the form

(A6g.1)

$$\hat{y} = \exp(\alpha_0 + \alpha_1 d + \alpha_2 h),$$

where  $\alpha_i$ 's are parameters that are specific to each tree species group (pines, spruces, deciduous species) and to each biomass component. Following Ståhl et al (2014), the uncertainty in biomass prediction (A6g.1) due to the uncertainty in parameter values was approximated using

$$\text{Var}(\hat{y}) \approx \sum_{i=1}^2 \sum_{j=1}^2 \alpha_i \alpha_j \hat{y}^2 \text{Cov}(\alpha_i, \alpha_j).$$

The parameter uncertainty in a mean biomass estimate over  $m$  trees of the same species was obtained through

$$\text{Var}\left(\frac{1}{m} \sum_{k=1}^m \hat{y}_k\right) \approx \sum_{i=1}^2 \sum_{j=1}^2 \left(\frac{1}{m} \sum_{k=1}^m \alpha_i \hat{y}_k\right) \left(\frac{1}{m} \sum_{k=1}^m \alpha_j \hat{y}_k\right) \text{Cov}(\alpha_i, \alpha_j).$$

In particular, this implies that the parameter uncertainty in mean stock over  $m$  trees of the same species with equal diameters and heights is equal to the parameter uncertainty in single-tree prediction, which makes sense, because the same parameter values with the same error in them are applied in each prediction.

## Appendix\_6h

### Estimating the uncertainty of mineral soils

#### Uncertainty of the litter input of living trees

Uncertainty in the estimated biomass stocks of the different components (foliage, branches, stem, stump and roots) was assessed in the same way as for the biomass increment (Section 6.4.3, Table 1\_App\_6h)

**Table 1\_App\_6h** Uncertainties in the estimates of biomass stocks on mineral soils based on NFI11 (2009 to 2010)

Tree species	Region	Sampling uncertainty, %					Parameter uncertainty, %				
		stem	branches	foliage	stump	roots	stem	branches	needles/ foliage	stump	roots
pine	south	2	2	2	2	2	2	7	10	12	12
	north	5	4	4	4	4	2	7	10	11	11
spruce	south	3	3	3	3	3	3	7	10	25	32
	north	12	8	9	9	9	3	8	10	24	30
deciduous	south	3	4	3	4	3	2	9	15	12	16
	north	14	9	11	14	13	3	14	22	15	25

Parameter uncertainty of fine roots was assumed similar to that of foliage, because the amount of fine roots was estimated as a ratio between estimated leaf mass and fine roots, based on models of Marklund (1988) and ratios of Helmisaari et al. (2007).

The uncertainties of litter turnover rates (i.e. reciprocal of life span) for each biomass component were based on the work by Peltoniemi et al. (2006). The turnover rates were assumed to be independent between components.

#### Uncertainty of the litter input of understorey vegetation

Litter production from ground vegetation was assessed through vegetation coverage measurements of the Finnish NFI, cover to biomass models and with turnover rates. The litter input of ground vegetation, such as shrubs, herbs and grasses, and mosses, of both Southern and Northern Finland were estimated with the data of 3000 permanent sample plots, described with higher detail by Mäkipää and Heikkinen (2003), the biomass models (Muukkonen and Mäkipää 2006, Muukkonen et al. 2006) and the litter turnover rates from Liski et al. (2006).

The litter input of understorey was simulated for each sample plot defined as forest land and on mineral soil. The uncertainty of biomass model estimates were included by utilising parameter uncertainties and variance-covariance matrices (Muukkonen et al. 2006). It was assumed that the coefficient of variation of litter turnover rate was 10% for each vegetation group (bryophytes, lichens, dwarf shrubs and herbs & grasses).

#### Uncertainty of the litter input of loggings and natural mortality

The uncertainty in the litter input from harvesting residues and natural mortality was assessed as described for the total drain in Section 6.4.3. Uncertainties of biomass estimates for the different components are given in Table 2\_App\_6h and Table 3\_App\_6h.

**Table 2\_App\_6h** Combined sampling and parameter uncertainties, %, in the biomass of fellings

Tree species	Region	stem	branches	foliage	stump	roots
pine	south	11	12	14	16	17
	north	13	14	17	18	17
spruce	south	10	12	13	29	36
	north	59	50	50	60	63
deciduous	south	18	21	26	27	29
	north	49	54	61	56	55

**Table 3\_App\_6h** Combined sampling and parameter uncertainties, %, in the biomass of natural mortality

Tree species	Region	stem	branches	foliage	stump	roots
pine	south	31	32	29	31	35
	north	47	58	76	55	47
spruce	south	31	31	32	38	42
	north	41	28	40	41	52
deciduous	south	41	43	54	51	58
	north	59	59	71	57	60

#### Uncertainty of the Yasso07 model

The Yasso07 model has been estimated by the so-called Bayesian approach, where the MCMC (Markov chain Monte Carlo) approach was used (Tuomi et al. 2011b). The Yasso07 model consists of 24 parameters that define decomposition of acid, water, ethanol and non-soluble compounds (Appendix 6e). These parameters also define transfers between different compounds, sensitivity of decomposition to temperature and precipitation, humus decomposition and the impact of size to decomposition of the woody material.

The MCMC method was used to sample parameter space and this produced a sample of parameter combinations that were used to simulate the impact of model parameter uncertainty to the soil carbon stock change estimate.

#### The simulation of uncertainty

The Monte Carlo simulation methods were applied when the uncertainties of different sources were combined. Firstly, the uncertainty of biomass sampling error of living trees was simulated and consecutive NFIs were assumed to be independent from one another, while it was assumed that different biomass components of the same inventory correlate fully (i.e. same random numbers were applied). Implementing the sampling error uncertainty separately allowed us to treat NFIs independently, which introduced variation into mean biomass trends from the 1970s to 2014. Secondly, the model errors and litter turnover uncertainties were simulated by the biomass components. Also, uncertainties of natural mortality, harvesting residues and understorey vegetation were simulated. The uncertainties of biomass and litter input were assumed to be normally distributed.

The soil carbon model Yasso07 was run to steady state with first year litter input (1972 for Southern Finland and 1975 for Northern Finland). This simulation of steady state was done with maximum *a posteriori* point estimates of Yasso07 parameters. During each realisation of litter input time series, the soil carbon stock change was simulated with different parameter combinations, meaning that steady state and time series simulation were done independently with regard to Yasso07 parameters. The parameter combinations of Yasso07 were the same during the simulation of each realisation ensuring the full autocorrelation between consecutive years due to soil model uncertainty. The use of parameter combinations took into account that

some of probability density functions (PDF) of parameters were non-normal and some of the parameters were correlated between each other.

The uncertainty of the soil carbon stock change was obtained as a result of the Monte Carlo simulation. The uncertainty bounds were estimated from the PDF of the soil carbon stock change. For details of the uncertainty analysis of soil carbon stock change, see Lehtonen and Heikkinen (2015).

## Appendix\_6i

### *Emission factors for dead wood loss*

The carbon stock estimate of deadwood was based on NFI10 measurements, where the quantity of deadwood was mapped by decomposition classes. The density and carbon content estimates were based on the estimates presented by Mäkinen et al. (2006) (Table 1\_App\_6i).

**Table 1\_App\_6i** Emission factors for dead wood loss due to deforestation (t C/ha)

Region	Soil	Emission factor
south	mineral	0.530
	organic	0.388
north	mineral	1.280
	organic	0.515

## Appendix\_6j

### Method for estimating C stock changes in croplands and grasslands

#### Estimation of biomass

Above-ground and below-ground biomasses of croplands were calculated based on the national yield statistics (yield per hectare) of main crop plants divided into 16 regions (2018a). Yield statistics were converted to biomass using the calculation scheme proposed by (Bolinder et al. 2007) applying national parameters (Table 1\_App\_6j). In Finnish conditions, similar approach to calculate crop biomasses have been used in previous study by Hakala et al. (2016).

**Table 1\_App\_6j** Parameters for calculating plant biomass

		DM	HI	SR/RootDM	TR	LO
Annual crops	Winter wheat	0.86	0.42	5.6	0.41	0.02
	Spring wheat	0.86	0.42	5.6	0.41	0.02
	Rye	0.86	0.4	5.6	0.41	0.02
	Barley	0.86	0.53	5.6	0.41	0.02
	Oats	0.86	0.46	5.6	0.41	0.02
	Turnip rape	0.92	0.35	5.1	0.41	0.02
	Rape	0.92	0.35	5.1	0.41	0.02
	Pea	0.87	0.5	5	0.41	0.02
	Potato	0.22	0.55	5	0.41	0.02
	Sugar beet	0.21	0.66	5	0.41	0.02
Perennial crops	Hay	0.86	0.84	4 036*	0.41	0.1
	Silage	0.34	0.84	4 036*	0.41	0.1

DM= dry matter, HI= harvest index, SR= ratio of shoot and root biomass, RootDM= root dry matter, TR= turnover rate of the roots (i.e. rhizodeposition, root exudates), LO= yield losses

\*In the case of hay and silage a constant root biomass per hectare was assumed.

Yield losses were assumed to take place after harvesting, and, therefore, yield biomass ( $BM_Y$ ) was calculated from the harvested yield as:

$$BM_Y = Yield * (1 + LO) \times DM$$

Above-ground biomass ( $BM_{AG}$ ) was calculated as follow:

$$BM_{AG} = \frac{BM_Y}{HI}$$

Below-ground biomass ( $BM_{BG}$ ) of annual crop plants was calculated as:

$$BM_{BG} = \frac{BM_{AG}}{SR}$$

Fallow and perennial crops were assumed to have the same constant below-ground biomass per hectare (Table 1\_App\_6j). Above-ground biomass of fallow was assumed to be 5,375 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> in the south and 4,845 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> in the north. Hectare-based biomasses were weighted with the area of each cultivated crop plants taken from the Land Parcel Identification System of the EU. Since grasslands are mainly abandoned fields, the above and below-ground biomasses of fallow were used for grassland vegetation as well.



### Nitrogen in crop residues

Nitrogen content of crop residues for estimating the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for CRF 3.D were calculated based on the crop plant biomasses (see above). Nitrogen in above-ground residues (N<sub>AG</sub>) and below-ground biomass (N<sub>BG</sub>) were taken into account.

$$N_{AG} = (BM_{AG} - BM_Y) \times NC_{AG}$$

$$N_{BG} = \frac{BM_{BG}}{RL} \times NC_{BG}$$

where *RL* is the length (years) of the crop rotation (one for annual crops and 3.5 for perennial crops) and *NC*<sub>AG</sub> and *NC*<sub>BG</sub> are species/group-specific nitrogen contents of above and below-ground biomasses (2006 IPCC Guidelines; Table 11.2).

### Soil carbon input

Soil carbon input consists of plant residues and manure. Carbon input through plant residues were estimated on the basis of plant biomass (see above).

Above-ground carbon input from plant residues was calculated as follow (0.45 refers to carbon content of 45%):

$$CI_{AG} = (BM_{AG} - BM_Y) \times 0.45$$

Below-ground carbon input was calculated as:

$$CI_{BG} = BM_{BG} \times \left( \frac{1}{RL} + TR \right) \times 0.45$$

where *RL* is the length (years) of the crop rotation (one for annual crops and 3.5 for perennial crops) and *TR* is the root turnover rate.

Manure-derived carbon (*CI*<sub>manure</sub>) was calculated based on the regional numbers of livestock and livestock-specific rates of volatile solids in manure (Appendix\_5a) and assuming that 50% of the volatile solids is carbon. Total soil carbon input was then obtained as a sum of above (*CI*<sub>AG</sub>) and below-ground plant residues (*CI*<sub>BG</sub>) and carbon from manure (*CI*<sub>manure</sub>). The C input was divided into fractions based on its chemical quality (Table 2\_App\_6j)

**Table 2\_App\_6j** Acid, water and ethanol soluble and non-soluble fractions of litter and manure C input for the Yasso07 model

Plant litter	A	W	E	Ns
Cereals	0.71	0.08	0.03	0.18
Pea	0.63	0.14	0.02	0.21
Potato	0.23	0.48	0.05	0.24
Sugarbeet	0.26	0.54	0.04	0.16
Oilseed rape	0.4	0.34	0.04	0.22
Turnip rape	0.42	0.27	0.04	0.27
Grasses	0.46	0.32	0.04	0.18
Manure	0.65	0.12	0.07	0.16

### Emission factors

The emission factors are derived from the model simulation as described in Section 6.5. For cropland remaining cropland, they can be either negative (loss of C) or positive (gain of C) depending on the C input rate of each year (Table 3\_App\_6j). For land use conversions, they are usually negative with the exception of the conversion of cropland to grassland (Table 4\_App\_6j).

**Table 3\_App\_6j** Emission factors for cropland remaining cropland (t C ha<sup>-1</sup>)

Year	South	North
1990	0.002	0.018
1995	-0.026	0.034
2000	-0.155	-0.072
2001	-0.096	-0.034
2002	-0.047	-0.034
2003	-0.058	-0.026
2004	-0.081	-0.039
2005	-0.072	-0.071
2006	-0.076	-0.116
2007	-0.050	-0.098
2008	-0.094	-0.110
2009	-0.063	-0.088
2010	-0.076	-0.095
2011	-0.060	-0.047
2012	-0.073	-0.060
2013	-0.039	-0.089
2014	-0.043	-0.107
2015	-0.031	-0.093
2016	-0.033	-0.104
2017	-0.039	-0.127

**Table 4\_App\_6j** Aggregated emission factors for land conversions of different age (t C ha<sup>-1</sup>)

Time since conversion	FL/WL-CL South	FL/WL-CL North	GL-CL South	GL-CL North	FL/WL-GL South	FL/WL-GL North	CL-GL South	CL-GL North
1	-1.13	0.11	-0.85	-0.56	-0.29	0.66	0.71	0.42
2	-1.00	0.04	-0.66	-0.44	-0.36	0.47	0.53	0.31
3	-0.90	0.01	-0.55	-0.38	-0.36	0.38	0.44	0.28
4	-0.82	-0.02	-0.47	-0.34	-0.35	0.31	0.38	0.25
5	-0.75	-0.04	-0.42	-0.30	-0.35	0.25	0.33	0.22
6	-0.71	-0.06	-0.37	-0.27	-0.34	0.21	0.29	0.20
7	-0.67	-0.07	-0.34	-0.25	-0.33	0.18	0.26	0.19
8	-0.63	-0.08	-0.31	-0.23	-0.32	0.15	0.24	0.17
9	-0.61	-0.08	-0.29	-0.22	-0.32	0.13	0.22	0.16
10	-0.58	-0.09	-0.28	-0.20	-0.31	0.11	0.21	0.15
11	-0.56	-0.09	-0.26	-0.19	-0.30	0.10	0.20	0.15
12	-0.54	-0.09	-0.25	-0.18	-0.29	0.09	0.19	0.14
13	-0.53	-0.10	-0.24	-0.18	-0.29	0.08	0.18	0.13
14	-0.51	-0.10	-0.24	-0.17	-0.28	0.07	0.17	0.13
15	-0.50	-0.10	-0.23	-0.16	-0.27	0.07	0.17	0.13
16	-0.48	-0.10	-0.22	-0.16	-0.27	0.06	0.16	0.12
17	-0.47	-0.09	-0.21	-0.15	-0.26	0.06	0.16	0.12
18	-0.46	-0.09	-0.21	-0.15	-0.25	0.05	0.15	0.12
19	-0.45	-0.09	-0.20	-0.15	-0.25	0.05	0.15	0.11
20	-0.43	-0.09	-0.20	-0.14	-0.24	0.05	0.15	0.11

## 7 WASTE (CRF 5)

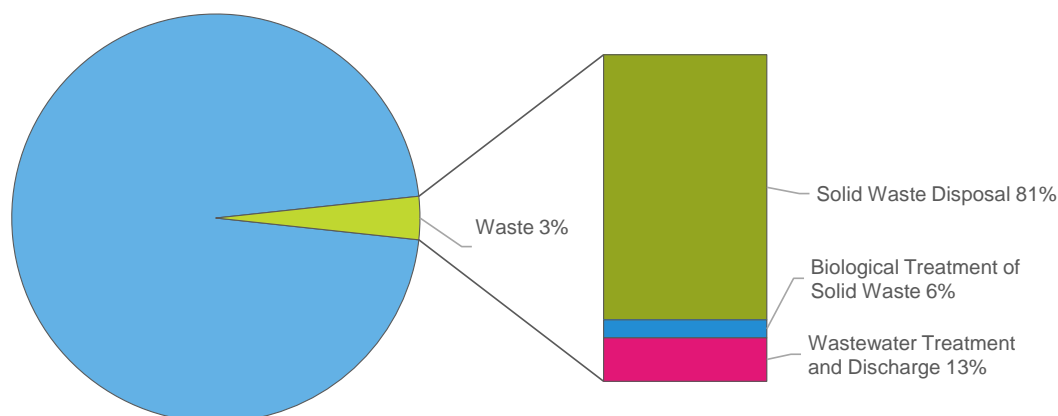
### 7.1 Overview of the sector

The following problems caused by the CRF Reporter have been identified:

- Part of the notation key explanations and official comments which are saved in the CRF Reporter are not visible in the CRF Tables.

Emissions from the waste sector were 1.9 million tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) in 2017. This was 3% of the total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland. Solid waste disposal on land (landfills and dumps) causes relatively large CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in Finland, while emissions from wastewater handling and from biological treatment are smaller (Figure 7.1-1). In the Finnish inventory, emissions from the Waste Sector cover CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from solid waste disposal sites including solid municipal, industrial, construction and demolition wastes and municipal (domestic and commercial) and industrial sludges. In addition, the Waste Sector includes CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic and industrial wastewater treatment plants and uncollected domestic wastewaters and from biological treatment of solid waste (composting and anaerobic digestion). N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are generated from nitrogen input of fish farming, as well as domestic and industrial wastewater treatment and from composting.

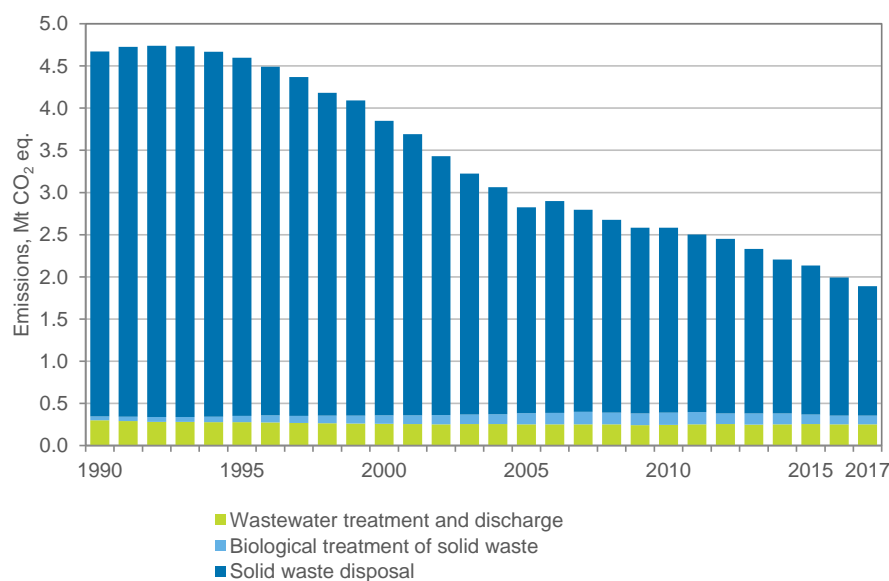
NMVOC emissions from solid waste disposal sites and from wastewater handling are also estimated in the Finnish inventory (see Chapter 9). General assessment of completeness can be found in Section 1.7 and a more detailed assessment is included in Annex 5.



**Figure 7.1-1** Greenhouse gas emissions from the Waste Sector in 2017 compared with total greenhouse gas emissions in Finland

CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from landfills are the most important greenhouse gas emissions in the waste sector. Solid waste disposal on land contributes about 81%, wastewater treatment over 13% and biological treatment (composting and anaerobic digestion) over 5% of this sector's total emissions. Compared to 2016, emissions decreased by 5% in 2017 and since 1990, these emissions have decreased by 60%. A small increase in the emissions in 2006 followed from an increased amount of waste landfilled and a low landfill gas recovery rate due to (temporary) technical problems in one important landfill gas recovery plant (Figure 7.1-2). After the implementation of the new Waste Act (1994) and the Landfill Directive (1999/31/EC) and the ban of organic waste to landfills since 2016 (Government Decree 2013) minimisation of waste generation, recycling and reuse of waste material, landfill gas recovery and alternative treatment methods to landfills have been endorsed. Similar developments have occurred in the treatment of industrial waste, and municipal and industrial sludges. While the emissions from solid waste disposal on land have decreased, the emissions from composting have increased until 2007, which after the changes in the emissions have been small. Anaerobic digestion is a very small but growing source of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the waste sector. The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from this source were less than 0.1

kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. in 1990 and almost 10 kt in 2017. In addition, the increase of waste incineration has decreased the emissions from landfills from 2008 onwards. The energy produced in waste incineration is utilised and the emissions are, therefore, reported in the Energy sector. Implementation of landfill gas recovery has also had a significant decreasing impact on the emissions.

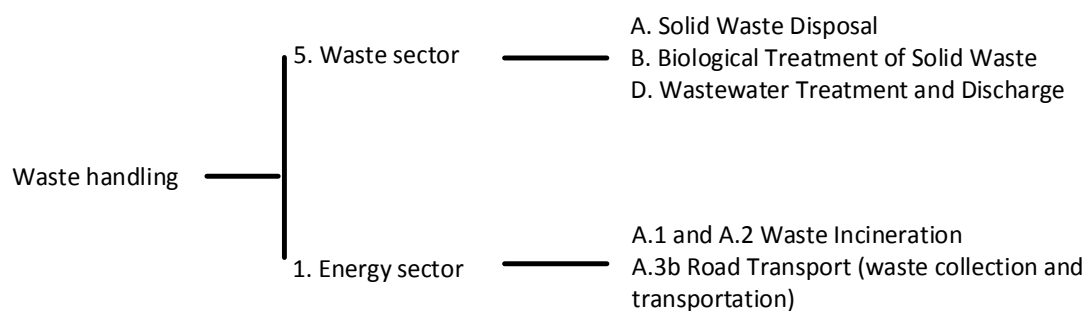


**Figure 7.1-2** Trend in the Waste Sector's emissions (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

The emission trend in the Waste Sector by subcategory and gas is presented in Table 7.1-1. Waste handling produces emissions of which only a part is reported in the Waste sector. Emissions from waste incineration and emissions from waste collection and transportation are reported in the Energy sector see Figure 7.1-3.

**Table 7.1-1** Emissions in the Waste Sector by source and gas (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Solid waste disposal</b>	<b>4.33</b>	<b>4.25</b>	<b>3.49</b>	<b>2.44</b>	<b>2.29</b>	<b>2.20</b>	<b>2.19</b>	<b>2.11</b>	<b>2.07</b>	<b>1.95</b>	<b>1.83</b>	<b>1.77</b>	<b>1.64</b>	<b>1.53</b>
Methane	4.33	4.25	3.49	2.44	2.29	2.20	2.19	2.11	2.07	1.95	1.83	1.77	1.64	1.53
<b>Biological treatment of solid waste</b>	<b>0.04</b>	<b>0.07</b>	<b>0.10</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.14</b>	<b>0.15</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.13</b>	<b>0.11</b>	<b>0.10</b>	<b>0.10</b>
Methane	0.03	0.04	0.06	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.09	0.09	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.07	0.06	0.06
Nitrous oxide	0.02	0.03	0.04	0.05	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04
<b>Wastewater treatment and discharge</b>	<b>0.30</b>	<b>0.28</b>	<b>0.26</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.24</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.25</b>
Methane	0.22	0.21	0.19	0.18	0.18	0.17	0.18	0.18	0.18	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17	0.17
Nitrous oxide	0.08	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.07	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.08	0.08
<b>Total</b>	<b>4.67</b>	<b>4.60</b>	<b>3.85</b>	<b>2.82</b>	<b>2.67</b>	<b>2.58</b>	<b>2.58</b>	<b>2.50</b>	<b>2.45</b>	<b>2.33</b>	<b>2.21</b>	<b>2.13</b>	<b>1.99</b>	<b>1.89</b>



**Figure 7.1-3** Reporting categories of emissions from waste handling in the national greenhouse gas inventory

### *Key categories*

The key categories in the waste sector are summarised in Table 7.1-2.

**Table 7.1-2** Key categories in the Waste Sector (CRF 5) in 1990 and 2017 (Approach 1 and Approach 2)

IPCC category	Gas	Identification criteria	Tier
5.A. Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	L, T	Tier 2
5.B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste	CH <sub>4</sub>	T	Tier 1
5.B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste	N <sub>2</sub> O	T	Tier 1
5.D. Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	L	Tier 2, CS
5.D. Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	N <sub>2</sub> O	L, T	Tier 1, CS

## 7.2 Solid Waste Disposal (CRF 5.A)

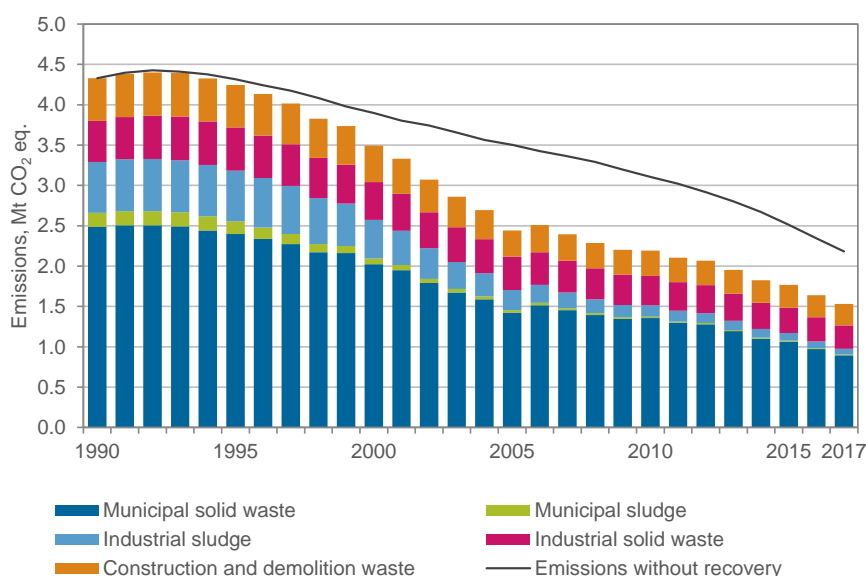
### 7.2.1 Category description

The emission source includes CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from solid waste disposal sites from disposal of solid municipal, industrial, construction and demolition wastes, and municipal (domestic) and industrial sludges.

**Table 7.2-1** Reported emissions calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Solid Waste Disposal in the Finnish inventory (Unmanaged Waste Disposal Sites are included under Managed Waste Disposal in 1990 to 2001)

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
5.A.1	Managed Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 2	CS, D
5.A.2	Unmanaged Waste Disposal Sites	CH <sub>4</sub> NO CO <sub>2</sub> NO	NA	NA

Emissions from solid waste disposal on land have decreased by 65% since 1990 and 6% compared to 2016. The trend in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from solid waste disposal on land is presented by subcategory in Figure 7.2-1 and Table 7.2-3.



**Figure 7.2-1** Methane emissions from solid waste disposal on land (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.). The figure also shows the amount methane generated (emission without recovery) at solid waste disposal sites

## 7.2.2 Methodological issues

### 7.2.2.1 Methods

Emissions from solid waste disposal on land have been calculated using the First Order Decay (FOD) method, which is the IPCC Tier 2 method given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

The recursive FOD model calculation method in 2006 IPCC Guidelines and IPCC Equations 5.1 and 5.2 (GPG 2000) have been used as a basis for the calculations. They give the same results when the starting month is 1 in the recursive FOD model calculations. Equation 5.1 has been slightly modified, so that the term  $MCF(x)$  (Methane correction factor in year  $x$ ) has been substituted by the term  $MCF(t)$  ( $t$  = year of inventory) in the calculation of the methane generation potential  $L_0(x)$ . Calculations are not made separately for each landfill but the total waste amount and the average common  $MCF$  value for each year have been used. The status of the SWDS (managed – unmanaged; covered or not covered) in year  $t$  defines the  $MCF$  to be used for the emissions caused by waste amounts landfilled in the previous years (and degraded later in year  $t$ ) as well. In Finland, this is also valid for closed landfills (which were unmanaged when used) because all the closed landfills have been covered since 2002. The modified equation can be seen in Appendix\_7a at the end of Chapter 7.

### 7.2.2.2 Emission factors and other parameters

The parameters used in the calculation are mainly the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default values. Some country-specific emission parameters (factors) are used (Table 7.2-2). The selection of parameters are in full agreement with the information and data ranges given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

**Table 7.2-2** Emission factors and parameters used in calculations (country-specific (CS) expert estimations or IPCC default values (D))

Factor/parameter	Value	Type of emission factor
DOC (Fraction of degradable organic carbon in municipal solid waste)	Between 0.172 and 0.186	D/CS Based on waste composition, varies in time series
DOCF (Fraction of DOC dissimilated)	0.5	D
F (Fraction of methane in landfill gas)	0.5	D
OX (Oxidation factor)	0.1	D
Methane generation rate constants; k1 = wastewater sludges, food waste k2 = wood waste, de-inking sludge k3 = paper waste, textile waste k4 = garden waste, napkins, fibre and coating sludges More detailed categories see Table 7.2-5.	k1 = 0.185 k2 = 0.03 k3 = 0.1 k4 = 0.06	D/CS 2006 IPCC Guidelines
MCF (Methane correction factor)	In 1990: 0.982 In 1991: 0.985 In 1992-1996: 0.988 In 1997-2001: 0.994 In 2002-2017: 1.0	D/CS; weighted mean value of the default values of 1 and of 0.4. Varies between the years, is 1 after 2002.

The historical development from 1948 to 1990 (until 1948 MCF is 0.4) of the methane correction factor is presented in Table 7.2-4. Between the years presented in the table, MCF is linearly growing. The weighted mean values of the MCF presented in Table 7.2-4 are obtained respectively (e.g. the share of the waste amount under degradation is 0.99 from managed landfills and 0.01 from unmanaged shallows resulting in the weighted value of 0.994 in 1997 to 2001).

**Table 7.2-3** CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from solid waste disposal on land by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Municipal solid waste	2.49	2.40	2.02	1.42	1.39	1.35	1.35	1.30	1.28	1.20	1.10	1.06	0.97	0.90
Municipal sludge	0.17	0.16	0.07	0.03	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
Industrial sludge	0.63	0.63	0.48	0.25	0.17	0.15	0.14	0.13	0.12	0.11	0.11	0.09	0.08	0.07
Industrial solid waste	0.51	0.54	0.47	0.41	0.38	0.38	0.36	0.36	0.35	0.34	0.32	0.31	0.30	0.29
Construction and demolition waste	0.53	0.53	0.45	0.32	0.31	0.31	0.31	0.30	0.30	0.29	0.28	0.28	0.27	0.27
<b>Total</b>	<b>4.33</b>	<b>4.25</b>	<b>3.49</b>	<b>2.44</b>	<b>2.29</b>	<b>2.20</b>	<b>2.19</b>	<b>2.11</b>	<b>2.07</b>	<b>1.95</b>	<b>1.83</b>	<b>1.77</b>	<b>1.64</b>	<b>1.53</b>

**Table 7.2-4** The historical development of MCF

	1948	1970	1983	1986	1990
Weighted MCF	0.4	0.796	0.952	0.97	0.982
Share of managed (MCF=1) SWDS	0	0.66	0.92	0.95	0.97

The use of other values than the IPCC default values is justified by international and national research. *OX* is chosen to be 10% of the CH<sub>4</sub> generated at landfills based on international research (e.g. Oonk & Boom 1995).

DOC fractions of different types of waste are based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default values and national research data (Isännäinen 1994) and measurements, made in industry (DOC value for de-inking sludges) (Huttunen 2008). For MSW, 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default values of DOC fractions (wood 0.43, paper 0.4, napkins and textiles 0.24, food 0.15 and garden 0.2) are used and, in addition, the waste subgroup Other organic has the DOC fraction of 0.1. The DOC value of 0.5 is used for other municipal sludges from handling plants, except for composted sludges where the DOC value of 0 is used. The waste composition of MSW is presented in Table 7.2-6. The waste compositions and DOC values of construction and demolition waste (mixed) are based on research by VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd (Perälä & Nippala 1998) and expert estimate by Perälä (Perälä 2001).

**Table 7.2-5** The waste groups and the waste subgroups and the corresponding *DOC* and *k* values

Waste group and subgroups	DOC	k	DOC Reference*
<b>Solid municipal waste</b>			
Textiles	0.24	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Food	0.15	0.185	2006 IPCC GLs
Paper	0.4	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Wood	0.43	0.03	2006 IPCC GLs
Garden	0.2	0.1	2006 IPCC GLs
Napkins	0.24	0.1	2006 IPCC GLs
Mixed packaging	0.1	0.06	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2007
Other organic	0.1	0.1	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2007
<b>Municipal sludge (from dry matter)</b>			
Handling plants	0.5	0.185	Pipatti 2001
Septic tanks	0.5	0.185	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2002
Sand separation	0.1	0.185	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2002
<b>Industrial sludge (from dry matter)</b>			
Pulp and paper (mainly wastewater sludges)	0.45	0.185	Isännäinen, 1994
Other industry (mainly wastewater sludges)	0.45	0.185	Pipatti 2001
De-inking (pulp industry)	0.1	0.03	Huttunen 2008
Fibre and coating (paper industry)	0.1	0.1	Pipatti, 2001
<b>Solid industrial waste</b>			
Textile	0.24	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Food	0.15	0.185	2006 IPCC GLs
Paper	0.4	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Wood	0.43	0.03	2006 IPCC GLs



Waste group and subgroups	DOC	k	DOC Reference*
Garden	0.2	0.1	2006 IPCC GLs
De-inking reject	0.1	0.06	Pipatti 2001
Oil	0.1	0.1	Pipatti 2001
Green liquor sludge (from dry matter)	0.02	0.03	Pipatti 2001
Mixed packaging and other organic (slowly)	0.1	0.06	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2007
Other organic (moderately degrading)	0.1	0.1	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2007
<b>Construction and demolition waste</b>			
Plastics	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Other inert	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Asphalt and tar	0.02	0.06	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2003
Wood	0.43	0.03	2006 IPCC GLs
Mixed (years 1997-1999)	0.0996	0.03	Perälä & Nippala, 1998
Mixed (years 2000-2013)	0.1384	0.03	Perälä, 2001
Total (years 1990-1996)	0.096-0.106	0.03	Calculated
Paper (packaging)	0.24	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Textile (packaging)	0.43	0.06	2006 IPCC GLs
Other (packaging)	0.1	0.06	Expert knowledge: Jouko Petäjä 2007
<b>Industrial and municipal inert waste</b>			
Plastics	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Other combustible	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Other non-combustible	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Ash	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Other sludges (mainly from inorganic processes)	0		2006 IPCC GLs
<b>Other inert waste</b>			
Mine	0		2006 IPCC GLs
Soil	0		2006 IPCC GLs

\* Reference for k values: 2006 IPCC Guidelines

The waste composition of solid municipal waste is calculated according to the estimated composition of generated municipal waste and separately collected waste fractions (top-down approach). Especially concerning paper and paperboard, there is wide information on domestic consumption and recycling. However, in the years 2006 to 2017, there are unclear fluctuations in the paper and paperboard data and the composition of solid municipal waste is kept unchanged after 2008 until further information is achieved. The composition of MSW since 2008 is planned to be updated in 2020 submission.

**Table 7.2-6** The estimated waste composition of solid municipal waste

Waste type	Composition of mixed MSW (%)						
	1990-1993	1994-1996	1997-1999	2000-2002	2003-2005	2006-2007	2008-2017
Paper and paperboard	14.9	18.3	21.3	16.5	18.5	22.7	20.8
Food	38.5	39.2	37.9	39.8	37.5	36.2	35.1
Garden	9.1	8.6	7.6	8.2	7.8	7.4	8.8
Plastics (inert)	5.9	6.2	6.5	6.4	7.1	7.3	7.9
Glass (inert)	1.6	1.2	1.1	1.2	1.5	0.8	0.5
Textiles	2.0	1.8	1.5	1.7	1.7	1.6	1.7
Napkins	2.5	3.1	3.3	3.5	3.8	3.6	2.9
Wood	6.1	3.7	3.0	3.4	3.2	2.6	2.2
Other – inert	15.8	14.6	14.4	15.6	16.0	15.0	16.8
Other – organic	3.6	3.4	3.4	3.7	2.9	2.8	3.3

**Table 7.2-7** DOC-values of municipal solid waste

	1990	1994	1997									2008
	-	-	-	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	-
	1993	1996	1999									2017
Mixed MSW	0.176	0.180	0.185	0.173	0.173	0.173	0.176	0.176	0.176	0.186	0.186	0.177

### 7.2.2.3 Activity data

The activity data used in the calculation are taken from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (see Section 1.4 and Annex 6). It includes information on all landfills in Finland excluding Åland, which is estimated according to the population. YLVA contains data on the total amounts of waste taken to landfills from 1997 onwards. In YLVA, the waste amounts are registered according to the EWC (European Waste Catalogue) classification (both EWC 1997 and EWC 2002). Sampling routines have been developed to convert the classification of the YLVA system to the classification used in the emission estimations. Corresponding data (but with volume units and a less detailed waste classification) for 1992 to 1996 were collected to the Landfill Registry of the Finnish Environment Institute. The activity data for municipal waste for 1990 are based on the estimates of the Advisory Board for Waste Management (1992) for municipal solid waste generation and treatment in Finland in 1989 with the correction of double counting in paper waste data (part of industrial paper waste was classified as municipal waste). The disposal data (amount and composition) at the beginning of the 1990s for industrial, construction and demolition waste are based on surveys and research by Statistics Finland (Isaksson 1993; Puolamaa et al. 1995), VTT (Perälä & Nippala 1998; Pipatti et al. 1996) and the National Board of Waters and the Environment (Karhu 1993). For the base year, activity data from studies by Isaksson (1993) and Pipatti et al. (1996) are used for construction and demolition waste, by Karhu (1993 for industrial sludges, and by Puolamaa et al. (1995) for solid industrial waste.

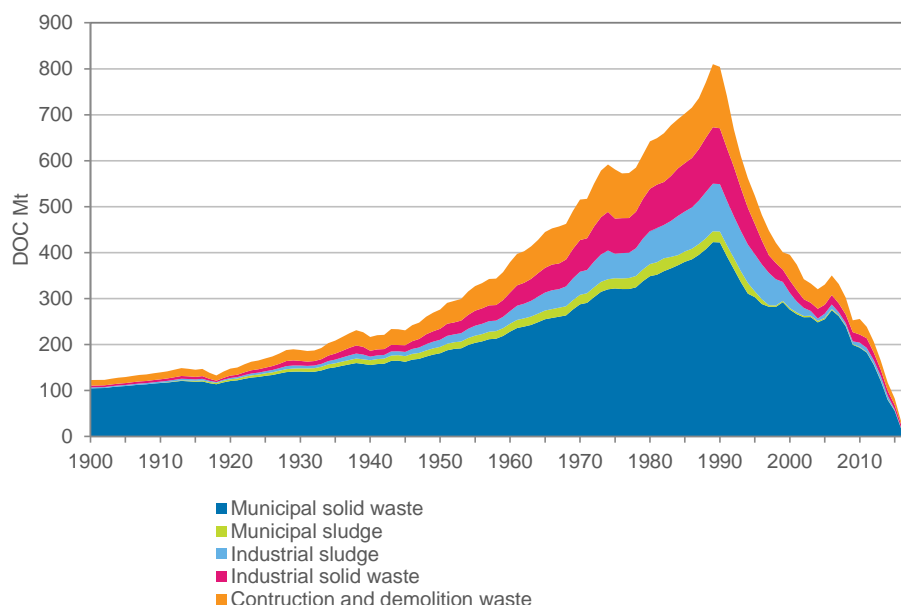
The amount of landfilled waste in 1990 to 2017 is presented in Table 7.2-8. The corresponding DOC tonnes are given in Table 7.2-9. The waste composition of landfilled industrial solid waste is presented in Appendix\_8c and the DOC share of the landfilled industrial solid waste without inert industrial wastes is presented in Table 7.2-11. The industrial solid waste category consist of several hundreds of EWC-codes (EWC principal groups 02-16 and 18-19). The previous UNFCCC review encouraged Finland to provide information on clinical waste management practices and regulations, in order to improve the transparency of the inventory submission. The industrial EWC-codes include, among others, the category health service activities including clinical wastes. Part of the clinical wastes are landfilled (separately or if non-hazardous among other wastes). These waste amounts are known quite well according to the exact EWC-codes. The burned or incinerated clinical waste amounts are not known as well (part of burned industrial wastes are reported by fuel codes only). The composition of industrial solid waste is presented according to the DOC and decay groups in Appendix\_7c. The relatively large variation in the waste amounts of industrial solid waste is due to the diverse reporting practices of some inert waste types to the YLVA system.

The landfilled amounts of municipal solid waste have decreased clearly during recent years because of increased energy use of wastes and this trend will continue in future, also. The variation in construction and demolition waste in the last years is due to the classification change made in the 2010 inventory: The amount of rejects from wood waste handling has increased significantly in 2010 to 2017 due to the increased activity and especially due to the discharge of reject stocks to landfills. These rejects have been classified according to the origin of the wood waste since the 2010 inventory. These EWC codes (191212 and 191211) were classified only as industrial waste in earlier inventories but the waste amounts were much smaller before 2010.

Estimated data on waste amounts before the year 1990 are based on the report of VTT (Tuhkanen 2002). In this report, GDP has 30% weight and population has 70% weight for generated municipal solid waste. At the beginning of 1990s, all the generated municipal solid waste was assumed to be landfilled and landfilling has linear development to 80% of the situation in the year 1990. Other waste groups develop according to the corresponding industrial or construction economical activities. The DOC tonnes of the five waste groups starting from 1900 are presented in Table 7.2-3.

Data on landfill gas recovery are obtained from the Finnish Biogas Plant Register (Huttunen et al. 2018) and presented in Table 7.2-10 and in Appendix\_7b (volume of collected gas by plant/site). The great increase in the amounts of recovered methane at the beginning of 2000 comes from the regulations of landfill gas recovery (Council of State Decree 861/1997 on Landfills). Landfill gas recovery data in Finnish Biogas Plant Register is based on information received from plants. In general, the volumes of landfill gas recovery are based on continuous measurements (Pitot tube or turbine meter) and on individual measurements (1-12 times per year) on methane content. However, these methane content values are not used in the inventory. The default value of 0.5 used in the inventory corresponds very well to the average value of these measurements. In some cases volume metering has failed and then gas recovery was estimated e.g. according to energy production and

operating hours. If no information is available from plant no recovery is assumed. Statistics Finland is planning to collect data from biogas facilities. The questionnaire is planned to contain information on biogas metering and estimation, also.



**Figure 7.2-2** The DOC (Mt) of the five waste groups starting from 1900

**Table 7.2-8** Landfilled waste (1,000 t). (YLVA system, Landfill Registry of the Finnish Environment Institute, Advisory Board for Waste Management 1992, Vahvelainen & Isaksson 1992, Isaksson 1993, Pipatti et al. 1996, Puolamaa et al. 1995, Perälä & Nippala 1998, Karhu 1993).

Waste group	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Municipal solid waste	2 400	1 682	1 602	1 462	1 358	1 128	1 095	1 033	885	685	451	318	78	19
Municipal sludge (d.m.)	47	25	6	6	4	3	3	2	3	3	2	2	1	0
Municipal sludge (wet m.)	498	298	70	53	27	26	22	23	22	22	17	14	7	3
Industrial sludge (d.m.)	337	260	118	48	15	18	26	27	32	32	19	7	3	4
Industrial sludge (wet m.)	1 193	881	550	161	49	55	82	78	96	94	42	20	10	11
Ind. solid waste (def. moist m.)	1 985	1 382	1 982	4 151	2 899	3 061	2 549	2 607	2 999	2 858	2 781	2 538	2 420	2 221
Ind. solid waste (wet m.)	2 135	1 519	2 390	4 682	3 435	3 570	2 661	2 742	3 312	3 175	3 093	2 841	2 802	2 565
Constr. and demol. waste	1 262	637	454	390	331	229	342	240	241	196	181	161	100	106

**Table 7.2-9** Landfilled waste (1,000 DOC t)

Waste group	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Municipal solid waste	422	303	276	255	240	200	193	183	156	121	80	56	14	3
Municipal sludge	24	12	3	3	2	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	0.5	0.1
Industrial sludge	103	81	33	9	5	6	10	9	8	9	8	2	1	1
Industrial solid waste	121	66	27	19	19	20	17	21	17	14	11	9	7	6
Constr. and demol. waste	134	61	56	44	37	26	34	25	24	20	17	14	6	4

**Table 7.2-10** Landfill CH<sub>4</sub> recovery (kt) and the number of operating CH<sub>4</sub> recovery plants (Huttunen et. al. 2018)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Recovery (kt)	0	2.84	16.24	42.51	40.28	39.82	36.46	36.60	33.93	34.05	33.76	29.89	28.18	25.97
Number	0	4	12	33	33	35	39	39	40	40	40	40	40	41

**Table 7.2-11** DOC share in landfilled Industrial solid waste without inert industrial wastes (-)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
DOC share (-)	0.188	0.154	0.103	0.071	0.060	0.068	0.064	0.073	0.068	0.065	0.061	0.059	0.047	0.041

### 7.2.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The uncertainty in solid waste disposal is assessed by replacing the parameters of the FOD model with probability density functions describing the uncertainty. As a result of the simulation, uncertainty in the emission estimate of CH<sub>4</sub> from landfills contained an uncertainty of around  $\pm 34\%$  in 2017.

In Finland, the historical waste amount is assessed starting from 1900. The uncertainties in historical activity data (estimated on the basis of different weighting of the population and GDP that are assumed to be good indicators of the amount of waste) are large but the amount of waste produced at the beginning of the 1900s was fairly small, thus reducing the significance of large uncertainties. The uncertainty estimates of the current amounts of waste are based on differences between different statistics and complemented with an expert estimate.

In the case of municipal sludge, the uncertainties in both historical and current activity data are quite large. On the other hand, the amount of industrial waste can be fairly accurately estimated based on industrial production, and, therefore, these uncertainties are the smallest in historical years.

Parameters of the FOD model contain higher uncertainties than activity data. Uncertainties are mainly due to lack of knowledge of the waste degradation process. It is also unclear if the parameters of the model are suitable for Finnish conditions. The uncertainties in other calculation parameters of the FOD model are estimated using measurement data, IPCC default uncertainties and an expert estimate.

In Finland, the amount of landfill gas recovered is obtained from the Finnish Biogas Plant Register, and this figure is considered accurate. An interesting note is that methane recovery describes the reduction of emissions compared with the situation where gas is emitted. In this case, the emission reduction is accurately known, though total emissions contain higher uncertainties.

The uncertainty estimate was performed by integrating the Monte Carlo simulation straight to the FOD model. A possible model error is also assumed to be covered by the uncertainty estimates of the model parameters. A detailed description of the uncertainty analysis has been presented in Monni & Syri (2003) and Monni (2004).

The time series' consistency of rejects from wood waste has minor inconsistencies concerning the allocation of these wastes in 2005 to 2009. These rejects have been classified according to the origin (e.g. construction and demolition waste) of the wood waste since the 2010 inventory. These EWC codes (191212 and 191211) were classified only as solid industrial waste in earlier inventories but the waste amounts were much smaller before 2010.

### 7.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in order to attain these quality objectives. Bilateral quality meeting was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert concerning the 2017 inventory. The common principles of the archiving guidelines of the waste sector are presented in Section 1.2.3.

General Quality Control (QC) procedures were applied in category CRF 5.A according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1):

- Documentation on activity data and emission factors was crosschecked with the corresponding data in MS Access tables and calculation models.
- A sample of input data from each category was crosschecked for transcription errors.
- Part of emission estimations (methane generation potential) was reproduced by a mass balance model.
- Units and conversion factors were checked.
- Database data relationships and data fields were checked. Database and data processing steps were documented.
- Consistency of DOC values in different groups (source categories) was checked.
- Data aggregation and transcription from lower reporting levels to higher levels were checked.

#### Category-specific QC

The MSW generation rate and the MSW disposal rate of the inventory were compared with the corresponding country values of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The MSW generation rates correspond to each other and the present values in the inventory are quite near to the value of 0.5 of the IPCC Guidelines for the year 2000. The MSW disposal rate varies much during time series. In 1990, the inventory value corresponds to value of 0.77 of the IPCC Guidelines and the value of 0.61 of the IPCC Guidelines corresponds inventory values up to the beginning of 2000's, but after that, the values in the inventory have developed considerably lower. The decrease has been mainly due to the preparation and implementation of the new Waste Act in Finland in 1994. At the beginning of the 1990s, around 80% of the generated municipal waste was taken to solid waste disposal sites (landfills). After the implementation of the new Waste Act, minimisation of waste generation, recycling and reuse of waste material and alternative treatment methods to landfills have been endorsed. Similar developments have occurred in the treatment of industrial waste, and municipal and industrial sludges.

The YLVA data were crosschecked with the data of previous years. The errors and faults discovered were corrected and documented. The most significant of them were checked either from the Centres for Economic Development, Transport and the Environment or from the companies that manage the landfills in question.

Country-specific emission factors were crosschecked and compared with IPCC default values. Emissions were also estimated with the IPCC mass balance method and with the original IPCC calculation formula of the FOD method in the GPG 2000 (without the modification explained in Section 7.2.2). Also, the emissions are estimated with the starting month 13 of the equations in 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The emissions and other information are calculated in Excel sheets according to the activity data from database and these emissions are compared with the emissions results obtained directly with database queries.

#### Quality assurance and verification

The guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for activity data collection in the Waste sector is based on a top-down approach starting from default data on waste generation, which are then divided into waste streams by treatment type. In Finland, the activity data for waste treatment are based on bottom-up data collected from waste management operators (main source the YLVA system, see Annex 6). The bottom-up data are more accurate (often measured data based on requirements in environmental permits) than data on estimates on waste generation, which are based on survey data. The QA and verification measures given in Section 3.8 of the Waste cannot, therefore, be applied as such.

The corrected activity data (from the YLVA system) of the landfilled municipal solid waste used in the submission for the inventory year 2017 are delivered to Statistics Finland for comparison with their own observations on the same initial data. The results from this QA procedure are completed before the inventory is submitted to UNFCCC. The activity data of the landfilled municipal solid waste have been at the same level as the waste statistics delivered to Eurostat by Statistics Finland.

For example, the total amount of municipal waste generated in Finland in 2017 was estimated to be 2.81 million tonnes and the treatment of the municipal solid waste was divided into the following categories in 2017 (Statistics Finland 2019):

- Landfilling 1%
- Composting and anaerobic digestion 13%
- Material recycling 28%
- Burning and incineration 58%.

The estimated amounts of landfilled municipal solid waste in the inventory are in good agreement with this figure.

Measurements of landfill gas recovery at the largest solid waste disposal site in Finland have been studied in more detail (a visit on site) in 2010. The quite large annually fluctuation in the landfill gas recovery was explained by capacity changes and by the results from quite dense leakage measurements in the SWDS. Also, the landfill gas concentration measurements and modelling results by the Finnish Meteorological Institute supported the results of the recovery measurements.

### *7.2.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No recalculations have been made.

### *7.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

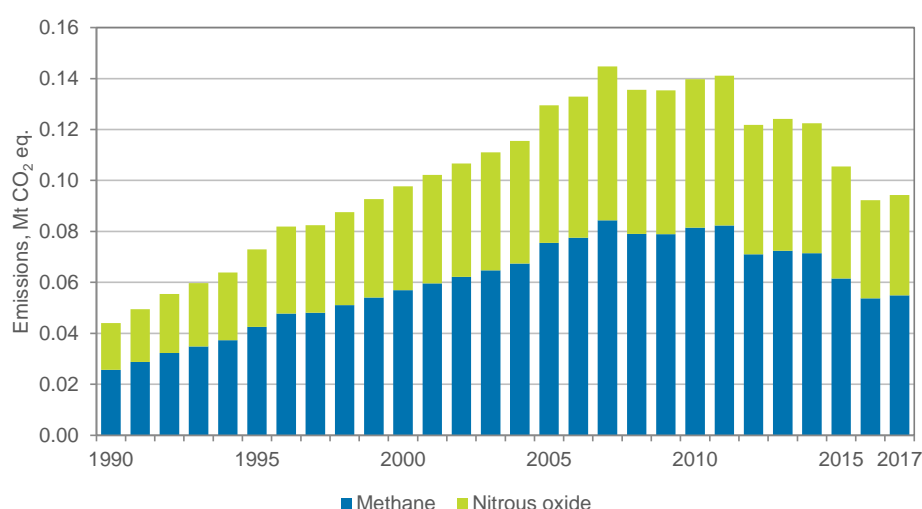
The waste composition of municipal solid waste since 2008 is planned to be updated in 2020 submission.

## 7.3 Biological Treatment of Solid Waste (CRF 5.B)

### 7.3.1 Composting (CRF 5.B.1)

#### 7.3.1.1 Category description

Emissions of greenhouse gases N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> from composting are estimated. The emission source includes emissions from composting of biowastes (municipal solid waste, municipal and industrial sludges and industrial solid waste).



**Figure 7.3-1** Greenhouse gas emissions from composting (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

**Table 7.3-1** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Composting in the Finnish inventory (D = default)

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
5.B.1	Composting			
	Municipal solid waste	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	Municipal sludge	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	Industrial sludge	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D
	Industrial solid waste	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	Tier 1	D

Emissions from composting have more than doubled since 1990, being 5% of the Waste sector's emissions in 2017. However, the emissions from composting have decreased in recent years due to the growing share of anaerobic digestion. The emissions in 2017 are in the same level as in 2016. The trend in emissions is presented by subcategory in Table 7.3-3. The waste amounts with degradable auxiliary matter (20 to 30%) in composting are presented in Table 7.3-4, correspondingly.

#### 7.3.1.2 Methodological issues

##### Methods

Emissions from composting have been calculated using the method given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories.

$$\text{Emissions (kt CH}_4 \text{ or kt N}_2\text{O)} = AD * EF / 1,000,000$$

where

*AD* = Waste amount with auxiliary matter (t)

*EF* = emission factor (g CH<sub>4</sub> or g N<sub>2</sub>O /kg waste treated)

## Emission factors

Emission factors in composting are presented in Table 7.3-2.

**Table 7.3-2** Emission factors in composting (g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg waste treated, g N<sub>2</sub>O/kg waste treated) (2006 IPCC Guidelines)

	CH <sub>4</sub> emission factor	N <sub>2</sub> O emission factor
Municipal solid waste, Industrial solid waste	4	0.24
Municipal sludge, Industrial sludge (d.m.)	10	0.6

## Activity data

Activity data are based on the YLVA system. The activity data for composted municipal biowaste for 1990 are based on the estimates of the Advisory Board for Waste Management (1992) for municipal solid waste generation and treatment in Finland in 1989. Data on 1997, 2004 and 2005 are from the YLVA system and the intermediate years have been interpolated. In addition, composted solid biowaste in 1991 to 1996 has been interpolated using auxiliary information from the National Waste Plan until 2005 (Ministry of the Environment 1998). The new composting treatment code (R032) and composting plant code in the YLVA system have been used in the data collection for 2006 to 2017. In 2017, the composted municipal sludges are estimated according to the removed outgoing sludges from municipal wastewater plants and the usage of sludges in anaerobic digestion plants and directly in agriculture and in landscaping. Reported data on outgoing sludges are more reliable than usage data in composting plants in most regional Centres for Economic Development, Transport and the Environment but some Centres for Economic Development, Transport and the Environment have failed several years also in reporting outgoing wastewater sludges to YLVA system and copied yearly data are used in these cases. The classification to the reporting subgroups is based on to the EWC codes of composted wastes (like landfilled wastes with the exception of construction wastes). The amounts of composted sludges have turned down after 2006. In recent years, anaerobic digestion plants have been built in Finland, which is probably the main reason for this development.

The new YLVA system had several errors and shortages in the activity data of composting in 2017: 50 doubles and 2 other items were deleted, 52 parameters (rd and ewc) and 2 activity values were corrected and 62 activity values were copied from previous years. In addition, 118 modifications were made for calculation purposes.

Degradable auxiliary material used in composting is included in the activity data. The shares have been estimated to be 20% (solid wastes) or 30% (sludges) for the whole time series (Petäjä 2005). In every composting plant, the share of auxiliary matter is assumed to be 20% (solid wastes) or 30% (sludges). These amounts are estimated according to plant level data from the YLVA system but the reporting practices of auxiliary matter varies considerably in the YLVA system. Also, the origin of auxiliary matter varies among composting plants, some part of the auxiliary matter is wood waste from construction and demolition waste and some part is raw material.

**Table 7.3-3** Emissions from composting by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>CH<sub>4</sub> emissions</b>	<b>0.026</b>	<b>0.042</b>	<b>0.057</b>	<b>0.075</b>	<b>0.079</b>	<b>0.079</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.082</b>	<b>0.071</b>	<b>0.072</b>	<b>0.071</b>	<b>0.061</b>	<b>0.054</b>	<b>0.055</b>
Municipal solid waste	0.006	0.010	0.018	0.023	0.028	0.028	0.030	0.032	0.030	0.032	0.032	0.025	0.022	0.023
Municipal sludge	0.015	0.027	0.032	0.040	0.039	0.036	0.036	0.034	0.030	0.032	0.030	0.028	0.024	0.025
Industrial sludge	0.003	0.003	0.004	0.008	0.008	0.010	0.009	0.008	0.006	0.006	0.006	0.006	0.004	0.003
Industrial solid waste	0.001	0.002	0.003	0.004	0.003	0.006	0.006	0.008	0.005	0.003	0.004	0.002	0.004	0.003
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O emissions</b>	<b>0.018</b>	<b>0.030</b>	<b>0.041</b>	<b>0.054</b>	<b>0.057</b>	<b>0.056</b>	<b>0.058</b>	<b>0.059</b>	<b>0.051</b>	<b>0.052</b>	<b>0.051</b>	<b>0.044</b>	<b>0.038</b>	<b>0.039</b>
Municipal solid waste	0.004	0.007	0.013	0.017	0.020	0.020	0.022	0.023	0.022	0.023	0.023	0.018	0.016	0.017
Municipal sludge	0.011	0.020	0.023	0.028	0.028	0.025	0.025	0.025	0.022	0.023	0.021	0.020	0.017	0.018
Industrial sludge	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.006	0.006	0.007	0.007	0.006	0.004	0.004	0.005	0.004	0.003	0.002
Industrial solid waste	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.004	0.004	0.006	0.003	0.002	0.003	0.002	0.003	0.002



**Table 7.3-4** Composted waste with degradable auxiliary matter by subcategory (1,000 t)

Waste group	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Municipal solid waste	60	102	180	233	284	281	304	319	304	317	317	247	217	231
Municipal sludge (d.m.)	60	110	128	159	155	142	143	137	121	128	120	113	95	102
Industrial sludge (d.m.)	13	12	15	32	33	38	38	33	22	22	25	25	17	12
Industrial solid waste	12	18	31	45	35	57	60	77	48	31	35	24	40	34

### 7.3.1.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The YLVA system had no treatment code solely for composting for the years 1997 to 2005 and the new code for composting was introduced in 2006 and the use of this code might still have been slightly unreliable. This has meant manual work in complementing the activity data and the uncertainties ( $\pm 40$  in 1990,  $\pm 30\%$  in the early 2000s to  $\pm 25$  in 2017, Petäjä 2005 and Petäjä 2012) in activity data are higher than in the activity data on landfilled wastes. In addition, several wastewater handling plants do not report separately the incoming wastes to their own composting plants and the sludges are reported only in the outgoing wastes from these handling plants. Manual crosschecking of data has been necessary because there is also the option that the sludges are delivered to be composted outside the handling plant to other companies. For this reason the activity data in 2006 to 2017 were collected in the way described in the previous section. Also, the annually data from smaller composting plants, which are monitored by municipalities (and not by Centres for Economic Development, Transport and the Environment) is not available in YLVA, anymore. At least part of these waste amounts are identified by crosschecking the outgoing wastes and by utilising the report from composting plants (Merilehto 2016). This means that the uncertainties of the activity data will remain on quite a high level in future also.

The uncertainties of the emission factors are according to the range variations given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default emission factors. The uncertainty in composting was -59% to +90% for nitrous oxide and the total uncertainty in Biological Treatment of Solid Waste (anaerobic digestion and composting) was -55% to +58% for methane in the 2017 inventory.

The calculation method for composting is the same through the whole time series. The time series for activity data are gathered in a consistent manner (e.g. waste groups) even if the origin of the activity data varies (see previous section).

### 7.3.1.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan in order to attain quality objectives. Bilateral quality meeting was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert concerning the 2017 inventory.

Composting plants (incoming waste flows) and outgoing waste flows to composting processes from the YLVA system were compared to the governmental survey from composting plants and their environmental permits by the Finnish Environment Institute and the Ministry of the Environment (Merilehto 2016). The municipal sludge amounts are consistent with the report of Finnish Water Utilities Association (2017).

General Quality Control (QC) procedures were applied in composting according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1):

- Documentation on activity data and emission factors was crosschecked with the corresponding data in the calculation model.
- A sample of input data from each category was crosschecked for transcription errors.
- Units and conversion factors were checked.

- Data aggregation and transcription from lower reporting levels to higher levels were checked.

The data from Statistics Finland on biological treatment of municipal solid waste in 2017 (see end of Section 7.2.4) are in good agreement with the data used in the inventory. The biological treatment of municipal sludges is higher in the inventory than the values of Statistics Finland but Statistics Finland is re-evaluating these values.

### 7.3.1.5 Category-specific recalculations

No recalculations have been made.

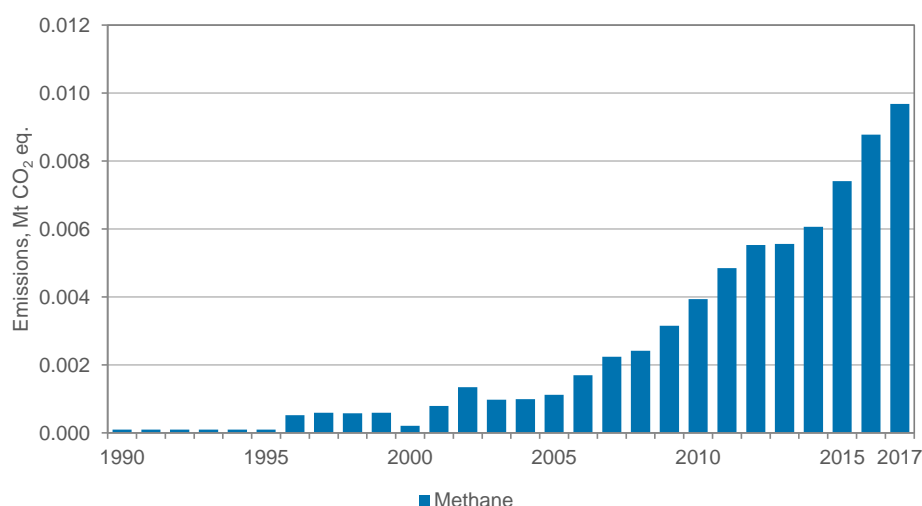
### 7.3.1.6 Category-specific planned improvements

There are no planned improvements.

## 7.3.2 Anaerobic digestion at biogas facilities (CRF 5.B.2)

### 7.3.2.1 Category description

Emissions of greenhouse gas CH<sub>4</sub> from biogas facilities are estimated. The emission source includes emissions from anaerobic digestion of biowastes (municipal solid waste, municipal and industrial sludges and industrial solid waste including construction waste).



**Figure 7.3-2** Methane emissions from anaerobic digestion (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

**Table 7.3-5** Reported emissions, calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Anaerobic digestion in the Finnish inventory (D = default)

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
5.B.2	Anaerobic digestion at biogas facilities			
	Municipal solid waste	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	Municipal sludge	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	Industrial sludge	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D
	Industrial solid waste incl. constr. waste	CH <sub>4</sub>	Tier 1	D

Emissions from anaerobic digestion have been increased significantly in recent years. Yet, this emission source is very small being 0.5% of the Waste sector's emissions in 2017. The trend in emissions is presented by subcategory in Table 7.3-7 and the waste amounts in anaerobic digestion are presented in Table 7.3-8.

### 7.3.2.2 Methodological issues

#### Methods

Emissions from anaerobic digestion have been calculated using the method given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories.

$$\text{Emissions (kt CH}_4 \text{ or kt N}_2\text{O)} = AD * EF / 1,000,000$$

where

$AD$  = Waste amount (t)

$EF$  = emission factor (g CH<sub>4</sub> /kg waste treated)

#### Emission factors

Emission factors in anaerobic digestion are presented in Table 7.3-6.

**Table 7.3-6** Emission factors in anaerobic digestion (g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg waste treated) (2006 IPCC Guidelines)

	CH <sub>4</sub> emission factor
Municipal solid waste, Industrial solid waste including construction waste	0.8
Municipal sludge, Industrial sludge (d.m.)	2

#### Activity data

Activity data are based on the YLVA system and extrapolated data from digestion plants operating in 1990 to 1995 (using municipal sludges). The classification to the reporting subgroups is based on the EWC codes of treated wastes. In recent years, several anaerobic digestion plants have been built in Finland, which has multiplied the waste amounts and emissions from anaerobic digestion since 2005. The waste amounts in anaerobic digestion are presented in Table 7.3-8.

Some corrections were made to YLVA system data in 2017: 2 activity values were added and 12 activity values were copied from previous years.

**Table 7.3-7** Emissions from anaerobic digestion by subcategory (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Methane emissions</b>	0.09	0.09	0.21	1.12	2.42	3.15	3.94	4.85	5.53	5.56	6.06	7.41	8.77	9.68
Municipal solid waste	NO	NO	0.08	0.85	0.99	1.28	1.44	1.85	2.01	1.81	2.02	3.15	3.91	4.25
Municipal sludge	0.09	0.09	0.13	0.14	0.49	1.03	1.13	1.60	2.00	1.98	2.28	2.32	2.69	2.52
Industrial sludge	NO	NO	NO	0.03	0.04	0.01	0.04	0.17	0.22	0.25	0.22	0.34	0.14	0.67
Industrial solid and constr. waste	NO	NO	NO	0.10	0.90	0.83	1.32	1.23	1.29	1.52	1.55	1.59	2.04	2.25

**Table 7.3-8** Waste amounts in anaerobic digestion by subcategory (1,000 t)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Municipal solid waste	NO	NO	3.8	42.4	49.5	63.8	72.2	92.3	100.6	90.4	100.9	157.7	195.3	212.3
Municipal sludge (d.m.)	1.8	1.8	2.6	2.9	9.8	20.6	22.6	32.1	40.1	39.6	45.5	46.4	53.8	50.4
Industrial sludge (d.m.)	NO	NO	NO	0.5	0.8	0.2	0.8	3.3	4.4	5.1	4.3	6.8	2.8	13.4
Industrial solid and constr. waste	NO	NO	NO	5.0	44.8	41.5	66.1	61.7	64.4	75.9	77.7	79.5	102.2	112.3

### 7.3.2.3 Uncertainties and time series consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

The total uncertainty in Biological Treatment of Solid Waste (anaerobic digestion and composting) was -55% to +59% for methane in the 2017 inventory.

The YLVA system had no treatment code solely for anaerobic digestion for 1996 to 2005 and the new code for anaerobic digestion was introduced in 2006 and the use of this code might still have been slightly unreliable. However, the years before 2006 are not a major problem because only one digestion plant was operating in these years. Also, anaerobic digestion plants are quite large units and are all found in the YLVA system. For these reasons the uncertainties ( $\pm 20\%$  in 1990 to 1995 and after that  $\pm 10\%$ ) are smaller than in composting (Petäjä 2015).

The uncertainties of the emission factors are based on the range variations of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default emission factors.

The calculation method for anaerobic digestion is the same through the whole time series. The time series for activity data are gathered in a consistent manner (e.g. waste groups).

### 7.3.2.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan in order to attain quality objectives. In 2017 a quality desk review was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert.

Anaerobic digestion plants from the YLVA system were compared to the governmental survey from anaerobic digestion (and composting) plants and their environmental permits by the Finnish Environment Institute and the Ministry of the Environment (Merilehto 2016). The municipal sludge amounts are consistent with the report of Finnish Water Utilities Association (2017).

General Quality Control (QC) procedures were applied in anaerobic digestion according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1)

- Documentation on activity data and emission factors was crosschecked with the corresponding data in the calculation model.
- A sample of input data from each category was crosschecked for transcription errors.
- Units and conversion factors were checked.
- Data aggregation and transcription from lower reporting levels to higher levels were checked.

### 7.3.2.5 Category-specific recalculations

No recalculations have been made.

### 7.3.2.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No planned improvements.

## *7.4 Incineration and open burning of waste (CRF 5.C)*

Emissions of greenhouse gases CO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> from Waste Incineration (CRF 5.C) are reported in the energy sector (CRF 1.A) in the Finnish inventory. Emission factors are presented in Table 3.2-4, Table 3.2-6 and Table 3.2-7.

There is no waste incineration on landfills in Finland and waste incineration for energy production is included in the energy sector. Waste incineration in combustion plants without energy recovery is nearly zero and it is also included in the energy sector. Waste incineration in households is quite small. In annual reporting of the recycling of wastepaper (according to the decision of the Council of State 883/1998), the incineration of wastepaper in households is estimated to be only 23,000 tonnes. The incineration of paper and paperboard in households (in boilers, stoves, fireplaces and sauna ovens) is estimated to be 31,000 tonnes of which the maximum amount of illegal open burning would be 0.1% (30 tons). Based on an expert judgement, the amount of garden waste in open burning by households (regulated by municipalities) is about 200 tonnes. As a consequence, the total amount of open burning of waste by households is only around 230 tonnes. With the exception of the garden wastes of households open burning of waste is not allowed in Finland and unintentional fires are very uncommon. The emissions from open burning of waste by households is thus estimated to be insignificant in Finland and the source is included in the list of insignificant sources in Annex 5. Hazardous wastes are burned (with energy recovery) mainly in one plant in Finland and the mass of these wastes was approximately 100,000 tons in 2017.

According to the Waste decree, if the energy efficiency is over 65% waste burning is considered as energy use of waste and the treatment code (R01) can be used. If the energy efficiency is under 65% the treatment code (D10) should be used. Waste statistics are compiled according to these codes and, in Finland, 0.3% of total municipal solid waste has been incinerated (energy efficiency under 65%) and 33.5% has been burned for energy use (energy efficiency over 65%) in 2013 (Statistics Finland 2014). In addition, almost all of the incineration (D10) concerns poor quality waste components, which have been burned with better waste components and the energy efficiency would be over 65% at boiler level.

## 7.5 Wastewater treatment and discharge (CRF 5.D)

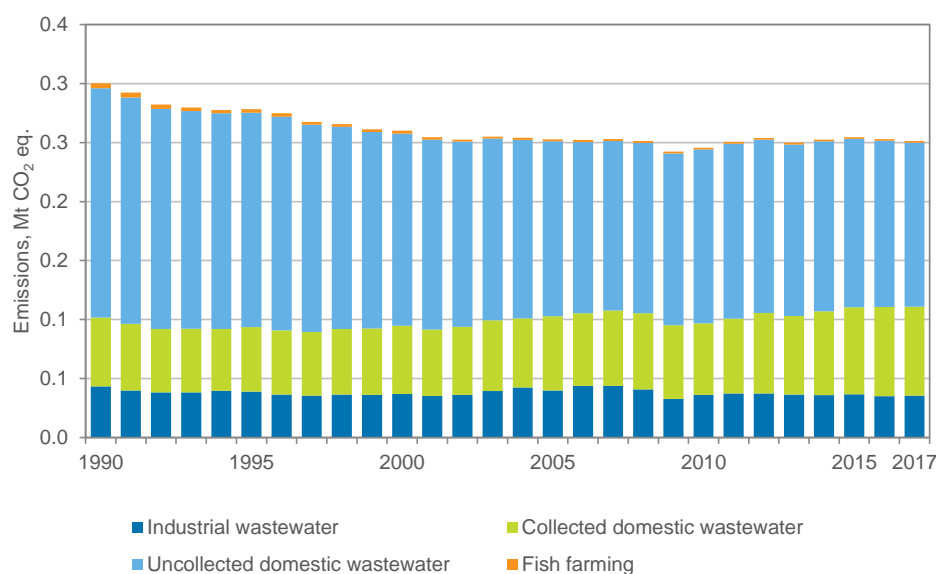
### 7.5.1 Category description

The emission sources cover municipal (domestic) and industrial wastewater treatment plants and uncollected domestic wastewaters for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are generated from nitrogen input of fish farming, as well as from domestic and industrial wastewaters.

**Table 7.5-1** Reported emissions calculation methods and types of emission factors for the subcategory Wastewater Handling in the Finnish inventory

CRF	Source	Emissions reported	Methods	Emission factors
5.D.1	Domestic Wastewater	CH <sub>4</sub>	CS, Tier 2	CS, D
		N <sub>2</sub> O	CS, Tier 1	D
5.D.2	Industrial Wastewater	CH <sub>4</sub>	CS, Tier 2	CS, D
		N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	D
5.D.3	Other (Fish Farming)	N <sub>2</sub> O	CS	D

Emissions from wastewater treatment have decreased by 16% since 1990 and being on the same level as in 2016. Emission trends by sources are presented in Figure 7.5-1. The overall trend in domestic wastewaters (the most significant source) is slightly decreasing due to a downward trend of population in uncollected wastewaters (methane). Emission trends from wastewater treatment and discharge by subcategory and gas are presented in Table 7.5-2.



**Figure 7.5-1** Emissions from wastewater handling by emission source (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

## 7.5.2 Methodological issues

### Methods

A national methodology that corresponds to the methodology given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines is used in the estimation of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. MCF parameters are defined according to total organics in wastewaters so no subtractions of removed sludges or recovered methane are taken into account. The emissions from municipal wastewater treatment are based on the BOD<sub>7</sub> load (Biochemical Oxygen demand, seven-day test) of the wastewaters. The BOD<sub>7</sub> measurements are converted to the BOD<sub>5</sub> load (five-day test) by dividing them with factor 1.17 (Finnish Water and Waste Water Works Association 1995). The emissions from industrial wastewater treatment are based on the COD load (Chemical Oxygen demand).

The equations used for calculating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic and industrial wastewater treatment are described in Appendix\_7a.

The MCF parameters for wastewater plants are based on expert opinions (Jouttijärvi et. al. 1999) and they are within the range of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. All the municipal wastewater treatment plants in Finland are aerobic and 14 of them (the most significant) have anaerobic sludge treatment with methane recovery. The emission factors mainly illustrate exceptional operation conditions (leakages from anaerobic treatment or small anaerobic “corners” in aerobic wastewater treatment plants). There are no plant-specific measurements for the degradable organic component of sludge in Finland. Especially for domestic wastewater, there are good measurement results for DC of wastewaters in Finland.

In Finland, the N input from fish farming and from municipal and industrial wastewaters into the waterways is collected into the YLVA system. For municipal wastewaters, the measured values have been considered more reliable than the N input according to population data. In addition to the IPCC approach, the nitrogen load from fish farming was also taken into account. Also, a difference to the IPCC method is that co-discharged protein (factor) from industry is not taken into account but the measured N values from industry are used. Because the measures of incoming loads to wastewater treatment plants are used in calculations, no emission from advanced centralised wastewater treatment plants are estimated. The emission factors for industrial wastewater and for fish farming are the same as in domestic wastewater.

The IPCC methodology is very rough and the N input into waterways is based on population data. In Finland, the N input from domestic and industrial wastewaters is collected into the YLVA system and these values are based on concentration measurements. For uncollected wastewaters, the nitrogen load is based on population data and protein consumption (FAO 2004, Tike 2010, Luke 2016 and Korttesmaa 2018).

$$\text{Emissions (kt N}_2\text{O)} = \text{Nitrogen load (kg)} * EF * 10^{-6} * 44/28$$

Where

$EF$  = Emission factor (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N load), IPCC default = 0.005

### Emission factors and other parameters

Emission factors for collected domestic wastewaters are IPCC default factors for the maximum methane producing capacity  $B_0 = 0.6$  kg CH<sub>4</sub>/kg BOD and country-specific, based on expert knowledge, for the methane conversion factor  $MCF = 0.01$  (being within the range of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines). For uncollected wastewaters the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default emission factors are used ( $B_0 = 0.6$  kg CH<sub>4</sub>/kg BOD and  $MCF = 0.5$ )

For industrial wastewaters, the emission factor is the IPCC default for the maximum methane producing capacity  $B_0 = 0.25$  kg CH<sub>4</sub>/kg COD and a country-specific emission factor based on expert knowledge for the methane conversion factor  $MCF = 0.005$  (being within the range of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines).

## Activity data

Activity data are based on

- Domestic wastewater: Population (Uncollected wastewater); the BOD (BOD<sub>7</sub>) values and N load values of wastewaters from the YLVA system.
- Industrial wastewater: the COD values of wastewaters from the YLVA system. Incoming COD loads are calculated from the measured out coming COD values (YLVA system) using partly estimated efficiencies of wastewater treatment plants and partly the efficiency values from the YLVA system.

The new YLVA system had several errors and shortages in domestic wastewaters (BOD and N values) in 2017: 162 doubles were deleted, 172 values were corrected, 84 values were copied from previous years and 4 changes were made to subperiods, For industrial wastewaters (COD and N values) the errors and shortages were: 30 doubles were deleted and 42 values were copied from previous years.

The nitrogen load from fish farming has been taken from the mimeograph series of the Finnish Environment Institute (Repo & Hämäläinen 1996 and Repo et. al. 1999), from the summary calculations by M.-L. Hämäläinen from the Finnish Environment Institute (Hämäläinen 2009), and from the information received from Åland (Särs 2018) and from YLVA system (the continent of Finland). The new YLVA system requires electronic reporting and small companies in fish farming have earlier reported their emissions in paper and in many cases they did not have the capability of using electronic reporting. The reported emissions in YLVA system from the continent of Finland in 2017 were under 50% of those in 2016. Therefore, the emissions for the continent of Finland in 2017 were copied from 2016 emissions. Fish farming emissions from Åland were reported normally (YLVA is not used in Åland).

The BOD and COD load values and Nitrogen load input values are presented in Table 7.5-3 and Table 7.5-4, respectively. The population having uncollected domestic wastewater handling system and the protein consumption per person are presented in Table 7.5-5.



**Table 7.5-2** Emissions from wastewater treatment by subcategory (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Methane emissions</b>	<b>0.221</b>	<b>0.209</b>	<b>0.190</b>	<b>0.181</b>	<b>0.179</b>	<b>0.172</b>	<b>0.176</b>	<b>0.179</b>	<b>0.177</b>	<b>0.174</b>	<b>0.173</b>	<b>0.173</b>	<b>0.170</b>	<b>0.169</b>
Collected domestic wastewater	0.015	0.015	0.015	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017	0.017
Uncollected domestic wastewater	0.179	0.168	0.150	0.136	0.132	0.134	0.135	0.136	0.135	0.133	0.132	0.130	0.129	0.127
Industrial wastewater	0.027	0.026	0.025	0.028	0.029	0.022	0.024	0.025	0.025	0.024	0.024	0.026	0.024	0.025
<b>Nitrous oxide emissions</b>	<b>0.079</b>	<b>0.069</b>	<b>0.070</b>	<b>0.071</b>	<b>0.073</b>	<b>0.070</b>	<b>0.070</b>	<b>0.072</b>	<b>0.077</b>	<b>0.076</b>	<b>0.080</b>	<b>0.081</b>	<b>0.083</b>	<b>0.083</b>
Collected domestic wastewater	0.043	0.040	0.043	0.046	0.047	0.046	0.044	0.046	0.051	0.050	0.054	0.057	0.058	0.058
Uncollected domestic wastewater	0.015	0.014	0.013	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012
Industrial wastewater	0.017	0.013	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.011	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.012	0.011	0.011	0.011
Fish farming	0.004	0.003	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.002	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001
<b>Total wastewater</b>	<b>0.300</b>	<b>0.278</b>	<b>0.260</b>	<b>0.253</b>	<b>0.251</b>	<b>0.242</b>	<b>0.246</b>	<b>0.251</b>	<b>0.254</b>	<b>0.250</b>	<b>0.253</b>	<b>0.254</b>	<b>0.253</b>	<b>0.251</b>

**Table 7.5-3** BOD and COD loads (1,000 t)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Domestic wastewater</b>														
Collected BOD <sub>7</sub> load	117	114	119	132	134	129	129	133	134	130	132	134	136	133
Collected BOD <sub>5</sub> load	100	97	101	113	114	110	111	114	114	111	113	115	116	114
Uncollected BOD <sub>5</sub> load	24	22	20	18	18	18	18	18	18	18	18	17	17	17
<b>Industrial wastewater</b>														
COD load	852	843	795	895	929	709	764	814	809	781	770	825	779	788

**Table 7.5-4** N load in effluent (1,000 t)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Domestic wastewater</b>														
Collected N load	19	17	18	20	20	20	19	20	22	21	23	24	25	25
Uncollected N load	6.4	5.8	5.4	5.1	5.0	5.1	5.2	5.3	5.3	5.3	5.3	5.3	5.2	5.2
<b>N load in Industrial wastewater</b>	7.2	5.4	5.2	5.1	5.1	4.5	5.3	5.1	5.2	5.1	5.1	4.7	4.6	4.6
<b>N load in Fish farming</b>	1.7	1.3	1.0	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6

**Table 7.5-5** Population (1,000 persons) having collected or uncollected wastewater treatment system and dry closets and protein consumption (g/person/day)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Uncollected wastewater	1 092	1 023	915	830	806	814	824	828	819	810	802	793	783	773
Collected wastewater	3 786	3 983	4 170	4 333	4 427	4 444	4 457	4 477	4 513	4 548	4 579	4 607	4 634	4 658
Dry closet	109	102	91	83	81	81	82	83	82	81	80	79	78	77
Protein consumption (g/person/day)	100	97	100	104	107	107	108	109	110	111	113	114	114	114

### 7.5.3 Uncertainty and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is provided in Section 1.6.

For the purposes of uncertainty estimation, emissions from wastewater management are divided into the following subgroups: Industrial Wastewater (CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O separately), Domestic and Commercial Wastewater from densely populated areas (CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O separately), Domestic and Commercial Wastewater from sparsely populated areas (CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O separately) and N input from Fish Farming (N<sub>2</sub>O). The uncertainty in wastewater treatment was -33% to +55% for methane and -94% to +365% for nitrous oxide in the 2017 inventory (Section 1.6).

Uncertainty in the emission estimates of wastewater handling arises from uncertainties in activity data and emission factors. In methane emissions from industry, activity data (COD) are based on measurements on the input into waters and partly estimated efficiencies of wastewater treatment plants. Due to the measurement data, uncertainty ( $\pm 10\%$ ) is estimated lower than the default uncertainty estimate given by the IPCC.

For the uncertainty estimate, CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic wastewaters are divided into two subcategories, i.e. densely and sparsely populated areas, because these two subcategories are calculated using different methods (type of activity data and emission factors). For densely populated areas, activity data (BOD) are fairly accurately known ( $\pm 7\%$ ) due to the accurate measurement data of both incoming and outgoing wastewater flows from waste treatment plants. For B<sub>0</sub>, the IPCC default uncertainty ( $\pm 30\%$ ) is used and the uncertainty estimate for MCF is based on expert estimation (-60% to +100%).

For sparsely populated areas, activity is based on the population and the 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default value for BOD<sub>5</sub> in Europe. The uncertainty in the activity data estimate ( $\pm 15\%$ ) is larger than in densely populated areas, because the estimate is based on the population rather than on the measured BOD.

Uncertainty in this sector is dominated by the uncertainty in the N<sub>2</sub>O emission factor (-94% to +380%). The methane conversion factor (MCF) is the second most important factor in terms of uncertainty.

The Monte Carlo simulation has been used to combine the uncertainties of each calculation parameter in order to get the total uncertainty of the category. A detailed description of the uncertainty analysis has been presented in Monni & Syri (2003) and Monni (2004).

### 7.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

General descriptions of quality objectives, QA/QC and verification procedures are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC and verification plan in order to attain these quality objectives. Bilateral quality meeting was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral expert concerning the 2017 inventory.

General Quality Control (QC) procedures applied in category CRF 5.B. according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Chapter 6, Table 6.1):

- Documentation on activity data and emission factors was crosschecked with the corresponding data in the calculation model.
- A sample of input data from each category was crosschecked for transcription errors.
- Units and conversion factors were checked
- Consistency of EF values of N<sub>2</sub>O and DOC values in different source categories was checked.
- Data aggregation and transcription from lower reporting levels to higher levels were checked.

### *7.5.5 Category-specific recalculations*

No recalculations have been made.

### *7.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements*

There are no planned improvements.

## Appendix\_7a

### *The equations used in calculating emissions from the Waste sector (CRF 5)*

#### Solid waste disposal on land (CRF 5.A)

The modified Equation 5.1 (IPCC 2000) is as follows:

$$\text{CH}_4 \text{ generated in year } t \text{ (kt / year)} = \sum_x [A * k * SW(x) * L_0(x) * e^{-k(t-x)}]$$

for  $x$  = initial year to  $t$ ,

where

$t$  = year of inventory

$x$  = years for which input data should be added

$A = (1 - e^{-k}) / k$  ; normalisation factor which corrects the summation

$k$  = Methane generation rate constant (1 / year)

$SW(x)$  = amount of waste disposed at SWDS in year  $x$  (kt / a)

$L_0(x) = MCF(t) * DOC(x) * DOCF * F * 16 / 12$  (kt CH<sub>4</sub> / kt waste)

$L_0(x)$  is methane generation potential

where

$MCF(t)$  = Methane correction factor in year  $t$  (fraction)

$DOC(x)$  = Degradable organic carbon (DOC) in year  $x$  (kt C / kt waste)

$DOCF$  = Fraction of DOC dissimilated

$F$  = Fraction by volume of CH<sub>4</sub> in landfill gas

$16 / 12$  = Conversion from C to CH<sub>4</sub>

Emissions according to Equation 5.2 in GPG 2000 are calculated as follows:

$$\text{CH}_4 \text{ emitted in year } t \text{ (kt / a)} = [\text{CH}_4 \text{ generated in year } t - R(t)] * (1 - OX)$$

where

$R(t)$  = Recovered CH<sub>4</sub> in inventory year  $t$  (kt / a)

$OX$  = Oxidation factor (fraction)

#### Wastewater treatment (CRF 5.D)

Equations used in calculating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic wastewater and industrial wastewater treatment are as follows:

$$\text{Emissions (kt CH}_4\text{)} = \text{Organic load in wastewaters} * B_0 * MCF / 1,000,000$$

where

$B_0$  = Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH<sub>4</sub> / kg BOD or kg COD)

$MCF$  = Methane conversion factor (fraction)

## Appendix\_7b

### List of landfill gas recovery plants and volume of collected gas in 2017 (Huttunen et al. 2018)

Year	Name of a plant	Volume of collected gas, 1 000 m <sup>3</sup>
2017	Helsinki, Vuosaari	0
2017	Vantaa, Seutula	1 100
2017	Hyvinkää ja Riihimäki, Kapula	2 500
2017	Hämeenlinna, Karanoja	2 700
2017	Porvoo, Domargård	950
2017	Espoo, Ämmässuo	35 210
2017	Espoo, Mankkaa	1 400
2017	Tampere, Tarastenjärvi	1 180
2017	Oulu, Rusko	4 000
2017	Kerava, Savio	0
2017	Lappeenranta, Toikansuo	460
2017	Lohja, Munkkaa	536
2017	Joensuu, Kontiosuo	2 000
2017	Pori, Hangassuo	410
2017	Simpele, Metsä Board, Konkamäki	300
2017	Lahti, Kujala	1 570
2017	Jyväskylä, Mustankorkea	3 230
2017	Nokia, Koukkujärvi	1 480
2017	Kouvola, Sammalsuo	880
2017	Iisalmi, Peltomäki	500
2017	Järvenpää, Puolmatka	130
2017	Mikkeli, Metsä-Sairila	160
2017	Raisio, Isosuo	120
2017	Rovaniemi, Mäntyvaara	600
2017	Turku, Topinoja	1 000
2017	Uusikaupunki, Munaistenmetsä	0
2017	Kajaani, Majasaarenkangas	1 000
2017	Anjalankoski, Myllykoski Paper, Sulento	0
2017	Kuopio, Silmäsuu	0
2017	Kuopio, Heinälamminrinne	4 600
2017	Anjalankoski, Keltakangas	320
2017	Kouvola, Keltakangas2	572
2017	Vaasa, Suvilahti	240
2017	Imatra, Kurkisuo	400
2017	Savonlinna, Kaakkolampi	280
2017	Salo, Korvenmäki	70
2017	Mustasaari, Koivulahti, Stormossen	37
2017	Kotka, Heinsuo	0
2017	Köyliö, Hallavaara	0
2017	Kajaani, UPM	910
2017	Rauma, Hevossuo	1 500

The methane content of landfill gas is estimated to be 50% and the density of methane is estimated to be 0.718 kg/m<sup>3</sup>. Some plants were not in use in 2017 because of reparation of landfill structures.

## Appendix\_7c

### Industrial solid waste composition

**Table 1\_App\_7c** Landfilled wastegroups, wet

	Plastics	Other comb.	Other incomb.	Ash	Sludges	Garden	Other comb.	Oil	Food	Textiles	Paper	De-inking	Other comb.	Wood	Green l. sl.
1990	23.5	4.0	226	714	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	74	20	55	189	220
1991	23.5	4.0	227	718	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	69	20	55	177	205
1992	23.5	4.0	228	722	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	64	20	55	164	190
1993	19.1	4.5	203	709	426	6.0	13.7	1.6	52.0	4.5	53	23	54	148	176
1994	14.7	5.0	178	697	331	5.6	12.3	1.3	44.9	3.4	41	25	53	131	161
1995	10.3	5.5	153	684	237	5.1	11.0	0.9	37.9	2.4	30	28	53	115	147
1996	5.9	6.0	128	671	142	4.6	9.7	0.6	30.8	1.3	19	30	52	99	132
1997	1.5	6.5	103	659	47	4.1	8.3	0.2	23.8	0.3	7.6	33	51	83	118
1998	7.7	2.9	123	575	297	1.9	9.5	2.2	11.5	1.4	8.7	45	60	69	130
1999	4.4	4.2	376	1 114	516	0.8	7.5	2.3	16.0	1.6	4.7	29	52	58	129
2000	12.8	9.6	686	954	465	3.8	4.8	4.7	17.8	0.6	3.4	27	39	50	112
2001	2.9	9.3	597	1 375	402	0.7	6.1	4.4	23.5	0.2	3.9	22	45	43	124
2002	2.3	14.9	534	1 461	320	0.4	19.7	3.6	23.8	0.2	0.7	12.5	37	34	98
2003	0.3	15.5	525	1 946	303	0.2	21.4	3.4	22.5	0.1	1.9	12.3	65	15	110
2004	0.4	11.1	2 025	1 629	826	0.4	38.4	3.3	31.9	0.1	2.2	12.8	63	18	120
2005	0.3	26.9	2 104	1 445	834	0.5	28.5	2.8	33.3	0.3	1.2	10.0	60	16	119
2006	0.2	11.1	2 293	1 744	799	0.5	29.6	3.5	25.4	0.8	0.1	11.2	67	20	136
2007	0.6	10.8	348	1 451	887	0.2	53.5	3.9	15.6	0.7	0.1	8.3	68	15	133
2008	0.8	10.3	1 524	723	864	0.9	59.5	2.2	12.5	0.3	NO	6.0	66	12	154
2009	0.4	23.9	1 432	1 007	813	0.0	91.1	1.7	10.8	0.7	NO	4.5	63	8.6	113
2010	0.3	17.4	1 132	1 113	125	0.1	4.5	1.3	9.4	0.6	NO	13.3	126	6.6	111
2011	0.3	0.3	1 517	712	223	0.1	9.3	3.0	9.3	0.7	NO	2.7	159	4.8	101
2012	1.9	0.4	1 645	812	606	0.1	7.7	2.0	8.5	0.6	NO	2.6	131	1.2	93
2013	3.1	0.3	1 612	728	620	NO	9.3	2.0	7.3	0.4	NO	1.4	101	1.5	89
2014	1.1	0.7	1 722	596	599	0.1	8.4	2.6	7.7	0.7	NO	0.5	70	2.3	83
2015	0.8	0.7	1 594	461	626	0.0	2.6	3.5	1.8	0.2	NO	NO	77	0.8	73
2016	0.0	0.8	1 524	392	731	0.0	0.3	3.9	0.6	0.2	NO	0.1	59	0.0	89
2017	0.0	1.7	1 549	272	583	NO	0.7	1.8	0.6	0.1	NO	NO	49	0.5	107

**Table 2\_App\_7c** Landfilled wastegroups, in default moisture

	Plastics	Other comb.	Other incomb.	Ash	Sludges	Garden	Other comb.	Oil	Food	Textiles	Paper	De-inking	Other comb.	Wood	Green l. sl.
1990	23.5	4.0	226	714	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	74	6.0	55	164	110
1991	23.5	4.0	227	718	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	69	6.0	55	153	102
1992	23.5	4.0	228	722	521	6.5	15.0	2.0	59.0	5.5	64	6.0	55	142	95
1993	19.1	4.5	203	709	421	6.0	13.7	1.6	52.0	4.5	53	7.1	54	124	87
1994	14.7	5.0	178	697	321	5.6	12.3	1.3	44.9	3.4	41	8.2	53	106	79
1995	10.3	5.5	153	684	221	5.1	11.0	0.9	37.9	2.4	30	9.3	53	88	71
1996	5.9	6.0	128	671	121	4.6	9.7	0.6	30.8	1.3	19	10.4	52	70	63
1997	1.5	6.5	103	659	21	4.1	8.3	0.2	23.8	0.3	7.6	11.6	51	53	55
1998	7.7	2.9	123	575	62	1.9	9.5	2.2	11.5	1.4	8.7	12.7	60	46	60
1999	4.4	4.2	376	1 114	144	0.8	7.5	2.2	16.0	1.6	4.7	9.0	52	32	60
2000	12.8	9.6	686	954	142	3.8	4.8	4.5	17.8	0.6	3.4	12.8	39	35	56
2001	2.9	9.3	597	1 375	130	0.7	6.1	4.1	23.5	0.2	3.9	11.6	45	27	60
2002	2.3	14.9	534	1 461	95	0.4	19.7	3.3	23.8	0.2	0.7	4.2	37	18	45
2003	0.3	15.5	525	1 946	152	0.2	21.4	3.1	22.5	0.1	1.9	4.1	65	7.3	52
2004	0.4	11.1	2 025	1 629	363	0.4	38.4	3.1	31.9	0.1	2.2	4.3	63	8.0	55
2005	0.3	26.9	2 104	1 445	383	0.5	28.5	2.6	33.3	0.3	1.2	3.4	60	7.5	54
2006	0.2	11.1	2 293	1 744	371	0.5	29.6	3.3	25.4	0.8	0.1	4.0	67	10.9	62
2007	0.6	10.8	348	1 451	419	0.2	53.5	3.8	15.6	0.7	0.1	3.0	68	6.3	62
2008	0.8	10.3	1 524	723	420	0.9	59.5	1.4	12.5	0.3	NO	2.2	66	5.1	75
2009	0.4	23.9	1 432	1 007	374	0.0	91.1	1.1	10.8	0.7	NO	1.8	63	3.3	54
2010	0.3	17.4	1 132	1 113	84	0.1	4.5	1.0	9.4	0.6	NO	5.9	126	2.7	52
2011	0.3	0.3	1 517	712	145	0.1	9.3	2.8	9.3	0.7	NO	1.1	159	3.1	48
2012	1.9	0.4	1 645	812	345	0.1	7.7	2.0	8.5	0.6	NO	1.0	131	0.6	44
2013	3.1	0.3	1 612	728	351	NO	9.3	1.9	7.3	0.4	NO	0.6	101	0.9	43
2014	1.1	0.7	1 722	596	333	0.1	8.4	2.6	7.7	0.7	NO	0.2	70	1.2	38
2015	0.8	0.7	1 594	461	365	0.0	2.6	3.5	1.8	0.2	NO	NO	77	0.4	32
2016	0.0	0.8	1 524	392	402	0.0	0.3	3.9	0.6	0.2	NO	0.1	59	0.0	37
2017	0.0	1.7	1 549	272	296	NO	0.7	1.8	0.6	0.1	NO	NO	49	0.5	50



## 8 *OTHER (CRF 6)*

Finland does not report any emissions under the Other sector.

## 9 INDIRECT CO<sub>2</sub> AND N<sub>2</sub>O EMISSIONS

### 9.1 Description of sources of indirect emissions in GHG inventory

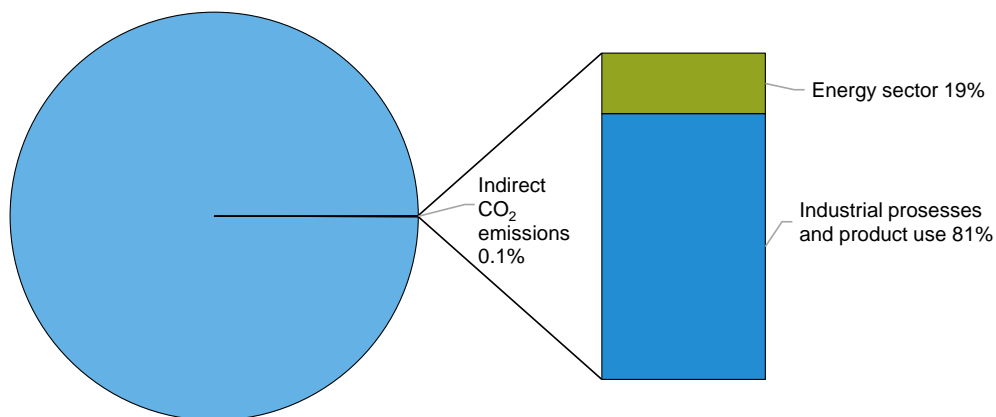
Finland reports indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions due to atmospheric oxidation of CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOCs consistent with the IPCC Guidelines (Vol. 1, Chapter 7). Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated from non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from combustion, only from fossil fugitive emissions or industrial process and product use emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> and NMVOC. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> from biogenic sources is not taken into account. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from atmospheric oxidation of CO are not calculated in order to avoid double counting of emissions because complete combustion (i.e. oxidation factor of 100%) for calculating direct CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is assumed (see also Section 1.1.1 Greenhouse gas inventories). Finland's national total emissions include indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions but the total emissions are presented in the CRF tables with and without indirect CO<sub>2</sub>.

In addition, Finland reports indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen deposition caused by NO<sub>x</sub> emissions from other than the agriculture and LULUCF sources as a memo item. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from NH<sub>3</sub> emissions are estimated to be insignificant. These estimates are not included in the national totals consistent with the IPCC Guidelines.

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions totalled 53 kt in 2017. Emissions have declined by 68% compared to 1990 and 1% compared to 2016. In 2017, 19% of the indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions originated from the energy sector (from fugitive emissions from fuels, CRF 1.B) and 81% from the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector (CRF 2). In Industrial Processes and Product Use only 0.03 % of indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions were from CH<sub>4</sub>.

Total indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are identified as a key category by trend in 2017 based on the Approach 1 and Approach 2.

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions totalled 176 kt in 2017. Emissions declined by 58% compared to 1990 and by 2% compared to 2016. These estimates are not included in the national totals but reported as memo items.



**Figure 9.1-1** Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the Energy sector and Industrial processes and product use compared with total emissions in 2017

**Table 9.1-1** Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> equivalent)

	1990	1995	2000	2005	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O*</b>	0.42	0.38	0.33	0.28	0.27	0.24	0.26	0.23	0.22	0.21	0.20	0.19	0.18	0.18
<b>Indirect CO<sub>2</sub></b>	0.17	0.13	0.11	0.09	0.08	0.07	0.07	0.06	0.06	0.06	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
Energy (1B)	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.01	0.02	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01
Industrial processes and product use	0.15	0.11	0.09	0.07	0.06	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.04	0.04	0.04	0.04

\* Not included in national totals. Reported as memo item.

### 9.1.1 Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC

The inventory of indirect greenhouse gas emissions (NMVOCs) and also indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC emissions from fugitive emissions from fuels, as well as from the Industrial Processes and Product use sector is prepared at the Finnish Environment Institute (SYKE). The NMVOC inventory is carried out to meet the obligations of the United Nations Economic Commission for Europe's Convention on Long-Range Transboundary Air Pollution (UNECE CLRTAP) and the EU's NEC Directive. Documentation of the calculation is presented in Finland's Informative Inventory Report under the UNECE CLRTAP and the EU NECD (Finnish Environment Institute, 2018)

NMVOC and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emission sources are presented in Table 9.1-2. The NMVOC emissions are reported under those CRF categories where emissions are generated. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are reported in CRF Reporter under Energy and IPPU Sectors. However these emission are not included in total figures of these Sectors but instead in total greenhouse gas emissions and reported in CRF Tables 6 and Summary 2. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated from those NMVOC emissions which are considered to be of biogenic origin.

**Table 9.1-2** CRF categories and description of NMVOC emissions sources

CRF category where NMVOC's reported	Description	NMVOC emissions (kt)	Average carbon content of NMVOC's (%)	Indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions (kt)	CRF Sector where aggregated indirect CO <sub>2</sub> reported
1.B.2b	Fugitive emissions from natural gas transmission	0.24	60	0.53	1. Energy
1.B.2d	Road transport: Gasoline evaporation	3.25	**	**	**
	Fugitive emissions oil; Refining / storage <sup>1</sup>	3.05	60	5.81	1. Energy
	Distribution of oil products; storage <sup>1</sup>	0.14	60	0.27	1. Energy
	Distribution of oil products; refuelling	2.65	**	**	**
2.B.10, Chemicals production	Organic chemical industry and storage of chemicals	2.02	60	4.45	2.IPPU
	Inorganic chemical industry and storage of chemicals	0.18	60	0.39	2.IPPU
2.C.1	Iron and steel production	0.24	60	0.53	2.IPPU
2.C.7	Non-ferrous metal production	0.04	60	0.08	2.IPPU
2.D.3, Solvent use	Use of paints in industry and households (paint application)	7.89	60	17.36	2.IPPU
	Degreasing in metal and electronics industries and dry	0.50	60	1.10	2.IPPU
	Chemical products, manufacture and processing	1.36	60	3.00	2.IPPU
	Pharmaceutical, textile, leather and plastic industries				
	Rubber conversion				
	Manufacture of paint, inks and glues				
	Other production	6.86	60	15.09	2.IPPU
	Printing industry				
	Domestic solvent use		*	*	*
	Solvent extraction of edible oils				
	Production of glass and mineral wool				
	Impregnation of wood				
	Use of pesticides				
	Tobacco smoking				
2.D.3, Road paving with asphalt	Cement production	0.03	60	0.06	2.IPPU
	Asphalt roofing	0.17	80	0.51	2.IPPU
	Road paving with asphalt	0.39	45	0.65	2.IPPU
2.H.1	Pulp and paper production <sup>2</sup>	3.00	*	*	*
2.H.2	Food and drink production	1.79	*	*	*
3.B.2	Manure management	12.99	*	*	*
3.D	Agricultural soils	3.56	*	*	*
3.F	Field burning of agricultural residues	0.15	*	*	*
5.A	Solid waste disposal	0.08	*	*	*
5.B.2	Anaerobic digestion at biogas facilities	0.004	*	*	*
5.D	Wastewater treatment and discharge	0.28	*	*	*

\* These emissions are biogenic and therefore indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated.

\*\* Included in the amount of fuel sold in the transport sector.

<sup>1</sup> Part of the emissions are biogenic (4% in 2009 to 2010, 6% in 2011 to 2014, 8% in 2015 to 2017). Statistics Finland (Kari Grönfors) has estimated these shares based on data received from Finnish Customs and Tax Administration (see also NIR Chapter 3.2.5).

<sup>2</sup> These emission are biogenic (as the result from handling of wood, plant or other biogenic material) and therefore the indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not estimated (Nilsson, 2007; Lindh, 2007 (expert estimation))

### 9.1.1.1 Methodological issues

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated from NMVOC emissions for the time series 1990 to 2017 using the equation below.

$$Emissions_{CO_2} = Emissions_{NMVOC_s} * Percent\ carbon\ in\ NMVOCs\ by\ mass * 44 / 12$$

For 1990 to 2017, the used average carbon contents by subcategory where the NMVOC emissions are reported are presented in Table 9.1-2. The carbon contents are based on the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 3, Section 5.4.4 uncertainty assessment) for asphalt roofing and for road paving. The assumed carbon content for all the other categories as described in Table 9.1-2 are consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol 1, Section

7.2.1, Box 7.2). As described in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, the fossil carbon content fraction of NMVOC is based on limited published national analyses with the speciation profile.

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated from fugitive emissions from refineries and storage of oil products at the refineries. In the estimation of the indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from storage of oil products, the share of biogenic components included in the products is taken into account. The indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from biogenic components are not included in the reported estimates. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC emissions from refuelling and from fuel tanks in cars are not calculated in order to avoid double counting. These emissions are included in the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fuel combustion in transport which is based on the total amount of fuel sold.

NMVOC emissions from the pulp and paper industry mainly originate from storage and handling of wood, where the major sources are production of mechanical pulp and storage of woodchips (Nilsson, 2007). These emissions are, therefore, considered biogenic emissions. In the Other production sector, indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fat and oil extraction (production of vegetable oils) are considered to be biogenic as well as NMVOC emissions from Agriculture and Waste sectors.

### 9.1.2 Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from CH<sub>4</sub>

Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have been calculated from CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from oil refineries (1.B.2a), from natural gas processing, storing, transmission and distribution (1.B.2b), as well as from coke production (2.C.1f). Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have been calculated from CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the whole time series and reported aggregated in the national totals.

#### 9.1.2.1 Methodological issues

The method to calculate indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from methane emissions is from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol.1, Box 7.2 in Section 7.2.1.5). Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from methane emissions were calculated using the equation below.

$$Emissions_{CO_2} = Emissions_{CH_4} * 44 / 16$$

### 9.1.3 Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions

Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) is produced in soils and surface waters through nitrification and denitrification. Increased nitrogen input to these systems enhances the production of N<sub>2</sub>O and all anthropogenic sources of NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are potential indirect sources of N<sub>2</sub>O. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions caused from N deposition by total NO<sub>x</sub> emissions from other than the agriculture and LULUCF sources in Finland are reported as a memo item. The main source for NO<sub>x</sub> emissions is fuel combustion in the Energy sector, with transportation being the most significant category. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural sources (mainly from NH<sub>3</sub> emissions) are included in the Agriculture sector. Indirect emissions from nitrogen deposition due to industrial NH<sub>3</sub> emissions are estimated to be of small, if not negligible, significance.

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from other than agriculture and LULUCF sectors are estimated based on the amount of nitrogen emitted in the country multiplied with an emission factor, assuming 1% of the nitrogen in the emissions to be converted to N<sub>2</sub>O. The calculation method is the IPCC default method.

### 9.1.4 NMVOC emissions

#### 9.1.4.1 Fugitive emissions from fuels

NMVOC emissions from oil refineries and storage are based on emission data reported by the plants available from the YLVA (formerly VAHTI) system (detailed information in Annex 6). Evaporative emissions from cars are based on an expert estimation at VTT Technical Research Centre of Finland (Eckhardt, J. 2016).

Emissions from the gasoline distribution chain and refuelling of vehicles is based on information from the Finnish Petroleum Federation for the years 1990 to 2017 (Pohjalainen, 2008 and Finnish Petroleum Federation, 2018) and is based on sales of motor gasoline and calculated using model provided by Pohjalainen, 2008).

#### 9.1.4.2 Industrial processes and product use

NMVOC emissions from chemical industry, cement production and from iron and steel and non-ferrous metals production are estimated based on emission data reported by the operators (YLVA system, detailed information in Annex 6) In addition, part of emissions from iron and steel and non-ferrous metals production are calculated from production data from the Federation of Finnish Technology Industries and emission factors from the EMEP/EEA Emission Inventory Guidebook 2016.

NMVOC emissions from asphalt roofing and road paving with asphalt are calculated based on bitumen use, which is confidential data (from Nynas Oy) except for the part obtained from the foreign trade statistics (ULJAS), and annual measurements by Nynas Oy (Remes, H. 2017).

Emissions from paint application have been calculated from the use of paint and varnish in industry and in households. Most Finnish paint producers and importers are members of the Association of Finnish Paint Industry, which records the annual sales of paint products in Finland. The Association calculates emissions from the use of paint using the amount and solvent content of sold paints and varnishes. The rest of the emissions from the use of paints and varnishes have been estimated using a questionnaire sent to non-members of this association and emission data from the YLVA system.

Emissions from degreasing and dry-cleaning are calculated using import statistics of pure chlorinated solvents, the amount of products containing chlorinated organic solvents and the amounts of solvent waste processed in the hazardous waste treatment plants. NMVOCs are also emitted from the use of solvents in industrial processes: pharmaceutical industry, textile and leather industry, plastic industry, rubber conversion, manufacture of paints, inks and glues, and are mainly based on data reported by the operators to the YLVA system. Questionnaires are sent to companies in the textile, plastic and paint industries, which report either the amount of used solvent or emissions from production processes.

NMVOC emissions from the printing industry are based on emission data reported by the operators to the YLVA system and a questionnaire to those printing houses that do not report their emissions to the environmental authorities. The amount of used creosote oil is based on Kotiranta. S., 2018 and the amount of used pesticides is based on the Sales Statistics of Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency's database (TUKES, 2018).

NMVOC emissions from domestic solvent use are calculated either through the sales volumes or through the use of money on products. The calculation models is presented in details in Rantanen (2016).

NMVOC emissions from forest industries, including chemical pulping and paper production, mechanical wood industry, and from the food industry are calculated based on data reported by the plants and from statistical data and emission factors.

More information on the calculation of these NMVOC emissions can be found in Finland's Informative Inventory Report under the UNECE CLRTAP and the EU NECD (Finnish Environment Institute, 2018).

#### 9.1.4.3 Agriculture

The emissions from CFR 3.B Manure management, CRF 3.D Agricultural soils and CRF 3.F Field burning of agricultural residues are calculated according to Tier 1 and Tier 2 methods as explained in details in the publication Grönroos et al.(2017) and are consistent with the 2016 version of the EMEP EEA Emission Inventory Guidebook. These emissions are considered to be of biogenic origin and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated from these emissions.

#### 9.1.4.4 Waste

NM VOC emissions from Solid waste disposal, from Domestic wastewater handling and from Industrial wastewater handling are estimated in the Finnish inventory. Detailed information on the calculation of these NM VOC emissions can be found in Finland's Informative Inventory Report under the UNECE CLRTAP and the EU NECD (Finnish Environment Institute, 2018). These emissions are considered to be of biogenic origin and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not calculated from these emissions.

## 9.2 Uncertainties and time series' consistency

Quantitative estimates of uncertainty are provided in Annex 2. The annex also documents assumptions made for the analysis. A description of the uncertainty analysis is included in Section 1.6.

Uncertainty for activity data is  $\pm 100\%$  and for emission factors  $\pm 10\%$  is used in the following sectors: paint application, degreasing and dry cleaning, chemical products and other production. For fugitive emissions from fuels and the chemical industry, uncertainty for activity data is  $\pm 100\%$  and for emission factors  $\pm 20\%$ . In the iron and steel industry and road paving with asphalt, uncertainty of  $\pm 85\%$  for activity data and for emission factors  $\pm 20\%$  is used. Uncertainty for the activity data is based on the latest uncertainty analysis for NM VOC emissions, which was carried out for the 2017 emissions in 2019 and is reported in the Finnish IIR 2017 (Informative Inventory Report) to the UNECE CLRTAP Secretariat, where the methods used for the analysis are documented. Default uncertainty values presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines are used for the emission factors.

The methods over the years are mainly consistent.

## 9.3 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

The quality objectives and the QA/QC plan for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory at the national inventory level are presented in Section 1.2.3. The QC procedures are performed according to the QA/QC plan in the sector which emit indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in order to attain these quality objectives. Bilateral quality meetings or a quality desk reviews are held annually between the inventory unit and the sectoral experts. In 2019 quality desk reviews was held between the inventory unit and the sectoral experts.

In the calculation of NM VOCs and indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, general inventory QC procedures mentioned in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Chapter 1.6, Table 6) have been performed. For example, plant-specific emissions and activity data are compared between the years. The data are reported by plants according to monitoring requirements in the environmental permits and are checked and approved by the environmental competent authority before recording to the YLVA system. The emission factors and methods used by the Nordic countries are compared and the suitability of EMEP/EEA Emission Inventory Guidebook EFs to Nordic circumstances is considered at regular meetings between the countries.

## 9.4 Category-specific recalculations

Due the recalculation of the times series (1990 to 2016) in the 2018 reporting under the United Nations Economic Commission for Europe's (UNECE) Convention on Long-Range Transboundary Air Pollution (CLRTAP) and under the EU National Emission Ceilings Directive (NECD) the NM VOC time series have been updated.

## 9.5 Category-specific planned improvements

In the Comprehensive Technical Review of National Emission Inventories pursuant to the Directive on the Reduction of National Emissions of Certain Atmospheric Pollutants (Directive (EU) 2016/2284) it was recommended to change the methodology to the Tier 2 presented in the EMEP/EEA Emission Inventory Guidebook 2016. Development of this method is underway and the calculation of evaporative emissions from

cars will be revised to 2020 submission. Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not estimated from evaporative emissions from cars.



## 10 RECALCULATIONS AND IMPROVEMENTS

### *10.1 Explanations and justifications for recalculations, also in response to the review process*

The inventory is improved continuously taking into account new data and science available, assessments by the inventory experts and results of external reviews. The recommendations from the previous UNFCCC inventory reviews have been taken into account. The significance of the sources based on the results of the key category and uncertainty analyses are considered when prioritising improvements to be made in the inventory calculations. The recalculations made since the previous inventory submission are described also in the sector Chapters 3-9.

**In the Energy sector (1.A)** the most important recalculations were in Transport subsector, mainly in Road Transport. First, we received new data from fuel importers and producers concerning fuel properties (density, NCV and carbon content of diesel oil, gasoline and gasoil). Especially changes in density of diesel oil had quite a remarkable effect on total consumption figures (total consumption of road transport fuels is originally based on volumetric data). Secondly, there was an overestimation of diesel oil and gasoline consumption due to fuel tax changes. Taxes were paid in advance, as tax increase was introduced during 2016. Wholesale companies paid taxes from the fuels in their storages during the last months of 2016, although the fuels were distributed to consumers in 2017. There were some “normal” corrections in plant level data (fuel code, activity, CRF category code etc.). There were also some updates/revisions in Energy statistics’ total fuel consumption time series, which have been taken into account in corresponding sectors. Eurocontrol has updated its time series for fuel consumption in aviation, which affected the allocation of jet fuel (2005 to 2015). Statistical corrections used in light fuel oil and heavy fuel oil were checked and updated as some consumption figures and stock changes were revised (this process is performed annually, and usually affects some of the latest years).

**In Fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B)**, there were no recalculations done.

**In Industrial Processes and Product use (CRF 2)** one of the recalculations was inclusion of emissions of use of clay in ceramics production. There were also checking and updating of correction factors in limestone use in iron and steel industry and updating of emission factor in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from use as propellant for pressure and aerosol products. In addition, the emissions from the use of lubricants were recalculated due to the changes in the activity data and minor update of erroneous fuel data resulted in a reallocation of emissions in iron and steel production.

**HFC emissions** in category 2.F.1.a were recalculated for 1994 to 2016 due to several technical corrections made to the new emission calculation model used in the category 2.F.1 in submission 2018. In addition to the technical corrections, HFC emissions from domestic charge of commercial stand-alone equipment (in food retail stores and professional kitchens) for 1994 to 2016 were added to the 2019 submission. **HFC and PFC emissions** in category 2.F.1.d were recalculated for 1992 to 2016 due to addition of emission estimation from domestic charge of equipment to the calculation model. **HFC emissions** from category 2.F.1.f were recalculated for 2001 to 2016 due to corrections made to the calculation model. First, the refrigerant charge of air-to-air heat pumps was revised for 2001 to 2016. Second, the refrigerant charges for heat pumps (excluding large heat pumps and heat pump tumble dryers) were revised for 2011 to 2016. Third, the amount of refrigerants imported in pre-charged equipment was corrected for 2015 and 2016. **HFC emissions** from category 2.F.4 were recalculated for 2002 to 2016 due addition of data of HFCs imported in products from four companies. The data was previously missing from the inventory.

**In the Agriculture sector (CRF 3)**, the recalculations originated from the updates and method improvements in the LULUCF sector and from a quality check on the time series of urea use. The area of cultivated organic soils was recalculated for the entire time series due to an update of the NFI data, which affected their N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The Yasso07 modeling for mineral soils was harmonised for all land use categories. New monthly weather data was introduced and the method to calculate the weather time series was harmonised. Five years running average to smooth the results was introduced to cropland remaining cropland. Biomass on cropland

remaining cropland was recalculated due to new data. These changes affected the emissions from mineralisation in mineral soils due to management change (CL remaining CL). Urea emissions were recalculated using a unified and more precise value for the share of nitrogen in urea. We use the share of nitrogen in calculating the amount of urea compound from urea nitrogen. Before, the value 0.47 was used for the urea used in agriculture and the value 0.46 for the urea used as a fertiliser in forestry. We now use the value 0.466464633009191, calculated from the urea molecular structure using atomic masses to three decimal places.

In the **LULUCF sector (CRF 4)**, the areas of all land-use categories were recalculated and hence also all carbon stock changes and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data. Losses in living biomass on land converted to forest land were recalculated due to new NFI data and a recalculation of the activity data. New NFI data was applied to estimate the gains in living biomass for forest land remaining forest land. Recalculations in the biomass stocks caused a recalculation to the litter input to soils, thus CSCs in soils were also recalculated. Model simulations with Yasso07 were harmonised between all land-use categories for which the Yasso07 model is used, including updated weather data. Biomass on cropland remaining cropland was recalculated due to new data. N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for drained organic forest lands were corrected. For biomass burning on Forest land the emission factors from 2006 IPCC Guidelines were applied. Also because of changes in FM and AR areas, the emissions from wildfires also on Forest land were recalculated. For HWP a minor recalculation was carried out due to data update.

In the **Waste sector (CRF 5)**, there were no recalculations.

In **KP-LULUCF-reporting**, the areas of Article 3.3 activities and forest management were recalculated and hence also all carbon stock changes and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data. For the forest management tree growth a recalculated extrapolation was applied due to new NFI data. Due to the recalculation of activity data and biomass stocks to calculate litter input, also time series in carbon stock changes of mineral and organic soils were recalculated. Losses in living biomass on afforestation areas were recalculated due to new NFI data and a recalculation of the activity data. Recalculations in the biomass caused a recalculation to the litter input to soils, thus CSCs in soils were also recalculated. Model simulations with Yasso07 were harmonised between all land-use categories for which the Yasso07 model is used, including updated weather data. N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for drained organic forest lands were corrected. For harvested wood products a minor recalculation was carried out due to data update. For biomass burning the emission factors from 2006 IPCC Guidelines were applied.

In the **indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions** updating of the NMVOC time series changed the total time series of indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions.

More information can be found from the Category-Specific Recalculations sections.

**Table 10.1-1** Recalculations made for the 2018 inventory submission by CRF category and their implications to the emission level in 1990 and 2016

CRF Category	Recalculation	Reason for the recalculation	Implication to the CRF category level (kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.)		Implication to the Total emission level without LULUCF (%)	
			in 1990	in 2016	in 1990	in 2016
<b>1. Energy</b>			<b>-0.10</b>	<b>-708.49</b>	<b>0.00</b>	<b>-1.22</b>
1.A. Fuel combustion activities			-0.10	-708.49	0.00	-1.22
1. Energy industries	Updated activity data	Corrections in plant level fuel data	0.00	27.89	0.00	0.05
2. Manufacturing industries and construction	Updated activity data in TYKO model	Updated economic index for construction machinery (2016),	0.15	-163.13	0.00	-0.28
	Updated emissions in TYKO model	Revised data on liquid fuel properties (2013-2016)				
3. Transport	Updated activity data	Corrections in plant level fuel data				
	Updated diesel oil and gasoline total consumption (1)	Revised activity data (in 2016) due to fuel tax changes	-3.93	-534.60	-0.01	-0.92
	Updated diesel oil and gasoline total consumption (2) and CO <sub>2</sub> EF	Revised data on liquid fuel properties (density, NCV, carbon content) in 2013-2016				
	Updated activity data in Domestic Aviation	Revised jet fuel data from Eurocontrol				
	Updated activity data in Road Transport	1990-2016: Minor changes the allocation of gasoline consumption are reflected here				
4. Other sectors	Updates in activity data	Updates of preliminary data; properties of liquid fuels	-4.43	66.53	-0.01	0.11
5. Other	updates in NCV and CO <sub>2</sub> EF					
	Updates in activity data	Updates in other categories are reflected here.	8.10	-105.19	0.01	-0.18
1.B Fugitive emissions from fuels			0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
2.Oil and natural gas			0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
<b>2. Industrial Processes and Product Use</b>			<b>4.83</b>	<b>-7.39</b>	<b>0.01</b>	<b>-0.01</b>
A. Mineral industry	Inclusion of emissions	The total time series of emissions of clay included in ceramics production	4.32	3.28	0.01	0.01
B. Chemical industry			0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
C. Metal industry	Checking and updating of correction factor	Correction of calculation of emissions in limestone use	0.53	-16.93	0.00	-0.03
	Iron and steel (2016)	Update of erroneous fuel data is reflected here				
D. Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use	Updates in activity data	New estimates for lubricant use (2012-2016)	0.00	37.91	0.00	0.07

CRF Category	Recalculation	Reason for the recalculation	Implication to the CRF category level (kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.)		Implication to the Total emission level without LULUCF (%)	
			in 1990	in 2016	in 1990	in 2016
F. Product uses as substitutes for ODS	HFCs in category 2.F.1.a for 1994 to 2016.	Correction of calculation model and addition of domestic charge emissions from commercial stand-alone equipment.	0.00	-31.63	0.00	0.00
	HFCs and PFCs in category 2.F.1.d for 1992 to 2016.	Addition of domestic charge emissions.				
	HFCs in category 2.F.1.f for 2001 to 2016.	Correction of parameters and activity data.				
	HFCs in category 2.F.4 for 2002 to 2016.	Addition of new activity data.				
G. Other product manufacture and use	Emission factor updating	Emission factor to calculate emissions of aerosol products updated	-0.02	-0.02	0.00	0.00
<b>3. Agriculture</b>			<b>-15.15</b>	<b>23.48</b>	<b>-0.02</b>	<b>0.04</b>
A. Enteric fermentation			0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
B. Manure management			0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
D. Agricultural soils	N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from the cultivation of organic soils from 2010 onwards. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from the mineralisation in mineral soils due to management change (CL remaining CL), the entire time series.	New area estimates for cultivated organic soils were calculated due to an update of the National Forest Inventory data (see Section 6.2). New monthly weather data was introduced in the Yasso07-modelling and the method to calculate the weather time series was harmonised across land use categories (Section 6.4.5). Five years running average to smooth the Yasso results was introduced to agricultural soils (Section 6.4.5).	15.19	23.46	-0.02	0.04
H. Urea application	Urea emissions.	A unified and more precise value for the share of nitrogen in urea.	0.04	0.02	0.00	0.00
<b>4. Land use, land-use change and forestry</b>			<b>-751.84</b>	<b>8 530.49</b>		
A. Forest land	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated. Gains in living tree biomass. CSCs in mineral soils. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained organic soils. Emissions from biomass burning were recalculated.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). Gains were recalculated due to new NFI data. CSCs in mineral soils were recalculated due to new and differently applied weather data as well as new tree litter input data for the most recent years due to use of the new NFI data. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions on drained organic soils were recalculated due to correction of erroneous	-359.41	8 386.81		

CRF Category	Recalculation	Reason for the recalculation	Implication to the CRF category level (kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.)		Implication to the Total emission level without LULUCF (%)	
			in 1990	in 2016	in 1990	in 2016
		EF. For biomass burning EFs from 2006 Guidelines were applied.				
B. Cropland	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). CSCs in mineral soils were recalculated due to new and differently applied weather data, and harmonisation of estimation between land use categories.	-203.34	47.14		
C. Grassland	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated. Estimates of losses of living biomass were added.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). CSCs in mineral soils were recalculated due to new and differently applied weather data, and harmonisation of estimation between land use categories. Estimates of losses of living biomass were added.	37.26	-9.48		
D. Wetlands	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). N <sub>2</sub> O emissions on drained organic soils were recalculated due to correction of erroneous EF	-219.77	-35.69		
E Settlements	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2).	-5.86	149.74		
G. Harvested wood products	Minor recalculation for the year 2016.	HWP was recalculated due to update in data.	0.00	-6.64		
<b>5. Waste</b>			<b>0.00</b>	<b>0.00</b>	<b>0.00</b>	<b>0.00</b>

<b>KP-LULUCF</b>			<b>-221.91</b>	<b>8 032.64</b>		
KP A. Article 3.3	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated. Losses in living biomass on AR. CSCs in mineral soils. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained organic forest soils. Minor recalculation in HWP. Emissions from biomass burning.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). CSCs in mineral soils were recalculated due to new and differently applied weather data. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions on drained organic forest soils were recalculated due to correction of erroneous EF. HWP was recalculated due to update in data. For biomass burning EFs from 2006 Guidelines were applied.	-2.96	-421.73		
KP B. Article 3.4	All carbon stock changes and non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for which activity data are areas and are computed from the NFI data were recalculated. Gains in living tree biomass. CSCs in mineral soils. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained organic soils. Minor recalculation in HWP. Emissions from biomass burning were recalculated.	New area estimates were calculated due to the updating of NFI data (see Section 6.2). Gains were recalculated due to new NFI data. CSCs in mineral soils were recalculated due to new and differently applied weather data as well as new tree litter input data for the most recent years due to use of the new NFI data. N <sub>2</sub> O emissions on drained organic soils were recalculated due to correction of erroneous EF. HWP was recalculated due to update in data. For biomass burning EFs from 2006 Guidelines were applied.	-218.95	8 454.37		
<b>Indirect CO<sub>2</sub> emissions</b>	Updates in activity data	updating of the NMVOC time series changed the total time series of indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions	<b>0.56</b>	<b>0.72</b>	<b>0.00</b>	<b>0.00</b>

## *10.2 Implications for emission levels*

See Section 10.1.

## *10.3 Implications for emission trends, including time series' consistency*

See Section 10.1.

## 10.4 Planned improvements, including response to the review process

Statistics Finland coordinates the development of the inventory's different sectors. Each organisation participating in the inventory preparation bears the primary responsibility for the development of its own sector. The advisory board of the inventory evaluates the need for significant improvements, horizontal development projects, and discusses and gives advice on how to find resources for significant development projects. The significance of the sources based on the results of the key category and uncertainty analyses are considered when prioritising improvements to be made in the inventory calculations.

The development of the greenhouse gas inventory aims to improve the calculation of the emissions/removals and the reporting of the inventory so that the inventory fulfils the quality objectives set for it and produces accurate estimates for the total emissions of greenhouse gases in different emission categories.

Statistics Finland collects the different horizontal development needs and those detected in the different sectors. The planned or proposed improvement measures are compiled in an annual inventory improvement plan. The inventory improvement plan is discussed by the advisory board before starting the next calculation round.

Table 10.4-1 summarises planned sectoral improvements for the forthcoming inventories identified by the Finnish experts responsible for the calculations and/or brought out in the review processes. The table also includes a tentative timeline for the implementation of the improvement in future submissions. More information about planned improvements can be found under the sectoral chapters.

**Table 10.4-1** Sector-specific improvement needs of Finland's national greenhouse gas inventory

CRF category	Planned improvement	Tentative submission
CRF 1	Systematic review and update of EFs in the energy sector Next phases: comparison of non-CO <sub>2</sub> emission factors in aviation (previously used national model vs. Eurocontrol data); the applicability of certain plant-specific emission factors will be checked against 2006 IPCC Guidelines (CO <sub>2</sub> emission factor of coke and CH <sub>4</sub> emission factors for sinter and pig iron production)	Continuous, 2020
CRF 1 A 3 b	Reporting of road transport data disaggregated in different vehicle type sub-categories (1.A.3bi, 1.A.3bii, 1.A.3biii and 1.A.3biv). Fossil part of FAME/RME	2020
CRF 1 A 4	Review of EFs for small combustion of wood, continued.	2020
RA-SA-IEA	Study on statistical differences and other discrepancies in oil data	2020
CRF 3	Harmonisation of activity data on sheep in manure management and enteric fermentation	2020
CRF 4	Estimation and/or improvement of estimation of tree biomass gains and losses for Cropland, Grassland, Wetlands and Settlements based on the NFI sample plots data and auxiliary data.	2020
CRF 5.A	Updating the waste composition of municipal solid waste since 2008	2020

Table 10.4-2 summarises Finland's responses to the review of the 2018 inventory submission. Only issues that were not resolved during the review, are addressed in the table.



**Table 10.4-2** Response to the review of the 2018 inventory submission and recommendations from previous reviews which have not been resolved

CRF	Comment	Finland's response	Where in NIR
General	While noting that the value of the CPR included in the IRR is entered into the compilation and accounting database and thus is used for the purpose of accounting, the ERT recommends that Finland report in the NIR the value of the CPR consistent with that reported in the IRR.	CPR is corrected to be consistent with that reported in the IRR.	Section 12.2.4
Indirect CO <sub>2</sub>	The ERT recommends that Finland include an explanation in the NIR on why it did not report the indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions owing to the atmospheric oxidation of CO. The ERT also recommends that the Party include in the NIR correct information on the indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOCs, including the average carbon contents of NMVOCs and the allocation of NMVOCs to the CRF subcategories, which is consistent both internally and within the CRF tables.	Text of atmospheric oxidation is included and information of the indirect CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from NMVOC has been included in a table	Sections 1.1.1 and 9.1 Table 9.1-2
1.	Make sure that the NIR and relevant CRF tables include sufficient explanations for any significant differences (more than 2 per cent).	Project has started in 2017 to understand the reasons behind the large statistical differences and different figures in the oil balance, import and export statistics and the reference approach.	
1.A.1b	Report transparent information on the technologies and fuels reported under the subcategory petroleum refining – solid fuels and include information on any significant changes in the plant-specific EFs.	Hard coal is used as a filter material to be later burned using BFB technology, in only one petroleum refinery plant for the period 1990–2007. EFs for CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O are typical for BFB boilers.	
1.A.3	The ERT recommends that Finland accurately calculate the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from gasoline and diesel consumption in road transport by making further efforts to collect more complete information on conversion factors (density, net calorific value and carbon content) of the fossil components of road transport fuels (especially paraffinic diesel).	Corrections have been made in this submission. Data collection on conversion factors is planned to be part of annual process.	Section 3.2.5.4, under 'Category-specific recalculations', also in Section 3.2.4.2. under 'Emission factors and other parameters'
1.A.3	The ERT recommends that Finland collect accurate data on diesel consumption based on the actual fuel use and conduct necessary recalculations to avoid overestimation of GHG emissions from road transport.	Corrections have been made in this submission.	Section 3.2.5.4, under 'Category-specific recalculations',
1.A.4.a	Finland did not provide the requested information in the NIR. During the review, the Party explained that it is not possible to report the information on the changes in the shares of different types of plants using peat in the national emission estimates and EFs because, in Finland, it is typical to use boilers fired by a combination of fuels in which the fuel mix varies according to the changes in the availability of fuels as well as their price and taxes on them and to the price of CO <sub>2</sub> in the European Union Emissions Trading System. The ERT notes that this explanation, if provided as an overarching explanation at the beginning of the chapter on the energy sector, will help to resolve this issue.	Explanations have been included.	Section 3.2.4.2 and Section 3.2.6
2.B.8	The ERT therefore recommends that Finland use the correct notation key ("IE") to report CH <sub>4</sub> emissions from ethylene production in the CRF tables and ensure consistency between the NIR and the CRF tables.	As no CH <sub>4</sub> is emitted in the process we believe we are using the correct notation key.	
2.D.1	The ERT recommends that in the NIR Finland refer to the EF used to estimate CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from lubricant use as default instead of country-specific.	This has been corrected.	Tables 1.4-1 and 4.5-1

CRF	Comment	Finland's response	Where in NIR
3.A.1	The ERT recommends that Finland improve the explanation provided for each parameter used in the calculation of gross energy for cattle, in particular as relates to: the coefficients for net energy for maintenance for all cattle categories; the coefficients related to pregnancy, feeding situation and growth; and the parameter DE%.	Explanation improved	Section 5.2.2.3
3.D.a.2	The ERT recommends that Finland update, as appropriate, the description of the nitrogen mass flow based on the most recent source used (e.g. Grönroos et al (2017)) and provide a reference to that source in the NIR. The ERT encourages Finland to provide an explanation in the NIR that, owing to the large proportion of manure being separated into urine and dung in solid storage MMS, the losses of nitrogen as N <sub>2</sub> during storage are relatively low. In this regard, the ERT also recommends that Finland include in the NIR (table 5.4-9) the N <sub>2</sub> EFs for animal housing and manure storage considered relevant to the calculation of N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from spreading (no information related to N <sub>2</sub> emissions following spreading is required).	We updated the nitrogen mass flow model citations to refer to appropriate sources. We added a reference to EMEP/EEA Guidebook 2016 concerning N <sub>2</sub> volatilization EFs and the fraction volatilized as N <sub>2</sub> .	Sections 5.2.3.3, 5.3.2.1, 5.3.2.3, 5.4.2.1, 5.4.2.3, Table 5.4-9, Table 4_App_5a.
4.A.1	The ERT recommends that Finland provide a more detailed description in the NIR on the calculation of living biomass stocks and gains in living biomass stocks at the tree level from the NFI data collected, including information on the treatment of "tally trees" and "sample trees".	A more detailed description has been added in the NIR.	Appendix 6a, Appendix 6c
4(V)	The ERT recommends that Finland either provide a transparent explanation in the NIR of the method and EFs from the IPCC good practice guidance for LULUCF that it used for estimating the GHG emissions from biomass burning in forest fires (including why the method and EFs applied are more appropriate as a country-specific method for Finnish conditions), or use country-specific EFs with the default method provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines or an alternative country-specific method, where possible. If this is not possible, the ERT recommends that Finland use the default method and EFs from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	2006 IPCC Guidelines have been adopted in calculation of biomass burning from forest fires for this submission.	Section 6.10.5
4(V)	The ERT recommends that Finland check the available data sets from the NFI to ensure that the carbon stock losses in living biomass from wildfires on forest land and grassland are not included and, if they are included, remove the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from biomass burning in forest land from CRF table 4(V). Following an investigation to ensure that there is no double counting of CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from forest land, if the Party wishes to continue to report the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from biomass burning in CRF table 4(V), the ERT recommends that the Party provide an appropriate explanation in the NIR for such reporting.	An explanation has been provided.	Section 6.10.5.1
4.C.1	Finland did not estimate and report the carbon stock losses in living biomass for grassland remaining grassland. However, Finland explained in the NIR (appendix 6_c, pp.352–353) that it did not estimate and report those losses because of their insignificance and a lack of data on the biomass losses owing to harvest and natural mortality in grasslands, noting that as per the preliminary results from the NFI, the mean volume of growing stocks on grasslands is less than 20 m <sup>3</sup> /ha and thus the losses cannot be significant. The ERT notes that to resolve this issue, the Party may consider deriving estimates for these losses from the existing data sets (e.g. NFI and remote sensing) and if there are no other reliable data sources, the Party may use the guidance on expert elicitation provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (vol. 1, chapter 2, annex 2A.1) to fill data gaps.	Losses from the living biomass pool for GL remaining GL were estimated for this submission.	Appendix 6c.
4.G	The ERT recommends that the Party include in the NIR detailed information related to the improvements made to the quality and coverage of the AD used for the calculation of carbon stock changes in HWP, including those made as part of the above-mentioned project.	The description has been updated.	6.11.
4.G	The ERT recommends that the Party update the uncertainty analysis for HWP and replace the default value of uncertainty of the HWP estimates (50 per cent) by a country-specific estimate based on the results of national studies (e.g. Hamberg et al., 2016). If that is not possible, the ERT recommends that the Party validate the high value of uncertainty by calculating the overall uncertainty using the values of uncertainty of AD and other parameters from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines or those based on expert judgment.	Update of the uncertainty analysis is planned for 2020 submission	Section 6.11.6
5.A	Noting that Finland's reporting of CH <sub>4</sub> recovery is in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, because its method for estimation of CH <sub>4</sub> recovery is based on continuous metering, the ERT recommends that Finland include in the NIR the information on the method used for estimating CH <sub>4</sub> recovery (i.e. based on continuous measurements at the plant level (volumes) and on periodic measurements of CH <sub>4</sub> content), including details of the methodology used in the case of failure of volume metering.	Statistics Finland is planning to collect data from biogas facilities. The questionnaire is planned to contain information on biogas metering and estimation, also.	Section 7.2.2.3

CRF	Comment	Finland's response	Where in NIR
5.A	The ERT welcomes Finland's plan to update the composition of municipal solid waste in 2020 and recommends that the Party make efforts to update the composition of municipal waste as planned.	Updating has been planned in 2020 submission.	Section 7.2.6
5.A	While welcoming the improvement in reporting, the ERT recommends that Finland provide the information on the industrial solid waste amounts for the whole time series by both dry and wet matter to ensure its compatibility with other types of waste.	Added in Table 7.2-8	Section 7.2.2.3
KP	As referenced in FCCC/TAR/2011/FIN, ensure consistency in the method applied for estimating CO <sub>2</sub> removals in forest land under forest management activities for the FMRL and the commitment period years, including by applying IPCC methods for ensuring time-series consistency or, if necessary, develop a customized approach or apply the overlap with historical data, as suggested in paragraph 14 of the annex to decision 2/CMP.7.	Technical correction has been updated.	Section 11.5.4.3
KP	Revise the technical correction with the aim of ensuring consistency between FMRLcorr and forest management estimates.	Technical correction has been updated.	
KP	The ERT recommends that Finland estimate the carbon stock changes in living biomass in afforestation older than 20 years by applying age-specific values for living biomass increment.	Estimation method of biomass growth on afforested lands will be developed to better include the age-effect on increment on estimates. New estimates are planned to be included in GHGI for 2020 or 2021 submission.	Section 6.4.6
KP	The ERT also recommends that the Party include a transparent description in the NIR of the methodology applied for the estimation of carbon stock changes in living biomass, especially regarding the gain-loss method used, including the information shared during the review based on the information contained in Hamberg et al. (2016) on the losses in living biomass per year in afforestation.		
KP	The ERT recommends that the Party provide transparent information in the NIR on the technical correction made to the FMRL by clearly stating which issues were addressed in the technical correction and by including references to the relevant sections of the NIR where the methodology is described.	The description has been updated.	Appendix 6c
KP	The ERT recommends that the Party either provide transparent information in the NIR explaining the method and EFs from the IPCC good practice guidance for LULUCF that it used for estimating CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from biomass burning in areas subject to FM (including why the method and EFs applied are more appropriate as a country-specific method for Finnish conditions), or use country-specific EFs with the default method provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines or an alternative country-specific method, where possible. If this is not possible, the ERT recommends that Finland use the default method and EFs from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	2006 IPCC Guidelines have been adopted in calculation of biomass burning from forest fires for this submission.	Sections 11.3.1 and 6.10.5
KP	The ERT recommends that Finland check the available data sets from the NFI to ensure that the carbon stock losses in living biomass due to wildfires are not included in the carbon stock changes in areas under FM and, if they are included, remove CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from biomass burning from CRF table 4(KP-II)4. Following an investigation to ensure that there is no double counting of CO <sub>2</sub> emissions, if Finland wishes to continue to report CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from biomass burning in FM areas in CRF table 4(KP-II)4, the ERT recommends that the Party provide an appropriate explanation in the NIR for such reporting.	An explanation has been provided	Section 6.10.5.1

# 11 KP-LULUCF

## 11.1 General information

In this Chapter, Finland provides supplementary information under Article 7 of the Kyoto Protocol (KP) from the LULUCF activities. Provided information on anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions by sources and removals by sinks under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4 of the Kyoto Protocol is in accordance with the relevant CMP decisions and the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (2006 IPCC Guidelines) and IPCC KP Supplement (IPCC 2014a). Methodologies presented in the IPCC Wetlands Supplement (IPCC 2014b) are applied to the purpose to estimate certain emissions and removals for drained organic soils.

Under Article 3, paragraph 3, Finland reports emissions and removals from activities Afforestation/Reforestation (AR) and Deforestation (D), and under Article 3, paragraph 4, from Forest Management (FM). Reporting and accounting of these activities are mandatory for the second commitment period (CP). Forest Management was elected as an additional activity for the first commitment period. Other additional activities under Article 3, paragraph 4, are not elected for the second commitment period, as were not for the first commitment period. Finland has elected accounting of each activity under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4, for the entire commitment period. Finland will apply the natural disturbance provision under FM if needed, but not under AR. Finland will not use the provision of carbon equivalent forest (the emissions/removals from the harvest and conversion of forest plantations to non-forest land described in decision 2/CMP.7, annex, paragraphs 37–39) in the accounting of FM.

In 2017, Article 3.3 activities acted as a net source of 2.7 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. (Table 11.1-1, Table 11.1-2), of which a net emission of 3.0 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. was from Deforestation and a net removal of 0.3 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. from Afforestation and Reforestation (Figure 11.1-1, Figure 11.1-2, Table 11.1-1). The sink of afforestation varies substantially between years due to harvests (Figure 1\_App\_6c). Article 3.4 Forest Management was a net sink of 39 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. including the carbon stock change in the Harvested Wood Products pool HWP (Table 11.1-1, Figure 11.1-3).

In the end of 2017, the area of AR activity was 189,824 ha. It is small compared to the total KP forest area (0.9%). In the 1990s, the AR area increased by more than 10,000 ha per year, but since then, the annual increase in the cumulative area has decreased continuously being just 1,630 ha in 2017. One reason to this development is that since 2008, state subsidies are no longer paid for new projects for forestation of arable lands. The land area under D activity in 2017 was 418,617 ha, of which 1,419 ha has been reforested, and hence actually forest. The deforestation rate was at its highest in the first decennial of the 2000s. The main conversion types are to croplands, which have been quite steady for past 10 years, and to settlements with a decreasing trend in the recent years (Table 11.4-1).

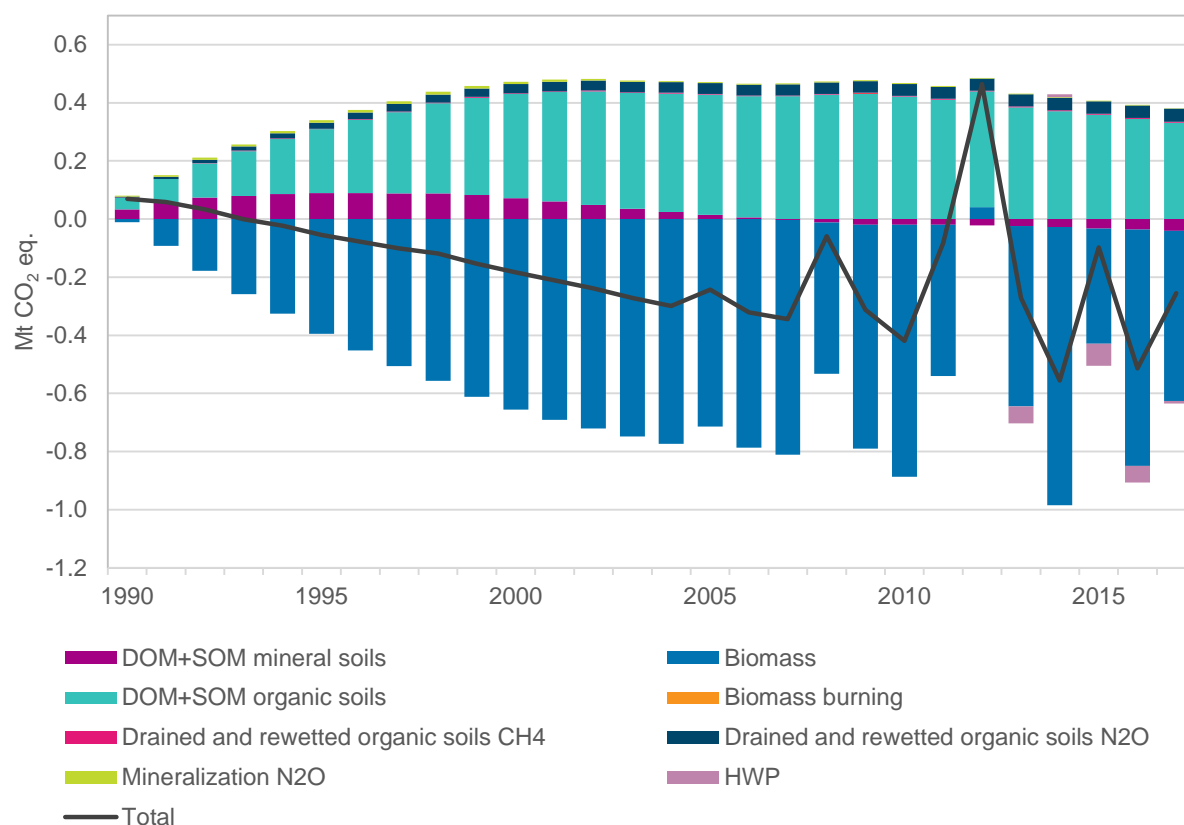
The area of FM has decreased by 2% since 1990. The inter-annual variation in the sink is more a reflection of the changes in commercial round wood markets and the economic situation than change in the area of FM land.

There is no overlapping with the reported emissions and removals under Articles 3.3 and 3.4, and the emissions from the sources listed in Annex A to the KP:

- **Energy:** Tree biomass removed for bio-energy use is reported as losses in biomass under KP-LULUCF and under the Energy sector the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not included in the totals but reported as an information item. Non-tree biomass and litter removed from a site cleared for peat extraction are either included in KP-LULUCF emissions, or if transported to power plants, in the Energy sector.
- **Agriculture:** In general, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic agricultural soils are included in Agriculture sector and not reported under [KP-LULUCF] deforestation activity from land-use change forest land converted to cropland. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N fertilisation in land converted from Forest Land to Cropland and Grassland are included in Agriculture totals which otherwise are reported under Deforestation activity. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from urea applied to soil in D and FM lands are reported under Agriculture sector. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation due to the conversion from Forest Land to Cropland are reported under Deforestation. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from liming are reported under Agriculture.

- Waste: CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from HWP in SWDS are reported under Waste sector. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from HWP in solid wood disposal sites are reported under Waste sector as a memo item (annual change in long term storage of C in HWP) but assumed to be zero under FM.
- There are no common sources with other sectors.

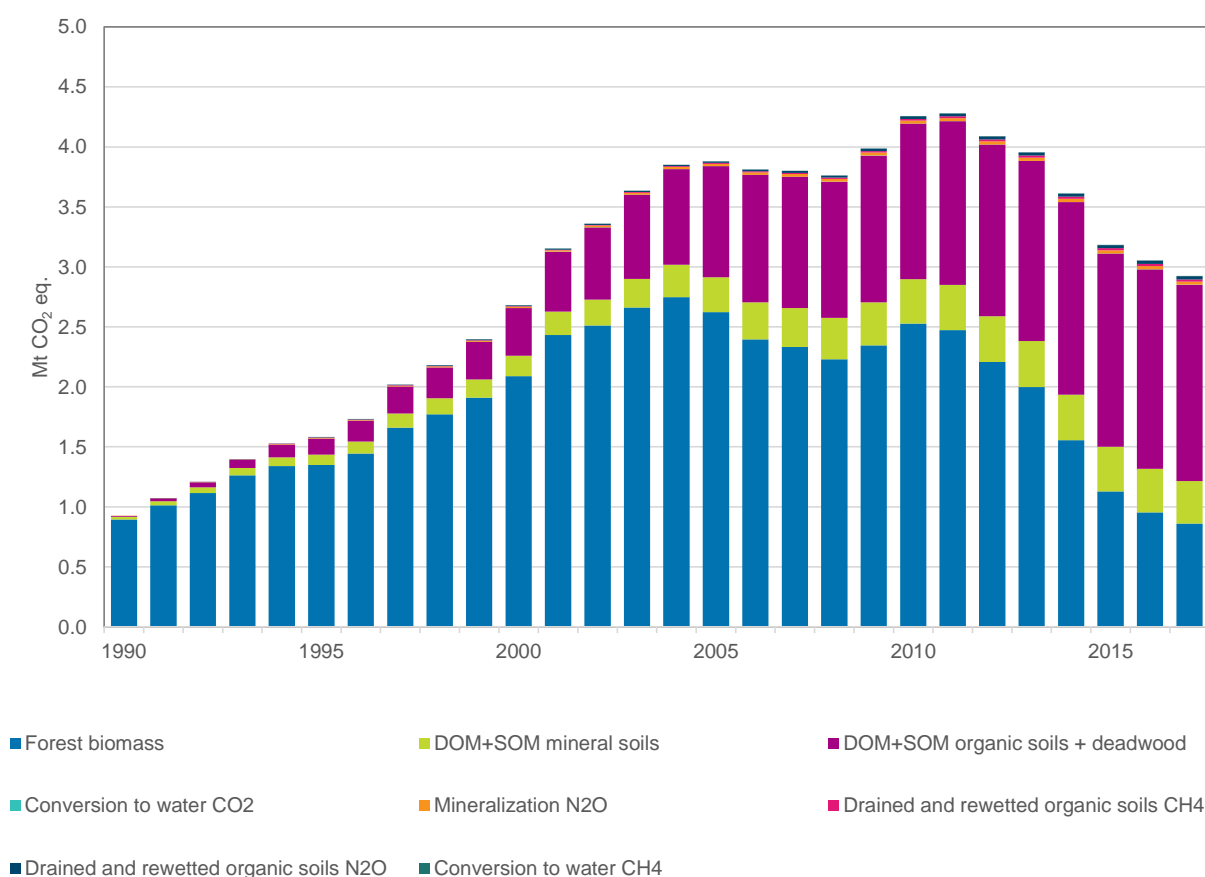
The estimates for the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drained and rewetted organic soils allocated according to geographical location (Region 1 and Region 2) have been provided as additional information in the NIR because there is no regional allocation in the reporting table 4(KP-II)2 under the Kyoto Protocol (Table 11.1-2).

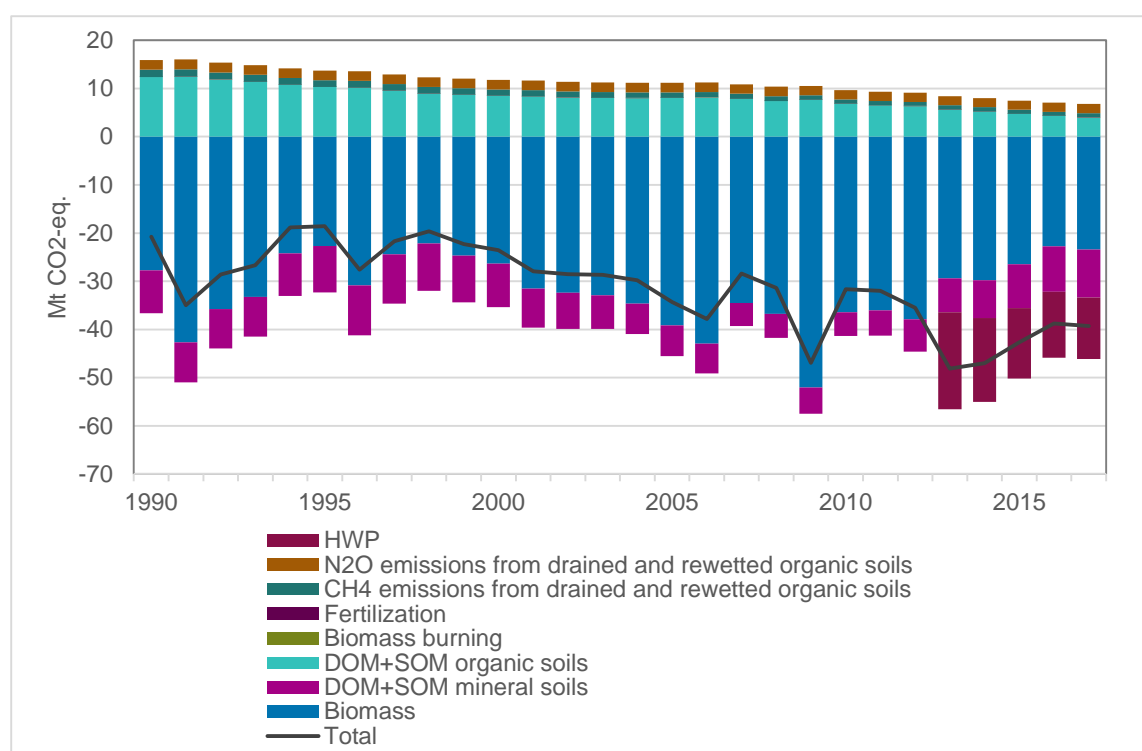


**Figure 11.1-1** Net emissions and removals from Afforestation and Reforestation, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

**Table 11.1-1** Net emissions and removals from Afforestation, Reforestation, Deforestation and Forest Management in 2013 to 2017, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

		2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
AR	CO <sub>2</sub>	-319	-603	-146	-562	-304
	CH <sub>4</sub>	3	3	3	3	3
	N <sub>2</sub> O	45	45	45	45	46
	<i>Total</i>	<b>-272</b>	<b>-556</b>	<b>-98</b>	<b>-514</b>	<b>-255</b>
	HWP under AR	-58	10	-76	-57	-10
	<i>Total</i>	<b>-330</b>	<b>-545</b>	<b>-174</b>	<b>-571</b>	<b>-264</b>
D	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 884	3 540	3 112	2 980	2 852
	CH <sub>4</sub>	18	18	18	19	19
	N <sub>2</sub> O	52	53	53	53	53
	<i>Total</i>	<b>3 954</b>	<b>3 611</b>	<b>3 183</b>	<b>3 052</b>	<b>2 923</b>
FM	CO <sub>2</sub>	-30 735	-32 334	-30 846	-27 850	-29 338
	CH <sub>4</sub>	834	834	833	833	832
	N <sub>2</sub> O	1 917	1 916	1 914	1 918	1 929
	<i>Total</i>	<b>-27 984</b>	<b>-29 584</b>	<b>-28 099</b>	<b>-25 100</b>	<b>-26 577</b>
HWP under FM	CO <sub>2</sub>	-20 146	-17 427	-14 581	-13 677	-12 739
	<i>Total</i>	<b>-48 130</b>	<b>-47 011</b>	<b>-42 680</b>	<b>-38 776</b>	<b>-39 316</b>

**Figure 11.1-2** Net emissions and removals from Deforestation, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.



**Figure 11.1-3** Net emissions and removals from Forest Management, Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

**Table 11.1-2** Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drained and rewetted AR, D and FM lands (organic soils) by geographical locations Region 1 and Region 2 (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

			2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
AR	CH <sub>4</sub>	Region 1	-0.6	-0.7	-0.7	-0.8	-0.8
		Region 2	3.6	3.8	3.9	4.0	4
	N <sub>2</sub> O	Region 1	24.4	24.9	25.4	26.2	27.1
		Region 2	17.5	17.6	17.7	17.7	17.8
D	CH <sub>4</sub>	Region 1	18.6	19.1	19.3	19.5	19.8
		Region 2	6.8	7.0	7.1	7.2	7.2
	N <sub>2</sub> O	Region 1	12.3	12.6	12.7	12.9	13
		Region 2	5.10	5.30	5.4	5.6	5.6
FM	CH <sub>4</sub>	Region 1	310.7	310.6	310.6	310.5	310.4
		Region 2	522.6	522.3	522.0	521.8	521.6
	N <sub>2</sub> O	Region 1	1 062.1	1 061.2	1 060.6	1 060.0	1 059.1
		Region 2	841.6	841.3	841.0	840.7	840.4

### 11.1.1 Definition of forest and any other criteria

Under the KP, Finland has defined forest as land with a tree crown cover of more than 10% and a minimum area of 0.5 ha. The trees should be able to reach a minimum height of five m at maturity in situ. Young natural stands and planted forests that have yet to reach a crown density of 10% or a tree height of five m are included in forest, as are areas normally forming a part of the forest area that are temporarily unstocked as a result of clear cutting or natural causes, but that are expected to revert to forest. Forest roads, cleared tracts, firebreaks and other open areas within the forest, as well as protected forest areas, are included in forest in Table 11.1-3.

**Table 11.1-3** Parameters of the forest definition

Parameter	Selected value
Minimum area	0.5 ha
Minimum tree crown cover	10 %
Minimum tree height	5 m
Minimum width	20 m

The 2006 IPCC Guidelines define forest as a land with woody vegetation consistent with the selected parameters to define forest land in the national GHG inventory. In Finland, forest definition is outlined to species which traditionally are considered forest tree species, hence, fruit orchards are excluded. In the Finnish GHG inventory, fruit orchards are included in croplands. The area of apple trees, which could reach to the forest definition, has been less than 500 ha. Land with tree cover is excluded from forest land if the land is predominantly under agricultural or urban land use. Areas reserved for forest preservation are accounted as forest. This definition of forest is applied also in the FRA assessments conducted by FAO. Finland employed the same forest definition in the first commitment period.

In the Finnish NFI, the national definitions for land use categories are applied for domestic purposes, and for international reporting, lands are classified according the FAO definitions complemented with the minimum area criteria. The national classification is based on the growth potential of trees and the site index, but also the use or possible use of land for forestry is considered. The minimum area for land use categories is not normatively set. Guidance is given for a stand, for example, as a unit of forestry measures. Especially, if a stand's land use differs from the surroundings, a smaller minimum area is accepted. Guidance is, that if a small patch of forest is inside other land use classes, it is included in the surrounding land use if the land cannot be regarded as forestry land. This rule involves the minimum area and the minimum width. Usually, a forest stand is a part of a large forest consisting of several stands and the criteria for minimum forest area is fulfilled.

The UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol reporting are not fully comparable. The difference between the UNFCCC reporting and the Kyoto Protocol reporting is that in the Convention reporting Finland uses the national criteria for a minimum area of 0.25 ha to cover all forest land (see Sections 6.2 and 6.4.1). These forests are tended for forestry purposes, and difficult to include in the other land use categories. Forests with an area of less than 0.5 ha are excluded from the Kyoto Protocol reporting to fulfil the definition in the initial report.

#### **Exclusion of small forests (area less than 0.5 ha)**

The NFI sample plots that were located in the small forests have been identified using GIS analysis. The numerical vector map data from the National Land Survey were rasterised to a 20 m pixel size covering the whole country. The rasterisation was carried out earlier by Metla for multi-source forest inventory purposes. That particular raster map includes information on land use and the size of the forest area, i.e. whether it is under or over 0.5 ha. The raster map values were extracted for the NFI sample plots. The NFI sample plots located in forests of less than 0.5 ha on the map were also double-checked visually. Otherwise, the classification relied on field assessments for the land use. A general comparison between the field plot data and raster map data was done. The proportion of sample plots with under 0.5 ha forests was 0.1%.



The forest area reported under the Kyoto Protocol for 1990, 2005, 2010 and 2015 has been compared with the forest land area in UNFCCC reporting, with the forest area provided to the FAO for the Global Forest Resource Assessment 2015 (FRA 2015), and with the combined national forest land and poorly productive forest land area reported using the NFI field data. The forest definition used in UNFCCC reporting covers nationally defined forest land and part of poorly productive forest land. The KP forest area is smaller than the UNFCCC forest land area, as it should be when taking the differences in the definitions into account, i.e., 0.5 ha minimum area requirement in KP. The UNFCCC and the FRA forest definitions are based on the canopy cover, whereas the national definitions are based on the annual increment of stem wood (see Appendix\_6a, Figure 1\_App\_6a). According to the national classification, the minimum area for forest land and poorly productive forest land is not exact, but, rather, guidance of 0.25 ha for Southern Finland and 0.5 ha for Northern Finland is given. Areas covered by forest are usually greater than 0.5 ha, therefore areas in KP and UNFCCC reportings are very close to each other. Also time frame of different datasets affect the results shown in the Table 11.1-4.

The diverse total land areas are presented in Table 11.1-4. Due to improved geodetical methods, Finland's official land area has changed from year to year. Despite that, in general, the forest resource results have not been recalculated by employing the corrected land area, unlike for the UNFCCC and KP reportings.

**Table 11.1-4** Comparison of the KP forest area (1,000 ha) with areas reported to the UNFCCC and to the FAO FRA2010 assessment, and with the aggregate nationally defined forest land and poorly productive forest land area. Figures contain only land areas without inland waters

Reporting	Forest area				Total land area			
	1990	2005	2010	2015	1990	2005	2010	2015
KP (FM+AR+AR under D)	22 080	21 995	21 912	21 858	30 392	30 389	30 388	30 388
UNFCCC (Forest land)	22 109	22 026	21 943	21 888	30 392	30 389	30 388	30 388
FRA2015 (Forest) <sup>1</sup>	21 875	22 143	22 218	22 218	30 390	30 390	30 390	30 390
National forest land + poorly productive forest land	23 057 <sup>2</sup>	22 820 <sup>3</sup>	22 769 <sup>4</sup>	22 823 <sup>5</sup>	30 459 <sup>2</sup>	30 415 <sup>3</sup>	30 389 <sup>4</sup>	30 390 <sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> FRA2015, <http://www.fao.org/3/a-az213e.pdf>

<sup>2</sup> NFI8, measured in 1986-1994 (Tomppo et al. 2001).

<sup>3</sup> NFI10, measured 2004-2008 (Source: Finnish Forest Research Institute/ National Forest Inventory).

<sup>4</sup> NFI11, measurement years 2009-2013 (Source: Finnish Forest Research Institute/ National Forest Inventory).

<sup>5</sup> NFI12, measurement years 2014-2017 (Source: Natural Resources Institute Finland).

## Definition of natural and planted forests

Natural forests are defined as the primary forests reported to the FAO for FRA 2015 Assessment (FRA 2015). Primary forests are naturally regenerated forest of native species, where there are no clearly visible indications of human activities and the ecological processes are not significantly disturbed. A planted forest is defined as a forest established through planting or seeding with native or introduced tree species.

### 11.1.2 Elected activities under Article 3, paragraph 4 of the Kyoto Protocol

Finland has not elected to account for any additional activities under Article 3, paragraph 4, of the Kyoto Protocol in the second commitment period.

### 11.1.3 Description on how the definitions of each activity under Article 3.3 and each elected activity under Article 3.4 have been implemented and applied consistently over time

Definitions for ARD and FM, as they are in the Annex to the Decision 16/CMP.1, were implemented in the first commitment period and they will be applied similarly in the second CP. Article 3.3 activities are defined as human induced land-use changes between forest land and other land uses. Table 11.1-5 shows the conversion types, which are included in the ARD activities. The way in which land use categories are defined and the reasons for consistent application of land use categories are described in Sections 6.2 and 6.3.

**Table 11.1-5** Land-use change types reported under Article 3.3.

Activity	Human induced land-use change from / to	Subdivision
<b>Afforestation/Reforestation</b>		
	Cropland	-
	Grassland	-
	Wetlands	Peat extraction
	Wetlands	Other peatland
	Settlement	-
<b>Deforestation</b>		
	Cropland	-
	Grassland	-
	Wetlands	Peat extraction
	Wetlands	Other peatland
	Wetlands	Inland waters
	Settlement	-
	Forest land (AR under D)	-

Afforestation/Reforestation and Deforestation (ARD) areas have been estimated from the data based on the 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> forest inventories (NFI10, NFI11 and NFI12). The data consist of sample plot data, stand-level data and measured tree-level data. The land use at the end of 1989 for each sample plot has been derived from the information on land use and land-use changes assessed in the field and with aerial photos, satellite images and other spatial data. The time series for ARD activities were established from data using the same principles and definitions for forest and ARD activities. The NFI will continue to monitor forest and other land uses also during the second and subsequent commitment periods. The forests, other land uses and land-use changes will be monitored in the field every year throughout the whole country, excluding the northernmost part of Lapland and the Åland Islands. Åland is monitored in the NFI once every five years, the northernmost part of Lapland every other inventory cycle. Regardless of that, the land use conversions are worked out for GHG inventory purposes. Spatial data, e.g., satellite images, numerical maps, aerial photographs are used in updating the land use on the NFI sample plots.

Finland interprets the definition for forest management applying the *broad approach* (IPCC KP Supplement, p. 1.10, p. 2.87). FM is a system of practices that occur within two identified areas, Region 1 and Region 2 (Figure 11.2-1). FM includes forests under silvicultural measures, either intensively managed or inactively used, and protected forests. FM activities are not identified at either a stand-level or a landscape-level for GHG inventory purposes; rather, they are identified for two larger land areas subject to forest management and for which geographical boundaries are defined and reported.

The time series for the FM area have been estimated using the same NFI and auxiliary data as for the ARD areas. The forest area was computed in the same way as for the Convention reporting. The FM area in each year is derived from the total forest land area and from the annual AR and D areas. The total forest land area under KP is the sum of FM and AR areas. The FM area at the end of 1989 was the same as the forest area. A detailed description of area calculations is given in Appendix\_6b. The procedure for identifying ARD and FM activities using NFI data is described in Appendix\_11a.

#### 11.1.4 Description of precedence conditions and/or hierarchy among Article 3.4 activities, and how they have been consistently applied in determining how land was classified

Since Finland will not account any electable activities, it can be said the lands not falling into AR, D or FM are under the activity 'other'. In the first commitment period, for the purpose of detecting lands under different activities and for area estimation, every NFI sample plot (plot center stand) was classified into one activity according to the applied definition of the activity in question. Each plot could belong to only one activity at

the end of a year. The sum of the activities AR, D, FM and 'other' constitute the total area of Finland. The history of the land use and land-use changes were investigated for 1990 to 2017 and monitoring of these sample plots continues during the second CP. This approach confirms that the land once included will stay in the accounting and only new lands from 'other' activities can be entered in the accounting.

## 11.2 *Land-related information*

Finland implements Reporting Method 1 for lands subject to Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities (IPCC KP Supplement, page 2.15). The area of Finland is divided into two regions: Region 1 covers Southern Finland and Region 2 Northern Finland (Figure 11.2-1). Ecological considerations and the NFI sampling design argue for the boundary between Regions 1 and 2. The dividing line follows the boundary between two NFI sampling density regions (see Appendix\_6a, Figure 1\_App\_6a). These areas include lands subject to ARD activities and FM activity. In the reporting, the same geographical boundaries were used for Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities. Approach 3 is used for representing the land areas (IPCC KP Supplement Table 2.2.1). The approach is applicable as the spatial resolution of the utilised data is fine enough to represent the minimum forest area.

The base data source for land use and land-use changes was the National Forest Inventory (NFI) complemented with auxiliary data for land use. The NFI is a sampling based inventory system that covers all land use categories, not only forestry land. The sampling unit for area estimation is a point. In a sample plot, the point is the midpoint of the plot. The midpoint stand determines the land use category, land-use change type or activity of the area.

### 11.2.1 *Spatial assessment unit used for determining the area of the units of land under Article 3.3*

The spatial assessment unit for determining the area of land under Article 3.3 is the minimum area to detect land-use changes. Information on land use transfers is based on NFI plot and stand-level data. When land use of a plot center (plot center stand) has been changed, it can be detected (see also 11.1.1 and 11.2). Thus, land-use changes do not have any minimum size. However, a forest area, where the plot is located should have an area of 0.5 ha at a minimum.

### 11.2.2 *Methodology used to develop the land use transition matrix*

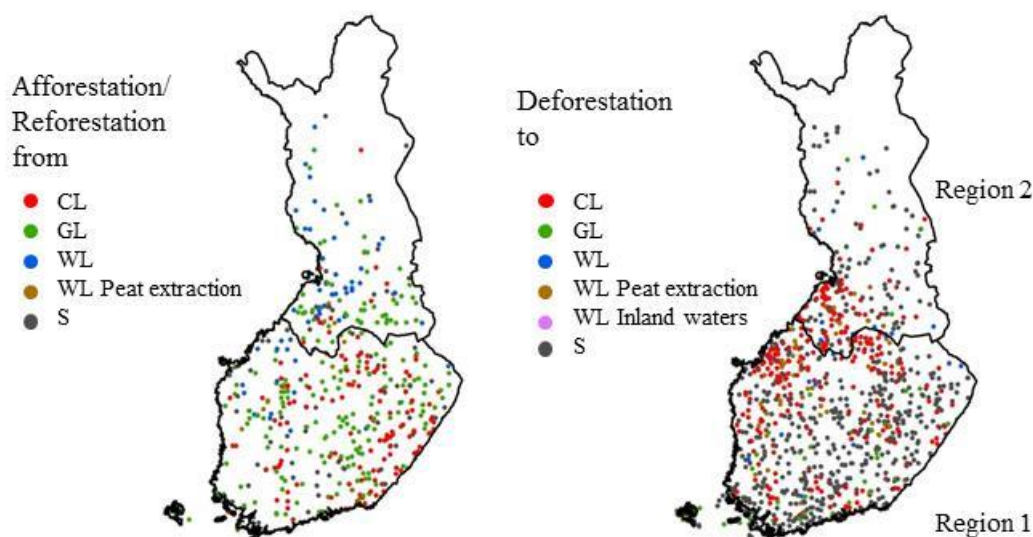
The NFI contains information to derive the IPCC land use and the land-use change category for each sample plot. The data were measured in 2005 to 2017. Spatial data, e.g., satellite images, numerical maps, aerial photographs were used to update NFI land use information of the latest years and also for verification. The land use history for all sample plots was investigated enabling the calculation of the annual land-use change areas for 1990 to 2017. The data and method are consistent with UNFCCC reporting and are described in Section 6.2. FM area was developed by subtracting D areas from the total forest area calculated from the NFI. The matrix in Table 11.2-1 contains cumulative ARD areas from 1 January 1990 to 31 December 2013 and areas of ARD activities in 2014 to 2017 (Table 11.2-1).

**Table 11.2-1** Land use transition matrices for 2013 to 2017 (1,000 ha)

YEAR 2013		Article 3.3 activities		Article 3.4 activities				Other	Total prev
Article 3.3 activities	AR	177	0						177
	D	0	368						368
Article 3.4 activities	FM	0	16	21 690					21 706
	CM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	GM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	RV	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	W	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
Other		4.0410	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	11 589	11 593
Total current		181	384	21 690	0	0	0	0	33 843
YEAR 2014		Article 3.3 activities		Article 3.4 activities				Other	Total prev
		AR	D	FM	CM	GM	RV	W	
Article 3.3 activities	AR	180	0						181
	D	0	384						384
Article 3.4 activities	FM	0	12	21 678					21 690
	CM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	GM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	RV	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	W	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
Other		3.7070	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	11 585
Total current		184	396	21 678	0	0	0	0	33 843
YEAR 2015		Article 3.3 activities		Article 3.4 activities				Other	Total prev
		AR	D	FM	CM	GM	RV	W	
Article 3.3 activities	AR	184	0						184
	D	0	396						396
Article 3.4 activities	FM	0	8	21 670					21 678
	CM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	GM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	RV	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	W	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
Other		2.4990	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	11 585
Total current		186	405	21 670	0	0	0	0	33 843
YEAR 2016		Article 3.3 activities		Article 3.4 activities				Other	Total prev
		AR	D	FM	CM	GM	RV	W	
Article 3.3 activities	AR	186	0						186
	D	0	405						405
Article 3.4 activities	FM	0	7	21 662					21 670
	CM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	GM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	RV	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	W	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
Other		1.7210	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	11 581
Total current		188	412	21 662	0	0	0	0	33 843
YEAR 2017		Article 3.3 activities		Article 3.4 activities				Other	Total prev
		AR	D	FM	CM	GM	RV	W	
Article 3.3 activities	AR	188	0						188
	D	0	412						412
Article 3.4 activities	FM	0	6	21 656					21 662
	CM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	GM	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	RV	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
	W	NA		NA	NA	NA	NA		NA
Other		1.6300	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	NA	11 579
Total current		190	419	21 656	0	0	0	0	33 843

### 11.2.3 Maps and database to identify the geographical locations, and the system of identification codes for geographical locations

The emissions and removals from ARD and FM activities are reported for two regions, which are geographically bounded. The ID-codes are *Region1* and *Region2* (Figure 11.2-1) The ARD and FM activities were identified for the NFI sample plots. In the field, the sample plots have been located by GPS where upon it was possible to place them in the appropriate regions. Remotely sensed and other spatial data are also spatially explicit. NFI data were merged with additional spatial data for land-use change detection. Remotely sensed data included aerial images with 0.5 m spatial resolution, satellite images and other raster data (16 to 25 m) and LPIS data on fields with a location accuracy higher than 2.5 (Peltolohkorekisteri 2009).



**Figure 11.2-1** Geographical locations of the two reporting regions and their identification codes. The sample plots under ARD activities for the years 1990 to 2017 are plotted on the map. Different land-use conversions from or to forest land are presented in different colors

## 11.3 Activity-specific information

### 11.3.1 Methods for carbon stock change and GHG emission and removal estimates

The 2006 IPCC Guidelines and IPCC KP Supplement are implemented for the preparation of the emission and removal estimates. The definitions of Decision 16/CMP.1 are applied as in the first commitment period. For more information about forest definition see Section 11.1.1. Methodology in the IPCC Wetlands Supplement was partly employed, but Finland does not intend to implement the entire Guideline. The same methodologies as were used for UNFCCC reporting were also employed for KP reporting.

#### 11.3.1.1 Description of the methodologies and the underlying assumptions used

##### *Carbon stock changes*

##### **Carbon stock change in living biomass**

The total biomass increment of trees in all forests was obtained by assuming that the mean increment per area unit is the same as in the forest land under the UNFCCC reporting. This mean increment was multiplied by the area estimate for all forests included in the Kyoto Protocol reporting (excluding small forests with areas less than 0.5 ha) to obtain the total increment of growing stock of Kyoto forests (See Section 6.4.2.1).

Afforestation/reforestation sites were classified according to the identified land-use change, and the mean increment was estimated for each type of AR in the same way as that of the sites converted to forest land in UNFCCC reporting based on the afforested/reforested NFI plots since 1990 (for details, see Section 6.4.2.2). Again, these mean increments were multiplied by the appropriate area estimates, and the results were totalled to obtain the total increment in afforestation sites. The used method is described in more detail in Appendix\_6c.

The increment for sites under forest management was then obtained as the difference between the increment in all forests and the increment in afforestation sites.

A similar approach was applied for the drain. The tree biomass loss due to deforestation was estimated in classes formed according to the new land use by multiplying the respective area estimate by the mean tree biomass stock in forests where deforestation has occurred, based on permanent and updated temporary NFI plots. For details, see Sections 6.5.2.2, 6.6.2.2, 6.7.2.2 and 6.8.2.2. The losses in living tree biomass under afforestation/reforestation were estimated from permanent NFI sample plots (See Appendix\_6c for details).

The drain for sites under forest management was obtained as the difference between the total drain and the drain estimated to be due to deforestation and afforestation.

The loss in carbon stock due to the removal of annual non-woody crops from conversion of Cropland to Forest land in a conversion year was 4 t C/ha, which is a national value of mean crop biomasses based on yields. Similar subtractions were not done for the other conversion types, because it was assumed that the initial vegetation will not be removed during the conversion.

##### **Carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter**

For carbon stock change estimations for soil, litter and dead wood, the same methodology was used as in the reporting under UNFCCC, where an aggregated estimate was provided for these pools.

The Yasso07 soil carbon model (Appendix\_6f) was applied for mineral soils under forest management activity and for mineral soil areas under land-use change.

For organic soils, national emission factors were applied. The main principle was to deduct the below-ground litter input from the emissions of peat decomposition. This approach was also used for afforestation,

reforestation and deforestation sites. For afforestation/reforestation sites that are over 20 years old, the emission factors of forest management are applied to remain consistent with UNFCCC reporting.

For details about the methods, see the discussion of UNFCCC reporting methods on Forest Land Remaining Forest Land in Section 6.4.2.1 and for Land Converted to Forest Land in Section 6.4.2.2. For more on deforestation as a result of Forest Land being converted to other land uses, see Sections 6.5.2.2, 6.6.2.2, 6.7.2.2 and 6.8.2.2 for details.

For afforestation and reforestation sites, the accumulation of dead wood was assumed marginal during the first 20 years after afforestation or reforestation. The accumulation of dead wood starts after natural mortality or thinning occur and when the trees reach the dimensions set for dead wood (diameter 10 cm), which, on average, is at the stand age of over 20 years (Tomppo et al. 2011). For this reason, the carbon stock change in the deadwood pool is considered only for afforestation/reforestation sites older than 20 years.

Emissions due to the removal of the dead wood pool during deforestation as a result of converting organic forest lands to agriculture and forest lands to settlements were estimated based on the dead wood measurements for the NFI10 inventory. The methodology for estimating the carbon stock of the lost dead wood pool is similar to that used in UNFCCC reporting concerning the dead wood carbon pool change on organic forest land (see Section 6.4.2.1). For forests deforested for settlements, 2006 IPCC Guidelines' default methods were applied when emissions due to carbon stock changes in litter and soil organic matter were estimated. For further details, see section "Land converted to Settlements" under UNFCCC reporting.

#### *Harvested wood products*

A carbon stock change (CSC) in the HWP pool was calculated for sawn wood, wood panels, and paper and paperboard using the Tier 2 method. The first-order decay function with default half-lives for sawn wood (35 yr.), wood panels (25 yr.) and paper (2 yr.) were used (UNFCCC 2011, IPCC 2014, p. 2.123). The CSC in the paper and paperboard subcategory was not directly estimated but the production volume of pulp from domestic harvest was used. This is considered to give a valid estimate for paper and paperboard, because the use of pulp as a raw material for other commodities is rare. Statistics on consumption of domestic wood by Finnish forest industries were used to calculate activity data. Thus, imported harvested wood products were excluded.

CSC in the HWP pool was calculated for FM (Forest Management) and AR (Afforestation and Reforestation) activities on the basis of the Production Approach (separately for domestically used and exported HWP produced from domestic wood) (2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Annex 12.A.1). For FM the inherited emissions before 2013 were excluded, i.e., estimation was started from zero stock value. This is an applicable procedure for Finland, since the emissions due to the removed trees from FM forests were accounted in the first commitment period. CSC estimation for the AR was started from 1990 when the initial stock was zero. The production of HWP was allocated to FM and AR in the same proportion as the harvest removals for these activities were estimated from the National Forest Inventory (NFI) permanent plots. The activity category of each plot is known which enabled to compute removed biomasses separately for FM, AR and D. HWP originating from the deforestation events are reported on the basis of instantaneous oxidation. Under deforestation, CSCs on reforested D-lands were also calculated and reported in CRF Table 4(KP-I)A.2 (code AR\_under\_D). In those subcategories, in which there have not occurred losses in living biomass, NA is reported. Hence, net CSC of HWP is NA. In the CRF Table 4(KP-I)C, HWP from lands subjected to deforestation refers to the category AR\_under\_D, for which NA for harvest is in line with no losses reported in Table 4(KP-I)A.2. Thus, in Table NIR-1 IO and NA are reported. Round wood from FM, AR and D was allocated to different HWP categories using the same proportions as the HWP categories use from the total amount of round and pulp wood.

HWP in solid disposal sites and energy use of wood were not included in the estimates. The value reported for harvest is commercial roundwood removals in cubic meters. Roundwood removals available for consumption by forest industries from remaining lands is estimated to be negligible and reported as NA.



### **N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N fertilisation**

The total amount of nitrogen for forest fertilisation is based on the annual sales statistics on forest fertilisers. The direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N fertilisation under FM were estimated by applying the same method as under CRF 4(I) Category (Section 6.10.1). The sales statistics do not allocate the sales between Southern and Northern Finland (Region 1 and 2). In order to allocate the total amount, statistics on forest fertilisation areas were used to obtain a ratio for Southern and Northern Finland for each year of the time series. It was assumed that the same amount of fertiliser is applied per hectare in both Southern and Northern Finland.

In 1990 to 1999, the Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry divided forest fertilisation areas into mineral soils and peatland forests. In these years, areas of mineral soils have been considered in the calculations. In 2000 to 2017, the Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry (2014) and Luke statistics (Luke 2017a) divided forest fertilisation areas into remedial fertilisation and fertilisation for growth. In these years, areas of fertilisation for growth have been considered in the calculations. The calculations are based on the fact that nitrogen fertilisers are not applied to organic soils as there is no need for nitrogen in peatlands. Because remedial fertilisations are applied only on organic soils, it can be deducted that remedial fertilisations are nitrogen-free.

N fertilisers are not applied to the AR areas. In the case of afforested/reforested arable land, the soil does not need additional N fertilisation. Remedial fertilisations are possible on drained peatland or former peat extraction areas, and in these cases, potassium and phosphorus are applied, but not nitrogen.

### **N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from drained organic soils**

N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from drained forest lands, including those under forest management, afforestation and reforestation and deforestation activities were estimated using the same method as described in Section 6.10.2. Both CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic forest soils have been reported according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (2006 IPCC Guidelines) and IPCC Wetlands Supplement (IPCC 2014b). N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained organic soils were estimated according to the fertility class-based on emission factors from Ojanen et al. (2010). CH<sub>4</sub> emissions were estimated for drained organic forest soils with EFs that vary according to the drainage situation (Ojanen et al. 2018), while CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from ditches were estimated by applying the IPCC default emission factor according to the IPCC Wetlands Supplement (IPCC 2014b) for that land area. Similarly, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from afforestation, reforestation and deforestation on drained organic lands were estimated as in the reporting under convention (for details see Section 6.10.2).

The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from deforestation to water are reported in CRF Table 4(KP-II)2/B.2 deforestation/Rewetted organic soils. The method applied to calculated emissions is the Tier 1 method of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4, Appendix 3 (for more details, see Section 6.10.2.2).

### **N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation due to carbon loss/gain associated with land use conversion and management change in mineral soils**

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation due to deforestation and afforestation/reforestation are reported using the methodology given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, Vol. 4. The method is described in Chapter 6, Section 6.10.3.

In the CRF Table 4(KP-II)3, a cumulative area of mineral AR soils is reported. The carbon stock change is the losses in soil organic carbon from which the mineralisation is calculated. The indirect emissions from mineralisation due to deforestation to cropland and grassland are summed up to direct emissions.

### **Biomass burning**

GHG emissions from biomass burning in FM areas were estimated using the same method as described in Section 6.10.5. CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are allocated to Region 1 and Region 2.

Wildfire areas are based on the statistics and they are reported separately on FM and AR areas. Wildfire areas were divided into FM and AR according to the proportions of FM and AR areas from the total forest areas in Southern and Northern Finland separately. However, both NFI11 and NFI12 data and the database of individual fires (see Section 6.10.5) gave evidence that forest fires did not occur on AR lands during the second commitment period.

Biomass burning on D areas does include burning of agricultural residues and it is reported under Agriculture sector in CRF Table 3.F. Biomass burning is not a common practice when clearing new fields or grasslands, wildfires did not occur in D areas.

### *11.3.2 Justification when omitting any carbon pool or GHG emissions/removals from activities under Article 3.3 and Forest Management under Article 3.4*

Under AR, the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N fertilisation are reported as NA. In the case of afforested/reforested arable land, the soil does not need additional N fertilisation. Remedial fertilisations are possible on drained peatland or former peat extraction areas, and in these cases, potassium and phosphorus are applied, but not nitrogen.

Under FM and AR, the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained mineral soils are reported as NA. In general, upland forest soils in Finland are not water logging and are nitrogen limited. Therefore, soil textures are not water saturated and there is no long lasting flooding on upland forest soils. Also, Finnish forest soils typically have high C:N ratios and low atmospheric nitrogen deposition, both factors decreasing the potential for N<sub>2</sub>O production. Recent research states that N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are typically very low, unless there is a significant input of organic or inorganic nitrogen from runoff. Furthermore, the area of drained mineral soils is minor in the Finnish context, 7% of forest land on mineral soils. The area has been constant for the last 15 years, indicating that most of the drainage was done in the 1980s and the 1990s and the soils are dry.

Although the recent Finnish study by Tupek et al. (2015), did not include forests on drained mineral soil, its results can be used as an approximation of conditions in drained mineral soils. In our conditions, ditching drains forests on mineral soil quite effectively and, thus, the drained sites are not waterlogged from time to time or seasonally. Tupek et al. studied upland forest on podzols that have been managed earlier in the 60s and 70s and report that the level of the water table did not affect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The results of Tupek et al. are also in line with earlier results by Pihlatie et al. (2007), Korhonen, J. et al. (2013), Schindlbacher et al. (2004), Pilegaard et al. (2006) on close to zero N<sub>2</sub>O emissions with high relative uncertainties, indicating that these sites can be either sinks or sources depending on the year. As N<sub>2</sub>O emission research from Finland reports constantly close to zero emissions and substantial errors, meaning that the likely emission factor can be zero, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained mineral soils were omitted. The Pihlatie et al. (2007) report states "The chamber N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes varied from a small uptake to a small emission", see Fig 2, where fluxes are shown with error bars. In this study, the annual cumulative mean was 0.003 g N m<sup>-2</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Also, Korhonen, J. et al. (2013) reports an annual mean cumulative emission of 0.02 g N m<sup>-2</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> for well-drained managed sites in Finland (same site as Pihlatie et al. (2007)). Both, Pihlatie et al. (2007) and Korhonen, J. et al. (2013) report marginal background emission levels of N<sub>2</sub>O for the Hyytiälä site with high relative uncertainties, indicating that these sites can be either sinks or sources depending on the year (note that Hyytiälä is a managed Scots pine site where water flows through the soil rapidly). Also, a paper by Schindlbacher et al. (2004) reports N<sub>2</sub>O emission potentials based on data from Finland and other European countries. According to this paper, Finnish N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes are only 5 to 20% out of those measured in other countries that are located further south. Schindlbacher et al. (2004) agrees well with Pilegaard et al. (2006) that illustrates well the close to zero N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of Hyytiälä compared to more southern European sites.

### *11.3.3 Information on whether or not indirect and natural GHG emissions and removals have been factored out*

Finland has not factored out from the reported estimates the removals from elevated carbon dioxide concentrations, indirect nitrogen deposition or the dynamic effects of the age structure resulting from activities prior to 1 January 1990. It can be hypothesised that in the accounting of FM these effects are factored out, when the emissions and removals that occurred in the commitment period are compared to the FMRL, which also includes the same effects.

### *11.3.4 Changes in data and methods since the previous submission (recalculations)*

The areas of Article 3.3 activities and Forest Management were recalculated. The areas were recalculated because new NFI data were available, also new remote sensing data for updating. The new AD estimates induced the recalculations of time series for gains and losses in living tree biomass as well as carbon stock changes in DOM and SOM pools.

For the forest management tree growth a recalculation was applied due to new NFI data. Due to the recalculation of activity data and biomass stocks to calculate litter input, also time series in carbon stock changes of mineral and organic soils were recalculated. For more information about recalculations related to forest land see Section 6.4.5 and Appendix\_6c.

Previously daily weather data was used in Yasso07 modelling for FM and AR, whereas in this submission monthly weather data was used. In this submission forest area weighted weather is no longer used, but the weather is simply calculated as an arithmetic mean of the grid points locating in Southern or Northern Finland. Further, time series of weather is now calculated using 30 years moving average instead of using constant climate as previous, which takes better into account the changing climate. Changes in weather data affect both FM and AR.

For drained organic FM soils, the EF for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions was corrected, it was found being erroneous due to instrument malfunction.

Biomass removal estimates on afforestation were recalculated due to new NFI data.

For harvested wood products, small updates in the FAOSTAT production data caused a minor recalculation for the year 2016. Emissions from biomass burning were recalculated due to implementation of 2006 IPCC guidelines instead of previous GPG 2003 guidance and also due to recalculated activity data.

### *11.3.5 Uncertainty estimates*

It was assumed that uncertainty estimates developed for the Convention reporting apply also for lands under the Kyoto Protocol reporting (see Section 6.4.3 for carbon stock changes in Forest land, Section 6.7.3 for carbon stock changes in Wetlands, Section 6.10.1.3 for N fertilisation, Section 6.10.2.3 for non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage, Section 6.10.5.3 for biomass burning, Section 6.11 for HWP). For the uncertainty in tree biomass carbon stock changes, the sampling uncertainty in volume increment of the NFI, 5% uncertainty in commercial timber removals, NFI sampling uncertainty in all BCEF (biomass conversion and expansion factor) estimates were combined with the biomass model parameter uncertainty in the net change. The uncertainty for carbon stock changes in dead wood, litter and soil organic matter was estimated separately for mineral and for drained peatland soils. The uncertainty was estimated by combining uncertainties of biomass, litter turnover rates and that of the Yasso07 model for mineral soils (see Appendix\_6e and Appendix\_6h). For drained peatlands, the uncertainty of applied peat decomposition emission factors and those for activity data were combined.

The estimated change of carbon stock on afforestation sites is practically the same as that on Land Converted to Forest Land. Hence the uncertainty assessment in Section 6.4.3.4 applies also here. The uncertainty of

carbon stock change of ARD lands is substantially larger due to small land areas and, therefore, a higher sampling error for activity data.

For the annual deforestation areas, the uncertainty due to NFI sampling is approximately 30%. Applicable data are currently not available for assessing the uncertainty in the average loss of tree biomass per area unit. For emissions from soils resulted from activities Forest Land converted to Cropland and Grassland the preliminary estimates of the uncertainty of the emission factors range from 60 to 150%.

The relative uncertainties used in the Approach 2 uncertainty analysis for KP reporting were the same as those for UNFCCC reporting, but the aggregation of uncertainties of the subcategories between these two reporting methods differs (Table 11.3-1).

The uncertainty for HWP was not computed but the UC for the tier 1 method was used. The UC is 50% for HWP. It is difficult to estimate the UC for HWP since, for example, the UC for the default half-lives is not known.

**Table 11.3-1** Relative uncertainties estimated using Approach 2 methods for Kyoto Protocol activities 3.3 and 3.4

KP-LULUCF	<i>Emission 2017 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.</i>	<i>Emission uncertainty %</i>
KP 3.3. ARD	2 668	-69 .. +69
AR	-255	-137 .. +138
D	2 923	-62 .. +62
KP 3.4. FM	-39 316	-28 .. +29
FM without HWP	-26 577	-33 .. +36
HWP	-12 739	-50 .. +50

### Comparison of ARD area estimates with statistics

A comparison between estimated ARD areas and areas from other data sources was done to have a qualitative estimate of the reliability of the employed activity data.

The afforested and reforested areas given in Table 11.4-1 have been compared with the statistics on the afforestation of arable land (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, Luke 2018a). The reported AR areas and the statistics for the afforested areas are presented below in Table 11.3-2. The last row in the table does not contain AR areas, which have been deforested afterwards. The reported conversion area from cropland and grassland to forest is less than in the statistics, the cumulative sums until 2014 were 132 kha and 142 kha respectively. The first reason for this difference is that the minimum area reported in the statistics is unknown; it can be assumed that it is smaller than 0.5 ha. In addition, part of the difference is related to the uncertainty of estimates.

The deforested areas were compared to the forest statistics for other fellings, i.e., not regeneration fellings or thinnings, they include, e.g., fellings done along ditch and road-construction lines and fellings when clearing land for agricultural purposes (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, Luke 2018a). The deforested areas of the report and the statistics resemble each other in magnitude despite the difficulties in comparing them (Table 11.3-3). It is not evident whether all the areas converted to settlements are included in the statistics. At least the conversions from forest to wetlands (drained peatlands), are not included. Storm damages were substantially larger in forests in 2010 than in previous years, which may explain the increase of the area in the statistics. Fellings in forests damaged by storms are reported under other fellings in the statistics and the statistical deforestation area is derived from them (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2014, Luke 2018a). Statistical areas of fellings since 2015 are based on notifications of forest use (i.e. fellings) made by forest owners. According to forest act notifications can be made no sooner than three years before felling is started.

**Table 11.3-2** Comparison of reported afforestation and reforestation areas with the statistics (areas in 1,000 ha). Afforestation statistics were not compiled for the years 2015 to 2017

Year	AR of cropland and grassland	AR total	Afforestation of arable land in Luke's statistics
1990	10.7	13.7	8.5
1995	8.5	11.9	4.1
2000	4.9	6.9	5.8
2005	3.1	4.1	2.3
2006	2.8	3.8	2.3
2007	2.9	4	3.1
2008	3	4.2	3.5
2009	2.3	3.4	3.6
2010	2.6	4.4	2.9
2011	2.4	4.9	2.2
2012	2	4.5	1.7
2013	1.8	4	1.6
2014	1.5	3.7	1.3
2015	0.9	2.5	NA
2016	0.8	1.7	NA
2017	0.6	1.6	NA
<b>Total</b>	<b>133.9</b>	<b>191.7</b>	<b>NA</b>
<b>Total without AR to D</b>	<b>132.0</b>	<b>189.8</b>	<b>NA</b>

**Table 11.3-3** Comparison of reported deforestation areas with the statistics (areas in 1,000 ha).

Year	Deforestation on	Deforestation on in statistics *	Difference
1990	6.6	4.1	2.5
1995	11.2	5.7	5.5
2000	16.2	8.3	7.9
2005	22.1	8.8	13.3
2006	20.8	9.6	11.2
2007	20.6	9.7	10.9
2008	20.0	10.7	9.3
2009	20.0	12.8	7.2
2010	20.7	27.3	-6.6
2011	19.9	15.2	4.7
2012	17.5	17.5	0.0
2013	15.9	14.0	1.9
2014	12.2	17.1	-4.9
2015	8.6	12.1	-3.5
2016	7.5	10.8	-3.3
2017	6.4	10.1	-3.7
<b>All</b>	<b>418.6</b>	<b>293.3</b>	<b>125.2</b>

\* Other fellings in statistics (Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 2000 and 2014 and Luke statdb.luke.fi)

### *11.3.6 Information on other methodological issues*

Other methodologies were not used than those explained above.

### *11.3.7 The year of the onset of an activity, if after 2013*

The onset of all the activities Finland reports and accounts for under KP is before 2013.

## 11.4 Article 3.3

Emissions and removals from ARD activities in 1990 to 2017 are given in Appendix\_11b.

Lands that were subject to D activities since 1990 and on which subsequent regrowth of forests occur continue to be reported under D as a sub-category '*AR\_under\_D*'. The area of these lands was 1,419 ha in 2017. The previous land use of these lands was settlement; gravel pits or other built-up areas.

The cumulative sum of areas afforested/reforested and deforested since 1990 is provided in Table 11.4-1.

**Table 11.4-1** Cumulative sums of areas under Article 3.3 activities for Afforestation/Reforestation and Deforestation (ha)

	Afforestation/Reforestation			Deforestation		
	Region_1	Region_2	Total	Region_1	Region_2	Total
1990	10 385	3 334	13 719	5 312	1 332	6 644
1995	55 731	22 420	78 151	43 224	11 671	54 895
2000	88 863	37 423	126 286	95 133	30 263	125 396
2005	105 422	43 526	148 948	166 775	61 657	228 432
2006	108 714	44 077	152 791	180 450	68 789	249 239
2007	111 917	44 882	156 799	194 758	75 118	269 876
2008	115 050	45 942	160 992	208 108	81 720	289 828
2009	117 423	46 875	164 298	222 310	87 561	309 871
2010	120 002	48 493	168 495	237 722	92 855	330 577
2011	122 554	50 449	173 003	252 688	97 835	350 523
2012	124 778	52 310	177 088	265 626	102 391	368 017
2013	126 820	53 931	180 751	277 229	106 733	383 962
2014	128 855	55 288	184 143	286 143	110 033	396 176
2015	130 514	55 959	186 473	292 494	112 301	404 795
2016	131 895	56 299	188 194	297 653	114 599	412 252
2017	133 345	56 479	189 824	302 400	116 217	418 617

### 11.4.1 Information that demonstrates that the activities under Article 3.3 began on or after 1 January 1990 and before 31 December 2020 and are directly human-induced

Changes in the forest area are detected based on NFI sample plot data. The land use category at the end of 1989 was assessed either during the field measurements or by interpretation based on aerial photos and satellite images and with other auxiliary data. Since the land use category just before 1 January 1990 was known, the reported land-use changes have occurred since then. Each type of land-use change since 1990 is known and the changes that were not directly human-induced have been excluded from the reporting. Changes that are not directly human-induced and not accounted under the KP, occur when due to land lift, seawater turns to land and, thereafter, gradually into forest. In addition, the conversion from land use category Other Land to Forest Land was excluded since that transition type is not human-induced; rather, it is a natural occurrence.

The reported AR activities are directly human-induced because those activities are based on decisions not to continue with the previous activities and to use the forest management activities instead. This means that the area is changed into forest land and that the Forest Act is then applied to the area (Forest Act 1093/1996). Usually, the area is planted or seeded. In some cases, the area can be left to naturally revert to forest land, such as when the area is surrounded by one owner's forest and the edge forest is not too far away. This method is carried out on arable lands where natural seedlings grow instantly once the land is no longer being farmed. Another case is a wetland on which a sparse tree cover has existed before drainage. The drainage changes the site's water conditions and enhances tree growth and vitality. The change to forest does not happen as quickly

as on arable lands and the drainage and other silvicultural activities require maintenance. The unit of land is not accounted for as an AR area until it is evident that the seedlings (planted, seeded or natural origin) are expected to reach the parameter thresholds of the forest at maturity. The situation is assessed in the NFI sample plot that is filed.

The reported D activities are directly human-induced. Either a plan approved by the authorities or a permit is needed to change the land use from forest to other land use (Land Use and Building Act 132/1999, Forest Act 1093/1996). Forest owners have to make an announcement to the forestry authority and have the appropriate permits when a forest area is felled and the land used for a different purpose. Depending on the conversion type, the permits may be obtained from agricultural, environmental or local administrations. Permission is needed for all reported D-type activities except for the conversion of land from forest to wetlands (WLorg). That type of conversion is in contrast to land being converted from wetlands to forest (WLorg). While the area satisfies the definition of a forest after the drainage, it is, according to current forest management guidelines, considered unprofitable and FM practices are no longer applied. Because the drainage is not maintained, the ditches will be blocked or filled in by vegetation and the growth of trees will regress.

#### *11.4.2 Information on how harvesting or forest disturbance that is followed by the re-establishment of forest is distinguished from deforestation*

Extensive forest disturbances have been rare in Finland. If a large forest area is totally damaged, the legislation on the prevention of insect and fungus disturbances in forests requires that the owner remove the rest of the damaged trees. After that, the re-establishment work should be started immediately, if possible.

Forests are clear cut as a silvicultural measure and a first phase of the artificial regeneration. When a clear-cut area is located in a NFI sample plot, the surveyor assesses whether the cutting has been done for regeneration purpose or for land-use change. The distinction between these two cases can generally be made on a reliable basis. Clear signs of a land-use change can be seen in the surroundings and location of the area: construction projects, stacked cutting residuals or if the area is under a regional or town plan. The re-establishment of a forest usually starts within two years after the harvesting. The Forest Act lays down provisions that a new forest must be established within three years after the regeneration cutting. In the case the land-use change occurs after a clear-cut, this can be taken into account by classifying the sample plot as non-forest.

#### *11.4.3 Information on the size and geographical location of forest areas that have lost forest cover but which are not yet classified as deforestation*

Forest cover is temporarily lost due to clear cutting, which are implemented to regenerate forest. Clear-cut areas are required to be planted or seeded within three years after felling (Forest Act (12 December 1996/1093, the most recent modification 27 June 2014/567). Clear-cut areas are given Table 11.4-2 (Luke 2018a). Statistical areas of fellings since 2015 are based on notifications of forest use made by forest owners, which can be made no sooner than three years before felling is started.

**Table 11.4-2** Clear-cut forest areas (1,000 ha).

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Region 1	102.2	102.1	88.7	100.5	106.4
Region 2	37.7	42.1	37.8	40.5	38.1
Total	139.9	144.1	126.6	141.0	144.5

#### *11.4.4 Information related to the natural disturbance provision under Article 3.3*

The natural disturbance provision will not be applied for AR.



## 11.5 Article 3.4

### *11.5.1 Information that demonstrates that activities under Article 3.4 have occurred since 1 January 1990 and are human-induced*

Finland interprets the definition for forest management using a broad approach described in the IPCC KP Supplement. FM is a system of forest management practices that occur within two identified areas: Region 1 and Region 2, which refer to southern and northern parts of Finland (Figure 11.2-1). In commercially managed forests, fellings for natural and artificial regeneration, site preparation, drainage, planting, seeding, thinnings, pruning, fertilisation, the harvesting of cutting residues and the conservation of important habitats are all practices that occur at stand-level. In practice, these activities are directed by the Forest Act, the Forest Decree and forest management guidance procedures. The revised Forest act (Forest Act 1093/1996) became effective in 2014 with, for example, amendments to increase the variability in methods of managing the forests and to enhance the biodiversity. The National Forest Strategy 2025 (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry 2015), Regional Forestry Programmes and the management plan for state-owned forests define the rules for sustainable forest management in Finland. Protected forest areas are also covered by the management plans, which are prepared for the national and regional level, for the landscape level and for individual conservation areas. All forests, both those that are commercially managed and the protected areas, are under fire prevention watch. To some extent, fires inside protected areas are allowed, but generally all fires are put out as soon as possible due to the fire follow-up system.

Forest area, AR and D area were calculated for the years 1990 to 2017 using the national forest inventory data (see Sections 11.2.2 and 11.4.1). Lands that were forests on 1 January 1990 were included under FM because Finland considers all forests to be managed. It is not possible to leave out any forest areas from FM activities except for those categorised as AR lands or AR under D, and therefore all FM activities have occurred in or after 1990 and have been human-induced.

### *11.5.2 Information that demonstrates that emissions by sources and removals by sinks resulting from forest management under Article 3, paragraph 4, and any elected activities under Article 3, paragraph 4, are not accounted for under activities under Article 3, paragraph 3*

The approach applied for land use and land-use change estimation (see Section 11.1.4) confirms that the land can be classified only into one activity D, AR, FM or 'other' at a time. This approach confirms that also the emissions and removals will be accounted under the correct activities.

### *11.5.3 Information on how all emissions arising from the conversion of natural forests to planted forests are accounted for*

The emissions from conversion from natural forest to planted forest are included in the emissions from FM when they occur. The coverage of reported emissions would hence be the same as is for FM. According to the applied definitions and the FRA 2015 report, the area of natural forests is about 230,000 ha. No conversion from natural forest to planted forest has occurred in 2013 to 2017.

### *11.5.4 Information relating to Forest Management*

Emissions and removals from FM activity in 1990 to 2017 are given in Appendix\_11c. The area under forest management for 1989 to 2017 is provided in Table 11.5-1.

**Table 11.5-1** Area of forest management since 31 December 1989 (1,000 ha)

	Region_1	Region_2	Total
1990	11 571	10 495	22 066
1995	11 533	10 485	22 018
2000	11 481	10 467	21 947
2005	11 409	10 435	21 844
2006	11 396	10 428	21 824
2007	11 381	10 422	21 803
2008	11 368	10 415	21 783
2009	11 354	10 409	21 763
2010	11 338	10 404	21 743
2011	11 324	10 399	21 723
2012	11 311	10 395	21 706
2013	11 299	10 391	21 690
2014	11 290	10 388	21 678
2015	11 284	10 386	21 670
2016	11 279	10 383	21 662
2017	11 274	10 382	21 656

#### 11.5.4.1 Information that FM conforms with the forest definition

Forest management activity is practised in forest areas as defined above. All forests fulfilling the definition of forest (See Section 11.1.1) are considered managed and are under forest management. At the end of 1989, the area of forests and the area under FM were equal. The area under FM was calculated using the same forest inventory database as the forest area.

#### 11.5.4.2 Information on methodological consistency between the reference level and reporting for forest management during the second commitment period

The coverage of carbon pools and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the FMRL correspond to the situation in the GHG inventories of 2010 and 2011. Since then, the coverage of sources has been increased, especially in relation to the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. After the construction of the FMRL, the area of FM for 1990 to 2009 is recalculated. The current emissions and removals from harvested wood products are estimated including the exported HWP whereas from the FMRL they were excluded. The average historical emissions from natural disturbances (wildfires) were included in the FMRL.

The new sources and gases, changes in methodology and activity data induce a need for technical correction.

#### Information on the main factors generating the accounted quantity

Before the beginning of the second commitment period the forest management sink was higher than FMRL. That was due to the worldwide economic regression; low harvest levels increased the forest sink. From 2013 to 2017, the commercial roundwood removals in Finland have been at its highest level ever. Wood is used by forest industry but also for energy. A part of the industrial roundwood is used for long-living HWP, but a part also for pulp and paper, which influence to the HWP pool is short-term.

#### 11.5.4.3 Information on technical correction of FMRL

The value of Finland's FMRL is -19,300 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. without HWP and -20,466 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. with HWP as they are in the Annex to Decision 2/CMP.7. The FMRL was constructed in 2011 and since then, several changes have been done to the applied data and methods (Table 11.5-2). The data describing the differences between the original FMRL, the FMRL+TC in this submission and the reported FM values in this submission is found in Table 11.5-3.

**Table 11.5-2** Reasons for technical correction of FMRL

<b>Additions to / modifications in the GHG inventory</b>	<b>FMRL technical correction</b>	<b>Implementation of correction (submission year)</b>
New NFI data are used to estimate FM and D areas for 1990-2009	FM area for 2009 was used as an initial FM area from which the annual deforestation rate was subtracted to have the FM area in 2013-2020. The new annual deforestation rate for 2013-2020 is an average of D areas of 2004-2009.	2015-2019
New biomass conversion and expansion factors have been estimated from the NFI data for tree biomass increment and drain (harvest and natural losses)	The old BCEFs were used for the construction of FMRL. New BCEFs are used to convert predicted increment, harvest and natural losses expressed as stem volume to biomass.	2015
Yasso07 soil model and new Scandinavian parameter values were adopted	Yasso model with global parameter values was used for FMRL. Re-run of Yasso07 with Scandinavian parameter values, recalculated area data and litter input data were applied for TC.	2015
Recalculated CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from drained organic soils	Recalculated area data and litter input data were applied for TC.	2015-2019
CH <sub>4</sub> emissions from drained organic soils were included in the GHG inventory	New gas, not included in FMRL. An average of emissions in 2004-2008 was used for 2013-2020 (1,093 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. yr <sup>-1</sup> ).	2015
N <sub>2</sub> O emission from drained organic soils were included in the GHG inventory	New gas, not included in FMRL. An average of emissions in 2004-2008 was used for 2013-2020 (1,122 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. yr <sup>-1</sup> ).	2015
CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from controlled burning were re-estimated with new biomass data	New average of annual emissions from prescribed burning in 2004-2008 was used for 2013-2020 (1 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. yr <sup>-1</sup> ).	2015
N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from N fertilisation were re-estimated	New average of annual emissions from N fertilisation in 2004-2008 was used for 2013-2020 (14 kt CO <sub>2</sub> yr <sup>-1</sup> ).	2015
New GWP values were implemented	For N <sub>2</sub> O and CH <sub>4</sub> emissions	2015
Carbon stock changes in the HWP carbon pool are estimated according to the Decision 2/CMP.7 and included in the GHG inventory under the KP	For FMRL, the HWP contribution was estimated from domestic harvest, domestically consumed HWP, from 1900 to 2020, including the first CP. Now the initial year is 2013 and also exported HWP are included. Same policy assumptions about the volumes of production were used for TC as was used for FMRL.	2015
Country-specific factors for harvested wood products to convert from product units to carbon	Country-specific factors were applied, but they were averaged (weighted with production) because the policy assumptions are not as detailed as the current country-specific product classification.	2018
Litter estimates from harvest were recalculated	Small improvements related to energy wood collection were applied to better describe the amount of harvest litter left on the site	2018
Natural disturbance	Finland intends to apply the ND provision. The background level of ND (532 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. yr <sup>-1</sup> ) was taken into account in the TC.	2015
Natural disturbance	Emissions from wildfires were estimated according to 2006 IPCC Guidelines	2019

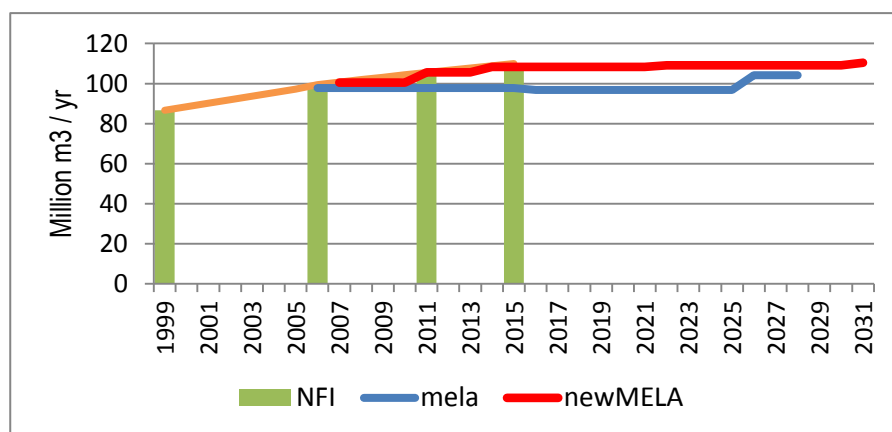
Additions to / modifications in the GHG inventory	FMRL technical correction	Implementation of correction (submission year)
Yasso07 weather data	New weather data were adopted, the weather is now a simple average of the grid points and it is calculated as a 30 year moving average.	2019
Correction to the emission factor of N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained organic forest soils	An error in the emission factors was discovered (Ojanen et al. 2018) and the emission was recalculated accordingly.	2019
<b>Time series consistency</b>		
Findings in the TAR	The MELA model was adjusted to more accurately produce the historical results.	2019
Fuelwood consumption in small-scale housing	Fuelwood consumption in small-scale housing (5.5 million m <sup>3</sup> per year) was included, it was previously not included in the reference scenario used for the FMRL which was based on the Finland's National Forest Programme 2015 (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry 2008).	2019

**Table 11.5-3** Data for the technical correction of the forest management reference level (Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.)

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	average 2013-2020
FMRL									
Biomass	-19.7	-20.1	-20.5	-20.9	-21.4	-21.8	-22.2	-22.6	
SOM+DOM mineral soils	-3.7	-2.6	-1.4	-0.6	-0.2	-0.2	-0.5	-1.0	
SOM + DOM organic soils	4.0	3.7	3.4	3.2	2.9	2.7	2.5	2.3	
N fertilisation	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	0.02	
Biomass burning/Controlled burning	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	
HWP	-0.9	-1.1	-1.3	-1.3	-1.2	-1.2	-1.2	-1.1	
Total excl. HWP	<b>-19.3</b>	<b>-18.9</b>	<b>-18.5</b>	<b>-18.4</b>	<b>-18.6</b>	<b>-19.3</b>	<b>-20.2</b>	<b>-21.3</b>	
Total with HWP	<b>-20.2</b>	<b>-20.1</b>	<b>-19.8</b>	<b>-19.6</b>	<b>-19.9</b>	<b>-20.5</b>	<b>-21.4</b>	<b>-22.4</b>	
FMRL									-19.300
FMRL with HWP									-20.466
FMRL + TC submission 2019									average 2013-2020
Biomass	-17.6	-18.7	-19.9	-20.5	-21.1	-21.6	-22.2	-22.3	
SOM+DOM mineral soils	-10.4	-8.5	-7.0	-5.8	-5.0	-4.8	-4.7	-4.7	
SOM + DOM organic soils	7.2	6.9	6.6	6.2	5.9	5.6	5.3	5.0	
organic soils CH <sub>4</sub>	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	
organic soils N <sub>2</sub> O	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0	
N fertilisation	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	
Biomass burning/Controlled burning	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001	
HWP	-20.7	-18.1	-16.3	-14.2	-12.6	-11.4	-10.5	-9.8	
Natural disturbances	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	
Total excl. HWP	<b>-17.2</b>	<b>-16.8</b>	<b>-16.7</b>	<b>-16.5</b>	<b>-16.6</b>	<b>-17.3</b>	<b>-18.0</b>	<b>-18.5</b>	
Total with HWP	<b>-38.0</b>	<b>-34.9</b>	<b>-33.0</b>	<b>-30.6</b>	<b>-29.2</b>	<b>-28.7</b>	<b>-28.5</b>	<b>-28.3</b>	
FMRL									-17.209
FMRL with HWP									-31.405
Forest management, submission 2019									
Biomass	-29.4	-29.8	-26.5	-22.8	-23.5				
SOM+DOM mineral soils	-7.0	-7.8	-9.1	-9.4	-9.9				
SOM + DOM organic soils	5.7	5.3	4.7	4.3	4.0				
organic soils CH <sub>4</sub>	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8				
organic soils N <sub>2</sub> O	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.9				
N fertilisation	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.02	0.03				
Biomass burning	0.006	0.009	0.002	0.004	0.005				
HWP	-20.1	-17.4	-14.6	-13.7	-12.7				
Total excl. HWP	<b>-28.0</b>	<b>-29.6</b>	<b>-28.1</b>	<b>-25.1</b>	<b>-26.6</b>				
Total with HWP	<b>-48.1</b>	<b>-47.0</b>	<b>-42.7</b>	<b>-38.8</b>	<b>-39.3</b>				

In the technical assessment report over Finland's FMRL submission, two issues were brought out expressing possible inconsistency between the projected FMRL and historical emissions and removals from FM: the predicted increment of growing stock and amount of natural losses. Both remarks apply to the estimates produced by models. To address these issues the MELA modelling runs were renewed.

Adjustment coefficients were formulated for growth (Figure 11.5-1) and natural mortality models based on the difference of between the measured increment and mortality and the initially simulated model results. Using these adjustment coefficients, the MELA runs were renewed (i.e. without calibration of the model run results). The results of the new model runs results and the measured values concerning the basic variables are given in Table 11.5-4. The MELA results are based on the optimization in which the given industrial and energy wood removals were used as constraints for the harvest level.



**Figure 11.5-1** Increment of growing stock measured in the NFI and modelled with the old version of MELA and the adjusted MELA

**Table 11.5-4** Comparison between NFI, MELA modeling and greenhouse gas inventory

	State year	Volume. Mm <sup>3</sup>		Measured/MELA
		NFI	MELA	
NFI10 (2004-2008)	2006	2 206	2 206	1.00
NFI11 (2009-2013)/ MELA 2010	2011/2010	2 356	2 328	1.01
NFI11/12	2016	2 464	2 431	1.01
	Period years	Growth. Mm <sup>3</sup> /y		
		NFI	MELA	
NFI10 (2004-2008)	2006-2009	99.5	100.5	0.99
NFI11 (2009-2013)/ MELA 2010	2010-2012	105.6	105.9	1.00
NFI11/12	2013-2016	109.9	110	1.00
	Period years	Total drain (rw*)		
		NFI	MELA	
NFI10 (2004-2008)	2006-2009	69.6	70.0	0.99
NFI11 (2009-2013)/ MELA 2010	2010-2012	69.9	71.6	0.98
NFI11/12	2013-2016	81.6	77.5	1.05
	Period years	Removal (rw*)		
		Stat	MELA	
NFI10 (2004-2008)	2006-2009	56.9	56.6	1.01
NFI11 (2009-2013)/ MELA 2010	2010-2012	60.0	59.7	1.01
NFI11/12	2013-2016	67.2	66.9	1.00
	Period years	Carbon sink of growing stock. Mt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.		
		GHGI	MELA	
NFI10(2004-2008)	2006-2009	-41.6	-38.4	1.08
NFI11(2009-2013)/ MELA 2010	2010-2012	-36.8	-43.6	0.84
NFI11/12	2013-2016	-27.1	-42.6	0.64

\*rw= roundwood

Based on the above mentioned changes the technical correction to FMRL including HWP is -10,939 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. The FMRL values in accordance with Decision 2/CMP.7 and assessed technical correction are given in Table 11.5-5 below.

**Table 11.5-5** The FMRL values in accordance with Decision 2/CMP.7 and assessed technical correction

	FMRL in Decision 2/CMP.7	FMRL+TC
	kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq/year	
FMRL, applying instantaneous oxidation for HWP	-19 300	-17 209
FMRL, applying FOD function for HWP	-20 466	-31 405

#### 11.5.4.4 Information related to the natural disturbance provision

Finland has indicated in its report to facilitate the calculation of the assigned amount, its intention to apply the natural disturbance (ND) provision for accounting of Forest Management under Article 3, paragraph 4, during the second commitment period, if needed. Finland wishes to exclude windstorms, insect attacks and wildfires from accounting under the natural disturbance provisions. Finland will not apply the ND provision for the years 2013 to 2017.

##### *Identification of lands subject to the exclusion due to natural disturbances*

Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(i) of annex II, that all lands subject to exclusion due to natural disturbances are identified. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

##### *How annual emissions resulting from natural disturbances and the subsequent removals are estimated and excluded from accounting*

Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(ii) of annex II, that annual emissions resulting from natural disturbances and the subsequent removals are estimated and excluded from accounting. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

##### *Land-use changes on lands for which the provisions in decision 2/CMP.7, annex, paragraph 33, are applied*

Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(iii) of annex II, showing that no land-use change has occurred on lands for which the provisions contained in decision 2/CMP.7, annex, paragraph 33, are applied and explaining the methods and criteria for identifying any future land-use changes on those land areas during the second commitment period. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

##### *Demonstration that the events and circumstances were beyond the control of the Party*

Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(iv) of annex II, demonstrating that the events or circumstances were beyond the control of, and not materially influenced by, the Party in the commitment period, by demonstrating practicable efforts to prevent, manage or control the events or circumstances that led to the application of the provisions contained in decision 2/CMP.7, annex, paragraph 33, are applied. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

##### *The efforts taken to rehabilitate the land for which the natural disturbances provision contained in decision 2/CMP.7 are applied*

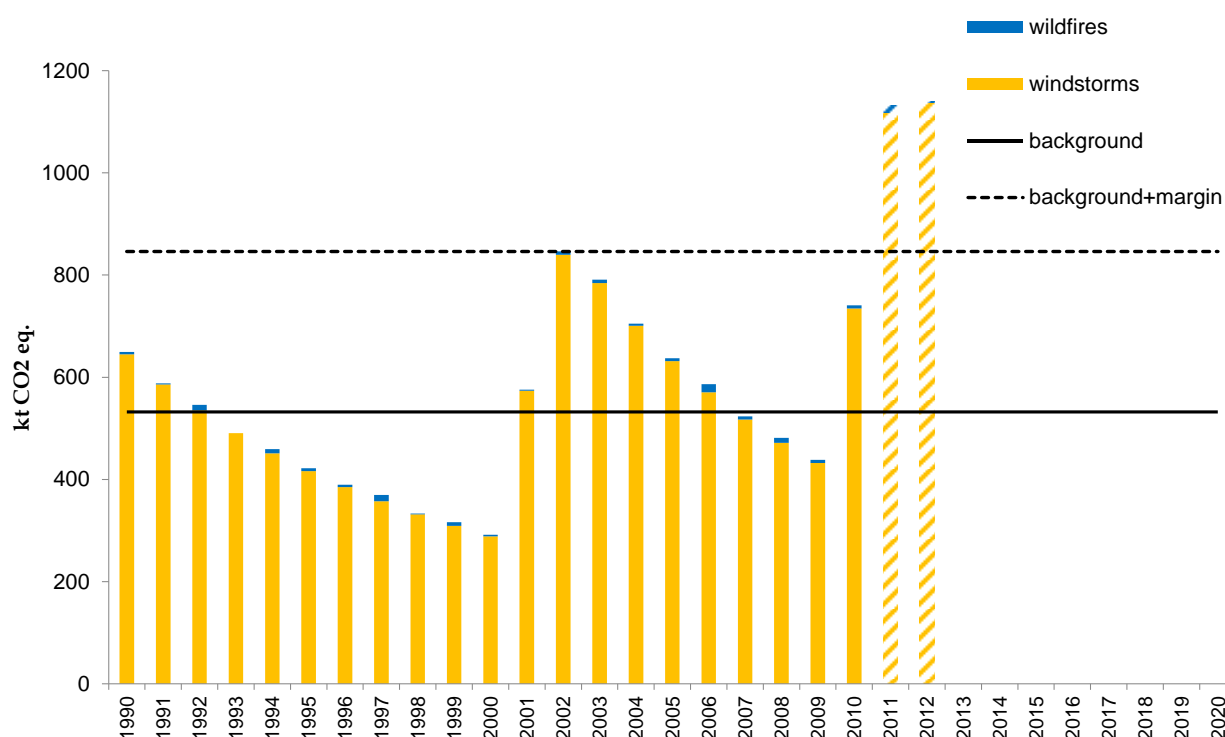
Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(v) of annex II, demonstrating efforts taken to rehabilitate, where practicable, the land for which the provisions contained in decision 2/CMP.7, annex, paragraph 33, are applied. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

*That emissions associated with salvage logging on lands for which the natural disturbances provision is applied*

Referring to decision 2/CMP.8, information required in paragraph 2(f)(vi) of annex II, showing that emissions associated with salvage logging were not excluded from accounting. There was no land subject to exclusion in 2013 to 2017.

### Occurrence of natural disturbances in Finland and obtained background level and margin

Natural disturbances in Finland are usually small-scale and the forests are, in general, in good condition. In recent years, storms have caused the most damage. Fire control is effective and areas of forest fires have been small. The emissions from natural disturbances during the calibration period 1990 to 2012 and the obtained background level and background level+margin are presented in Figure 11.5-2. The background level is 532 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and the margin 314 kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq. Emissions from wildfires were estimated with new methodology but it had no effect to the background level or margin.



**Figure 11.5-2** Emissions from natural disturbances in 1990 to 2012 (kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.) and obtained background level and margin. Outliers are marked with diagonal-lined bars

### Methodology to estimate emissions, background level and margin

GHG emissions from decay of wood felled during windstorms and transferred into DOM pool in FM areas were estimated using a Tier 2 method (See Section 2.2.1, Chapter 2, 2006 IPCC Guidelines). Decomposition rates were obtained from the Yasso07 soil carbon model similarly as for the DOM pool under Forest Management. The model is described in detail in Section 6.4.2.1 and Appendix\_6e. The model was applied to all windstorms and it was assumed that these lands were on mineral soils.

The annual volume of trees damaged due to windstorms was derived from forest disturbance reports (Luke research 2018). The proportions of damages by tree species were derived from permanent sample plots of the NFI10 data and damage information on sample trees. The volumes by tree species were needed as an input for the model. Trees harvested due to salvage logging were excluded from the emission calculations. The proportion of salvage loggings was estimated to be 70% of the total stem volume damaged in windstorms (Ihalainen et al. 2003). Salvage logging did not include foliage, branches, stumps or roots. The model

initialisation was done using average windstorm data from the calibration period, which is justified to remove any effect of trends or any assumption of the historical data. Emissions from wildfires were estimated as described in Sections 6.10.5 and 11.3.1.1. The IPCC default method was used when developing the background level and margin (IPCC 2014a). Insect attacks were insignificant and the emissions were assumed to be zero during the calibration period.

#### **Avoiding the expectations of net credits or net debits**

- No trend was observed in natural disturbance emissions during the calibration period or is expected during the commitment period (see Figure 11.5-2).
- The background level of emissions for FM included in the FMRL after technical correction is equal to the average of annual emissions from natural disturbances during the calibration period, which are in the background group.
- A test application of the constructed background level and the margin to the annual emissions in the calibration period leads automatically to the same background group as used during the construction of the background level, because the default method was applied



## *11.6 Other information*

### *11.6.1 Key category analysis for Article 3.3 activities and activities under Article 3.4*

Key category analysis for KP LULUCF was performed according to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The results of the key category analysis for KP LULUCF activities for the inventory year 2017 are included in Table 1.5-2. Carbon stock changes under ARD and FM and CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drainage of soils are identified as key categories for the KP-LULUCF activities. Identification of the associated category as a key category in the UNFCCC inventory is used as a criterion for the identification of key categories for KP-LULUCF.

### *11.7 Information relating to Article 6*

There are no lands subject to Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities, which are also subject to projects under Article 6.

## Appendix\_11a

### Identification of ARD Activities

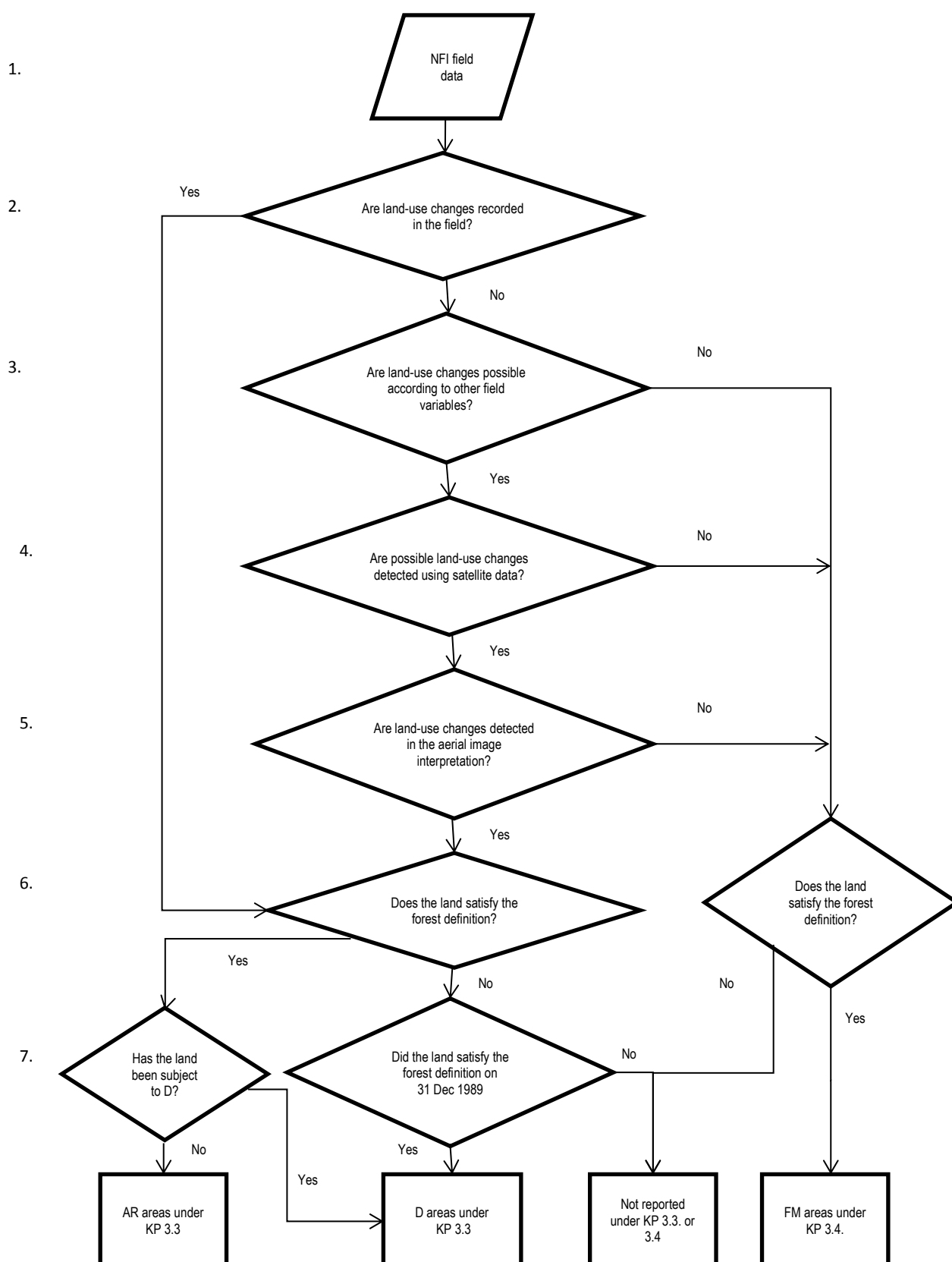
The areas of ARD activities were calculated using National Forest Inventory data (NFI), which included 10<sup>th</sup> to 12<sup>th</sup> NFI data measured in 2005 to 2008 (NFI10), 2009 to 2013 (NFI11) and 2014 to 2017 (NFI12). The field measurements are carried out in five-year cycles and the compiled datasets included field data from five successive years. To avoid recalculating the time series, the data measured in 2005 to 2009 were used when possible, i.e. for the years 1990 to 2004. Land-use changes may have occurred in the latter part of the measurement year after the field data collection; therefore, the data were only applied for the years preceding the measurements. To provide a full dataset also for the latest years, land use information of the NFI data was updated by means of spatial data and aerial photo interpretation to the end of 2016. The images used in the interpretation were the newest possible aerial photos made freely available by the Land Survey of Finland (Land Survey of Finland 2016). There were also other data sources for the updating, i.e., digital maps, Landsat images and land parcel identification system data (LPIS) for croplands. Land-use changes were estimated as five-year moving averages in order to decrease the sampling error caused by a small number of sample plots, where land-use change has occurred in one specific year.

Land-use changes are recorded in the NFI for the past 20 years or since 1990. In addition, plots with no recorded land use change were checked by means of other field parameters, remote sensing data. NFI plots with possible land-use changes were interpreted from aerial images. The NFI data were complemented by the findings of image interpretation. The image interpretation is also described in the flow chart (Fig. 2\_App\_11a):

1. NFI data and their update were used for calculation of FM, AR and D areas.
2. NFI plots with recordings of AR and D were identified
3. In addition, NFI plots, which were recorded as unchanged in the field since 1 January 1990 were checked for possible land-use changes by means of other NFI parameters like stand age, soil type, land use etc.
4. In case land-use changes were considered possible according to the NFI parameters an image interpretation with existing spatial data was carried out, where the data included satellite images, thematic maps, LPIS data, numerical maps from different years.
5. At the final stage, aerial image interpretation was carried out for the plots selected after the steps one to four to detect land-use changes. The aerial images had a 0.5 meter resolution and they were from around 1990 (Fig. 1\_App\_11a).



**Figure 1\_App\_11a** Land use in NFI plots with no land-use changes detected in the field were checked from old map data, satellite images and thematic maps to find possible missed land-use changes. In the example above land use has been converted from forest land to cropland (images from 1990 and 2009). Aerial photo 1990 ©Topografikunta and aerial photo 2009 © Land Survey of Finland 53/MML/11



**Figure 2\_App\_11a** A flow chart of the calculation procedure for forest management, afforestation, reforestation and deforestation areas

## Appendix\_11b

### Net emissions and removals from the activities under Articles 3.3

**Table 1\_App\_11b** Net emissions and removals from Afforestation and Reforestation, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

Afforestation (A) /Reforestation (R)									
	Biomass	DOM+SOM Mineral soils	DOM+SOM Organic soils	Biomass Burning	Drained organic soils N <sub>2</sub> O	Drained orgainc soils CH <sub>4</sub>	Mineralisation N <sub>2</sub> O	HWP	Total
	kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq								
1990	-11	34	39	NA	4	0	3	NA	69
1991	-93	58	79	NA	8	1	5	NA	58
1992	-178	73	119	NA	11	1	7	NA	33
1993	-259	79	154	NA	14	1	7	NA	-2
1994	-326	86	189	NA	18	2	8	NA	-23
1995	-394	89	220	NA	20	2	9	NA	-55
1996	-452	89	251	NA	23	2	9	NA	-78
1997	-506	89	279	NA	25	2	9	NA	-101
1998	-557	89	310	NA	28	2	9	NA	-119
1999	-612	82	335	NA	30	3	9	NA	-154
2000	-656	72	358	NA	31	3	8	NA	-184
2001	-691	60	377	NA	33	3	7	NA	-211
2002	-721	48	391	NA	34	3	6	NA	-238
2003	-748	35	398	NA	35	3	5	NA	-272
2004	-773	24	407	NA	36	3	4	NA	-299
2005	-714	15	413	NA	37	3	3	NA	-243
2006	-787	6	416	NA	38	3	3	NA	-321
2007	-807	-4	422	NA	39	3	3	NA	-344
2008	-521	-12	428	NA	39	3	3	NA	-59
2009	-771	-20	432	0	40	3	3	NA	-313
2010	-867	-19	421	NA	41	2	3	NA	-419
2011	-520	-20	411	NA	41	3	3	NA	-82
2012	41	-22	398	NA	42	3	3	NA	464
2013	-621	-24	384	NA	42	3	2	-58	-272
2014	-958	-27	371	NA	42	3	2	10	-556
2015	-397	-33	359	NA	43	3	2	-76	-98
2016	-813	-37	344	NA	44	3	1	-57	-514
2017	-585	-41	332	NA	45	3	1	-10	-255

**Table 2\_App\_11b** Net emissions and removals from Deforestation, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

Deforestation (D)										
		DOM+SOM	DOM+SOM	Minerali-	Drained and	Drained and				
	Biomass	Mineral	Organic	sation	rewetted	rewetted	Conversion	Conversion		
		soils	soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	organic soils	organic soils	to water CO <sub>2</sub>	to water CH <sub>4</sub>	HWP	Total
					CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O				
					kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq					
1990	895	23	7	0.7	0.0	0.0	NA	NA	IO,NA	926
1991	1 014	34	21	1.5	0.2	0.4	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 071
1992	1 116	46	41	2.4	0.6	1.0	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 207
1993	1 264	60	68	3.3	1.2	1.9	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 398
1994	1 340	73	107	4.2	1.9	2.9	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 529
1995	1 349	86	135	5.1	2.6	4.1	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 582
1996	1 444	101	175	6.0	3.2	4.9	NA	NA	IO,NA	1 734
1997	1 660	119	225	7.2	3.7	5.6	NA	NA	IO,NA	2 019
1998	1 771	134	256	8.3	4.0	6.0	NA	NA	IO,NA	2 180
1999	1 911	151	313	9.5	4.4	6.6	0.2	0.0	IO,NA	2 396
2000	2 089	170	398	11	4.8	7.2	0.3	0.1	IO,NA	2 680
2001	2 433	195	498	12	5.2	7.7	0.5	0.1	IO,NA	3 152
2002	2 511	216	602	14	5.6	8.2	0.6	0.1	IO,NA	3 358
2003	2 661	240	701	16	6.2	9.1	0.8	0.1	IO,NA	3 634
2004	2 748	269	798	18	6.7	9.9	0.8	0.1	IO,NA	3 850
2005	2 624	291	925	19	7.6	11.1	0.8	0.1	IO,NA	3 878
2006	2 396	308	1 063	21	8.5	12.6	0.8	0.1	IO,NA	3 810
2007	2 332	326	1 093	22	9.9	14.7	0.8	0.1	IO,NA	3 798
2008	2 231	344	1 134	23	11.3	16.7	0.9	0.2	IO,NA	3 761
2009	2 346	358	1 224	24	12.8	19.0	0.9	0.2	IO,NA	3 985
2010	2 527	370	1 297	25	14.3	21.0	0.9	0.2	IO,NA	4 255
2011	2 472	378	1 363	26	15.6	22.9	0.9	0.2	IO,NA	4 279
2012	2 207	383	1 430	26	16.5	24.2	0.8	0.3	IO,NA	4 087
2013	1 999	383	1 502	27	17.4	25.4	0.7	0.3	IO,NA	3 954
2014	1 555	380	1 605	27	17.9	26.0	0.7	0.3	IO,NA	3 611
2015	1 129	372	1 611	26	18.2	26.4	0.7	0.3	IO,NA	3 183
2016	953	363	1 663	26	18.5	26.7	0.7	0.3	IO,NA	3 052
2017	861	355	1 635	26	18.7	27.0	0.7	0.3	IO,NA	2 923

## Appendix\_11c

### Net emissions and removals from the activities under Article 3.4

**Table 1\_App\_11c** Net emissions and removals from Forest Management, kt CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

	Forest Management										Total
	Biomass	DOM+SOM mineral soils	DOM+SOM organic soils	Biomass burning			Fertilization	Drained organic soils		HWP	
				CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	N <sub>2</sub> O	N <sub>2</sub> O	CH <sub>4</sub>		
1990	-27 759	-8 902	12 382	3.3	2.8	1.9	20.6	2 006	1 481	-	-20 763
1991	-42 701	-8 297	12 521	1.7	1.2	0.8	15.5	2 006	1 463	-	-34 989
1992	-35 774	-8 186	11 884	8.4	2.2	1.4	6.6	2 005	1 444	-	-28 608
1993	-33 235	-8 272	11 411	IE,NA	0.8	0.5	2.7	2 004	1 426	-	-26 662
1994	-24 192	-8 827	10 762	6.4	1.7	1.1	8.9	2 003	1 408	-	-18 828
1995	-22 711	-9 584	10 308	4.2	1.4	0.9	5.1	2 003	1 389	-	-18 583
1996	-30 842	-10 367	10 201	3.5	1.0	0.6	6.0	2 003	1 371	-	-27 624
1997	-24 447	-10 207	9 567	9.5	1.5	1.0	9.5	2 002	1 352	-	-21 711
1998	-22 162	-9 829	8 989	1.2	0.6	0.4	10.4	2 002	1 334	-	-19 653
1999	-24 670	-9 690	8 729	5.4	1.4	0.9	7.5	2 000	1 305	-	-22 311
2000	-26 360	-8 986	8 527	2.4	0.6	0.4	7.5	1 997	1 276	-	-23 535
2001	-31 540	-8 071	8 402	1.7	1.8	1.2	8.3	1 995	1 246	-	-27 955
2002	-32 358	-7 558	8 159	5.1	1.9	1.3	8.9	1 988	1 217	-	-28 534
2003	-32 952	-6 950	8 054	5.0	1.3	0.9	8.6	1 982	1 188	-	-28 663
2004	-34 633	-6 347	8 030	3.1	0.4	0.3	9.2	1 975	1 159	-	-29 804
2005	-39 157	-6 358	8 082	4.2	1.0	0.7	8.3	1 967	1 129	-	-34 322
2006	-42 958	-6 145	8 166	12.4	1.6	1.1	14.0	1 961	1 100	-	-37 848
2007	-34 503	-4 787	7 838	4.8	0.7	0.5	12.8	1 953	1 071	-	-28 409
2008	-36 797	-4 955	7 384	7.4	0.9	0.6	27.1	1 942	1 012	-	-31 378
2009	-52 040	-5 430	7 645	4.7	0.8	0.5	19.1	1 930	953	-	-46 918
2010	-36 408	-4 928	6 848	4.6	0.5	0.3	17.3	1 918	894	-	-31 654
2011	-36 013	-5 304	6 541	10.4	1.1	0.8	16.4	1 906	835	-	-32 007
2012	-37 928	-6 673	6 366	0.9	0.3	0.2	11.6	1 905	834	-	-35 483
2013	-29 421	-6 991	5 672	4.5	0.7	0.4	13.1	1 904	833	-20 146	-48 130
2014	-29 779	-7 841	5 278	7.6	0.8	0.5	13.4	1 902	833	-17 427	-47 011
2015	-26 492	-9 105	4 749	1.3	0.2	0.2	12.5	1 902	833	-14 581	-42 680
2016	-22 786	-9 393	4 326	3.0	0.4	0.3	17.3	1 901	832	-13 677	-38 776
2017	-23 452	-9 918	4 027	4.0	0.4	0.3	29.2	1 899	832	-12 739	-39 316

# 12 INFORMATION ON ACCOUNTING OF KYOTO UNITS

## 12.1 Information relevant to the first commitment period

Finland has fulfilled its commitments under the first commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol by retiring the amount of units equal to its accountable emissions.

According to the review report of Finland's true-up period report for the first commitment period, Finland could carry over the ERUs, CERs or AAUs from the first commitment period which were not retired or cancelled: 14,018,572 AAUs, 2,917,220 ERUs and 6,798,242 CERs. Due to cancellations of units in the entity holding account the amount of ERUs that could be carried over was changed to 2,917,217 and the amount of CER to 6,796,785. The carryover of the CERs and ERUs took place in 2017. The carry of over the AAUs to previous period surplus reserve (PPSR) account will be done after the account is established in the registry.

## 12.2 Information relevant to the second commitment period

### 12.2.1 Summary of information reported in the SEF tables

The Standard Electronic Format (SEF) tables relevant for the second commitment period for 2018 are included in the submission (see RREG1\_FI\_2018\_2\_1.xlsx). The SEF tables include information on the Kyoto units during that year.

The registry contained 9,504,918 CER and 2,917,217 ERU units at the end of 2018.

The registry did not contain any AAUs, t-CERs or I-CERs relevant for the second commitment period in 2018.

The previous period surplus reserve account has not been established yet. No cancellations have been made under Article 3.1 ter and quarters or under Article 3.7 ter.

### 12.2.2 Discrepancies and notifications

The Finnish national registry did not hold units in 2018 that are not valid for use towards compliance with its commitments for the second commitment period pursuant to paragraph 43 (b) of the annex to decision 13/CMP.1.

No discrepant transactions, notifications or non-replacements occurred in 2018. No actions were taken or changes made to address discrepancies for the period under review.

### 12.2.3 Publicly accessible information

Publicly accessible information is found on the webpages of the Energy Authority ([<sup>18</sup>](http://www.energiavirasto.fi/en/web/energy-authority/public-reports)), who is the national administrator of the Finnish part of the Union registry:

- **Public information in accordance with decision 13/CMP.1:**
- Legal Entities
- Account information
- Holding and transaction information of units

---

<sup>18</sup> Webpage will be updated in May 2019. More information will be found in <https://energiavirasto.fi/en/frontpage> → Industries → EU Emissions Trading Scheme → Emissions Trading Registry → Public information

- **Account holders authorised to hold Kyoto units in their account (in accordance with the law about the use of Kyoto mechanism (109/2007):**
  - Operators, who have a valid emission permit
  - Approvals and authorisations concerning JI projects given by the Ministry of Environment
  - Approvals to bilateral CDM projects that belong to Finnish Carbon Procurement Programme
  - Finland's Carbon fund projects (Prototype Carbon Fund, PCF)
  - Authorisations and approvals to Finnish companies
  - Organisations, to which the Ministry of the Environment has given a separate authorisation to hold Kyoto units in their emissions trading account
- **Public information in accordance with the Commission regulation (EU) N:o 389/2013 and N:o 1123/2013:**
  - On the webpage of the European Union Transaction Log (EUTL)

In addition, “Kyoto Protocol Public Reports” are also available on the Finnish part of the Union registry web site: <https://ets-registry.webgate.ec.europa.eu/euregistry/FI/public/reports/publicReports.xhtml>

### *12.2.4 Calculation of the commitment period reserve (CPR)*

Finland's assigned amount is 240,544,599 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> eq. and the commitment period reserve is 216,490,140 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> eq. calculated as 90% of the assigned amount would amount tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

A commitment period reserve calculated as 100% times the most recently reviewed inventory times 8 would result in a higher value (470,316,750 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> eq. based on the 2017 inventory).

### *12.2.5 Accounting under the Kyoto Protocol*

The EU, its Member States (including Finland), and Iceland are fulfilling their quantified emission reduction targets for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol jointly. Finland's assigned amount is fixed in the joint fulfilment agreement between the EU, its Member States and Iceland, to 240,544,599 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq. In accordance with the agreement, the emissions in the non-emissions trading sector in Finland should not exceed Finland's assigned amount. The emissions in non-emissions trading sector are equal to the national total emissions without the LULUCF sector minus the national emissions included in the EU ETS, including the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from civil aviation. More information on the joint fulfilment is provided in Section ES.4 of this report, and Finland's report to facilitate the calculation of the assigned amount for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol.

In 2017, Finland's total national emissions without LULUCF were 55,387,246 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq, the EU ETS emissions were 25,130,849 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq, and the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from civil aviation were 194,160 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq, which means that the accountable emissions amounted to 30,062,237 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

In addition, Finland is responsible for any credits/debits resulting from emissions/removals from the KP LULUCF activities under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4. Finland only accounts emissions and removals from the mandatory KP LULUCF activities, namely afforestation/reforestation, deforestation and forest management. Finland has elected to account for all KP-LULUCF activities at the end of the commitment period. No information on the accounting of the KP-LULUCF is, therefore, included in the SEF tables for the second commitment period. Table 12.2-1 contains data on accounting for the KP-LULUCF activities based on the reporting for 2013 to 2017.



**Table 12.2-1** Information table on accounting for activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol, t CO<sub>2</sub> eq.

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
<b>Article 3.3 net emissions to be subtracted from the assigned amount<sup>2)</sup></b>	<b>3 682 105</b>	<b>3 055 332</b>	<b>3 084 486</b>	<b>2 537 605</b>	<b>2 668 180</b>
Article 3.4 net removals (FM)	-48 130 319	-47 010 638	-42 679 901	-38 776 249	-39 316 498
Finland's FMRL (annual reference)	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000	-20 466 000
Technical correction to the FMRL	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000	-10 939 000
FM net removals minus FMRL and the technical correction	-16 725 319	-15 605 638	-11 274 901	-7 371 249	-7 911 498
FM cap <sup>3)</sup>	-19 978 041	-3 252 722	-	-	-
<b>Estimate of net addition to the assigned amount from Article 3.4<sup>2)</sup></b>	<b>16 725 319</b>	<b>3 252 722</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>0</b>

2) Finland has chosen end of commitment period accounting for Articles 3.3 and 3.4 wherefore any additions or subtractions to the assigned amount will be done at the end of the commitment period

3) FM cap is -19,978,041 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> eq for the whole second commitment period. In the table, for each commitment period year the value in this row presents how much of the cap is available for accounting in that year.

## ***13 INFORMATION ON CHANGES IN THE NATIONAL SYSTEM***

No changes have been made in national systems since the previous submission.

## 14 INFORMATION ON CHANGES IN THE NATIONAL REGISTRY

The registry was connected to the international transaction log (ITL) of the UNFCCC secretariat in October 2008. Finland switched from a separate national registry to the Union Registry on 20 June 2012. The Energy Authority continues to be the National Administrator of the Finnish Registry, whereas the European Commission is responsible for hosting the registry.

The following changes to the national registry of FI have therefore occurred in 2018. Note that the 2018 SIAR confirms that previous recommendations have been implemented and included in the annual report.

Reporting Item	Description
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(a) Change of name or contact	None
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(b) Change regarding cooperation arrangement	No change of cooperation arrangement occurred during the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(c) Change to database structure or the capacity of national registry	The versions of the EUCR released after 8.0.8 (the production version at the time of the last Chapter 14 submission) introduced minor changes in the structure of the database. These changes were limited and only affected EU ETS functionality. No change was required to the database and application backup plan or to the disaster recovery plan. The database model is provided in Annex A. No change to the capacity of the national registry occurred during the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(d) Change regarding conformance to technical standards	Changes introduced since version 8.0.8 of the national registry are listed in Annex B. Each release of the registry is subject to both regression testing and tests related to new functionality. These tests also include thorough testing against the DES and were successfully carried out prior to the relevant major release of the version to Production (see Annex B). No other change in the registry's conformance to the technical standards occurred for the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(e) Change to discrepancies procedures	No change of discrepancies procedures occurred during the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(f) Change regarding security	No changes regarding security occurred during the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(g) Change to list of publicly available information	No change to the list of publicly available information occurred during the reported period.
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(h) Change of Internet address	The registry internet address changed during the reported period. The new URL is <a href="https://unionregistry.ec.europa.eu/euregistry/FI/index.xhtml">https://unionregistry.ec.europa.eu/euregistry/FI/index.xhtml</a>
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(i) Change regarding data integrity measures	No change of data integrity measures occurred during the reported period.

Reporting Item	Description
15/CMP.1 annex II.E paragraph 32.(j) Change regarding test results	Changes introduced since version 8.0.8 of the national registry are listed in Annex B. Both regression testing and tests on the new functionality were successfully carried out prior to release of the version to Production. The site acceptance test was carried out by quality assurance consultants on behalf of and assisted by the European Commission.

Decision 280/2004/EC of the European Parliament and of the Council requires EU Member States to provide information on the legal entities authorised to participate in the mechanism under Articles 6, 12 and 17 of the Kyoto Protocol in the National Inventory report. This information is provided in Annex 8.

## 15 INFORMATION ON MINIMISATION OF ADVERSE IMPACTS IN ACCORDANCE WITH ARTICLE 3, PARAGRAPH 14

Finland has provided information on minimisation of adverse impacts in accordance with Article 3, paragraph 14 in previous national inventory reports and national communications in accordance with the guidelines for the preparation of the information required under Article 7 of the Kyoto Protocol (Decision 15/CMP.1, Section I. H. and in paragraph 36 in Section II. G.). The information provided in Finland's 7<sup>th</sup> National Communication and the previous inventory are incorporated into this inventory report. The main principles of minimising adverse impacts have not changed since the previous inventory submission.

Finland strives to implement its commitments under the Kyoto Protocol in such a way that social, environmental and economic impacts on other countries, and on developing countries in particular, are minimised. Applicable notification requirements under international trade conventions are also followed. Finland takes into account knowledge on and understanding of the possible adverse impacts of its measures based on available information received from other Parties.

All major policies and activities undergo environmental impact assessments, including impacts in other countries. Environmental impact assessments have been performed on Finland's national energy and climate strategies. The assessments have identified on a qualitative level the kind of impacts that the measures may have. A lifecycle analysis of fuel import takes into account impacts arising beyond the Finnish borders. Finland has also participated in the work on developing sustainability criteria for biofuels through scientific studies. In line with the most recent energy and climate strategy, the identified potential adverse environmental impacts due to the increased use of bioenergy are addressed as early as possible.

Finland's development policy includes both climate change mitigation and adaptation in developing countries (see Chapter 7 of Finland's 7<sup>th</sup> National Communication for more details). Climate financing is part of Finland's development cooperation funding, and disaster risk management is also covered by our development cooperation.

Finland promotes low carbon development and the capacity of its partner countries to adapt to climate change, and it furthers the integration of these goals into partner countries' own development planning. Particular attention is paid to the roles of women, children and indigenous peoples in adapting to and combating climate change. At present, the guidelines for mainstreaming climate change mitigation and adaptation in Finland's development programming are being updated. Finland supports programmes and projects that improve access to clean and modern energy services, increases energy efficiency and promotes renewable energy production, focusing on poor countries and regions in particular.

Finland's development policy has the eradication of extreme poverty as an overarching goal. Regarding the minimisation of adverse social impacts, the Ministry for Foreign Affairs commissioned a study some years ago on integrating poverty reduction and climate change response measures in Finland's development cooperation and CDM activities. The results showed that the level of coherence between climate funding and development cooperation objectives has progressed, although there is still room for learning how to focus, in particular, on CDM activities in such a way that they also contribute to poverty reduction.

Finland supports developing countries by helping them build their capacities and develop their economic infrastructure, thus helping them diversify their economies and improve efficiency and renewable energy production. Economic diversification and private sector development are particularly important targets in various Finnish bilateral programmes and Finnish-supported multilateral programmes in southern Africa and the Mekong region. Regional programmes that promote the role of the private sector in providing energy services are being promoted in Sub-Saharan Africa and Southeast Asia (see Chapter 7 of Finland's 7<sup>th</sup> National Communication for more details). Finland and the International Finance Corporation (IFC) have developed the Finland-IFC Blended Finance for Climate Program (MEUR 114) to spur private sector financing for climate change solutions, in low-income countries.

Finland's development policy has as one of its core objectives to diversify the economies of developing countries, including developing countries that are highly dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels. Finland supports the business environment of developing countries through legal and regulatory reforms as well as economic infrastructure. Finland also provides direct support to companies active in developing countries. During the current cabinet period (2015 to 2019) especially the direct support instruments that strengthen private sector financing, capacity and global technology and trade networks have been developed further and have received additional financing.

Among the actions listed in the Annex to Decision 15/CMP.1, Part I.H, 'Minimisation of adverse impacts in accordance with Article 3, paragraph 14', Finland gives particular priority to the following actions:

- Action (a): Finland has addressed the progressive reduction or phasing out of market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions and subsidies in all greenhouse-gas-emitting sectors
  - Domestically, with a major revision in energy taxation (2011), according to which all fuels are taxed based on their energy and fossil carbon content,
  - In its development policy by including in the support provided to developing countries through multinational development banks criteria that are targeted at removing subsidies for fossil fuels and financing to new coal power plants and phasing out support for investments based on fossil fuels by 2050.
- Action (f): Finland has assisted developing country parties that are highly dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels in diversifying their economies in several projects:
  - Through the Energy and Environment Partnership Programme (EEP), Finland supports the participating developing countries in developing, adopting and scaling-up appropriate and affordable renewable energy and energy efficiency technologies for improved energy access and local employment. Finnish-supported EEP programme is executed in the Mekong Region as well as in Southern and Eastern Africa.
  - Through the Finland-IFC Blended Finance for Climate Program private sector financing for climate change solutions is incentivised for in low-income countries.
  - Academic research has been carried out at country level, indicating that 100% renewable energy systems are both technically feasible and cost-effective by 2030.

More details on the actions being taken by Finland to minimise the adverse impact of response measures in developing countries is provided in Table 15.1-1 below.

Finland promotes policy coherence for sustainable development at the national, EU and global levels. Global responsibility and policy coherence are key principles in the [Government report](#) submitted to the Parliament in 2017 on the implementation of the 2030 Agenda. Finland's Development Policy is largely based on the 2030 Agenda. Policy coherence on themes, such as food security, trade and development, tax and development, and security and development, have been strengthened both nationally and internationally. Specific action plans exist in tax and development (present) and trade and development (past).

Finland has consistently and in the long term worked to reform harmful fossil fuel subsidies for both climate and wider environmental, social and economic reasons. We are part of the Friends of Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform (FFFSR), playing an active role in all relevant policy arenas on behalf of reform. In addition, in our [Action Programme on Tax and Development 2016 to 2019](#) we recognize fossil fuel subsidy reform as part of the effective management of public resources.

**Table 15.1-1** Summary of specific actions to minimise the adverse impact of response measures in developing countries

Action	Implementation in Finnish policy
(a) The progressive reduction or phasing out of market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions and subsidies in all greenhouse-gas-emitting sectors, taking into account the need for energy price reforms to reflect market prices and externalities.	<p>These factors are taken into account for all greenhouse gas emitting sectors, together with consideration of national preferences and circumstances and the need for economic efficiency and feasibility. Various methodologies, including economic modelling, are used in the planning of economic instruments.</p> <p>Starting in January 2011 Finland made a major revision in energy taxation according to which all fuels are taxed based on their energy and fossil carbon content.</p> <p>Finnish development policy guidelines for support to developing countries through multinational development banks include criteria that are targeted at removing subsidies to fossil fuels and phasing out the support to fossil-fuel-fired investments by year 2050. Finland is member to the Friends of Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform group.</p>
(b) Removing subsidies associated with the use of environmentally unsound and unsafe technologies.	Finland does not have any support activities in this field.
(c) Cooperating in the technological development of non-energy uses of fossil fuels and supporting developing country Parties to this end.	Finland does not have any support activities in this field.
(d) Cooperating in the development, diffusion, and transfer of less-greenhouse-gas-emitting advanced fossil-fuel technologies, and/or technologies, relating to fossil fuels, that capture and store greenhouse gases, and encouraging their wider use; and facilitating the participation of the least developed countries and other non-Annex I Parties in this effort.	Finland does not have any support activities in this field.
(e) Strengthening the capacity of developing country Parties identified in Article 4, paragraphs 8 and 9, of the Convention for improving efficiency in upstream and downstream activities relating to fossil fuels, taking into consideration the need to improve the environmental efficiency of these activities.	Finland does not have any support activities in this field.
(f) Assisting developing country Parties that are highly dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels in diversifying their economies.	<p>Action has been undertaken both through support by international organisations such as UNCTAD (United Nations Conference on Trade and Development) and through bilateral partnerships.</p> <p>Finland is committed to end financing to new greenfield coal power projects overseas.</p> <p>Finland is also supporting access to clean energy and renewable energy business opportunities through the Energy and Environment Partnership (EEP) Programme, launched during the United Nations World Summit on Sustainable Development in 2002 and currently implemented in the Mekong Region as well as in Southern and Eastern Africa, the latter covering 15 countries: Botswana, Burundi, Kenya, Lesotho, Malawi, Mozambique, Namibia, Rwanda, Seychelles, South Africa, Swaziland, Tanzania, Uganda, Zambia and Zimbabwe. EEP programmes in Central America, the Andean Region and Indonesia have been successfully completed.</p> <p>The EEP programmes have focused on supporting the participating countries in developing, adopting and scaling-up</p>

Action	Implementation in Finnish policy
	<p>appropriate and affordable renewable energy and energy efficiency technologies for improved energy access and local employment. The programmes have supported feasibility studies and pilot and demonstration projects as well as innovative business models. The projects have been developed and implemented by partnerships of public, private and civil society actors. The regional approach has supported South-South cooperation, regional integration and knowledge sharing.</p> <p>The Finland-IFC Blended Finance for Climate Program (MEUR 114) has been designed to spur private sector financing for climate change solutions. The program focuses on supporting projects in the least developed countries, other low-income countries, and lower-middle income countries and territories. The geographic scope is defined by the Development Assistance Committee of the Organization of Economic Co-operation and Development, which maintains a list of recipients of official development assistance (ODA), and parties to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. The projects can focus on climate change mitigation (renewable energy; energy efficiency in buildings; agriculture, forestry and land-use; water and wastewater; transport) and climate change adaptation (meteorology; water and sanitation; food security; sustainable forestry).</p>



# REFERENCES

## General

- Commission of the European Communities. 2004. 130 Final, COMMISSION DECISION of 29/01/2004 establishing guidelines for the monitoring and reporting of greenhouse gas emissions pursuant to Directive 2003/87/EC of the European Parliament and of the Council.
- Commission of the European Communities 2005. Commission decision of 10 February 2005 laying down rules implementing Decision No 280/2004/EC of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning a mechanism for monitoring Community greenhouse gas emissions and for implementing the Kyoto Protocol (2005/166/EC).
- Energy supply and consumption [e-publication]. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). ISSN=1799-7976. 2017. Helsinki: Statistics Finland [referred: 12.12.2018].  
Access method: [http://www.stat.fi/til/ehk/2017/ehk\\_2017\\_2018-12-11\\_tie\\_001\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/til/ehk/2017/ehk_2017_2018-12-11_tie_001_en.html)
- Energy Statistics. Statistics Finland. Official Statistics of Finland.  
[http://www.stat.fi/tup/julkaisut/taulukkopalvelut\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/tup/julkaisut/taulukkopalvelut_en.html)
- Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry. 2014. OSF. Agriculture, forestry and fishery. Finnish Forest Research Institute. Available: <http://www.metla.fi/metinfo/tilasto/julkaisut/vsk/2014/index.html>
- 2006 IPCC Guidelines. 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Hayama: IPCC and IGES. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/2006gl/index.htm>
- IPCC 2013. Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. Climate Change 2013, The Physical Science Basis. <http://www.ipcc.ch/report/ar5/>
- Kyoto Protocol. 2005. Guidelines for the preparation of the information required under Article 7 of the Kyoto Protocol. Decision 15/CMP.1 (FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.2, pages 54-66).
- Natural Resources Institute Luke 2018. The use of wood in energy generation reached a new record in 2017. <https://www.luke.fi/en/news/the-use-of-wood-in-energy-generation-reached-a-new-record-in-2017/>
- Nielsen, O-K. 2017. Audit of the Finnish Energy sector. Memo. 18 September 2017.
- Piela, P. 2011. Experiences from the participation-oriented Quality Audit System and its extension to the Training Programme in Statistical Skills of Statistics Finland, ISI 2011, Dublin.
- Production of electricity and heat [e-publication]. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). ISSN=1798-5099. 2017. Helsinki: Statistics Finland [referred: 20.12.2018].  
Access method: [http://www.stat.fi/til/salatuo/2017/salatuo\\_2017\\_2018-11-01\\_tie\\_001\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/til/salatuo/2017/salatuo_2017_2018-11-01_tie_001_en.html)
- UNFCCC 2006. Updated UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories following incorporation of the provisions of decision 14/CP.11. (FCCC/SBSTA/2006/9)

## Energy

- Alakangas, E. 2000. Suomessa käytettävien polttoaineiden ominaisuuksia [Properties of fuels used in Finland]. VTT Research Notes 2045. Otamedia Oy, Espoo.  
<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2000/T2045.pdf>
- Andrias, A., Samaras, Z. & Zierock, K. The Estimation of the Emissions of 'Other Mobile Sources and Machinery'. Subparts 'Off-Road Vehicles and Machines', 'Railways', and 'Inland Waterways' in the European Union. Final Report. September 1994.

- Appelo, C.A.J., Postma, D. 1996. *Geochemistry, Groundwater and Pollution*. A.A. Balkema, Rotterdam, 536 p.
- Boström, S., Backman, R., Hupa, M. 1992. *Greenhouse Gas Emissions in Finland 1988 and 1990; Energy, Industrial and Transport Activities*. Turku, Finland. Insinööritoimisto Prosessikemia Ky. Prepared for the Ministry of Trade and Industry and the Ministry of the Environment.
- Boström, S. 1994. *Greenhouse Gas Inventory Finland 1990; Energy and Industrial processes*. Turku, Finland. Insinööritoimisto Prosessikemia Ky.
- Ekokem 2004: Environmental report 2004. Ekokem Oy AB:n ympäristö- ja yhteiskuntavastuuraaportti 2004 (In Finnish).
- EMEP/EEA, 2016. EMEP EEA Air pollutant emission inventory guidebook. 2016. Last Update June 2017
- Energy Statistics 2004, Statistics Finland. Official Statistics of Finland. ISSN 0784-9354.
- Energy Statistics. Statistics Finland. Official Statistics of Finland.  
[http://www.stat.fi/tup/julkaisut/taulukkopalvelut\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/tup/julkaisut/taulukkopalvelut_en.html)
- Energy supply and consumption [e-publication]. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). ISSN=1799-7976. 2017. Helsinki: Statistics Finland [referred: 12.12.2018].  
Access method: [http://www.stat.fi/til/ehk/2017/ehk\\_2017\\_2018-12-11\\_tie\\_001\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/til/ehk/2017/ehk_2017_2018-12-11_tie_001_en.html) Engine Emission Databank. Hosted by the European Aviation Safety Agency. <https://easa.europa.eu/document-library/icao-aircraft-engine-emissions-databank>.
- Finnish Energy 2015. Jätteiden energiahyödyntäminen Suomessa. Finnish Energy. Pöyry Management Consulting Oy (in Finnish).  
[https://energia.fi/files/405/ET\\_Jatteiden\\_energiakaytto\\_Loppuraportti\\_161015.pdf](https://energia.fi/files/405/ET_Jatteiden_energiakaytto_Loppuraportti_161015.pdf)
- Finnish Environment Institute, 2017. Air pollutant emissions in Finland 1990-2015, Informative Inventory Report to the Secretariat of the UNECE Convention on Long-Range Transboundary Air Pollution, Part B Energy, 28 April 2017. p. 85-91. <http://www.ymparisto.fi/download/noname/%7B6EFF7BBC-5A44-4891-AFFC-A7A3B8022BF9%7D/127854>
- Fortum 2004. *Petrolien suku*. ISBN-951-591-080-3. Fortum Viestintäpalvelut 2004.
- Garrels, R.M., Christ, C.L., 1965. *Solutions, Minerals and Equilibria*. Harper and Row, New York, 450 p.
- Gasum, 2016. Gas composition at Imatra, historical data at monthly level.
- Grubb, M.J. (1989). "On Coefficients for Determining Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Fossil Fuel Production and Consumption," paper in the IEA/OECD Expert Seminar on Energy Technologies for Reducing Emissions of Greenhouse Gases, Paris, April 1989.
- Grönfors, K. 2017. Statistics Finland. Expert estimates, based on SYKE study on distribution of different technologies in small combustion of wood (not published).
- Harju, T. 2017. Auris Kaasunjakelu Oy. Personal communication, 2017.
- Hyvärinen, E. Gasum Oy. Personal communication, 2000.
- Industrial output [e-publication]. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF):  
ISSN=1798-6389. 2009. Helsinki: Statistics Finland [referred: 13.11.2017].  
Access method: [http://www.stat.fi/til/tti/2009/tti\\_2009\\_2010-11-24\\_tie\\_001\\_fi.html](http://www.stat.fi/til/tti/2009/tti_2009_2010-11-24_tie_001_fi.html). In Finnish.
- IPCC 2000. Penman, J., Kruger, D., Galbally, I., Hiraishi, T., Nyenzi, B., Emmanuel, S., Buendia, Martinsen, T., Meijer, J., Miwa, K. and Tanabe, K. (Eds.). *Good Practice Guidance Management in*

- National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Hayama: IPCC, IGES and IEA.  
<http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/gp/english/>
- Jokinen, M. 2004. Mixed fuels in Finland's greenhouse gas inventory and on compilation of the energy statistics. Masters Thesis. Statistics Finland.
- Korhonen & Määttänen, 1999. Veturidieselin ominaispäästöarvojen selvittäminen. Loppuraportti. Kymenlaakson ammattikorkeakoulu. 1999. MOBILE 237T-1
- LIPASTO. Calculation system for traffic exhaust emissions and energy consumption in Finland.  
<http://lipasto.vtt.fi/en/index.htm>
- Monni, S. 2004. Uncertainties in the Finnish 2002 Greenhouse Gas Emission Inventory. VTT Working Papers 5, VTT, Espoo. <http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/workingpapers/2004/W5.pdf>
- Monni, S. and Syri, S. (2003) Uncertainties in the Finnish 2001 Greenhouse Gas Emission Inventory. VTT Research Notes 2209. Otamedia Oy, Espoo. <http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2003/T2209.pdf>
- National Board of Customs. 1990-1994. Foreign trade. Helsinki (Official Statistics of Finland).
- Neste 1993. Maakaasun ja nestekaasun koostumus ja ominaisuudet. Julkaisu M I.
- Niinikoski, M. and Moilanen, P. (2017) Developing the calculation of road transport performance (in Finnish). Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency, Transport and Land Use. Helsinki 2017. Research reports of the Finnish Transport Infrastructure Agency 49/2017. 49 pages and 1 appendix
- Nuppunen, A 2011. Gasum Oy. Personal communication, August 2011.
- Nuppunen, A 2015-2017. Gasum Oy. Annual personal communication. Monthly data of natural gas CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor.
- OECD/IEA 1991. *Greenhouse Gas Emissions: The Energy Dimension*. Organisation for Economic Co-Operation and Development/International Energy Agency, Paris. 199 pp.
- Oinonen, T. 2005. Not published research, Statistics Finland.
- Production of electricity and heat [e-publication]. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). ISSN=1798-5099. 2013. Helsinki: Statistics Finland [referred: 1.4.2015]. Access method:  
[http://www.stat.fi/til/salatu/2013/salatu\\_2013\\_2014-10-16\\_tie\\_001\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/til/salatu/2013/salatu_2013_2014-10-16_tie_001_en.html).
- Riikonen, A. and Saarni T., Gasum Oy. Personal communications, September 2005.
- Ryyppö, R. Neste Oy, Personal communications, March 2015.
- Savola M. & Viinikainen M. 1995. Lentoliikenteenpäästöt Suomessa (Air traffic emissions in Finland). Vantaa 1995. Ilmailulaitos, lennonvarmistusosasto. Ilmailulaitoksen julkaisusarja A21/95. MOBILE tutkimusohjelma MOBILE 212Y-1. 47 p. (in Finnish).
- Tarantola, S. and Kioutsioukis, I. 2001. The JRC-IPCS in the ARETEMIS project: summary of the second year of activity. Institute for the Protection and Security of the Citizen. Technological and Economic Risk Management. I-21020 Ispra (VA) Italy.
- Tolonen, M., Gasum Oy. Personal communication, May 2017.
- Torniainen, J. Finnish Oil Balance Data in International Reporting and National Statistics. (M. Sc. Thesis, Department of Energy and Environmental Technology, Lappeenranta University, 2006, in Finnish)

- Tsupari, E., Monni, S., Tormonen, K., Pellikka, T. and Syri, S. 2007. Estimation of annual CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fluidised bed combustion: An advanced measurement-based method and its application to Finland. *International Journal of Greenhouse Gas Control*. 1:289-297.
- Tsupari, E., Monni, S. and Pipatti, R. 2005. Non-CO<sub>2</sub> greenhouse gas emissions from boilers and industrial processes. Evaluation and update of emission factors for the Finnish national greenhouse gas inventory. VTT Tiedotteita - Research Notes 2321. VTT Prosessit, Espoo.  
<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2005/T2321.pdf>
- Tsupari, E., Tormonen, K., Monni, S., Vahlman, T., Kolsi, A., and Linna, V. 2006. Dityppioksidin (N<sub>2</sub>O) ja metaanin (CH<sub>4</sub>) päästökertoimia Suomen voimalaitoksille, lämpökeskuksille ja pienpoltolle. Emission factors for nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) and methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) from Finnish power and heating plants and small-scale combustion. VTT Working Papers 43, VTT, Espoo. In Finnish (English Abstract).  
<http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/workingpapers/2006/W43.pdf>
- U.S. EPA. 2010. Air Emissions Factors and Quantification. AP 42. External Combustion Sources, Fuel Oil Combustion. Table 1.3-8. <https://www3.epa.gov/ttn/chief/ap42/ch01/final/c01s03.pdf>
- U.S. EPA. Nonroad Model 1998. National Nonroad Emission Model. Draft version. U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, National Vehicle and Fuel Emissions Laboratory. USA 1998. EPA:s web site for the model at <https://www.epa.gov/moves/nonroad-model-nonroad-engines-equipment-and-vehicles>
- Whiteley, M. 2018. The EUROCONTROL Annual Fuel Burnt and Emissions Calculation for the European Environment Agency (for data from 2005). Version 2018-01 (20 July, 2018).
- Vesterinen, R. 2003. Estimation of CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for peat combustion on the bases of analyses of peats delivered to power plants. Finland: VTT processes. Research report PRO2/P6020/03.

## *Industrial Processes and product use*

- Alaja, T., 2009. Emission abatement options and cost effects for fluorinated greenhouse gases. Emission projections for fluorinated greenhouse gases up to 2050. Finnish Environment Institute (SYKE).  
<http://www.ymparisto.fi/download/noname/%7B59708DB2-2073-44A5-BA23-26713287E25F%7D/77423>
- Bioenergy, 2015. Turpeen jatkojalostusmahdollisuuksia, BioEnergia 05/2015. (in Finnish).
- Environmental Permit, 2006. Environmental permit of Finnsementti Oy, Lappeenranta plant. Dnro KAS-2006-Y-101-111. 35 p (in Finnish).
- Finnish Chemical Industry, 1990. Finnish Chemical Industry, Chemas OY, 1990. (in Finnish)
- Finnish Grocery Trade Association, 2018. Finnish Grocery Trade Annual Publications. Available at <https://www.ptty.fi/front-page/publications-statistics/>
- Finnish Ice Hockey Association, 2017. Indoor ice rinks in Finland. Finnish Ice Hockey Association statistics.  
[http://www.leijonat.fi/files/Jaahallit/Jaahallit\\_2017\\_alueittain.xls](http://www.leijonat.fi/files/Jaahallit/Jaahallit_2017_alueittain.xls)
- Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, 2018. Finnish Railway Statistics. Available at (in Finnish) [https://www.traficom.fi/sites/default/files/media/file/rautatietilasto\\_2017.pdf](https://www.traficom.fi/sites/default/files/media/file/rautatietilasto_2017.pdf)
- Finnish Transport and Communications Agency, 2017. Finnish Transport and Communications Agency's statistics. Available at (in Finnish) <https://www.traficom.fi/fi/ensirekisteroityjen-ajoneuvojen-tilastot>
- Finnsementti, 2018. Environmental report of Finnsementti Oy, 2018 (in Finnish). [https://finnsementti.fi/wp-content/uploads/2018/09/Finnsementti\\_ymparistoraportti\\_2018.pdf](https://finnsementti.fi/wp-content/uploads/2018/09/Finnsementti_ymparistoraportti_2018.pdf)
- Forsberg, T. 2017a-k. Finnish environment institute. Personal communications.

- Forsberg, T. 2018a-e. Finnish environment institute. Personal communications.
- Forsell, P. 2012. Statistics Finland. Personal communications.
- Forsell, P. 2014. Statistics Finland. Personal communications.
- Gåpås, 2005. The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Kemira Growhow Uusikaupunki of years 1990-2004. A Finnish letter from the Environmental manager of Kemira Growhow, Tuula Gåpås, sent 4 November 2005.
- Gåpås, 2005. Determination of uncertainty of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in the beginning of the time series. An email from the Environmental manager of Kemira Growhow, Tuula Gåpås, received 2 November 2005.
- Grönfors, K. 2007. Statistics Finland. Personal communications.
- Grönfors, K. 2014. Statistics Finland. Personal communications.
- Hakulinen, M. and Toivonen, T. 2016. Kaha Oy. Personal communications, February 2016 and May 2016.
- Hannula, P. 2014. Finnish Refrigeration Enterprises Association (FREA). Personal communication, November 2014.
- Hemminki, T. 2008. Rautaruukki Corporation. Personal communications, November 2008.
- Kahrola, A. 2018. Huurre Compact Refrigeration (Porkka Finland Oy). Personal communications, October 2018.
- Kari, J. 2018. Metos Oy. Personal communicationa, October 2018.
- Kuikka, K. 2018. Finnish Transport and Communications Agency. Personal communications. August, 2018.
- Leppänen, J. 2018. Lumikko Technologies Oy. Personal communications. October, 2018.
- Hirvonen, J. 2017. Finnish Heat Pump Association SULPU. Personal communications, September 2017.
- Hirvonen, J. 2018. Finnish Heat Pump Association SULPU. Personal communications, June 2018.
- Laitmäki, K. 2016. Lumikko Oy. Personal communications, May 2016.
- Landé, J. 2017. Presentation in a workshop 'F-gases in the Nordic'. Copenhagen, September 2017.
- Leveelahti, U. 2015. Finnsementti Corporation. Personal communications, December 2015.
- Leveelahti, U. 2016. Finnsementti Corporation. Personal communications, October 2016.
- Lumikko Oy, 2017. Lumikko Oy, References. Available at [http://lumikko.fi/index.php/referenssit\\_lumikko.html](http://lumikko.fi/index.php/referenssit_lumikko.html)
- Luukkainen, T. 2018. Finnish Association of Electronics Wholesalers. Personal communications, June 2018.
- Neste Oyj, 2015. Emission trading permit of Neste Oyj. Energy Authority. Dnro 1860/310/2015. 287 p. (in Finnish)
- Niippa, T. 2016. Helsinki City Transport HKL. Personal communications, May 2016.
- Nummila, P. 2016. Grid Solutions Oy. Personal communications, October 2016.

- Oinonen, T. 2000. Sources, emissions, and potential emission reduction options of hydrofluorocarbons, perfluorocarbons and sulphur hexafluoride in Finland. Finnish Environment Institute, Chemicals Division, unpublished.
- Oinonen, T. and Soimakallio, S., 2001. Technical and economic evaluation of emission abatement options of HFCs, PFCs and SF<sub>6</sub>. The case of Finland. VTT Research Notes 2099. Espoo 2001. In Finnish. <http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2001/T2099.pdf>.
- Oinonen, T. 2003. Finnish 2001 inventory of HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions. The Finnish Environment Institute Mimeograph 278, Finnish Environment Institute, Helsinki. <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/41034>.
- Oinonen, T. 2004. Finnish 2002 inventory of HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> emissions. The Finnish Environment 686, Finnish Environment Institute, Helsinki. <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/40389>.
- Perander, J. 2005 and 2006. Rautaruukki Corporation. Personal communications, October 2005 and January 2006.
- Pihkala, T., 1995. Selvitys fluorihiihdivetyjen ja eräiden muiden ilmastokaasujen käytöstä Suomessa (in Finnish). Finnish Environment Institute, Chemicals Division, Helsinki.
- Pipatti, R. 2001. Greenhouse gas emissions and removals in Finland. VTT Research Notes 2094. 59 p. + app. 95 p. Technical Research Centre of Finland. <http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2001/T2094.pdf>
- Rantti, P. 2018. VTT Expert Services Ltd. Personal communications, June 2018.
- Slioor, S. 2004. Application of IPCC's Guidance on Finnish Greenhouse Gas Inventory: Carbon Dioxide Emissions from Industrial Processes and Fugitive emissions from Oil and Gas. M. Sc. Thesis, Department of Mechanical Engineering, Helsinki University of Technology.
- Suur-Uski, P. 2009. Adato Energia Oy. Personal communications, January 2009.
- Vesänen, M. 2016. Pääkaupunkiseudun Junakalusto Oy. Personal communications, May 2016.
- Viitala, R. 2004. Outokumpu Stainless Oy. Personal communications, 2004.
- Viitala, R. 2005. Outokumpu Stainless Oy. Personal communications, May 2005.
- VR, 2017. VR Oy, Trains and cars (in Finnish). Available at <https://www.vr.fi/cs/vr/en/trains-and-train-cars>.
- VR, 2018. VR Group Oy, Vectron-sähköveturi (in Finnish). Available at <http://www.vrgroup.fi/fi/vrgroup/vr-group-yrityksena/liiketoiminnot/junaliikennointi/veturityypit/vectron/>
- YARA, 2009 to 2012. All documents concerning Yara N<sub>2</sub>O abatement projects:  
 Yara Siilinjärvi N<sub>2</sub>O abatement project (FI1000180) <http://ji.unfccc.int/JIITLProject/DB/3MDZBYDBHYHP9MFIWR1LYTLR3C92SR/details>,  
 Yara Uusikaupunki T2 N<sub>2</sub>O abatement project (FI1000179) <http://ji.unfccc.int/JIITLProject/DB/AF21KL6B9847LS5V1NYFF2LEXWZROO/details>,  
 Yara Uusikaupunki T4 N<sub>2</sub>O abatement project (FI1000178) <http://ji.unfccc.int/JIITLProject/DB/IH9P06HWPBJG26O4PRH683M1VIJSEHR/details>.

## Agriculture

- Ansalehto, A. 2007. Senior Research Technician. MTT (now Natural Resources Institute Finland.) Personal communication. Straw burning on fields.



- Apila Group oy Ab 2013. Metsäteollisuuden ravinteet – Tuotekortit. Metsäteollisuuden sivuvirtojen lannoituskäytön ohjeet lyhyesti [Forest industry nutrient – product cards. Instructions for the use of Forest industry side flows in fertilization]. Available at: <http://www.ym.fi/download/noname/%7B3AC4DE28-128D-4CED-A8DC-F2AE5FBAC334%7D/107612> (in Finnish)
- Augustin, J. & Merbach, W. 1998. Greenhouse gas emissions from fen mires in Northern Germany: quantification and regulation. In: *Beiträge aus der Hallenser Pflanzenernährungsforschung*, ed. W. Merbach & L. Wittenmayer, pp. 97–110. Beuren, Germany: Grauer
- Charles D., Jones, B.M.R., Salway, A.G., Eggleston, H.S. and Milne, R.: 1998, *Treatment of Uncertainties for National Estimates of Greenhouse Gas Emissions*. Global Atmosphere Division, Department of the Environment, Transport and the Regions. <http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/reports/empire/naei/ipcc/uncertainty/contents.html>
- DeNise, R.S.K. & Brinks, J.S. 1985. Genetic and environmental aspects of the growth curve parameters in beef cows. *Journal of Animal Science*. 61:1431-1440.
- Drösler, M., Adelman, W., Augustin, J., Bergman, L., Beyer, C., Chojnicki, B., Förster, Ch., Freibauer, A., Giebels, M., Görlitz, S., Höper, H., Kantelhardt, J., Liebersbach, H., Hahn-Schöfl, M., Minke, M., Petschow, U., Pfadenhauer, J., Schaller, L., Schägner, Ph., Sommer, M., Thuille, A. & Wehrhan, M. 2013. Klimaschutz durch Moorschutz. Schlussbericht des BMBF-Vorhabens: Klimaschutz – Moornutzungsstrategien 2006–2010. [www document] URL <http://edok01.tib.uni-hannover.de/edoks/e01fb13/735500762.pdf>.
- EEA 2007. EMEP/CORINAIR Emission Inventory Guidebook – 2007. Group 10: Agriculture / Manure management regarding nitrogen compounds. Technical report No 16/2007. European Environment Agency. Available at: <http://www.eea.europa.eu/publications/EMEPCORINAIR5/page019.html>. [cited 17/03/2008]
- Elsgaard, L., Gorres, C.-M., Hoffmann, C.C., Blicher-Mathiesen, G., Schelde, K. & Petersen, S.O. 2012. Net ecosystem exchange of CO<sub>2</sub> and carbon balance for eight temperate organic soils under agricultural management. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 162: 52–67.
- Evapig 2008. Equations and coefficients. Version 1.0. Available at: <http://www.evapig.com/IMG/pdf/EvaPigManualEquations-3.pdf>. EvaPig® is registered by INRA (French National Institute for Agricultural Research)
- Evira, The Finnish Food Safety Authority: Import records of fertilisers 2010 onwards, confidential.
- Evira, The Finnish Food Safety Authority: Manufacture of fertilisers 2017, confidential.
- Evira, The Finnish Food Safety Authority: Manufacture and import of lime products 2013 onwards, confidential. Evira, The Finnish Food Safety Authority 2011. Kansallinen lannoitevalmisteiden tyyppinimiluettelo. Liite määräyksineen 1/2011 [National list of fertilizer product type names. Attachment with regulations]. Available at: [https://www.evira.fi/globalassets/tietoa-evirasta/asiointi/maarayskokoelma/liite\\_fi.pdf](https://www.evira.fi/globalassets/tietoa-evirasta/asiointi/maarayskokoelma/liite_fi.pdf) (in Finnish)
- FAO: The Food and agriculture organization of the United Nations. <http://www.fao.org/about/en/>
- Farm Register 2010. Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Fernández, J.A., Poulsen, H.D., Boisen, S. & Rom, H.B. 1999. Nitrogen and phosphorus consumption, utilisation and losses in pig production: Denmark. *Livestock Production Science* 58: 225–242.
- Finnish Trotting and Breeding Association ([http://www.hippos.fi/in\\_english](http://www.hippos.fi/in_english))

- Flessa, H., Wild, U., Klemisch, M. & Pfadenhauer, J. 1998. Nitrous oxide and methane fluxes from organic soils under agriculture. *European Journal of Soil Science* 49: 327–335.
- Gibbs, M.J., Conneely, D., Johnson, D., Lasse, K.R. and Ulyatt, M.J. 2002. CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from enteric fermentation, in IPCC, Background Papers: IPCC Expert Meetings on Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme, Technical Support Unit, pp 297–320.
- Grønlund, A., Sveistrup, T.E., Søvik, A.K., Rasse, D.P. & Kløve, B. 2006. Degradation of cultivated peat soils in Norway based on field scale CO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emission measurements. *Archives of Agronomy and Soil Science* 52: 149–159.
- Grönroos, J., Mattila, P., Regina, K., Nousiainen, J., Perälä, P., Saarinen, K. and Mikkola-Pusa, J. 2009. Development of the ammonia emission inventory in Finland. Finnish Environment Institute. The Finnish Environment 8/2009. 60 p. Available at: <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/38030>
- Grönroos, J. 2014. Maatalouden ammoniakkipäästöjen vähentämismahdollisuudet ja –kustannukset (Reduction possibilities and costs of agricultural ammonia emissions). Ympäristöministeriön raportteja 26, Helsinki <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/152766> (in Finnish)
- Grönroos, J., Munther, J. and Luostarinen, S. 2017. Calculation of atmospheric nitrogen and NMVOC emissions from Finnish agriculture - Description of the revised model. Finnish Environment Institute. <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/229364>
- Hafez, E.S.E. & Dyer, I.A. (eds.). 1969. Animal growth and nutrition. Philadelphia, PA : Lea & Febiger. 402 p. see page 66.
- Hellstedt, M. 2016, Research Scientist (expert of animal production environment and welfare), Natural Resources Institute Finland. Personal communication. (Bedding use and nitrogen content.).
- Hyvönen, N.P., Huttunen, J.T., Shurpali, N.J., Tavi, N.M., Repo, M.E. & Martikainen, P.J. 2009. Fluxes of nitrous oxide and methane on an abandoned peat extraction site: effect of reed canary grass cultivation. *Bioresource Technology* 100: 4723–4730.
- Jaakkola, A. 1985. Lannoite ja kasviainestypen hyväksikäyttö ja häviö. Biologisen typensidonnan ja ravinnetypen hyväksikäytön projekti. [Exploitation and loss of nitrogen in fertilizer and plant materials. Project on the exploitation of biological nitrogen fixation and fertilizer nitrogen] Suomen itsenäisyyden juhluvuoden 1967 rahasto. Julkaisu 13. Helsinki, Finland. 107 pp (in Finnish).
- Joensuu, K. 2015. Research Scientist, Natural Resources Institute Finland.
- Jun, P., Gibbs, M. and Gaffney, K. 2002. CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from livestock manure. In IPCC, *Background Papers: IPCC Expert Meetings on Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme, Technical Support Unit, pp 321–338.
- Journal “Turkistalous”, 1990–2007. Finnish Fur Breeders’ Association (in Finnish).
- Kasimir-Klmedtsson, Å., Weslien, P. & Klmedtsson, L. 2009. Methane and nitrous oxide fluxes from a farmed Swedish Histosol. *European Journal of Soil Science* 60: 321–331.
- Kekäläinen, A. (ed.) annual, 1989 to 1999. Lannoitteiden myynnin jakautuminen [Division of fertiliser sales]. Helsinki: Kemira Agro Oy. (in Finnish). Komulainen, M. (ed.) 1989. Sianlihan tuotanto. [Pork production]. Tieto tuottamaan 51. Helsinki: Maaseutukeskusten liitto. (in Finnish).
- Komulainen, M. 1997. Maatalouskalenteri 1997. [Agricultural calendar 1997]. Helsinki: Maaseutukeskusten liitto, Helsinki. (in Finnish)



- Kyntäjä, S., Ahlfors, K., & Teräväinen, H. (eds.) 1999. Sikojen ruokinta. [Feeding of pigs]. Tieto tuottamaan 83. Helsinki: Maaseutukeskusten liitto. (in Finnish)
- Lohmann Tierzucht GmbH. 1998, <http://www.ltz.de>
- Luostarinen, S. 2015 Senior Scientist (expert of biogas production). Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). Personal Communication (manure in biogas production).
- Luostarinen, S., Grönroos, J., Hellstedt, M., Nousiainen, J. & Munther, J. 2017. Finnish Normative Manure System: System documentation and first results. Helsinki, Natural Resources Institute Finland. Natural resources and bioeconomy studies 48/2017.
- Luke 2015a. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF): Number of Livestock [web publication]. Helsinki: Natural Resources Institute Finland [referred: 21.11.2017]. Access method: <http://stat.luke.fi/en/number-of-livestock>. <http://stat.luke.fi/en/tilasto/163/kuvaus/1016>
- Luke 2015b. *Data ordered from Statistical services*. (Helsinki: Natural Resources Institute Finland.)
- Luke 2016. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF): Use of arable land area 1910, 1920-2014 [web publication]. Helsinki: Natural Resources Institute Finland [referred: 16.02.2018]. Access method: <http://stat.luke.fi/en/utilised-agricultural-area>
- Maatalouskalenteri [Agricultural calendar] 2002. ProAgria - Rural Advisory Services.
- Maljanen, M., Hytönen, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 2001. Fluxes of N<sub>2</sub>O, CH<sub>4</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> on afforested boreal agricultural soils. *Plant and Soil* 231: 113–121.
- Maljanen, M., Liikanen, A., Silvola, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 2003a. Methane fluxes on agricultural and forested boreal organic soils. *Soil Use Management* 19: 73–79.
- Maljanen, M., Liikanen, A., Silvola, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 2003b. Nitrous oxide emissions from boreal organic soil under different land-use. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 35: 689–700.
- Maljanen, M., Komulainen, V.-M., Hytönen, J., Martikainen, P.J. & Laine, J. 2004. Carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide and methane dynamics in boreal organic agricultural soils with different soil management. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 36: 1801–1808.
- Maljanen, M., Hytönen, J., Mäkiranta, P., Alm, J., Minkkinen, K., Laine, J. Martikainen, P.J. 2007. Greenhouse gas emissions from cultivated and abandoned organic croplands in Finland. *Boreal Environment Research* 12: 133-140.
- Maljanen, M., Virkajärvi, P., Hytönen, J., Öquist, M., Sparrman, T. & Martikainen, P.J. 2009. Nitrous oxide production in boreal soils with variable organic matter content at low temperature snow manipulation experiment, *Biogeosciences* 6: 2461–2473.
- Maljanen, M., Hytönen, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 2010a. Cold-season nitrous oxide dynamics in a drained boreal peatland differ depending on land-use practice. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 40: 565-572.
- Maljanen, M., Sigurdsson, B.D., Guðmundsson J., Óskarsson H., Huttunen J. T., and Martikainen, P. J. 2010b. Greenhouse gas balances of managed peatlands in the Nordic countries – present knowledge and gaps. *Biogeosciences* 7:2711–2738.
- Manninen, M. 2007. Winter feeding strategies for suckler cows in cold climatic conditions. Academic dissertation. University of Helsinki. Available at: <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/20768?show=full&locale-attribute=fi>. [cited 19/02/2013].
- Mattila, P. 2016 and 2017. Luke Statistics, Natural Resources Institute Finland.

- McDonald, P., Edwards, R.A., Greenhalgh, J.F.D., Morgan, C.A., Sinclair, R.A. and Wilkinson, R.G. 2011. *Animal Nutrition*. Seventh Edition. Clays Ltd. (692 p), p. 417.
- Monni, S., Perälä, P., Regina K. 2007. Uncertainty in agricultural CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Finland – possibilities to increase accuracy in emission estimates. *Mitigation and Adaptation Strategies for Global Change* 12: 545–571.
- MTT 2004. Rehutaulukot ja ruokintasuositukset [Feed tables and feeding recommendations]. MTT:n selvityksiä 86. Jokioinen: Agrifood Research Finland. (in Finnish).
- MTT 2006. Rehutaulukot ja ruokintasuositukset [Feed tables and feeding recommendations]. MTT:n selvityksiä 106. Jokioinen: Agrifood Research Finland. Published 14.2.2006. Available at: <http://jukuri.luke.fi/bitstream/handle/10024/441617/mtts106.pdf?sequence=1>. [cited 23/11/2007] (in Finnish).
- Mälkki, M. 1998. Geologia, geokemia ja mineralogia: yleiset perusteet ja merigeologiset sovellukset (erityisesti Itämeren alueella) – kirjallisuusselvitys [Geology, geochemistry and mineralogy: General principles and marine geological applications especially in the Baltic Sea region]. ME-I - Report Series of the Finnish Institute of Marine Research No. 34. 26 p. (in Finnish).
- Nielsen, N. 2012. Ny AAT-norm og model for mobilisering/deponering samt metanmodel i NorFor. I: Temadag om aktuelle fodringsspørgsmål – Fodringsdag i Herning, 2012.
- Nielsen, N., Volden, H., Åkerlind, M., Brask, M., Hellwing, A., Storlien, T., Bertilsson, J. 2013. A prediction equation for enteric methane emission from dairy cows for use in NorFor, *Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica, Section A — Animal Science*, 63:3, 126-130.
- Nieminen, M., Maijala, V. & Soveri, T. 1998. Poron ruokinta [Reindeer feeding]. Riistan- ja kalantutkimus (Game and fish research). p. 141 (in Finnish).
- Nousiainen, J. Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke), Research Scientist, MSc Animal Science . Personal Communication.
- Nykänen, H., Alm, J., Lang, K., Silvola, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 1995. Emissions of CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> from a virgin fen and a fen drained for Grassland in Finland. *Journal of Biogeography* 22: 351–357.
- Omya Oy 2011. Tuoteseloste silikaattikalkki [Silicate lime product description]. Available at: <https://silikaattikalkki.fi/wp-content/uploads/Tuoteseloste-Silikaatti.pdf> (in Finnish).
- Palosuo, Heikkinen & Regina 2015: Method for estimating soil carbon stock changes in Finnish mineral croplands and grasslands. *Carbon Management* 6 5-6: 207-220.
- Perotto, D., Cue, R.I. & Lee, A.J. 1992. Comparison of nonlinear functions for describing the growth curve of three genotypes of dairy cattle. *Canadian Journal of Animal Science* 72: 773–782.
- Petersen, S.O., Hoffmann, C.C., Schafer, C.-M., Blicher-Mathiesen, G., Elsgaard, L., Kristensen, K., Larsen, S.E., Torp, S.B. & Greve, M.H. 2012. Annual emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O, and ecosystem respiration, from eight organic soils in Western Denmark managed by agriculture. *Biogeosciences* 9: 403–422.
- Pitkänen, S. 2014a. Research Scientist. Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke). Personal Communication. (Share of manure in dry lots)
- Pitkänen, S. 2014b. Research Scientist. Natural Resources Institute Finland. Personal Communication. (An estimate of cereal straw burning)
- ProAgria (Rural advisory services) <https://www.proagria.fi/en>
- Profur - Suomen Turkiseläinten Kasvattajain Liitto ry. <https://profur.fi/en>

- Ramin, M. & Huhtanen, P. 2013. Development of equations for predicting methane emissions from ruminants. *Journal of Dairy Science*. 96 :2076-2093.
- Regina, K., Nykänen, H., Silvola, J. & Martikainen, P.J. 1996. Fluxes of nitrous oxide from boreal peatlands as affected by peatland type, water table level and nitrification capacity. *Biogeochemistry* 35: 401–418.
- Regina, K., Syväsalö, E., Hannukkala, A. & Esala, M. 2004. Fluxes of N<sub>2</sub>O from farmed peat soils in Finland. *European Journal of Soil Science* 55: 591–599.
- Rypdal, K. and Winiwarer, W.: 2001, 'Uncertainties in greenhouse gas emission inventories – evaluation, comparability and implications. ' *Environmental Science and Policy* 4, 107-116.
- Saastamoinen, M. & Teräväinen, H. 2007. Hevosien ruokinta ja hoito [Feeding and care of horses]. Tieto tuottamaan 119: ProAgria Maaseutokeskusten Liiton julkaisuja 1036. 6. uudistettu painos.
- Salo, M.-L., Tuori, M., & Kiiskinen, T. 1990. Rehutaulukot ja ruokintanormit. Märehtijät-siat-siipikarja-turkiseläimet. [Feed tables and feeding recommendations. Ruminants-pigs-poultry-fur animals]. 3rd revised edition, Helsinki: Helsingin yliopisto, kotieläintieteen laitos. 70 p.
- Savolainen, U. & Teräväinen, H. (eds.). 2000. Lampaan ruokinta ja hoito [Feeding and care of sheep]. Maaseutokeskusten Liiton julkaisuja 959:. Tieto tuottamaan 90. 2. revised edition. Helsinki: Maaseutokeskusten liitto. p. 87–90.
- Sheehy, J., Six, J., Alakukku, L. Regina, K. 2013. Fluxes of nitrous oxide in tilled and no-tilled boreal arable soils. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 164: 190– 199.
- Siljander-Rasi, H., Nopanen, A. & Helin, J. (eds.). 2006. Sian ruokinta ja hoito [Feeding and care of pigs]. Tieto tuottamaan 114: 64–67. Helsinki: ProAgria Maaseutokeskusten liitto. (in Finnish).
- SMA Mineral Oy, J. Holm 2013. Kaivannaisjätteiden karakterisoinnista tuoteryhmäksi - Case kalkinpolton sivuvirrat [Characterisation of mining waste streams to a product group – Case side streams of lime burning].
- Smith et al. (2004) Greenhouse gas emissions from European Croplands. Available at: [http://carboeurope.org/ceip/policy/files/ghg\\_reportss2.pdf](http://carboeurope.org/ceip/policy/files/ghg_reportss2.pdf).
- Smith, K.A., Charles, D.R. & Moorhouse, D. 2000. Nitrogen excretion by farm livestock with respect to land spreading requirements and controlling nitrogen losses to ground and surface waters. Part 2: pigs and poultry. *Bioresource Technology* 71: 183–194.
- Smith, K.A. & Frost, J.P. 2000. Nitrogen excretion by farm livestock with respect to land spreading requirements and controlling nitrogen losses to ground and surface waters. Part 1: cattle and sheep. *Bioresource Technology* 71: 173–181.
- Suominen, P. 2007. Puristekalkki [Briquette lime]. Juurikassarka Nr 3, 2007, pp. 8. Available at: <http://www.sjt.fi/wp-content/uploads/2015/01/Juurikas-3-07.pdf> (in Finnish)
- Taft, H., Cross, P. & Jones, D. 2013. Annual emission cycle of greenhouse gases from peat soils managed for horticultural production. In: Emissions of greenhouse gases from UK managed lowland peatlands. Report to Defra under project SP1210: Lowland peatland systems in England and Wales – evaluating greenhouse gas fluxes and carbon balances. Report to the Department of Environment, Food and Rural Affairs, UK.
- Toimela, M. 2007; 2016, 2017 Sales Manager, Yara International ASA (Finland).
- Tuori, M., Kaustell, K., Valaja, J. & Aimonen, E., Saarisalo, E. & Huhtanen, P. 1996. Rehutaulukot ja ruokintasuositukset [Feed tables and feeding recommendations] 2nd edition. Helsinki: Helsingin yliopisto, kotieläintieteen laitos. 101 p. (in Finnish).

- Tuori, M., Kaustell, K., Valaja, J. & Aimonen, E., Saarisalo, E. & Huhtanen, P. 2000. Rehutaulukot ja ruokintasuositukset [Feed tables and feeding recommendations.] 3rd edition. Helsinki: Helsingin yliopisto, kotieläintieteen laitos. 88 p. (in Finnish)
- VanderZaag, A. C., Gordon, R. J., Glass, V. M. & Jamieson, R. C. (2008). Floating covers to reduce gas emissions from liquid manure storages: a review. *Applied Engineering in Agriculture*, 24(5), 657-671.
- Vuorenmaa, J., Rekolainen, S., Lepistö, A., Kenttämies, K., & Kauppila, P. (2002). Losses of nitrogen and phosphorus from agricultural and forest areas in Finland during the 1980s and 1990s. *Environmental Monitoring and Assessment*, 76(2), 213-248. Yearbook of Farm Statistics 1990-2014. Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. *Years 2003-2014 available at:* [http://stat.luke.fi/maatilatilastollinen-vuosikirja-2014-2003\\_fi](http://stat.luke.fi/maatilatilastollinen-vuosikirja-2014-2003_fi)
- Yli-Savola 2004; 2005 Liming Association. Personal communication.
- ## *LULUCF and KP*
- Akujärvi, A., Heikkinen, J., Palosuo, T., Liski, J. 2014. Carbon budget of Finnish croplands — Effects of land use change from natural forest to cropland. *Geoderma Regional* 2-3, 1-8.
- Alm, J., Shurpali, N. J., Minkkinen, K., Aro, L., Hytönen, J., Laurila, T. et al. 2007. Emission factors and their uncertainty for the exchange of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O in Finnish managed peatlands. *Boreal Environment Research* 12, 191-209.
- Berg B., Booltink H., Breymeyer A., Ewertsson A., Gallardo A., Holm B., Johansson M.-B., Koivuoja S., Meentemeyer V., Nyman P., Olofsson J., Pettersson A.-S., Reurslag A., Staaf H., Staaf I., Uba L., 1991. Data on needle litter decomposition and soil climate as well as site characteristics for some coniferous forest sites, Part II, Decomposition data. Report 42, Swedish University of Agricultural Sciences, Department of Ecology and Environmental Research, Uppsala.
- Bolinder, M.A., Janzen, H.H., Gregorich, E.G., Angers, D.A., VandenBygaart, A.J. 2007. An approach for estimating net primary productivity and annual carbon inputs to soil for common agricultural crops in Canada. *Agric.Ecosyst.Environ.* 118, 29-42.
- EMEP/EEA, 2016. Air Pollutant Emission Inventory Guidebook. Technical guidance to prepare national emission inventories. EEA Report No 21/2016. <https://www.eea.europa.eu/publications/emep-eea-guidebook-2016>.
- EU 1992. Council Reg. 3508/92. Available at <http://eur-lex.europa.eu/LexUriServ/LexUriServ.do?uri=OJ:L:1992:355:0001:0005:EN:PDF> (accessed 25 January 2013)
- FAO 2018: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations. Statistical Databases. FAOSTAT Forestry. <http://www.fao.org/faostat/en/#data/FO>. 7 Aug 2018.
- The Finnish Environment Institute. 2010. Metsäkasvillisuusvyöhykkeet ja niiden lohkot -paikkatietokanta 9.2.2010. [Forest vegetation zones database]. [http://www.d3.ymparisto.fi/d3/gis\\_data/spesific/metsakasv\\_vyoh.zip](http://www.d3.ymparisto.fi/d3/gis_data/spesific/metsakasv_vyoh.zip)
- Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry 1971. Folia Forestalia 165. Finnish Forest Research Institute. 228 p.
- Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry. 2001. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). Finnish Forest Research Institute. Available: <http://www.metla.fi/metinfo/tilasto/julkaisut/vsk/2000/index.html>.
- Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry. 2010. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). Finnish Forest Research Institute. Available: <http://urn.fi/URN:ISBN:978-951-40-2265-4>

- Finnish Statistical Yearbook of Forestry. 2014. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF). Finnish Forest Research Institute. Available: [http://stat.luke.fi/sites/default/files/vsk14\\_koko\\_julkaisu.pdf](http://stat.luke.fi/sites/default/files/vsk14_koko_julkaisu.pdf)
- Forest Act 1093/1996. 12.12.1996. <http://www.finlex.fi/fi/laki/ajantasa/1996/19961093> (In Finnish) <http://www.finlex.fi/en/laki/kaannokset/1996/en19961093.pdf> (an unofficial translation in English).
- Forest statistics 1902-1961. Official statistics of Finland. 17. National Board of Forestry.
- FRA 2005. Global forest resources assessment. 2005. Country report. Finland. FRA2005/054. Rome, 2005. <ftp://ftp.fao.org/docrep/fao/010/aj016E/aj016E00.pdf>.
- FRA 2015. Global forest resources assessment. 2015. Country report. Finland. Rome, 2014. <http://www.fao.org/3/a-az213e.pdf>.
- Haakana, M., Ollila, P., Regina, K., Riihimäki, H. and Tuomainen, T. 2015. Menetelmä maankäytön kehityksen ennustamiseen. Pinta-alojen kehitys ja kasvihuonekaasupäästöt vuoteen 2040. [A method to predict land use changes. Area development of land use and greenhouse gas emissions to 2040.] Luonnonvara- ja biotalouden tutkimus 51/2015. Luonnonvarakeskus, Helsinki 2015. (In Finnish) <http://jukuri.luke.fi/handle/10024/520307>.
- Hakala K, Heikkinen J, Sinkko T, Pakkala K. 2016. Field trial results of straw yield with different harvesting methods, and modelled effects on soil organic carbon. A case study from Southern Finland, Biomass and Bioenergy 95: 8-18.
- Hakkila, P. 1979. Wood density survey and dry weight tables from pine, spruce and birch stems in Finland. Communicationes Instituti Forestalis Fenniae 96.3.
- Hakkila, P. 1991. Crown mass of trees at the harvesting phase. Folia Forestalia 77, 31-24. 466.
- Hamberg, L., Henttonen, H. M., Tuomainen, T. 2016. Puusta valmistettujen tuotteiden hiilivaraston muutoksen laskenta kasvihuonekaasuinventaariorissa: Menetelmäkehitys Suomen kasvihuonekaasuinventaarioon. Luonnonvara- ja biotalouden tutkimus 73/2016. Luonnonvarakeskus (Luke). (In Finnish) [Method to assess carbon stock changes in harvested wood products pool for the greenhouse gas inventory: Method development for the Finnish greenhouse gas inventory. Natural resources and bioeconomy studies 73/2016. Publication by the Natural Resources Institute Finland (Luke).] Available: <http://urn.fi/URN:ISBN:978-952-326-340-6> <http://urn.fi/URN:ISBN:978-952-326-340-6>
- Heikkilä, Timo. 2007. Ministry of the Interior, personal communication.
- Heikkinen, J., Kurganova, I., Lopes de Gerenyu, V., Palosuo, T. and Regina, K. 2014. Changes in soil carbon stock after cropland conversion to grassland in Russian temperate zone: measurements vs. model simulations. Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst. DOI 10.1007/s10705-014-9599-8.
- Helmisaari, H-S., Derome, J., Nöjd, P. & Kukkola, M. 2007. Fine root biomass in relation to site and stand characteristics in Norway spruce and Scots pine stands. Tree Physiology 27: 1493-1504.
- Hilli S., Stark S. and Derome J. 2008. Qualitative and quantitative changes in water-extractable organic compounds in the organic horizon of boreal coniferous forests. Boreal Environmental Research 13:107-119.
- Ihalainen, A. & Ahola, A. 2003. Pyy- ja Janika-myrskyjen aiheuttamat puuston tuhot. [Forest damages caused by Pyy and Janika storms.] Metsätieteen aikakauskirja 3/2003: 385–401. (In Finnish).
- IPCC 2003. Good Practice Guidance for Land use, Land use change and Forestry (ed. Penman, J., Gytarsky, M., Hiraishi, T., Krug, T., Kruger, D., Pipatti, R., Buendia, L., Miwa, K., Ngara, T., Tanabe, K., and Wagner F.) Hayama: IPCC and IGES. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/gpoglulucf/gpoglulucf.htm>.



- IPCC 2014a. 2013 Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol, Hiraishi, T., Krug, T., Tanabe, K., Srivastava, N., Baasansuren, J., Fukuda, M. and Troxler, T.G. (eds). Published: IPCC, Switzerland. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/kpsg/index.html>.
- IPCC 2014b. 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands. Hiraishi, T., Krug, T., Tanabe, K., Srivastava, N., Baasansuren, J., Fukuda, M. and Troxler, T.G. (eds). Published: IPCC, Switzerland. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/wetlands/index.html>.
- 2006 IPCC Guidelines. 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories, Prepared by the National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme, Eggleston H.S., Buendia L., Miwa K., Ngara T. and Tanabe K. (eds). Published: IGES, Japan. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/2006gl/index.html>.
- Jensen L.S., Salo T., Palmason F., Breland T.A., Henriksen T.M., Stenberg B., Pedersen A., Lundström C., Esala M., 2005. Influence of biochemical quality on C and N mineralization from a broad variety of plant materials in soil. *Plant and Soil* 273, 307–326.
- Karhu, K., Wall, A., Vanhala, P., Liski, J., Esala, M.J., Regina, K. 2011. Effects of afforestation and deforestation on boreal soil carbon stocks - comparison of measured C stocks with Yasso07 model results. *Geoderma* 164: 33-45.
- Karhu, K., Gardenas, A.I., Heikkinen, J., Vanhala, P., Tuomi, M., Liski, J., 2012. Impacts of organic amendments on carbon stocks of an agricultural soil - Comparison of model-simulations to measurements. *Geoderma* 189, 606-616.
- Koponen, H. 1985. Sorption isotherms of Finnish birch, pine and spruce. *Paperi ja puu* 67(2): 70–77.
- Korhonen, J. F. J., Pihlatie, M., Pumpanen, J., Aaltonen, H., Hari, P., Levula, J., Kieloaho, A.-J., Nikinmaa E., Vesala, T. & Ilvesniemi, H. 2013. Nitrogen balance of a boreal Scots pine forest. *Biogeosciences* 10, 1083-1095.
- Korhonen, K.T., Ihalainen, A., Viiri, H., Heikkinen, J., Henttonen, H.M., Hotanen, J.-P., Mäkelä, H., Nevalainen, S. & Pitkänen, J. 2013. Suomen metsät 2004–2008 ja niiden kehitys 1921–2008. [Finland's forests 2004–2008 and their development 1921–2008]. *Metsätieteen aikakauskirja* 3/2013: 269–608. (in Finnish) <http://www.metla.fi/aikakauskirja/ff133.htm>.
- Kuisma, M. 1993. Metsäteollisuuden maa: Suomi, metsät ja kansainvälinen järjestelmä 1600–1920 [The land of forest industry: Finland, forests and the international system 1600-1920]. Helsinki, Suomalaisen Kirjallisuuden Seura. ISBN 951-8915-88-1. (In Finnish).
- Kunnas, H.J. 1973. Metsätaloustuotanto Suomessa 1860–1965 [Forestry production in Finland 1860-1965]. Suomen Pankki. 192 p. (In Finnish).
- Kärkkäinen, M. 2007. Puun rakenne ja ominaisuudet [The structure and characteristics of wood], *Metsäkustannus*. 468 p. (In Finnish).
- Laiho, R., Vasander, H., Penttilä, T. & Laine, J. 2003. Dynamics of plant-mediated organic matter and nutrient cycling following water-level drawdown in boreal peatlands. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 17(2), 1053, doi:10.1029/2002GB002015, 2003.
- Laine, J. 1989. Metsäojitetttujen soiden luokittelu. [Classification of peatlands drained for forestry, Summary in English]. *Suo* 40: 37–51. <http://www.suo.fi/pdf/article9651.pdf>
- Land Survey of Finland. 2014. Suomen pinta-ala kunnittain 1.1.2014. [Finland's land area by municipalities] [http://www.maanmittauslaitos.fi/sites/default/files/alat\\_2014.pdf](http://www.maanmittauslaitos.fi/sites/default/files/alat_2014.pdf).
- Land Survey of Finland. 2018. Datasets free of charge. <http://www.maanmittauslaitos.fi/en/e-services/open-data-file-download-service>

- Land Use and Building Act 132/1999. 1999. <http://www.finlex.fi/fi/laki/smur/1999/19990132> (In Finnish) <http://www.finlex.fi/en/laki/kaannokset/1999/en19990132.pdf> (an unofficial translation in English).
- Lehtonen, A., & Heikkinen, J. 2015. Uncertainty of upland soil carbon sink estimate for Finland. Canadian Journal of Forest Research. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1139/cjfr-2015-0171>.
- Lehtonen, A., Sievänen, R., Mäkelä, A., Mäkipää, R., Korhonen, K. T., & Hokkanen, T. 2004. Potential litterfall of Scots pine branches in southern Finland. Ecol. Model. 180 (2004): 305–315.
- Lilja, H., Uusitalo, R., Yli-Halla, M., Nevalainen, R., Väänänen, T., Tamminen, P. 2006. Suomen maannostietokanta: Maannoskartta 1:250 000 ja maaperän ominaisuuksia. [Finnish soil database: soil map at scale 1:250 000 and properties of soil]. MTT:n selvityksiä 114: 70 p. (In Finnish).
- Lilja, H., Uusitalo, R., Yli-Halla, M., Nevalainen, R., Väänänen, T., Tamminen, P. 2009. Suomen maannostietokanta. Käyttöopas versio 1.0. [Finnish Soil Database User's Guide 1.0. ] MTT Tiede 6: 69 p.
- Liski, J., Lehtonen, A., Palosuo, T., Peltoniemi, M., Eggers, T., Muukkonen, P. & Mäkipää, R. 2006. Carbon accumulation in Finland's forests 1922–2004 – an estimate obtained by combination of forest inventory data with modelling of biomass, litter and soil. Annals of Forest Science 63 (2006): 687–697.
- Luke 2018a. Natural Resources Institute Finland. Statistics database. <http://statdb.luke.fi/PXWeb/pxweb/en/LUKE/>.
- Luke 2018b. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF): Wood in energy generation 2017 [web publication]. Helsinki: Natural Resources Institute Finland [referred: 21.11.2018]. Access method: [https://stat.luke.fi/en/wood-energy-generation-2017\\_en](https://stat.luke.fi/en/wood-energy-generation-2017_en)
- Luke 2018c. Official Statistics of Finland (OSF): Total roundwood removals and drain by region, 2017 [web publication]. Helsinki: Natural Resources Institute Finland [referred: 21.11.2018]. Access method: [http://stat.luke.fi/en/total-roundwood-removals-and-drain-region-2017\\_en](http://stat.luke.fi/en/total-roundwood-removals-and-drain-region-2017_en)
- Luke research. 2018. Annual reports on forest health available in Finnish: Metsätuhot vuonna 1990 – 2017. [https://research.luke.fi/crisyp/disp/4\\_/fi/cr\\_haku/fet/tab/clr?skeema=205&taso=1&menuid=14](https://research.luke.fi/crisyp/disp/4_/fi/cr_haku/fet/tab/clr?skeema=205&taso=1&menuid=14)
- Luke 2017. Laatuseloste. Hakkuukertymä ja puuston poistuma. [Quality specification on total roundwood removals and drain] (In Finnish). <https://stat.luke.fi/tilasto/4409/laatuseloste/4738>
- Maljanen, M., Sigurdsson, B.D., Guðmundsson J., Óskarsson H., Huttunen J. T., and Martikainen, P. J. 2010. Greenhouse gas balances of managed peatlands in the Nordic countries – present knowledge and gaps. *Biogeosciences* 7:2711–2738.
- Marklund, G. 1988. Biomass functions for pine, spruce and birch in Sweden. Swedish University of Agricultural Sciences. Department of Forest Survey. Report 45. 71 p. 467.
- Mikkola, P. 1972. Proportion of waste wood in the total cut in Finland. *Folia Forestalia* 148. 15 p.
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry 2008. Finland's National Forest Programme 2015. Publications of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forest 3b/2008. <http://urn.fi/URN:ISBN:978-952-453-380-5>
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry 2015. National Forest Strategy 2025. <http://mmm.fi/documents/1410837/1504826/National+Forest+Strategy+2025/197e0aa4-2b6c-426c-b0d0-f8b0f277f332>
- MMM 2005. Monitoring and reporting of land use and land-use change in accordance with the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. Working Group Report 2005:5. Helsinki: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. (In Finnish).

- Minkkinen, K., Laine, J., Shurpali, N., Mäkiranta, P., Alm, J. & Penttilä, T. 2007. Heterotrophic soil respiration in forestry-drained peatlands. *Boreal Environment Research* 12: 115-126.
- Muukkonen, P. and Lehtonen, A. 2004. Needle and branch biomass turnover rates of Norway spruce (*Picea abies*). *Can. J. For. Res.* 34 (2004): 2517-2527.
- Muukkonen, P., Mäkipää, R., Laiho, R., Minkkinen, K., Vasander, H., and Finér, L. 2006. Relationship between biomass and percentage cover in understory vegetation of boreal coniferous forests. *Silva Fennica* 40 (2): 231-245.
- Muukkonen, P. & Mäkipää, R. 2006. Empirical biomass models of understorey vegetation in boreal forests according to stand and site attributes. *Boreal Environment Research* 11: 355-369.
- Mäenpää, I. and Jutila T. 2008. Turvetuotannon maankäyttö maakunnittain ja maankäytön muutokset - Luonnos 25.8. [Land-use for peat extraction by provinces and land-use changes – draft on the 25<sup>th</sup> of August 2008]. Thule-instituutti, Oulun yliopisto, Oulu. (In Finnish).
- Mäkipää, R. & Heikkinen, J. 2003. Large-scale changes in abundance of terricolous bryophytes and macrolichens in Finland. *Journal of Vegetation Science* 14: 497-508.
- Mäkinen, H., Hynynen, J., Siitonen, J. & Sievänen, R. 2006. Predicting the decomposition of Scots pine, Norway spruce, and birch stems in Finland. *Ecological Applications* 16(5): 1865-1879.
- Nykänen, H., Silvola, J., Alm, J. and Martikainen, P. 1996. Fluxes of greenhouse gases CH<sub>4</sub>, CO<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O on some peat mining areas in Finland. In: Laiho, R., Laine, J. and Vasander, H. (eds.) (1996). *Northern Peatland in global climate change. (Proceedings of the International Workshop held in Hyytiälä, Finland, 8-12 October 1995, The Finnish Research Programme on Climate Change – SILMU). Publications of the Academy of Finland* 1/96, 141-147.
- Ojanen, P., Minkkinen, K., Alm, J., Penttilä, T. 2018. Corrigendum to “Soil–atmosphere CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes in boreal forestry-drained peatlands“. *Forest Ecology and Management* 412: 95-96.
- Ojanen, P., Lehtonen, A., Heikkinen, J., Penttilä, T. & Minkkinen, K. 2014. Soil CO<sub>2</sub> balance and its uncertainty in forestry-drained peatlands in Finland. *Forest Ecology and Management* 325: 60-73.
- Ojanen, P., Minkkinen, K., Alm, J. & Penttilä, T. 2010. Soil-atmosphere CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes in boreal forestry-drained peatlands. *Forest Ecology and Management* 260: 411-421.
- Ortiz, C., Liski, J., Gärdenäs, A., Lehtonen, A., Lundblad, M., Stendahl, J., Ågren, G. & Karlton, E. 2013. Soil organic carbon stock changes in Swedish forest soils - A comparison of uncertainties and their sources through a national inventory and two simulation models. *Ecological Modelling* 251:221-231. doi:10.1016/j.ecolmodel.2012.12.017
- Osara, N.A., Pöntynen, V. & Erkkilä, E.E. 1948. Suomen puun käyttö ja metsätase. [Wood utilization and forest balance sheet in Finland]. Helsinki: Metsätieteellisen tutkimuslaitoksen julkaisuja 36.4. 166 p. (In Finnish).
- Palosuo, T., Heikkinen, J., & Regina, K. 2015. Method for estimating soil carbon stock changes in Finnish mineral cropland and grassland soils. *Carbon Management* 6: 207-220.
- Peltoniemi, M., Palosuo, T., Monni, S. and Mäkipää, R. 2006. Factors affecting the uncertainty of sinks and stocks of carbon in Finnish forests soils and vegetation. *Forest Ecology and Management* 232(1-3): 75-85.
- Peltolohkorekisteri 2009. Metadata (in Finnish): <http://www.paikkatietoikkuna.fi/web/fi/peltolohkorekisteri>.



- Pihlatie, M., Pumpanen, J., Rinne, J., Ilvesniemi, H., Simojoki, A., Hari, P. & Vesala, T. 2007. Gas concentration driven fluxes of nitrous oxide and carbon dioxide in boreal forest soil. *Tellus* (2007), 59B, 458-469.
- Pilegaard, K., Skiba, U., Ambus, P., Beier, C., Brüggemann, N., Butterbach-Bahl, K., Dick, J., Dorsey, J., Duyzer, J., Gallagher, M., Gasche, R., Horvath, L., Kitzler, B., Leip, A., Pihlatie, M. K., Rosenkranz, P., Seufert, G., Vesala, T., Westrate, H. & Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S. 2006. Factors controlling regional differences in forest soil emission of nitrogen oxides (NO and N<sub>2</sub>O). *Biogeosciences*, 3, 651-661
- Pöntynen, V. 1962. Suomen puun käyttö vuosina 1947-61 [Wood utilization in Finland 1947-61]. Helsinki: Metsäntutkimuslaitoksen julkaisuja 56.3. 185 p. (In Finnish).
- Rantakari, M., Lehtonen, A., Linkosalo, T., Tuomi, M., Tamminen, P., Heikkinen, J., Liski, J., Mäkipää, R., Ilvesniemi, H. & Sievänen, R. 2012. The Yasso07 soil carbon model - Testing against repeated soil carbon inventory. *Forest Ecology and Management* 286: 137-147.
- Repola, J. 2008. Biomass equations for birch in Finland. *Silva Fennica* 42(4): 605-624.
- Repola, J. 2009. Biomass equations for Scots pine and Norway spruce in Finland. *Silva Fennica* 43(4): 625-647.
- Repola, J., Ojansuu, R. & Kukkola, M. 2007. Biomass functions for Scots pine, Norway spruce and birch in Finland. *Metla Working Paper* 53.
- Ryan M.G., Melillo J.M., Ricca A., 1990. A comparison of methods for determining proximate carbon fractions of forest litter. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 20, 166-171.
- Saari, E. 1934. Puun käyttö Suomessa. [Wood utilization in Finland, Summary in English]. Helsinki: Metsätieteellisen tutkimuslaitoksen julkaisuja 14.
- Schindlbacher, A., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S. & Butterbach-Bahl, K. 2004. Effects of soil moisture and temperature on NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from European forest soils. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, Vol. 109, D17302.
- Starr, M., Saarsalmi, A., Hokkanen, T., Merilä, P. & Helmisaari, H-S. 2005. Models of litterfall production for Scots pine (*Pinus sylvestris* L.) in Finland using stand, site and climate factors. *For. Ecol. Manag.* 205 (2005): 215-225.
- Statistical Yearbook of Finland 1900-2014. Statistics Finland.  
[http://www.stat.fi/tup/tilastokirjasto/tilastolliset\\_vuosikirjat\\_en.html](http://www.stat.fi/tup/tilastokirjasto/tilastolliset_vuosikirjat_en.html).
- Ståhl, G., Heikkinen, J., Petersson, H., Repola, J. & Holm, S. 2014. Sample-based estimation of greenhouse gas emissions from forests - a new approach to account for both sampling and model errors. *Forest Science* 60(1):3-13.
- Tahvonen, R., professor, 2008. MTT Agrifood Research Finland, Plant Production Research, personal communication.
- Tanska, T. 2008. Horticulture Union, personal communication.
- Tanska, T. 2017. Horticulture Union, personal communication.
- Tomppo, E., Henttonen, H. & Tuomainen, T. 2001. Valtakunnan metsien 8. inventoinnin menetelmä ja tulokset metsäkeskuksittain Pohjois-Suomessa 1992-94 sekä tulokset Etelä-Suomessa 1986-92 ja koko maassa 1986-94. [Methods and results of the 8<sup>th</sup> National Forest Inventory by forest centres in Northern Finland 1992-1994 and results in Southern Finland 1986-1992 and country-wide results 1986-1994]. *Metsätieteen aikakauskirja* 1B/2001:99-248. (In Finnish)

- Tomppo, E., Heikkinen, J., Henttonen, H. M., Ihalainen, A., Katila, M., Mäkelä, H., Tuomainen, T. & Vaininkainen, N. 2011. Designing and Conducting a Forest Inventory - case: 9<sup>th</sup> National Forest Inventory of Finland. Springer, Managing Forest Ecosystems 21. 270 p. ISBN 978-94-007-1651-3.
- Tupek, B., Minkinen, K., Pumpanen, J., Vesala, T., and Nikinmaa, E. 2015. CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O dynamics in the boreal forest–mire ecotone, Biogeosciences, 12, 281-297.
- Tuomi, M., Vanhala, P., Karhu, K., Fritze, H. & Liski, J. 2008. Heterotrophic soil respiration - comparison of different models describing its temperature dependence. Ecological Modelling 211(1-2): 182-190.
- Tuomi, M., Thum, T., Järvinen, H., Fronzek, S., Berg, B., Harmon, M., Trofymow, J.A., Sevanto, S. & Liski, J. 2009. Leaf litter decomposition - Estimates of global variability based on Yasso07 model. Ecological Modelling 220 (23):3362-3371.
- Tuomi, M., Laiho, R., Repo, A., & Liski, J. 2011a. Wood decomposition model for boreal forests. Ecological Modelling 222 (3): 709-718.
- Tuomi, M., Rasinmäki, J., Repo, A., Vanhala, P. & Liski, J. 2011b. Soil carbon model Yasso07 graphical user interface. Environmental Modeling and Software 26 (11): 1358-1362.
- UNFCCC 2011. Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011. Addendum. Part Two: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its seventh session. FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1. Decision 2/CMP.7. Land use, land-use change and forestry. Available: <http://unfccc.int/resource/docs/2011/cmp7/eng/10a01.pdf>
- Vanha-Majamaa Ilkka. 2007. Luke, personal communication.
- Wallden, T. 1980. Suomen paperi- ja massateollisuuden tuotannon ja viennin rakenne vuosina 1955–1975 sekä kehitysarvio vuoteen 1985 [The structure of production and exports of the Finnish paper and pulp industry in 1955-1975 and an estimate of the development until 1985]. Elinkeinoelämän tutkimuslaitos ETLA. Sarja C 15 Series. 222 p. (In Finnish).

## Waste

- Advisory board for Waste Management 1992. Development programme on municipal waste management 2000. Ministry of the Environment, Environmental Protection Department Report 1992 (106). 55 p.
- FAO 2004. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations. Statistical Databases FAOSTAT. April 2005.
- Finnish Water and Waste Water Works Association. 1995. Soveltamisopas Valtioneuvoston jätevesipäätökseen (Guidelines to Waste Water Decision of the Council of State). 29 p. Helsinki 1995. (In Finnish).
- Finnish Water Utilities Association. 2017. An Overview on Present Situation of Treatment and Utilization of Municipal Sludge. Yhdyskuntaliikenteen käsittelyn ja hyödyntämisen nykytilannekatsaus. Vesilaitosyhdistyksen monistesarja nro 46. Publication Series 46 of Finnish Water Utilities Association. Helsinki 2017. 30 p. (In Finnish).
- Government Decree 2013. Government Degree on Landfills 331/2013. 34 p. Translation from Finnish. [https://www.finlex.fi/en/laki/kaannokset/2013/en20130331\\_20160960.pdf](https://www.finlex.fi/en/laki/kaannokset/2013/en20130331_20160960.pdf)
- Huttunen, J. 2008. Groundia Oy. Personal communication on measurements made by Envitop. November 2008.

- Huttunen, M.J., Kuittinen, V. and Lampinen A. 2018. The Finnish Biogas Plant Register. Suomen Biokaasulaitosrekisteri n:o 21. Tiedot vuodelta 2017. Data Year 1017. Publications of the University of Eastern Finland. Reports and Studies in Forestry and Natural Sciences No 33, Joensuu 2018.50 p. (In Finnish). Hämäläinen, M.-L. 2009. Yearly summary information on N input from fish farming. October 2009.
- IPCC 1997. Houghton, J. T., Meira Filho, L.G., Lim, B., Treanton, K., Mamaty, I., Bonduki, Y., Griggs, D. J. and Callander, B. A. (Eds.) Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Vol 1–3. London: IPCC, OECD and IEA. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/gl/invs1.htm>
- IPCC 2000. Penman, J., Kruger, D., Galbally, I., Hiraishi, T., Nyenzi, B., Emmanuel, S., Buendia, Martinsen, T., Meijer, J., Miwa, K. and Tanabe, K. (Eds.). Good Practice Guidance Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Hayama: IPCC, IGES and IEA. <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/public/gp/english/>
- Isaksson, K.-E. 1993. Wastes from construction. Talonrakennustoiminnan jätteet. Official Statistics of Finland, Environment 1993 (7). 55 p. (In Finnish).
- Isännäinen, S. 1994. Utilisation of wastewater sludge. Jätevesiliettestä ja niiden hyötykäytöstä. In: Seminaariesitelmät: Vesiensuojelu. Ympäristönsuojelutekniikan julkaisuja 1994(4): 19–39. Helsinki University of Technology. Laboratory of Environmental Pollution Prevention Technology. (In Finnish).
- Jouttijärvi, T., Laukkanen, T. and Pipatti, R. 1999. Finnish Environment Institute and Technical Research Centre of Finland. Personal communications. 1999.
- Karhu, E. 1993. Massa- ja paperiteollisuuden lietteet (Sludges in Pulp and Paper Industry). Discourse from National Board of Waters and the Environment delivered in University of Kuopio 11.-12.10.1993. 9 p. (In Finnish)
- Kortesmaa T. 2018. Complemented Balance Sheet for Food Commodities 2017. Natural Resources Institute Finland. Personal communication. October 2018.
- Luke 2016. Ravintotase 2015, ennakkotiedot ja Ravintotase 2014, lopulliset tiedot. Balance Sheet for Food Commodities 2015, preliminary and 2014 final figures. Luonnonvarakeskus. Natural Resources Institute Finland. (In Finnish) <http://stat.luke.fi/ravintotase>
- Merilehto, K. 2016. Laitosdata\_kompostointi\_biokaasulaitokset\_2016.xls. Updating to Governmental survey by Finnish Environment Institute and Ministry of the Environment. November 2016 (Excel file in Finnish).
- Ministry of the Environment 1998. Valtakunnallinen jätesuunnitelma vuoteen 2005. The National Waste Plan Until 2005. The Finnish Environment 260. 243 p. Helsinki 1998. (In Finnish).
- Oonk, J. & Boom, A. 1995. Landfill gas formation, recovery and emissions. Utrecht: TNO Institute of Environmental and Energy Technology. 103 p. + app. (Report R95-203)
- Perälä, A. -L. & Nippala, E. 1998. Utilisation of wastes from construction. Rakentamisen jätteet ja niiden hyötykäyttö. Technical Research Centre of Finland, Research Notes 1936. 67 p. (In Finnish).
- Perälä, A. -L. 2001. Technical Research Centre of Finland. Personal communication, November 2001.
- Petäjä, J. 2002. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communication, December 2002.
- Petäjä, J. 2003. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communication, December 2003.
- Petäjä, J. 2005. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communication, 3 November 2005.

- Petäjä, J. 2007. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communication, December 2007. Petäjä, J. 2012. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communication to Suvi Monni, 28 November 2012.
- Pipatti, R., Hänninen, K., Vesterinen, R., Wihersaari, M. & Savolainen, I. 1996. Impact of waste management alternatives on greenhouse gas emissions. Jätteiden käsittelyvaihtoehtojen vaikutus kasvihuonekaasupäästöihin. VTT Publications 811. Technical Research Centre of Finland. 85 p. (In Finnish).
- Pipatti, R. 2001. Greenhouse gas emissions and removals in Finland. VTT Research Notes 2094. 59 p. + app. 95 p. Technical Research Centre of Finland. <http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2001/T2094.pdf>
- Puolamaa, M., Vahvelainen, S. & Puska A. 1995. Teollisen toiminnan jätteet 1992. Wastes from manufacturing and related industries 1992. Helsinki: Statistics Finland. 162 p. (Environment 1995:7). (In Finnish).
- Repo, M. & Hämäläinen, M.-L. 1996 (eds.). Teollisuuden ja kalankasvatuksen päästöt vesistöön vuosina 1993 ja 1994 (Discharges into Water Courses from Industry and Fish Farming in 1993 and 1994). Mimeograph Series of Finnish Environment Institute 35. 68 p. Helsinki 1996. (In Finnish).
- Repo M., Hämäläinen M.-L., Ekqvist M. & Silvo K. 1999. Teollisuuden ja kalankasvatuksen ja yhdyskuntien päästöt vuosina 1995 – 1997 (Discharges from Industry, Fish Farming and Municipality in 1995 - 1997). Mimeograph Series of Finnish Environment Institute 175. 38 p. Helsinki 1999. (In Finnish).
- Statistics Finland 2019. Jätetilasto Liitetaulukko 1. Yhdyskuntajätekertymä 2017, tonnia (Korjattu 11.1.2019). Waste Statistics. Municipal solid waste 2017, tonnes. [Juha Espo. http://tilastokeskus.fi/til/jate/2017/13/jate\\_2017\\_13\\_2019-01-09\\_tau\\_001\\_fi.html](http://tilastokeskus.fi/til/jate/2017/13/jate_2017_13_2019-01-09_tau_001_fi.html)
- Särs, S. 2018. E-mail from Åland's environment and health care authority, October 2018. Tike 2010. Ravintotase 2008 ja Ravintotase 2009 (ennakko). Balance Sheet for Food Commodities 2009 and 2010 (preliminary). Maa- ja metsätalousministeriön tietopalvelukeskus. Information Centre of the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. 27 p. (In Finnish).
- Tuhkanen, S. 2002. Mitigation of greenhouse gases from waste management in Finland. Methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) emissions from landfills and landfill gas recovery. Espoo 2002. VTT Research Notes 2142. 46 p.

## Indirect CO<sub>2</sub>

- EMEP/CORINAIR Atmospheric emission inventory guidebook. Second edition- 29 Feb 2000. EEA. <http://www.eea.europa.eu/publications/EMEPCORINAIR>
- EMEP/CORINAIR Air pollutant emission inventory guidebook. 2016. EEA <http://www.eea.europa.eu/publications/emep-eea-guidebook-2016>
- Finnish Environment Institute, Air pollutant emissions in Finland 1990-2015, Informative Inventory Report to the Secretariat of the UNECE Convention on Long-Range Transboundary Air Pollution, 15 th March 2017. <http://www.ymparisto.fi/download/noname/FI%20IIR2016%2015March2016%20Part1.pdf>  
[http://www.ymparisto.fi/en-US/Maps\\_and\\_statistics/Air\\_pollutant\\_emissions/Finnish\\_air\\_pollutant\\_inventory\\_to\\_the\\_CLRTAP](http://www.ymparisto.fi/en-US/Maps_and_statistics/Air_pollutant_emissions/Finnish_air_pollutant_inventory_to_the_CLRTAP).
- Finnish Petroleum Federation. 2017. Domestic sales of petroleum products 2016. [http://www.oil.fi/sites/default/files/sivut/sisaltosivu/liitetiedostot/3.4\\_sales\\_0.pdf](http://www.oil.fi/sites/default/files/sivut/sisaltosivu/liitetiedostot/3.4_sales_0.pdf)
- Grönfors, K. Statistics Finland. Personal communications.
- Kotiranta.S. 2018. Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency (Tukes). Personal communication, October 2018.

Lindh, P. 2007. Finnish Environment Institute. Personal communications, October 2007.

Eckhardt, J. 2016. Technical Research Centre of Finland Ltd. Personal communication, October 2016.

Nilsson, P.; Puurunen, K.; Vasara, P. and Jouttijärvi, T. 2007. Continuum – Rethinking BAT emissions of the Pulp and Paper Industry in the European Union. The Finnish Environment 12/2007, Environmental protection, 41 p. URN:ISBN:978-952-11-2642-0, ISBN:978-952-11-2642-0 (PDF). <https://helda.helsinki.fi/handle/10138/38437>. [8 November 2007].

Pohjolainen, J. Finnish Petroleum Federation. Personal communication, 2008.

[Rantanen, N., Saarinen, K. 2016. Calculation model for NMVOC emissions from domestic product use sources in Finland. Documentation for the CLRTAP and NECD emission inventories. 15.1.2016 Finnish Environment Institute SYKE. 20 pages. Not published.](#)

Remes, H., 2017. Neste Oil (Nynas Oy). Personal communication, October 2017.

Sales Statistics of Tukes. Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency (TUKES), October 2018.  
<http://www.tukes.fi/en/Branches/Chemicals-biocides-plant-protection-products/Plant-protection-products/Sales-statistics/>

Savela, M. 2018. Finnish Safety and Chemicals Agency (Tukes). Personal communication, October 2018.

# ANNEXES TO THE NATIONAL INVENTORY REPORT

## ANNEX 1. Key categories

This Annex describes the methodology used to identify key categories. Key categories identified automatically by the CRF Reporter Software according to the Approach 1 method are presented in the CRF Table 7. Nationally calculated analysis tables with numerical results are presented below in Tables 1 to 12, more detailed supplementary information can be found in attachment file 2017\_FIN-UA-KCA\_v255.xlsx.

The methods of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines have been coded into a SAS programme. This programme reads input information directly from a simple XML-file imported from the CRF Reporter Software and outputs uncertainty and key category tables to result Excel file. The process is fast and all errors can be traced back into either the data or the programme, because manual operations (such as copy-paste) do not take place. Uncertainties used in key category analysis are from the Approach 2 uncertainty analysis (UA). The reported key categories are a combination of all keys identified either with Approach 1 or Approach 2 key category analysis (KCA). Both Approaches of KCA also include calculation alternatives, where LULUCF emissions are excluded and included. Results from all calculation alternatives are presented below, and the summary of a results can be found in Section 1.5.

The aggregation level of subcategories used in the analysis is based on the suggested aggregation level in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (Vol. 1, Table 4.1) with 3 disaggregations:

- i) The category *1.A.3b Road Transportation* is subdivided to main fuel types,
- ii) The category *2.B.10 Other* is subdivided to the 4<sup>th</sup> CRF category level,
- iii) The category *2.D Non-energy Products from Fuels and Solvent Use* is subdivided to the 3<sup>rd</sup> CRF category level.

These subcategories have clearly distinguishable activity data and cross correlation between them is minimal.

The categories *4.D.1 Wetlands remaining wetlands* and *4.D.2 Land converted to wetlands* are kept in the 3<sup>rd</sup> CRF category level. Here, the peat extraction area is the main activity area and the other subcategories have minor role. Subdivision of this category would increase uncertainties since cross correlations between the subcategories are poorly known.

And the category list also has one addition, the *Indirect CO<sub>2</sub>* emissions are also included in the key category analysis.

**Table 1.** Key category analysis, base year level assessment (Approach 1) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990 Gg CO2-eq	Level assess- ment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO2	9 640.1	0.135	0.135	0.135	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	6 990.9	0.098	0.098	0.233	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	5 880.5	0.082	0.082	0.316	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	4 923.5	0.069	0.069	0.385	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO2	4 861.7	0.068	0.068	0.453	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO2	4 841.6	0.068	0.068	0.521	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	4 327.8	0.061	0.061	0.582	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO2	3 949.5	0.055	0.055	0.637	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	3 301.4	0.046	0.046	0.683	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO2	2 636.2	0.037	0.037	0.720	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO2	2 616.2	0.037	0.037	0.757	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	2 423.0	0.034	0.034	0.791	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO2	2 198.6	0.031	0.031	0.822	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	1 967.2	0.028	0.028	0.849	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	1 591.6	0.022	0.022	0.872	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO2	1 475.9	0.021	0.021	0.892	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO2	1 043.1	0.015	0.015	0.907	yes
2A1	Cement production		CO2	729.2	0.010	0.010	0.917	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	642.0	0.009	0.009	0.926	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	479.9	0.007	0.007	0.933	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO2	441.3	0.006	0.006	0.939	yes
2A2	Lime production		CO2	400.6	0.006	0.006	0.945	yes
1A3a	Domestic aviation	Liquid	CO2	385.1	0.005	0.005	0.950	yes

**Table 2.** Key category analysis, base year level assessment (Approach 1) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990 Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
4A1	Forest land remaining forest land		CO <sub>2</sub>	-24 017.6	0.217	0.217	0.217	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	9 640.1	0.087	0.087	0.305	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	6 990.9	0.063	0.063	0.368	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	5 880.5	0.053	0.053	0.421	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 923.5	0.045	0.045	0.466	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 861.7	0.044	0.044	0.510	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 841.6	0.044	0.044	0.554	yes
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	4 549.4	0.041	0.041	0.595	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	4 327.8	0.039	0.039	0.634	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 949.5	0.036	0.036	0.670	yes
3D1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 301.4	0.030	0.030	0.700	yes
4G	Harvested wood products		CO <sub>2</sub>	-2 951.6	0.027	0.027	0.726	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 636.2	0.024	0.024	0.750	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 616.2	0.024	0.024	0.774	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 423.0	0.022	0.022	0.796	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 198.6	0.020	0.020	0.816	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	2 081.3	0.019	0.019	0.835	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 967.2	0.018	0.018	0.852	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N <sub>2</sub> O	1 591.6	0.014	0.014	0.867	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 531.2	0.014	0.014	0.881	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 475.9	0.013	0.013	0.894	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 138.0	0.010	0.010	0.904	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 043.1	0.009	0.009	0.914	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO <sub>2</sub>	865.0	0.008	0.008	0.922	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	850.5	0.008	0.008	0.929	yes
2A1	Cement production		CO <sub>2</sub>	729.2	0.007	0.007	0.936	yes
4C1	Grassland remaining grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	727.9	0.007	0.007	0.942	yes
3G	Liming		CO <sub>2</sub>	642.0	0.006	0.006	0.948	yes
3D2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	479.9	0.004	0.004	0.953	yes



**Table 3.** Key category analysis, base year level assessment (Approach 2) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
Gg CO2-eq								
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	3 301.4	0.034	0.166	0.166	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	479.9	0.030	0.147	0.313	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	1 591.6	0.023	0.112	0.425	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	4 327.8	0.015	0.076	0.500	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	1 967.2	0.011	0.056	0.556	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	6 990.9	0.009	0.045	0.601	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	642.0	0.009	0.044	0.645	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	2 423.0	0.007	0.035	0.681	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO2	9 640.1	0.006	0.029	0.709	yes
3B	Manure management		N2O	285.1	0.005	0.027	0.736	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		N2O	79.1	0.005	0.024	0.760	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO2	1 043.1	0.005	0.022	0.783	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	CH4	192.0	0.004	0.020	0.803	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO2	3 949.5	0.004	0.019	0.822	yes
2D1	Lubricant use		CO2	207.5	0.003	0.014	0.836	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO2	4 841.6	0.003	0.013	0.850	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	5 880.5	0.002	0.011	0.861	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO2	2 616.2	0.002	0.010	0.871	yes
3B	Manure management		CH4	369.6	0.002	0.010	0.881	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	N2O	88.2	0.002	0.009	0.890	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO2	1 475.9	0.002	0.009	0.899	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		CH4	221.0	0.002	0.009	0.908	yes

**Table 4.** Key category analysis, base year level assessment (Approach 2) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
Gg CO2-eq								
4A1	Forest land remaining forest land		CO2	-24 017.6	0.173	0.363	0.363	yes
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO2	4 549.4	0.062	0.129	0.493	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	3 301.4	0.022	0.046	0.538	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	479.9	0.019	0.040	0.579	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		N2O	2 081.3	0.019	0.040	0.619	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO2	1 138.0	0.015	0.031	0.651	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	1 591.6	0.015	0.031	0.681	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		CH4	1 531.2	0.014	0.030	0.711	yes
4G	Harvested wood products		CO2	-2 951.6	0.013	0.028	0.739	yes
4C1	Grassland remaining grassland		CO2	727.9	0.012	0.026	0.765	yes
4D2	Land converted to wetlands		CO2	65.5	0.011	0.024	0.789	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	4 327.8	0.010	0.021	0.810	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO2	850.5	0.008	0.017	0.827	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO2	865.0	0.008	0.016	0.843	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	1 967.2	0.007	0.015	0.859	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	6 990.9	0.006	0.012	0.871	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	642.0	0.006	0.012	0.883	yes
4A2	Land converted to forest land		CO2	161.4	0.006	0.012	0.895	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	2 423.0	0.005	0.010	0.905	yes

**Table 5.** Key category analysis, year 2017 level assessment (Approach 1) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 2017	Level assess- ment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq				
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	7 978.5	0.144	0.144	0.144	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	6 887.0	0.124	0.124	0.268	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 588.4	0.083	0.083	0.351	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 802.2	0.069	0.069	0.420	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 220.0	0.058	0.058	0.478	yes
3D1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 078.2	0.056	0.056	0.534	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 015.1	0.054	0.054	0.588	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 200.8	0.040	0.040	0.628	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 095.4	0.038	0.038	0.666	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 927.7	0.035	0.035	0.700	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 884.3	0.034	0.034	0.734	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 533.1	0.028	0.028	0.762	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 289.4	0.023	0.023	0.785	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	1 229.6	0.022	0.022	0.808	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 078.8	0.019	0.019	0.827	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 036.1	0.019	0.019	0.846	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	882.2	0.016	0.016	0.862	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	805.7	0.015	0.015	0.876	yes
2A1	Cement production		CO <sub>2</sub>	603.7	0.011	0.011	0.887	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	578.2	0.010	0.010	0.898	yes
3B	Manure management		CH <sub>4</sub>	454.9	0.008	0.008	0.906	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	414.2	0.007	0.007	0.913	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	413.4	0.007	0.007	0.921	yes
2A2	Lime production		CO <sub>2</sub>	396.5	0.007	0.007	0.928	yes
3D2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	390.4	0.007	0.007	0.935	yes
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	296.0	0.005	0.005	0.940	yes
3B	Manure management		N <sub>2</sub> O	280.7	0.005	0.005	0.945	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	231.7	0.004	0.004	0.950	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N <sub>2</sub> O	230.7	0.004	0.004	0.954	yes

**Table 6.** Key category analysis, year 2017 level assessment (Approach 1) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 2017 Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
4A1	Forestland remaining forest land		CO <sub>2</sub>	-29 665.3	0.289	0.289	0.289	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	7 978.5	0.078	0.078	0.367	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	6 887.0	0.067	0.067	0.434	yes
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	5 215.6	0.051	0.051	0.484	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 588.4	0.045	0.045	0.529	yes
4G	Harvested wood products		CO <sub>2</sub>	-3 990.4	0.039	0.039	0.568	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 802.2	0.037	0.037	0.605	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 220.0	0.031	0.031	0.636	yes
3D1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 078.2	0.030	0.030	0.666	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 015.1	0.029	0.029	0.696	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 200.8	0.021	0.021	0.717	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 095.4	0.020	0.020	0.738	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	2 054.8	0.020	0.020	0.758	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	2 041.0	0.020	0.020	0.777	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 927.7	0.019	0.019	0.796	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 884.3	0.018	0.018	0.815	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 716.9	0.017	0.017	0.831	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 533.1	0.015	0.015	0.846	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 289.4	0.013	0.013	0.859	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	1 229.6	0.012	0.012	0.871	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 078.8	0.011	0.011	0.881	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 036.1	0.010	0.010	0.891	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		CH <sub>4</sub>	919.5	0.009	0.009	0.900	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	882.2	0.009	0.009	0.909	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	805.7	0.008	0.008	0.917	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO <sub>2</sub>	686.6	0.007	0.007	0.923	yes
2A1	Cement production		CO <sub>2</sub>	603.7	0.006	0.006	0.929	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	578.2	0.006	0.006	0.935	yes
4C1	Grassland remaining grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	477.5	0.005	0.005	0.940	yes
3B	Manure management		CH <sub>4</sub>	454.9	0.004	0.004	0.944	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	414.2	0.004	0.004	0.948	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	413.4	0.004	0.004	0.952	yes

**Table 7.** Key category analysis, year 2017 level assessment (Approach 2) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 2017	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq				
3D1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 078.2	0.031	0.223	0.223	yes
3D2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	390.4	0.019	0.134	0.356	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 533.1	0.009	0.066	0.423	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	1 229.6	0.009	0.064	0.486	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 095.4	0.007	0.050	0.536	yes
3B	Manure management		N <sub>2</sub> O	280.7	0.006	0.045	0.582	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		N <sub>2</sub> O	82.6	0.005	0.039	0.620	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	168.0	0.004	0.030	0.650	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 220.0	0.004	0.028	0.678	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	6 887.0	0.004	0.026	0.704	yes
3B	Manure management		CH <sub>4</sub>	454.9	0.003	0.022	0.727	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 588.4	0.002	0.017	0.743	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	7 978.5	0.002	0.016	0.760	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	805.7	0.002	0.015	0.774	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 802.2	0.002	0.014	0.788	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	578.2	0.002	0.013	0.802	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		CH <sub>4</sub>	168.6	0.002	0.013	0.814	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 200.8	0.002	0.012	0.826	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	N <sub>2</sub> O	57.0	0.002	0.012	0.838	yes
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy production		CO <sub>2</sub>	146.6	0.002	0.011	0.849	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 015.1	0.001	0.010	0.859	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 884.3	0.001	0.010	0.868	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	112.4	0.001	0.008	0.876	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 036.1	0.001	0.008	0.884	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	38.0	0.001	0.006	0.891	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	414.2	0.001	0.005	0.896	yes
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	296.0	0.001	0.005	0.901	yes

**Table 8.** Key category analysis, year 2017 level assessment (Approach 2) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 2017	Level assessment	Contri- bution to level	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in level analysis
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq				
4A1	Forest land remaining forest land		CO <sub>2</sub>	-29 665.3	0.080	0.230	0.230	yes
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	5 215.6	0.071	0.204	0.434	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 716.9	0.025	0.072	0.506	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	2 041.0	0.023	0.065	0.571	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	2 054.8	0.022	0.064	0.635	yes
4G	Harvested wood products		CO <sub>2</sub>	-3 990.4	0.020	0.056	0.691	yes
3D1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 078.2	0.017	0.048	0.739	yes
4C1	Grassland remaining grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	477.5	0.011	0.031	0.770	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		CH <sub>4</sub>	919.5	0.010	0.029	0.799	yes
3D2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from managed soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	390.4	0.010	0.029	0.828	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 533.1	0.005	0.014	0.843	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	1 229.6	0.005	0.014	0.856	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO <sub>2</sub>	686.6	0.004	0.011	0.867	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 095.4	0.004	0.011	0.878	yes
3B	Manure management		N <sub>2</sub> O	280.7	0.003	0.010	0.888	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		N <sub>2</sub> O	82.6	0.003	0.008	0.896	yes
4C2	Land converted to grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	152.9	0.003	0.008	0.904	yes

**Table 9.** Key category analysis, trend assessment (Approach 1) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Trend assess- ment	Contri- bution to trend	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in trend analysis
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	0.043	0.139	0.139	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO2	0.021	0.069	0.513	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO2	0.007	0.022	0.799	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO2	0.038	0.122	0.261	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.017	0.056	0.569	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	0.026	0.083	0.444	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	0.031	0.100	0.361	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.007	0.023	0.777	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO2	0.013	0.043	0.658	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	0.014	0.046	0.615	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	0.005	0.016	0.834	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	0.003	0.010	0.896	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO2	0.002	0.008	0.904	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO2	0.008	0.026	0.753	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO2	0.005	0.015	0.849	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO2	0.002	0.005	0.923	yes
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO2	0.003	0.011	0.886	yes
3B	Manure management		CH4	0.002	0.008	0.911	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	0.004	0.014	0.863	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	0.011	0.035	0.693	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CO2	0.002	0.006	0.917	yes
2A2	Lime production		CO2	0.001	0.004	0.937	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.003	0.951	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Biomass	N2O	0.002	0.005	0.928	yes
2A4	Other process uses of carbonates		CO2	0.001	0.004	0.944	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO2	0.006	0.019	0.818	yes
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.004	0.940	yes
0I	Total, indirect emissions		CO2	0.001	0.003	0.947	yes
1A3a	Domestic aviation	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.005	0.933	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO2	0.004	0.012	0.875	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO2	0.011	0.035	0.727	yes

**Table 10.** Key category analysis, trend assessment (Approach 1) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Trend assess- ment	Contri- bution to trend	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in trend analysis
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	0.035	0.118	0.118	yes
4A1	Forest land remaining forest land		CO2	0.032	0.108	0.226	yes
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO2	0.022	0.074	0.300	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO2	0.019	0.066	0.366	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Solid	CO2	0.018	0.062	0.428	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO2	0.017	0.059	0.488	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO2	0.014	0.047	0.535	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.011	0.038	0.573	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	0.010	0.035	0.608	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	0.010	0.034	0.642	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.009	0.032	0.674	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO2	0.009	0.031	0.705	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO2	0.009	0.030	0.735	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	0.007	0.023	0.758	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and		N2O	0.007	0.023	0.782	yes
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	0.006	0.021	0.802	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	0.005	0.018	0.821	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Liquid	CO2	0.005	0.018	0.839	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO2	0.005	0.018	0.856	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO2	0.003	0.011	0.867	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Gaseous	CO2	0.003	0.009	0.876	yes
4A2	Land converted to forest land		CO2	0.003	0.009	0.885	yes
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO2	0.002	0.008	0.893	yes
3B	Manure management		CH4	0.002	0.007	0.900	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	0.002	0.006	0.906	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	0.001	0.005	0.911	yes
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.005	0.916	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CO2	0.001	0.005	0.921	yes
2A1	Cement production		CO2	0.001	0.005	0.925	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO2	0.001	0.005	0.930	yes
2A2	Lime production		CO2	0.001	0.005	0.935	yes
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.004	0.939	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Biomass	N2O	0.001	0.003	0.942	yes
3B	Manure management		N2O	0.001	0.003	0.946	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.001	0.003	0.948	yes
2A4	Other process uses of carbonates		CO2	0.001	0.003	0.951	yes

**Table 11.** Key category analysis, trend assessment (Approach 2) excluding LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Trend assess- ment	Contri- bution to trend	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in trend analysis
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	0.009	0.193	0.193	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.007	0.155	0.349	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.004	0.091	0.439	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	0.002	0.049	0.488	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	0.002	0.047	0.534	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO2	0.001	0.033	0.567	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	0.001	0.028	0.595	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	N2O	0.001	0.026	0.622	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		N2O	0.001	0.024	0.646	yes
3B	Manure management		N2O	0.001	0.023	0.669	yes
3B	Manure management		CH4	0.001	0.020	0.689	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO2	0.001	0.020	0.709	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Biomass	N2O	0.001	0.019	0.728	yes
3G	Liming		CO2	0.001	0.019	0.747	yes
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO2	0.001	0.017	0.764	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.001	0.015	0.779	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Peat	CO2	0.001	0.014	0.793	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	0.001	0.012	0.805	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CH4	0.001	0.012	0.817	yes
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy proc		CO2	0.0005	0.011	0.828	yes
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO2	0.0005	0.011	0.839	yes
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO2	0.0005	0.010	0.849	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	CH4	0.0004	0.008	0.857	yes
5B	Biological treatment of waste		CH4	0.0004	0.008	0.865	yes
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy proc		CH4	0.0003	0.007	0.873	yes
5B	Biological treatment of waste		N2O	0.0003	0.007	0.880	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	N2O	0.0003	0.007	0.887	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	0.0003	0.007	0.894	yes
2H3	Other industrial process and product use		SF6	0.0003	0.006	0.900	yes

**Table 12.** Key category analysis, trend assessment (Approach 2) including LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Trend assess- ment	Contri- bution to trend	Cumu- lative sum of contri- bution	Key in trend analysis
4B1	Cropland remaining cropland		CO2	0.030	0.261	0.261	yes
4B2	Land converted to cropland		CO2	0.015	0.133	0.394	yes
4D1	Wetlands remaining wetlands		CO2	0.014	0.118	0.512	yes
4A1	Forest land remaining forest land		CO2	0.009	0.075	0.588	yes
4(ii)	Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of soils		N2O	0.008	0.067	0.654	yes
3D1	Direct N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.005	0.045	0.700	yes
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.004	0.038	0.738	yes
5A	Waste disposal		CH4	0.003	0.030	0.768	yes
4A2	Land converted to forest land		CO2	0.003	0.026	0.794	yes
3D2	Indirect N2O emissions from managed soils		N2O	0.002	0.019	0.813	yes
3B	Manure management		N2O	0.001	0.010	0.824	yes
5D	Wastewater treatment and discharge		N2O	0.001	0.010	0.833	yes
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	0.001	0.009	0.842	yes
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	0.001	0.009	0.851	yes
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	0.001	0.009	0.859	yes
4D2	Land converted to wetlands		CO2	0.001	0.008	0.867	yes
1A1	Energy industries	Other fossil	CO2	0.001	0.008	0.876	yes
4E2	Land converted to settlements		CO2	0.001	0.007	0.882	yes
3B	Manure management		CH4	0.001	0.007	0.889	yes
4C2	Land converted to grassland		CO2	0.001	0.006	0.895	yes
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	0.001	0.006	0.901	yes



## *ANNEX 2. Assessment of uncertainty*

Annex 2 provides the mandatory reporting table for uncertainty analysis. Finland reports annually both Approach 1 and Approach 2 uncertainty analyses (UA). The Approach 2 analysis was based on the Monte Carlo simulation, and it was prepared in accordance with IPCC methodology (2006 IPCC Guidelines). Disaggregation of subcategories was at a more detailed level in the Approach 2 calculation than in Approach 1, where relevant. Disaggregation concerned mostly the energy sector, where detailed fuel type levels (heavy fuel oil, light fuel oil, etc.) were used. Approach 2 UA results were aggregated to desired levels in the Monte Carlo simulation to be in a usable format for Approach 1 UA. The results of Approach 2 and Approach 1 analysis are reported according to Tables 3.3. and 3.2. of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. Analysis tables with numerical results are shown below, more detailed supplementary information can be found in 2017\_FIN-UA-KCA\_v255.xlsx.

Finland's UA was re-evaluated for 2013 to follow the suggested subcategorisation of source categories (2006 IPCC Guidelines), especially the division of the energy subcategories were rearranged. Previously, the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the Fuel Combustion category were aggregated in the uncertainty analysis to the second subcategory level (1.A), now, they are divided to the third category level. The subcategorisation used in Finland's UA differs a bit from suggested subcategorisation, the differences are presented in Section 1.7 and in Annex 1.

The uncertainty of wetlands remaining wetlands constitutes that of peat extraction, while uncertainties of other subcategories were excluded due to their minor role.

Finland checks annually the UA parameterisation of the Approach 2 subcategories with expert organisations. For this submission, only minor changes were done in UA parameterisation.

**Table 1.** Approach 2 uncertainty assessment

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	Activity data uncertainty 2017		Emission factor/ implied EF uncertainty 2017		Uncertainty in emissions 2017		Share of total uc in emissions 2017	Category trend 1990-2017	Uncertainty in trend	
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	(-)	(+)	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	%	%	(-) %	(+) %
0I	Indirect emissions		CO <sub>2</sub>	166.8	53.1	.	.	.	.	17	17	0.009	-68	1.4	1.6
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 616.2	2 200.8	2	4	2	3	2	5	0.108	-16	4	7
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.1	1.1	2	4	37	36	36	37	0.0004	-4	21	29
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	23.3	22.3	2	4	40	40	40	41	0.009	-4	24	32
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	9 640.1	7 978.5	1	1	1	1	2	2	0.124	-17	4	4
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	CH <sub>4</sub>	2.7	2.0	1	1	53	52	53	52	0.001	-26	5	13
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	N <sub>2</sub> O	41.7	38.8	1	1	54	54	54	54	0.021	-7	5	12
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 636.2	1 927.7	1	1	0	0	1	1	0.020	-27	1	1
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.2	0.9	1	1	54	54	54	54	0.000	-28	13	8
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.0	11.9	1	1	51	50	51	49	0.006	-21	9	6
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1.0	578.2	10	10	15	15	17	19	0.105	57660	15896	24400
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.0	0.7	9	9	59	58	59	60	0.000	86735	55366	157806
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.0	7.7	9	9	57	56	57	58	0.004	142944	89447	253484
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 949.5	4 588.4	2	2	2	2	3	3	0.126	16	8	9
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	CH <sub>4</sub>	3.0	6.0	2	2	60	60	60	60	0.004	101	10	11
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	N <sub>2</sub> O	33.4	57.4	2	2	60	60	60	60	0.034	72	9	10
1A1	Energy Industries	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.7	17.9	4	4	54	53	53	54	0.009	923	117	218
1A1	Energy Industries	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	2.9	112.4	4	4	55	54	55	55	0.060	3 723	434	768
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 861.7	3 015.1	2	2	1	1	2	3	0.079	-38	2	2
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	3.9	3.2	2	2	36	36	36	36	0.001	-17	32	43
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	38.2	21.6	2	2	28	45	28	46	0.010	-43	17	42
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 841.6	1 078.8	2	2	2	2	2	2	0.023	-78	1	1
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.6	0.4	2	2	25	25	25	25	0.0001	-77	4	6
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	N <sub>2</sub> O	44.9	25.5	2	2	50	50	50	50	0.013	-43	24	24
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 198.6	1 289.4	1	2	0	0	1	2	0.021	-41	2	2
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.2	0.7	1	2	41	37	41	37	0.000	-40	8	11
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O	14.6	9.5	1	2	42	42	42	42	0.004	-35	4	8
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	100.6	413.4	5	5	8	8	9	10	0.039	311	83	114
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.1	0.4	5	5	39	39	39	39	0.0001	188	136	376
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.6	3.5	5	5	30	30	30	30	0.001	447	195	368
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 475.9	882.2	2	2	2	2	3	3	0.024	-40	5	6
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.1	0.6	2	2	54	55	54	55	0.0003	-42	21	16
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.4	6.8	2	2	60	59	60	59	0.004	-56	16	11
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	8.3	17.2	2	2	30	30	30	30	0.005	108	48	71
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	54.7	84.9	2	2	39	39	39	39	0.033	55	13	12

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	Activity data uncertainty 2017		Emission factor/ implied EF uncertainty 2017		Uncertainty in emissions 2017		Share of total uc in emissions 2017	Category trend 1990-2017	Uncertainty in trend	
				Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	%	%	(-) %	(+) %
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	CO2	385.1	194.2	5	5	2	2	5	5	0.010	-50	5	6
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	CH4	0.1	0.1	5	5	60	59	60	60	5.E-05	-42	6	7
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	N2O	3.1	1.6	5	5	70	163	71	165	0.003	-50	37	16
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO2	4 923.5	6 887.0	3	2	2	1	3	3	0.203	40	5	5
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CH4	13.7	1.9	3	2	60	60	60	60	0.001	-86	9	24
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	N2O	65.5	57.0	3	2	70	159	71	160	0.089	-13	75	572
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO2	5 880.5	3 802.2	2	2	2	2	3	3	0.106	-35	3	3
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CH4	93.1	9.3	2	2	60	60	60	60	0.005	-90	6	17
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	N2O	88.2	13.4	2	2	70	150	70	150	0.020	-85	12	52
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	CO2	.	5.1	3	3	0	1	3	3	0.0002	.	.	.
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	CH4	.	0.1	3	3	60	60	60	60	3.E-05	.	.	.
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	N2O	.	0.0	3	3	70	150	70	150	0.0000	.	.	.
1A3b	Road transportation	Biomass	CH4	.	0.9	1	1	42	43	42	43	0.0004	.	.	.
1A3b	Road transportation	Biomass	N2O	.	8.7	1	1	64	136	64	136	0.012	.	.	.
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	CO2	191.1	63.3	2	2	1	2	3	3	0.002	-67	1	1
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	CH4	0.3	0.1	2	2	61	59	61	59	5.E-05	-67	1	1
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	N2O	1.5	0.3	2	2	70	150	70	150	0.0004	-79	1	1
1A3d	Navigation	Liquid	CO2	441.3	414.2	10	10	1	1	10	10	0.041	-6	13	15
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CH4	5.4	3.5	10	10	50	53	51	54	0.002	-36	36	92
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	N2O	2.8	2.9	10	10	56	107	57	108	0.003	5	69	230
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	CO2	.	15.2	20	20	3	3	20	20	0.0030	.	.	.
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	CH4	.	0.16	20	20	60	60	61	66	1.E-04	.	.	.
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	N2O	.	0.0	20	20	70	149	71	154	0.000	.	.	.
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Biomass	CH4	0.000	0.18	11	11	59	59	59	62	1.E-04	.	.	.
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Biomass	N2O	0.000	0.06	11	11	69	116	69	118	7.E-05	.	.	.
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	CO2	2.196	2.74	20	20	0	1	20	20	5.E-04	25	31	41
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	CH4	0.001	0.00	20	20	60	60	61	67	8.E-07	24	31	41
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	N2O	0.01	0.01	20	20	60	60	61	67	1.E-05	24	31	41

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	Activity data uncertainty 2017		Emission factor/ implied EF uncertainty 2017		Uncertainty in emissions 2017		Share of total uc in emissions 2017	Category trend 1990-2017	Uncertainty in trend	
				Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	%	%	(-) %	(+) %
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	6 990.9	3 220.0	7	7	1	1	7	7	0.210	-54	5	6
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CH4	26.3	15.7	7	7	25	26	25	26	0.004	-40	19	28
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	N2O	55.0	22.6	7	7	33	39	34	40	0.009	-59	16	28
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	CO2	46.5	7.7	18	18	1	1	18	18	0.001	-84	4	4
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	CH4	2.8	0.1	18	18	56	65	55	61	4.E-05	-97	1	1
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	N2O	0.6	0.1	18	18	53	53	54	59	4.E-05	-86	7	12
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	CO2	94.7	132.5	7	7	0	0	7	7	0.009	40	22	2
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	CH4	0.3	0.2	7	7	42	42	42	43	7.E-05	-29	30	42
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	N2O	0.5	0.7	7	7	42	42	42	43	3.E-04	37	42	24
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	CO2	0.2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	CH4	0.0	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	N2O	0.0	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CO2	121.6	231.7	9	9	2	2	9	9	0.020	90	33	46
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CH4	1.5	2.8	9	9	62	133	62	134	0.004	90	110	159
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	N2O	1.4	2.6	9	9	66	136	66	137	0.004	86	109	174
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	CH4	192.0	168.0	17	17	65	138	66	140	0.228	-13	24	41
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	N2O	26.7	37.9	17	17	61	128	62	132	0.049	42	36	54
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO2	1 043.1	805.7	12	16	2	2	12	17	0.130	-23	19	40
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CH4	3.0	1.6	12	16	41	45	41	54	0.001	-46	17	38
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	N2O	7.9	5.5	12	16	37	45	37	52	0.003	-30	23	53
1A5	Other energy	Solid	CO2	1.2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Solid	CH4	0.001	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Solid	N2O	0.01	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO2	63.5	296.0	2	29	0	1	2	29	0.083	366	5 622	5 414
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CH4	0.1	0.4	2	29	60	60	56	85	3.E-04	367	5 634	5 435
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	N2O	0.3	1.6	2	29	60	60	55	85	0.001	363	5 588	5 389
1A5	Other energy	Peat	CO2	24.0	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Peat	CH4	0.3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Peat	N2O	0.1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	-100	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Biomass	CH4	0.3	1.1	10	10	60	60	60	61	6.E-04	201	197	568
1A5	Other energy	Biomass	N2O	0.3	0.2	10	10	60	60	61	62	1.E-04	-17	54	162

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	Activity data uncertainty 2017		Emission factor/ implied EF uncertainty 2017		Uncertainty in emissions 2017		Share of total uc in emissions 2017	Category trend 1990-2017	Uncertainty in trend	
				Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	%	%	(-) %	(+) %
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy production	Non-fuel	CO2	111.5	146.6	50	50	20	20	51	56	0.081	31	75	172
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy production	Non-fuel	CH4	10.9	30.2	49	49	40	106	27	27	0.008	178	47	143
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy production	Non-fuel	N2O	0.7	1.6	50	50	61	60	68	90	0.001	135	171	609
2A1	Cement production		CO2	729.2	603.7	2	2	5	5	5	5	0.032	-17	2	2
2A2	Lime production		CO2	400.6	396.5	2	2	3	3	4	4	0.014	-1	5	5
2A3	Limestone and dolomite use		CO2	21.0	2.6	5	5	3	3	6	6	1.E-04	-88	1	1
2A4	Other process uses of carbonates		CO2	67.5	131.8	4	4	3	2	5	5	0.006	95	12	13
2B1	Ammonia production		CO2	93.0	.	.	.	.	.	.	.		-100	.	.
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	1 591.6	230.7	3	3	15	15	15	15	0.034	-86	47	75
2B10a	Phosphoric acid production		CO2	24.5	33.3	.	.	.	.	7	7	0.002	36	20	26
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO2	116.2	1 036.1	5	5	3	3	6	6	0.059	791	97	116
2B10c	Limestone and dolomite use		CO2	36.5	81.5	5	5	3	3	6	6	0.005	123	18	20
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	1 967.2	1 884.3	.	.	.	.	4	4	0.072	-4	21	39
2C1	Iron and steel production		CH4	0.001	0.002	3	3	20	20	20	20	4.E-07	53	6	7
2C7	Other Metal Industry		CO2	8.9	20.1	.	.	.	.	5	5	0.001	125	0	0
2D1	Lubricant use		CO2	207.5	107.1	20	20	7	7	21	21	0.022	-48	13	17
2D1	Lubricant use		CH4	0.3	0.1	20	20	60	60	61	67	9.E-05	-48	13	17
2D1	Lubricant use		N2O	1.7	0.9	20	20	60	60	61	66	6.E-04	-48	13	17
2D2	Paraffin wax use		CO2	10.2	23.1	20	20	100	101	100	105	0.024	128	57	76
2D3	Other non energy products		CO2	.	10.3	20	20	2	2	20	20	0.002	.	.	.
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.01	1 229.6	.	.	.	.	40	40	0.480	11 647 526	5 345 590	9 660 401
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		PFCs	.	0.9	.	.	.	.	40	40	4.E-04	.	.	.
2F2	Foam blowing agents		HFCs	.	5.3	.	.	.	.	32	32	0.002	.	.	.
2F4	Aerosols		HFCs	.	41.7	.	.	.	.	34	34	0.014	.	.	.
2G1	Electrical equipment		SF6	45.0	12.3	.	.	.	.	37	37	0.004	-73	20	152
2G3	N2O from product uses		N2O	64.5	25.8	10	10	0	0	10	10	0.003	-60	10	18
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		HFCs	0.01	1.9	.	.	.	.	30	30	6.E-04	18 365	13 728	95 873
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		PFCs	0.2	4.9	.	.	.	.	48	48	0.002	2 287	1 955	12 547
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		SF6	7.5	37.9	.	.	.	.	64	64	0.023	407	1 073	2 805

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	Activity data uncertainty 2017		Emission factor/ implied EF uncertainty 2017		Uncertainty in emissions 2017		Share of total uc in emissions 2017	Category trend 1990-2017	Uncertainty in trend	
				Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	(-) %	(+) %	%	%	(-) %	(+) %
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH4	2 423.0	2 095.4	.	.	.	.	14	19	0.378	-14	23	9
3B	Manure management		CH4	369.6	454.9	.	.	.	.	23	38	0.168	23	31	42
3B	Manure management		N2O	285.1	280.7	.	.	.	.	37	125	0.342	-1.5	53	110
3D1	Direct soil emissions		N2O	3 301.4	3 078.2	.	.	.	.	33	56	1.682	-7	36	54
3D2	Indirect emissions		N2O	479.9	390.4	.	.	.	.	81	266	1.012	-19	64	290
3F	Field burning of agricultural residues		CH4	3.1	2.1	.	.	.	.	46	55	0.001	-32	21	30
3F	Field burning of agricultural residues		N2O	0.9	0.6	.	.	.	.	38	44	0.000	-32	17	23
3G	Liming		CO2	642.0	196.7	.	.	.	.	20	20	0.039	-69	0.E+00	0.E+00
3H	Urea Application		CO2	5.4	1.8	.	.	.	.	30	30	0.001	-66	1.E-14	0.E+00
4A1	Forest Land remaining Forest Land		CO2	-24 017.6	-29 665.3	.	.	.	.	23	28	8.025	24	47	225
4A2	Land converted to Forest Land		CO2	161.4	- 179.6	.	.	.	.	119	121	0.211	-211	751	922
4B1	Cropland remaining Cropland		CO2	4 549.4	5 215.6	.	.	.	.	66	140	7.118	15	86	389
4B2	Land converted to Cropland		CO2	850.5	2 054.8	.	.	.	.	56	112	2.242	142	161	468
4C1	Grassland remaining Grassland		CO2	727.9	477.5	.	.	.	.	138	230	1.069	-34	1 259	2 230
4C2	Land converted to Grassland		CO2	171.9	152.9	.	.	.	.	84	178	0.265	-11	80	459
4D1	Wetlands remaining Wetlands		CO2	1 138.0	1 716.9	.	.	.	.	70	150	2.502	51	104	1 019
4D2	Land converted to Wetlands		CO2	65.5	125.6	.	.	.	.	59	123	0.150	92	138	589
4E1	Settlements remaining Settlements		CO2	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
4E2	Land converted to Settlements		CO2	865.0	686.6	.	.	.	.	34	57	0.384	-21	32	59
4G	Harvested Wood Products		CO2	-2 951.6	-3 990.4	.	.	.	.	50	50	1.955	35	74	167
4(i)	N fertilization		N2O	20.6	29.2	10	10	70	198	70	201	0.057	42	26	378
4(ii)	Drainage, rewetting and other management soils		CH4	1 531.2	919.5	10	10	81	80	81	82	0.732	-40	90	322
4(ii)	Drainage, rewetting and other management soils		N2O	2 081.3	2 041.0	10	10	80	80	80	81	1.614	-2	199	541
4(iii)	Mineralization		N2O	25.4	31.3	10	10	70	203	70	205	0.063	24	17	19
4(iv)	Indirect N2O emissions		N2O	1.5	1.8	.	.	.	.	50	99	0.002	16	73	197
4(v)	Biomass Burning		CO2	3.3	4.0	10	10	70	70	70	71	0.003	21	90	310
4(v)	Biomass Burning		CH4	2.9	0.5	10	10	71	70	71	72	0.000	-84	12	41
4(v)	Biomass Burning		N2O	1.9	0.3	10	10	71	71	70	72	0.000	-83	13	43
5A	Solid Waste Disposal		CH4	4 327.7	1 533.1	.	.	.	.	34	33	0.502	-65	8	8
5B	Biological Treatment of Solid Waste		CH4	25.8	64.6	9	9	54	55	55	58	0.037	151	76	162
5B	Biological Treatment of Solid Waste		N2O	18.4	39.3	17	17	58	87	59	90	0.034	114	71	100
5D	Wastewater Treatment and Discharge		CH4	221.0	168.6	13	13	34	57	33	55	0.091	-24	12	15
5D	Wastewater Treatment and Discharge		N2O	79.1	82.6	9	9	94	363	94	365	0.294	4	58	138

Notes: When uncertainties are estimated for emissions/removals directly (not for AD and EF), the columns for AD and EF/IEF uncertainty are left blank. When year 2017 emissions/removals are zero, all uncertainty columns are left blank. When either 1990 or 2017 emissions are zero, trend uncertainty columns are left blank.

**Table 2.** Approach 1 uncertainty analysis with and without the LULUCF sector

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	AD uncertainty 2017	EF / IEF uncertainty 2017	Combined level uncertainty 2017	Share of level uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of level uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	± %	± %	± %	%	± %	%	± %
0I	Indirect emissions		CO <sub>2</sub>	166.8	53.1	17	.	17	0.016	0.018	0.025	0.022
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 616.2	2 200.8	4	3	5	0.204	0.175	0.322	0.282
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.1	1.1	4	37	37	0.001	0.000	0.001	0.000
1A1	Energy Industries	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	23.3	22.3	4	40	40	0.016	0.002	0.026	0.006
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	9 640.1	7 978.5	1	1	2	0.229	0.145	0.363	0.318
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	CH <sub>4</sub>	2.7	2.0	1	53	53	0.002	0.000	0.003	0.000
1A1	Energy Industries	Solid	N <sub>2</sub> O	41.7	38.8	1	54	54	0.038	0.001	0.060	0.012
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 636.2	1 927.7	1	0	1	0.038	0.037	0.059	0.047
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.2	0.9	1	54	54	0.001	2.E-05	0.001	1.E-04
1A1	Energy Industries	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.0	11.9	1	51	51	0.011	0.000	0.017	0.002
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1.0	578.2	10	15	18	0.188	0.114	0.297	0.260
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.001	0.7	9	59	60	0.001	0.000	0.001	0.001
1A1	Energy Industries	Other fossil	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.005	7.7	9	57	58	0.008	0.001	0.013	0.008
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	3 949.5	4 588.4	2	2	3	0.235	0.183	0.371	0.325
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	CH <sub>4</sub>	3.0	6.0	2	60	60	0.007	0.000	0.010	0.004
1A1	Energy Industries	Peat	N <sub>2</sub> O	33.4	57.4	2	60	60	0.062	0.002	0.099	0.039
1A1	Energy Industries	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.7	17.9	4	54	54	0.017	0.002	0.027	0.016
1A1	Energy Industries	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	2.9	112.4	4	55	55	0.112	0.010	0.177	0.108
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 861.7	3 015.1	2	1	3	0.142	0.138	0.224	0.196
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	3.9	3.2	2	36	36	0.002	0.000	0.003	0.003
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	38.2	21.6	2	45	45	0.018	0.001	0.028	0.025
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 841.6	1 078.8	2	2	2	0.045	0.037	0.071	0.062
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.6	0.4	2	25	26	2.E-04	1.E-05	3.E-04	3.E-04
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Solid	N <sub>2</sub> O	44.9	25.5	2	50	50	0.023	0.001	0.037	0.002
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2 198.6	1 289.4	2	0	2	0.039	0.041	0.061	0.052
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.2	0.7	2	41	41	0.001	2.E-05	0.001	3.E-05
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O	14.6	9.5	2	42	42	0.007	0.000	0.011	0.000
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CO <sub>2</sub>	100.6	413.4	5	8	10	0.072	0.044	0.114	0.100
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.1	0.4	5	39	40	3.E-04	4.E-05	4.E-04	2.E-04
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Other fossil	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.6	3.5	5	30	30	0.002	0.000	0.003	0.002
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CO <sub>2</sub>	1 475.9	882.2	2	2	3	0.044	0.034	0.070	0.043
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.1	0.6	2	55	55	0.001	2.E-05	0.001	5.E-05
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Peat	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.4	6.8	2	60	60	0.007	0.000	0.012	0.003
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	8.3	17.2	2	30	30	0.009	0.001	0.015	0.006
1A2	Manufacturing industries and construction	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O	54.7	84.9	2	39	39	0.060	0.003	0.096	0.036

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	AD uncertainty 2017	EF / IEF uncertainty 2017	Combined level uncertainty 2017	Share of level uncertainty 2017 <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of level uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	± %	± %	± %	%	± %	%	± %
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	385.1	194.2	5	2	5	0.019	0.019	0.030	0.024
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.1	0.1	5	60	60	9.E-05	2.E-05	1.E-04	1.E-05
1A3a	Civil aviation	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	3.1	1.6	5	163	163	0.005	0.002	0.007	0.001
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	4 923.5	6 887.0	3	2	3	0.376	0.413	0.595	0.521
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	CH <sub>4</sub>	13.7	1.9	3	60	60	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.003
1A3b	Road transportation	Diesel oil	N <sub>2</sub> O	65.5	57.0	3	159	159	0.164	0.180	0.259	0.227
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	5 880.5	3 802.2	2	2	3	0.195	0.214	0.309	0.270
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	CH <sub>4</sub>	93.1	9.3	2	60	60	0.010	0.011	0.016	0.014
1A3b	Road transportation	Motor gasoline	N <sub>2</sub> O	88.2	13.4	2	150	150	0.036	0.040	0.057	0.050
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>		5.1	3	1	3	3.E-04	3.E-04	0.000	4.E-04
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>		0.1	3	60	60	6.E-05	6.E-05	9.E-05	8.E-05
1A3b	Road transportation	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O		0.0	3	150	151	6.E-05	7.E-05	0.000	9.E-05
1A3b	Road transportation	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>		0.9	1	43	43	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001
1A3b	Road transportation	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O		8.7	1	136	136	0.021	0.024	0.034	0.030
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	191.1	63.3	2	2	3	0.003	0.003	0.005	0.004
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.3	0.1	2	61	61	1.E-04	1.E-04	2.E-04	9.E-05
1A3c	Railways	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	1.5	0.3	2	150	150	0.001	0.002	0.001	0.002
1A3d	Navigation	Liquid	CO <sub>2</sub>	441.3	414.2	10	1	10	0.076	0.084	0.120	0.105
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	CH <sub>4</sub>	5.4	3.5	10	53	54	0.003	0.004	0.005	0.005
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Liquid	N <sub>2</sub> O	2.8	2.9	10	107	108	0.006	0.006	0.009	0.008
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>		15.2	20	3	20	6.E-03	6.E-03	9.E-03	8.E-03
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>		0.16	20	60	64	2.E-04	2.E-04	3.E-04	2.E-04
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O		0.0	20	149	150	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>		0.2	11	59	60	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
1A3d	Domestic navigation	Biomass	N <sub>2</sub> O		0.1	11	116	116	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	CO <sub>2</sub>	2.2	2.7	20	1	20	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.001
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.001	0.00	20	60	64	1.E-06	6.E-07	2.E-06	9.E-07
1A3e	Other Transportation	Gaseous	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.01	0.01	20	60	63	2.E-05	7.E-06	3.E-05	1.E-05



CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	AD uncertainty 2017	EF / IEF uncertainty 2017	Combined level uncertainty 2017	Share of level uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of level uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>
				Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	± %	± %	± %	%	± %	%	± %
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CO2	6 990.9	3 220.0	7	1	7	0.390	0.428	0.617	0.540
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	CH4	26.3	15.7	7	26	27	0.008	0.009	0.012	0.011
1A4	Other sectors	Liquid	N2O	55.0	22.6	7	39	39	0.016	0.018	0.025	0.022
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	CO2	46.5	7.7	18	1	18	0.002	0.003	0.004	0.003
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	CH4	2.8	0.1	18	65	67	9.E-05	0.002	1.E-04	0.002
1A4	Other sectors	Solid	N2O	0.6	0.1	18	53	56	8.E-05	3.E-04	1.E-04	3.E-04
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	CO2	94.7	132.5	7	0	7	0.017	0.018	0.027	0.023
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	CH4	0.3	0.2	7	42	43	1.E-04	3.E-05	2.E-04	4.E-05
1A4	Other sectors	Gaseous	N2O	0.5	0.7	7	42	43	0.001	2.E-04	0.001	3.E-04
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	CO2	0.2		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	CH4	8.E-05		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Other fossil	N2O	9.E-04		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CO2	121.6	231.7	9	2	9	0.037	0.041	0.059	0.052
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	CH4	1.5	2.8	9	133	134	0.007	0.003	0.011	0.005
1A4	Other sectors	Peat	N2O	1.4	2.6	9	136	137	0.006	0.003	0.010	0.004
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	CH4	192.0	168.0	17	138	139	0.421	0.067	0.666	0.139
1A4	Other sectors	Biomass	N2O	26.7	37.9	17	128	129	0.088	0.033	0.140	0.051
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CO2	1 043.1	805.7	16	2	16	0.235	0.258	0.372	0.326
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	CH4	3.0	1.6	16	45	47	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.001
1A5	Other energy	Liquid	N2O	7.9	5.5	16	45	48	0.005	0.002	0.008	0.002
1A5	Other energy	Solid	CO2	1.2		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Solid	CH4	0.001		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Solid	N2O	0.01		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CO2	63.5	296.0	29	1	29	0.154	0.169	0.243	0.213
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	CH4	0.1	0.4	29	60	67	5.E-04	4.E-04	0.001	5.E-04
1A5	Other energy	Gaseous	N2O	0.3	1.6	29	60	67	0.002	0.001	0.003	0.002
1A5	Other energy	Peat	CO2	24.0		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Peat	CH4	0.3		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Peat	N2O	0.1		.	.	.	.	.	.	.
1A5	Other energy	Biomass	CH4	0.3	1.1	10	60	61	0.001	7.E-04	0.002	0.001
1A5	Other energy	Biomass	N2O	0.3	0.2	10	60	61	2.E-04	4.E-05	4.E-04	8.E-05

CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals	Emissions/ removals	AD uncertainty	EF / IEF uncertainty	Combined level uncertainty	Share of level uncertainty	Share of trend uncertainty	Share of level uncertainty	Share of trend uncertainty	
			1990	2017	2017	2017	2017	2017	2017	2017	2017	2017
			Gg CO2-eq	Gg CO2-eq	± %	± %	± %	excl. LULUCF %	excl. LULUCF ± %	incl. LULUCF %	incl. LULUCF ± %	
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy	Non-fuel	CO2	111.5	146.6	56	20	60	0.159	0.174	0.251	0.220
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy	Non-fuel	CH4	10.9	30.2	27	106	109	0.060	0.065	0.094	0.083
1B2	Oil and Natural gas and other emissions from energy	Non-fuel	N2O	0.7	1.6	90	61	108	0.003	0.003	0.005	0.004
2A1	Cement production		CO2	729.2	603.7	2	5	5	0.058	0.024	0.092	0.033
2A2	Lime production		CO2	400.6	396.5	2	3	4	0.026	0.028	0.041	0.036
2A3	Limestone and dolomite use		CO2	21.0	2.6	5	3	6	3.E-04	0.001	4.E-04	0.001
2A4	Other process uses of carbonates		CO2	67.5	131.8	4	3	5	0.012	0.012	0.019	0.015
2B1	Ammonia production		CO2	93.0	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
2B2	Nitric acid production		N2O	1 591.6	230.7	3	15	15	0.064	0.070	0.101	0.088
2B10a	Phosphoric acid production		CO2	24.5	33.3	7	.	7	0.004	0.005	0.007	0.006
2B10b	Hydrogen production		CO2	116.2	1 036.1	5	3	6	0.109	0.120	0.173	0.151
2B10c	Limestone and dolomite use		CO2	36.5	81.5	5	3	6	0.009	0.008	0.014	0.011
2C1	Iron and steel production		CO2	1 967.2	1 884.3	4	.	4	0.134	0.147	0.212	0.185
2C1	Iron and steel production		CH4	0.001	0.0	3	20	20	7.E-07	3.E-07	1.E-06	4.E-07
2C7	Other Metal Industry		CO2	8.9	20.1	5	.	5	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.003
2D1	Lubricant use		CO2	207.5	107.1	20	7	21	0.041	0.043	0.065	0.054
2D1	Lubricant use		CH4	0.3	0.1	20	60	63	2.E-04	8.E-05	3.E-04	8.E-05
2D1	Lubricant use		N2O	1.7	0.9	20	60	63	0.001	0.001	0.002	5.E-04
2D2	Paraffin wax use		CO2	10.2	23.1	20	101	103	0.043	0.023	0.068	0.032
2D3	Other non energy products		CO2		10.3	20	2	20	0.004	0.004	0.006	0.005
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		HFCs	0.01	1 229.6	40	.	40	0.890	0.978	1.408	1.234
2F1	Refrigeration and air conditioning		PFCs		0.9	40	.	40	7.E-04	0.001	0.001	0.001
2F2	Foam blowing agents		HFCs		5.3	32	.	32	0.003	0.003	0.005	0.004
2F4	Aerosols		HFCs		41.7	34	.	34	0.026	0.028	0.041	0.036
2G1	Electrical equipment		SF6	45.0	12.3	37	.	37	0.008	0.009	0.013	0.011
2G3	N2O from product uses		N2O	64.5	25.8	10	.	10	0.005	0.005	0.007	0.006
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		HFCs	0.01	1.9	30	.	30	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.001
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		PFCs	0.2	4.9	48	.	48	0.004	0.005	0.007	0.006
2H3	Other Industrial process and product se		SF6	7.5	37.9	64	.	64	0.044	0.048	0.069	0.060

CRF	CRF name	Fuel / Fuel group	Gas	Emissions/ removals 1990	Emissions/ removals 2017	AD uncertainty 2017	EF / IEF uncertainty 2017	Combined level uncertainty 2017	Share of level uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>excl. LULUCF</i>	Share of level uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>	Share of trend uncertainty <i>incl. LULUCF</i>
				Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	Gg CO <sub>2</sub> -eq	± %	± %	± %	%	%	%	%
3A	Enteric fermentation		CH <sub>4</sub>	2 423.0	2 095.4	19	.	19	0.701	0.770	1.110	0.972
3B	Manure management		CH <sub>4</sub>	369.6	454.9	38	.	38	0.312	0.342	0.493	0.432
3B	Manure management		N <sub>2</sub> O	285.1	280.7	125	.	125	0.634	0.696	1.002	0.878
3D1	Direct soil emissions		N <sub>2</sub> O	3 301.4	3 078.2	56	.	56	3.117	3.424	4.931	4.319
3D2	Indirect emissions		N <sub>2</sub> O	479.9	390.4	266	.	266	1.876	2.061	2.967	2.599
3F	Field burning of agricultural residues		CH <sub>4</sub>	3.1	2.1	55	.	55	0.002	0.002	0.003	0.003
3F	Field burning of agricultural residues		N <sub>2</sub> O	0.9	0.6	44	.	44	5.E-04	0.001	0.001	0.001
3G	Liming		CO <sub>2</sub>	642.0	196.7	.	20	20	0.071	0.085	0.113	0.071
3H	Urea Application		CO <sub>2</sub>	5.4	1.8	.	30	30	0.001	0.001	0.002	0.001
4A1	Forest Land remaining Forest Land		CO <sub>2</sub>	-24 017.6	-29 665.3	28	.	28	-14.876	16.342	-23.534	20.613
4A2	Land converted to Forest Land		CO <sub>2</sub>	161.4	- 179.6	121	.	121	-0.391	0.430	-0.619	0.542
4B1	Cropland remaining Cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	4 549.4	5 215.6	140	.	140	13.195	14.496	20.875	18.283
4B2	Land converted to Cropland		CO <sub>2</sub>	850.5	2 054.8	112	.	112	4.156	4.566	6.575	5.759
4C1	Grassland remaining Grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	727.9	477.5	230	.	230	1.981	2.177	3.135	2.746
4C2	Land converted to Grassland		CO <sub>2</sub>	171.9	152.9	178	.	178	0.492	0.540	0.778	0.681
4D1	Wetlands remaining Wetlands		CO <sub>2</sub>	1 138.0	1 716.9	150	.	150	4.637	5.095	7.337	6.426
4D2	Land converted to Wetlands		CO <sub>2</sub>	65.5	125.6	123	.	123	0.278	0.306	0.440	0.386
4E1	Settlements remaining Settlements		CO <sub>2</sub>	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
4E2	Land converted to Settlements		CO <sub>2</sub>	865.0	686.6	57	.	57	0.713	0.783	1.127	0.987
4G	Harvested Wood Products		CO <sub>2</sub>	-2 951.6	-3 990.4	50	.	50	-3.625	3.982	-5.734	5.022
4(i)	N fertilization		N <sub>2</sub> O	20.6	29.2	10	198	199	0.105	0.037	0.166	0.058
4(ii)	Drainage, rewetting and other management soils		CH <sub>4</sub>	1 531.2	919.5	82	81	115	1.906	2.094	3.016	2.642
4(ii)	Drainage, rewetting and other management soils		N <sub>2</sub> O	2 081.3	2 041.0	81	80	114	4.210	4.625	6.661	5.834
4(iii)	Mineralization		N <sub>2</sub> O	25.4	31.3	10	205	206	0.116	0.034	0.184	0.057
4(iv)	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O emissions		N <sub>2</sub> O	1.5	1.8	99	.	99	0.003	0.003	0.005	0.004
4(v)	Biomass Burning		CO <sub>2</sub>	3.3	4.0	10	70	71	0.005	0.006	0.008	0.007
4(v)	Biomass Burning		CH <sub>4</sub>	2.9	0.5	10	71	71	0.001	0.001	0.001	0.001
4(v)	Biomass Burning		N <sub>2</sub> O	1.9	0.3	10	71	72	0.000	0.000	7.E-04	6.E-04
5A	Solid Waste Disposal		CH <sub>4</sub>	4 327.7	1 533.1	34	.	34	0.930	1.021	1.471	1.288
5B	Biological Treatment of Solid Waste		CH <sub>4</sub>	25.8	64.6	9	55	56	0.066	0.072	0.104	0.091
5B	Biological Treatment of Solid Waste		N <sub>2</sub> O	18.4	39.3	17	87	89	0.063	0.069	0.100	0.087
5D	Wastewater Treatment and Discharge		CH <sub>4</sub>	221.0	168.6	13	57	58	0.178	0.195	0.281	0.246
5D	Wastewater Treatment and Discharge		N <sub>2</sub> O	79.1	82.6	9	363	363	0.542	0.109	0.858	0.217

Notes: When uncertainties are estimated for emissions/removals directly (not for AD and EF), the columns for AD and EF/IEF uncertainty are left blank. When year 2017 emissions/removals are zero, all uncertainty columns are left blank. When either 1990 or 2017 emissions are zero, trend uncertainty columns are left blank.

### *ANNEX 3. Detailed methodological descriptions for individual source or sink categories*

The detailed methodological descriptions are given in the sectoral chapters.

# ANNEX 4. The national energy balance for the most recent inventory year

## Energy Balance Sheet 2017, ktoe

Finland, 2017 (ktoe)	Coal	Peat	Crude oil and other feedstocks	Oil products	Natural gas	Nuclear	Hydro	Solar, Wind, Others	Biofuels and waste	Electricity	Heat	Total
Production	-	731	-	-	-	5 858	1 270	658	9 711	-	183	18 411
Imports	2 704	6	12 709	5 236	1 915	-	-	-	151	1 910	-	24 630
Ex ports	-	-	-	-9 328	-	-	-	-	-28	-153	-	-9 509
International marine bunkers	-	-	-	-346	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-342
International aviation bunkers	-	-	-	-676	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-676
Stock changes	208	546	199	110	21	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 085
<b>Total primary energy supply (TPES)</b>	<b>2 912</b>	<b>1 283</b>	<b>12 908</b>	<b>-5 005</b>	<b>1 941</b>	<b>5 858</b>	<b>1 270</b>	<b>658</b>	<b>9 834</b>	<b>1 757</b>	<b>183</b>	<b>33 600</b>
Transfers	-	-	1 809	-1 791	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	17
Statistical differences	-78	-	-16	319	11	-	-0	0	-0	5	-1	239
Main activity electricity plants	-405	-95	-	-12	-2	-5 858	-1 184	-423	-145	3 795	-	-4 328
Autoproducer electricity plants	-3	-1	-	-5	-2	-	-86	-4	-143	141	-	-102
Main activity producer CHP plants	-1 254	-744	-	-104	-619	-	-	-12	-1 708	1 162	2 642	-638
Autoproducer CHP plants	-14	-44	-	-8	-52	-	-	-0	-1 015	686	223	-223
Main activity producer heat plants	-92	-190	-	-119	-196	-	-	-193	-864	-	1 443	-211
Autoproducer heat plants	-1	-5	-	-5	-2	-	-	-25	-39	-	68	-8
Heat pumps	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-34	34	-
Electric boilers	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-2	2	-0
Chemical heat for electricity production	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	18	-45	-27
Gas works	-	-	-	-	9	-	-	-	-9	-	-	-
Oil refineries	-	-	-15 118	15 118	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-0
Coal transformation	-433	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-433
Liquefaction plants	-	-	211	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	211
Non-specified (transformation)	-136	-	206	-	-272	-	-	-	-	-	-	-201
Energy industry own use	-191	-	-	-658	-74	-	-	-	-38	-320	-131	-1 411
Losses	-49	-	-	-21	-7	-	-	-	-	-238	-400	-715
<b>Final consumption</b>	<b>258</b>	<b>204</b>	-	<b>7 708</b>	<b>735</b>	-	-	<b>2</b>	<b>5 874</b>	<b>6 969</b>	<b>4 019</b>	<b>25 770</b>
<b>Industry</b>	<b>256</b>	<b>149</b>	-	<b>1 106</b>	<b>568</b>	-	-	-	<b>3 935</b>	<b>3 316</b>	<b>1 261</b>	<b>10 591</b>
Iron and steel	114	-	-	115	55	-	-	-	0	363	88	735
Chemical and petrochemical	-	-	-	223	34	-	-	-	19	397	265	938
Non-ferrous metals	6	0	-	25	1	-	-	-	-	163	47	243
Non-metallic minerals	79	0	-	87	25	-	-	-	46	71	13	321
Transport equipment	-	-	-	10	1	-	-	-	-	28	23	62
Machinery	-	-	-	29	4	-	-	-	1	186	86	306
Mining and quarrying	-	-	-	30	0	-	-	-	0	125	5	161
Food, beverages and tobacco	11	-	-	47	17	-	-	-	8	166	166	414
Paper, pulp and print	46	147	-	126	420	-	-	-	3 618	1 544	323	6 224
Wood and wood products	-	1	-	10	0	-	-	-	237	139	195	583
Construction	-	-	-	344	-	-	-	-	-	39	-	383
Textiles and leather	-	-	-	2	4	-	-	-	0	9	7	22
Non-specified (Industry)	-	0	-	58	7	-	-	-	6	86	43	200
<b>Transport</b>	-	-	-	<b>3 725</b>	<b>9</b>	-	-	-	<b>398</b>	<b>66</b>	-	<b>4 198</b>
Road	-	-	-	3 515	5	-	-	-	395	2	-	3 916
Domestic aviation	-	-	-	64	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	64
Rail	-	-	-	20	-	-	-	-	-	65	-	85
Pipeline transport	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	1
Domestic navigation	-	-	-	127	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	129
Non-specified (transport)	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	3
<b>Other</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>55</b>	-	<b>1 168</b>	<b>56</b>	-	-	<b>2</b>	<b>1 542</b>	<b>3 587</b>	<b>2 758</b>	<b>9 170</b>
Residential	-	4	-	357	26	-	-	2	1 276	1 936	1 660	5 261
Commercial and public services	-	2	-	264	29	-	-	-	96	1 518	1 023	2 933
Agriculture/forestry	2	50	-	348	1	-	-	-	170	133	13	716
Fishing	-	-	-	30	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	30
Non-specified (other)	-	-	-	170	-	-	-	-	-	-	61	231
<b>Non-energy use</b>	-	-	-	<b>1 709</b>	<b>102</b>	-	-	-	-	-	-	<b>1 810</b>
Non-energy use industry/transformation/energy	-	-	-	1 679	102	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 781
Non-energy use in other	-	-	-	30	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	30
Memo: Non-energy use chemical/petrochemical	-	-	-	1 016	102	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 118
<b>Electricity output in GWh</b>	<b>6 443</b>	<b>2 771</b>	-	<b>184</b>	<b>3 300</b>	<b>22 477</b>	<b>14 772</b>	<b>4 976</b>	<b>12 336</b>	-	<b>212</b>	<b>67 471</b>
<b>Heat output in TJ</b>	<b>33 242</b>	<b>26 216</b>	-	<b>8 334</b>	<b>20 731</b>	-	-	<b>9 552</b>	<b>85 164</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>9 112</b>	<b>192 426</b>

## Energy Balance Sheet 2017, TJ

2017 (TJ)	Coal	Peat	Crude oil and other feedstocks	Oil products	Natural gas	Nuclear	Hydro	Solar, Wind, Others	Biofuels and waste	Electricity	Heat	Total
Production	-	30 603	-	-	-	245 248	53 189	27 542	406 592	-	7 666	770 840
Imports	113 220	258	532 088	219 207	80 174	-	-	-	6 321	79 949	-	1 031 217
Exports	-	-	-	-390 562	-	-	-	-	-1 168	-6 406	-	-398 135
International marine bunkers	-	-	-	-14 502	193	-	-	-	-	-	-	-14 309
International aviation bunkers	-	-	-	-28 294	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-28 294
Stock changes	8 703	22 873	8 352	4 609	900	-	-	-	-	-	-	45 436
<b>Total primary energy supply (TPES)</b>	<b>121 923</b>	<b>53 734</b>	<b>540 440</b>	<b>-209 543</b>	<b>81 267</b>	<b>245 248</b>	<b>53 189</b>	<b>27 542</b>	<b>411 745</b>	<b>73 543</b>	<b>7 666</b>	<b>1 406 754</b>
Transfers	-	-	75 735	-75 005	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	730
Statistical differences	-3 274	-	-679	13 350	453	-	-0	0	-3	198	-26	10 018
Main activity electricity plants	-16 946	-3 998	-	-488	-63	-245 248	-49 577	-17 690	-6 056	158 875	-	-181 190
Autoproducer electricity plants	-124	-50	-	-205	-85	-	-3 611	-148	-5 983	5 916	-	-4 290
Main activity producer CHP plants	-52 516	-31 146	-	-4 371	-25 914	-	-	-501	-71 503	48 663	110 596	-26 692
Autoproducer CHP plants	-571	-1 825	-	-323	-2 158	-	-	-6	-42 486	28 722	9 316	-9 329
Main activity producer heat plants	-3 853	-7 976	-	-4 975	-8 216	-	-	-8 082	-36 186	-	60 436	-8 852
Autoproducer heat plants	-25	-188	-	-221	-81	-	-	-1 041	-1 647	-	2 855	-347
Heat pumps	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-1 444	1 444	-
Electric boilers	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-83	75	-8
Chemical heat for electricity production	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	763	-1 887	-1 123
Gas works	-	-	-	-	360	-	-	-	-360	-	-	-
Oil refineries	-	-	-632 963	632 951	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-11
Coal transformation	-18 116	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-18 116
Liquefaction plants	-	-	8 840	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8 840
Non-specified (transformation)	-5 682	-	8 628	-	-11 372	-	-	-	-	-	-	-8 427
Energy industry own use	-7 977	-	-	-27 545	-3 114	-	-	-	-1 572	-13 394	-5 476	-59 079
Losses	-2 047	-	-	-891	-296	-	-	-	-	-9 967	-16 753	-29 954
<b>Final consumption</b>	<b>10 792</b>	<b>8 551</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>322 735</b>	<b>30 780</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>245 951</b>	<b>291 793</b>	<b>168 248</b>	<b>1 078 924</b>
<b>Industry</b>	<b>10 717</b>	<b>6 230</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>46 318</b>	<b>23 791</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>164 754</b>	<b>138 827</b>	<b>52 796</b>	<b>443 432</b>
Iron and steel	4 771	-	-	4 814	2 320	-	-	-	2	15 202	3 672	30 781
Chemical and petrochemical	-	-	-	9 325	1 428	-	-	-	804	16 613	11 108	39 278
Non-ferrous metals	259	10	-	1 056	47	-	-	-	-	6 823	1 984	10 179
Non-metallic minerals	3 300	10	-	3 643	1 062	-	-	-	1 918	2 953	540	13 425
Transport equipment	-	-	-	430	24	-	-	-	-	1 174	961	2 589
Machinery	-	-	-	1 224	187	-	-	-	48	7 770	3 596	12 826
Mining and quarrying	-	-	-	1 246	4	-	-	-	7	5 246	224	6 727
Food, beverages and tobacco	451	-	-	1 951	696	-	-	-	341	6 956	6 933	17 329
Paper, pulp and print	1 935	6 150	-	5 282	17 574	-	-	-	151 467	64 646	13 513	260 568
Wood and wood products	-	50	-	425	1	-	-	-	9 934	5 826	8 162	24 398
Construction	-	-	-	14 402	-	-	-	-	-	1 620	-	16 022
Textiles and leather	-	-	-	80	152	-	-	-	1	392	298	923
Non-specified (Industry)	-	10	-	2 440	297	-	-	-	232	3 604	1 805	8 387
<b>Transport</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>155 968</b>	<b>366</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>16 647</b>	<b>2 783</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>175 765</b>
Road	-	-	-	147 151	190	-	-	-	16 558	76	-	163 975
Domestic aviation	-	-	-	2 667	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2 667
Rail	-	-	-	852	-	-	-	-	-	2 708	-	3 560
Pipeline transport	-	-	-	-	50	-	-	-	-	-	-	50
Domestic navigation	-	-	-	5 297	-	-	-	-	89	-	-	5 387
Non-specified (transport)	-	-	-	-	126	-	-	-	-	-	-	126
<b>Other</b>	<b>74</b>	<b>2 321</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>48 917</b>	<b>2 360</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>64 549</b>	<b>150 183</b>	<b>115 452</b>	<b>383 932</b>
Residential	-	149	-	14 935	1 098	-	-	75	53 429	81 061	69 503	220 249
Commercial and public services	-	99	-	11 046	1 219	-	-	-	4 022	63 559	42 839	122 784
Agriculture/forestry	74	2 073	-	14 567	43	-	-	-	7 098	5 563	561	29 980
Fishing	-	-	-	1 235	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 235
Non-specified (other)	-	-	-	7 134	-	-	-	-	-	-	2 550	9 683
<b>Non-energy use</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>71 533</b>	<b>4 262</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>75 795</b>
Non-energy use	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
industry/transformation/energy	-	-	-	70 293	4 262	-	-	-	-	-	-	74 555
Non-energy use in other	-	-	-	1 240	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 240
Memo: Non-energy use chemical/petrochemical	-	-	-	42 544	4 262	-	-	-	-	-	-	46 806
<b>Electricity output in GWh</b>	<b>6 443</b>	<b>2 771</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>184</b>	<b>3 300</b>	<b>22 477</b>	<b>14 772</b>	<b>4 976</b>	<b>12 336</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>212</b>	<b>67 471</b>
<b>Heat output in TJ</b>	<b>33 242</b>	<b>26 216</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>8 334</b>	<b>20 731</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>9 552</b>	<b>85 164</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>9 112</b>	<b>192 426</b>

## Energy Balance Sheet 2017, kt CO<sub>2</sub>

Energy balance 2017 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )	Coal	Peat	Crude Oil	Oil Products	Natural Gas	Nuclear	Hydro	Solar, Wind, Others	Biofuels & Waste	Electricity	Heat	Total
Production	-	3 248	-	-	-	-	-	-	966	-	-	4 214
Imports	11 579	27	39 374	15 410	4 434	-	-	-	15	-	-	70 839
Exports	-	-	-	-27 457	-	-	-	-	-3	-	-	-27 459
International marine bunkers	-	-	-	-1 019	11	-	-	-	-	-	-	-1 009
International aviation bunkers	-	-	-	-1 989	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-1 989
Stock changes	890	2 427	618	324	50	-	-	-	-	-	-	4 309
<b>Total primary energy supply</b>	<b>12 469</b>	<b>5 703</b>	<b>39 993</b>	<b>-14 731</b>	<b>4 494</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>978</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>48 905</b>
Transfers	-	-	-5 604	5 273	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-332
Statistical differences	335	-	50	-938	-25	-	-	-	0	-	-	-578
Main activity producer electricity plants	1 733	424	-	34	3	-	-	-	14	-	-	2 209
Autoproducer electricity plants	13	5	-	14	5	-	-	-	14	-	-	51
Main activity producer CHP plants	5 371	3 305	-	307	1 433	-	-	-	170	-	-	10 586
Autoproducer CHP plants	58	194	-	23	119	-	-	-	101	-	-	495
Main activity producer heat plants	394	846	-	350	454	-	-	-	86	-	-	2 131
Autoproducer heat plants	3	20	-	16	4	-	-	-	4	-	-	46
Heat pumps	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Electric boilers	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Chemical heat for electricity production	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Gas works	-	-	-	-	-20	-	-	-	1	-	-	-19
Oil refineries	-	-	46 839	-44 496	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2 343
Coal transformation	1 853	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 853
Liquefaction plants	-	-	-654	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-654
Non-specified (transformation)	581	-	-638	-	629	-	-	-	-	-	-	572
Energy industry own use	816	-	-	1 936	172	-	-	-	4	-	-	2 928
Losses	209	-	-	63	16	-	-	-	-	-	-	288
<b>Final consumption</b>	<b>1 104</b>	<b>908</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>22 614</b>	<b>1 885</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>584</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>27 094</b>
<b>Industry</b>	<b>1 096</b>	<b>661</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>3 256</b>	<b>1 316</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>391</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>6 720</b>
Iron and steel	488	-	-	338	128	-	-	-	0	-	-	955
Chemical and petrochemical	-	-	-	656	79	-	-	-	2	-	-	736
Non-ferrous metals	27	1	-	74	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	104
Non-metallic minerals	338	1	-	256	59	-	-	-	5	-	-	658
Transport equipment	-	-	-	30	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	32
Machinery	-	-	-	86	10	-	-	-	0	-	-	97
Mining and quarrying	-	-	-	88	0	-	-	-	0	-	-	88
Food and tobacco	46	-	-	137	39	-	-	-	1	-	-	223
Paper, pulp and print	198	653	-	371	972	-	-	-	360	-	-	2 554
Wood and wood products	-	5	-	30	0	-	-	-	24	-	-	59
Construction	-	-	-	1 012	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 012
Textile and leather	-	-	-	6	8	-	-	-	0	-	-	14
Non-specified (industry)	-	1	-	172	16	-	-	-	1	-	-	190
<b>Transport</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>10 965</b>	<b>20</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>40</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>11 024</b>
Road	-	-	-	10 345	10	-	-	-	39	-	-	10 395
Domestic aviation	-	-	-	187	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	187
Rail	-	-	-	60	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	60
Pipeline transport	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	3
Domestic navigation	-	-	-	372	-	-	-	-	0	-	-	373
Non-specified (transport)	-	-	-	-	7	-	-	-	-	-	-	7
<b>Other</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>246</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>3 439</b>	<b>131</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>153</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>3 977</b>
Residential	-	16	-	1 050	61	-	-	-	127	-	-	1 253
Commercial and public services	-	11	-	777	67	-	-	-	10	-	-	864
Agriculture/forestry	8	220	-	1 024	2	-	-	-	17	-	-	1 271
Fishing	-	-	-	87	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	87
Non-specified (other)	-	-	-	502	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	502
<b>Non-energy use</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>4 954</b>	<b>418</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>5 373</b>
Non-energy use industry/transformation/energy	-	-	-	4 942	236	-	-	-	-	-	-	5 177
Non-energy use in transport	-	-	-	87	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	87
Non-energy use in other	-	-	-	2 991	236	-	-	-	-	-	-	3 227
Memo: Non-energy use chemical/petrochemical	659	294	-	13	182	-	-	-	29	-	-	1 178
<b>Total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (excl. non-energy use)</b>	<b>9 491</b>	<b>5 703</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>20 340</b>	<b>3 658</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>977</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>40 169</b>
	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

## ANNEX 5. Assessment of completeness and (potential) sources and sinks of greenhouse gas emissions and removals excluded

The completeness of the Finnish inventory submission 2017 is evaluated by sectors in the tables below. The completeness is estimated by the gases (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, F gases) and emission categories according to the detailed CRF classification.

Emission sources, which are judged as insignificant are reported in Table 2.

### Abbreviations used in the tables:

X	included in the inventory
C	confidential business information
IE	included elsewhere
NA	not applicable
NE	not estimated
NO	not occurring in Finland

**Table 1** Completeness of the Finnish inventory by gases and emission categories

### Energy, Fuel combustion (CRF 1.A)

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>1.A. Fuel combustion activities</b>					
<b>1. Energy industries</b>					
a. Public Electricity and Heat Production	X	X	X		
b. Petroleum Refining	X	X	X		
c. Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries	X	X	X		
<b>2. Manufacturing Industries and Construction</b>					
a. Iron and Steel	X	X	X		
b. Non-Ferrous Metals	X	X	X		
c. Chemicals	X	X	X		
d. Pulp, Paper and Print	X	X	X		Transferred CO <sub>2</sub> is included (subtracted from emissions) in this category.
e. Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco	X	X	X		
f. Non-metallic minerals	X	X	X		



Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
g. Other:					
Off-road vehicles and other machinery	X	X	X		
Other manufacturing industries	X	X	X		
<b>3. Transport</b>					
a. Domestic Aviation	X	X	X		
b. Road Transportation	X	X	X		
c. Railways	X	X	X		
d. Domestic Navigation	X	X	X		
e. Other Transportation					
Pipeline Transport	X	X	X		
<b>4. Other Sectors</b>					
a. Commercial/Institutional	X	X	X		
b. Residential	X	X	X		
c. Agriculture/Forestry/ Fishing	X	X	X		
<b>5. Other</b>					
a. Stationary					
Other non-specified	X	X	X		
b. Mobile	X	X	X		

### **Energy, Fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>1.B Fugitive emissions from fuels</b>					
<b>1. Solid Fuels</b>					
a. Coal Mining and Handling	NO	NO	NO		
b. Solid Fuel Transformation	NO	NO	NO		
c. Other	NO	NO	NO		

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>2. Oil and Natural Gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production</b>					
a. Oil	X	X	NO		
b. Natural Gas	X	X			
c. Venting and Flaring	X	X	X	Only flaring, since there is no venting, all process gases are routed to a fuel gas system, not vented.	
d. Other Distribution of town gas	X	X	NO	Only for years 1990-1993.	

### **Energy, CO<sub>2</sub> transport and storage (CRF 1.C)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
Transport of CO <sub>2</sub>	NO				
Injection and storage	NO				

### **Industrial Processes and Product Use (CRF 2)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>2. Industrial Processes and Product Use</b>					
<b>A. Mineral Products</b>					
1. Cement Production	X				
2. Lime Production	X				
3. Glass Production	X				
4. Other Process Uses of Carbonates					
a. Ceramics	X				
b. Other Uses of Soda Ash	X				
c. Non-metallurgical Magnesium Production	NO				
d. Other	X				
<b>B. Chemical Industry</b>					
1. Ammonia Production	X	NO	NO		No ammonia production in Finland after 1992.

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
2. Nitric Acid Production			X		Includes also N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from fertiliser production.
3. Adipic Acid Production	NO		NO		
4. Caprolactam, Glyoxal and Glyoxylic Acid Production	NO		NO		
5. Carbide Production	NO	NO			
6. Titanium Dioxide Production	NO				
7. Soda Ash Production	NO				
8. Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production					
a. Methanol	NO	NO			
b. Ethylene	NO	NA			
c. Ethylene Dichloride and Vinyl Chloride Monomer	NO	NO			
d. Ethylene Oxide	NO	NO			
e. Acrylonitrile	NO	NO			
f. Carbon Black	NO	NO			
g. Other	NO	NO			Ethylene is produced in Finland, but emitted CH <sub>4</sub> is used as fuel in the ovens of oil refinery and emissions are included in the Energy Sector, therefore there are no emissions from Ethylene production.
9. Fluorochemical production				No production in Finland (no F gases emissions)	
a. By-Product Emissions					
b. Fugitive Emissions					
10. Other					
Phosphoric Acid Production	X	NO	NO		
Hydrogen Production	X	NO	NO		
Limestone and Dolomite Use	X	NO	NO		
Chemicals Production	NO	NO	NO		Only NMVOC emissions.
<b>C. Metal Production</b>					
1. Iron and Steel Production	X	X			Includes CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from integrated ferrochromium and stainless steel plant. Also CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from limestone use in steel plants and CH <sub>4</sub> emissions from coke production are included in this category
2. Ferroalloys Production	IE	NO		Emissions from integrated ferrochromium and stainless steel plant have been allocated to 2.C.1 Iron and steel production.	
3. Aluminium Production	NO	NO			

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
4. Magnesium Production	NO			Emissions are included in 2.C.7 Other due to confidentiality reasons.	SF <sub>6</sub> emissions are included in 2.H.3
5. Lead Production	NO				
6. Zinc Production	C				
7. Other	X				Includes CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from zinc, copper and nickel production and NMVOC emissions from metal production.
D. Non-energy Products from Fuels and Solvent Use					
1. Lubricant Use	X	X	X		
2. Paraffin Wax Use	X			NMVOC emissions are included in Road paving with asphalt.	Includes also use of paraffin candles.
3. Other					
Solvent Use	NO				Includes NMVOC emissions.
Road paving with asphalt	NO				Includes NMVOC emissions from all asphalt uses.
Asphalt roofing	NO				
Use of urea-based catalysts	X				
G. Other Product Manufacture and Use					
3. N <sub>2</sub> O from Products Uses			X		
H. Other					
1. Pulp and paper					NMVOC emissions only.
2. Food and beverages industry					NMVOC emissions only.

### **F gases (CRF 2.E, CRF 2.F, CRF 2.G and CRF 2.H)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	HFC <sub>s</sub>	PFC <sub>s</sub>	SF <sub>6</sub>	NF <sub>3</sub>	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>2. Industrial Processes and Product Use</b>						
<b>E. Electronics Industry</b>						
1. Integrated Circuit of Semiconductor	C	C	C	NO	C included in 2.H.3.	
2. TFT Flat Panel Display	NO	NO	NO	NO		
3. Photovoltaics	NO	NO	NO	NO		

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	HFC <sub>s</sub>	PFC <sub>s</sub>	SF <sub>6</sub>	NF <sub>3</sub>	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
4. Heat Transfer Fluid	NO	NO	NO	NO		
5. Other	NO	NO	NO	NO		
<b>F. Consumption of Halocarbons and SF<sub>6</sub></b>						
1. Refrigeration and Air Conditioning Equipment	X	X	NO	NO		
2. Foam Blowing Agents	X	NO	NO	NO		Excl. one component foam.
3. Fire Protection	C	NO	NO	NO	C included in 2.H.3.	
4. Aerosols	X	NO	NO	NO		Incl. one component foam.
5. Solvents	NO	NO	NO	NO		
6. Other applications	NO	NO	NO	NO		
<b>G. Other Product Manufacture and Use</b>						
1. Electrical Equipment	NO	C	X	NO	C included in 2.H.3.	
2. SF <sub>6</sub> and PFCs from Other Product Use		NO	NO	NO		
4. Other	NO	NO	NO	NO		
<b>H. Other</b>						
3. Grouped confidential data of halocarbons and SF <sub>6</sub>	X	X	X	NO		

### **Agriculture (CRF 3)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>3. Agriculture</b>					
<b>3.1 Livestock</b>					
<b>A. Enteric fermentation</b>					
1. Cattle					
Dairy Cattle		X			
Non-Dairy Cattle		X			
2. Sheep		X			

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
3. Swine		X			
4. Other Livestock					
Poultry		NE		No methodology in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines	
Horses		X			
Goats		X			
Reindeer		X			
Fur-bearing Animals		X			
B. Manure Management					
1. Cattle		X	X	NE: Emissions from composting and anaerobic digestion of manure regarded as insignificant; see Section 5.3.2.2, Manure management systems for details	
Dairy Cattle		X	X		
Non-Dairy Cattle		X	X		
2. Sheep		X	X		
3. Swine		X	X		
4. Other Livestock					
Poultry		X	X		
Horses		X	X		
Goats		X	X		
Reindeer		X	NO		
Fur-bearing Animals		X	X		
5. Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions			X		
C. Rice Cultivation					
1. Irrigated		NO			
2. Rainfed		NO			
3. Deep Water		NO			
4. Other		NO			
D. Agricultural Soils					

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes	
1. Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils						
1. Inorganic N Fertilisers			X			
2. Organic N Fertilisers			X			
3. Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals			X			
4. Crop Residues			X			
5. Mineralisation/Immobilisation Associated with Loss/Gain of Soil Organic Matter			X			
6. Cultivation of Organic Soils			X			
7. Other			NO			
2. Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils						
1. Atmospheric Deposition				X		
2. Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off				X		
E. Prescribed Burning of Savannas						
Forest land		NO	NO			
Grassland		NO	NO			
F. Field Burning of Agricultural Residues						
1. Cereals		X	X			
2. Pulses		NA	NA			
3. Tubers and Roots		NA	NA			
4. Sugar Cane		NO	NO			
5. Other		NA	NA			
G. Liming						
1. Limestone CaCO <sub>3</sub>	X					
2. Dolomite CaMg(CO <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub>	X					
H. Urea Application						
1. Urea application	X					
I. Other Carbon-containing Fertilisers (no emissions)						
J. Other (no emissions)						

**Land Use Land-use change and Forestry (CRF 4)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
4. Land use, Land-use change and Forestry					
A. Forest land					
1. Forest land remaining forest land					
Carbon stock change	X, IE			IE: Litter and dead wood are reported under soil organic matter	See NIR 6.4.2
2. Land converted to forest land					
Carbon stock change					
- Cropland converted	X, IE, NA			IE: Litter and dead wood are reported under soil organic matter, Losses in living biomass are included in gains, the method gives an estimate for a net change	See NIR 6.4.2, Appendix_6c
- Grassland converted	X, IE, NA				
- Wetlands converted	X, IE, NA				
- Settlements converted	X, IE, NA				
- Other land converted	X, IE, NA				
B. Cropland					
1. Cropland remaining cropland					
Carbon stock change	X, IE			IE: CSCs in DOM are taken into account in biomass losses	See NIR 6.5.2
2. Land converted to cropland					
Carbon stock change					
- Forest land converted	X			NE: The CSC in DOM is considered insignificant.	
- Grassland converted	X, NE				
- Wetlands converted	X, NE				
- Settlements converted	X, NE				
- Other land converted	NA				
C. Grassland					
1. Grassland remaining grassland					
Carbon stock change	X, NE			NE: Emissions from DOM are considered minor.	See NIR 6.6.2
2. Land converted to grassland					
Carbon stock change					
- Forest land converted	X			NE: The CSC in DOM is considered insignificant.	
- Cropland converted	X, NA				
- Wetlands converted	X, NA, NE				
- Settlements converted	NA, NE				
- Other land converted	NA				
D. Wetlands					
1. Wetlands remaining wetlands					



Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
Carbon stock change					
1. Peat Extraction remaining peat extraction	X, NA, NO				
2. Flooded Land remaining flooded land	X, NA, NO				
3. Other Wetlands remaining other wetlands	X, NA, NO				
2. Land converted to wetlands					
Carbon stock change					
1. Land converted for peat extraction					
Forest land	X, NA				
Cropland	X, NA				
Grassland	X, NA, NO				
2. Land converted to Flooded land					
Forest land converted	X, NA				
Cropland converted	X, NA				
Grassland converted	X, NA				
Settlements converted	X, NA				
Other land converted	X, NA				
3. Land converted to Other Wetlands					
Forest land converted	X, NA, NO				
Grassland converted	NA				
Settlements converted	NA				
<b>E. Settlements</b>					
1. Settlements remaining settlements					
Carbon stock change	NA				
2. Land converted to settlements					
Carbon stock change					
Forest land converted	X, NA				
Cropland converted	X, NA				
Grassland converted	X, NA				
Wetlands converted	X, NA				
Other land converted	NA				
<b>F. Other land</b>					
1. Other land remaining other land					
Carbon stock change	NA				
2. Land converted to other land					

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
Carbon stock change					
Forest land converted	NA, NO				
Cropland converted	NA, NO				
Grassland converted	NA, NO				
Wetlands converted	NA, NO				
Settlements converted	NA, NO				
<b>G. Harvested wood products</b>	X				
<b>H. Other</b>					
<b>4 (I) Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N Inputs to Managed Soils</b>			X, NA, NO, IE	IE: emissions from S are reported under Agriculture sector	See NIR 6.10.1
<b>4(II) Emissions and removals from drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils</b>	IE, NA, NO	X, NA, NO	X, NA, NO	IE: CO <sub>2</sub> emissions are reported under Tables 4.A to 4.D.	See NIR 6.10.2
<b>4(III) Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N Mineralisation/Immobilisation</b>			X, NA		
<b>4(IV) Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils</b>			X		
<b>4(V) Biomass Burning</b>					
Controlled Burning	IE, NA, NO, NA	X, IE, NO, NA	X, IE, NO, NA	IE: Forest land: CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from controlled burning are included in carbon stock change in dead organic matter as cutting waste (category 4.A.1). Cropland: included in Agriculture sector Table 3.F.	See NIR 6.10.5
Wildfires	X, NA, IE, NE	X, NA, IE, NE	X, NA, IE, NE	NE for Wildfires: wildfires on Settlements and Wetlands are not estimated because there is no method to estimate these emissions. IE: Wildfires on cropland are included in grassland because there is no method to separate these fires from each other.	

## **Waste (CRF 5)**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
<b>5. Waste</b>					
<b>A. Solid Waste Disposal</b>					

1. Managed Waste Disposal Sites				Unmanaged waste disposal, which occurred in early 1990's, is included under managed waste disposal.
Anaerobic	NO	X		
Semi-aerobic	NO	NO		
2. Unmanaged Waste Disposal Sites				
	NO	IE		
3. Uncategorized Waste Disposal Sites				
	NO	NO		
<b>B. Biological Treatment of Solid Waste</b>				
1. Composting				
Municipal Solid Waste		X	X	
Other				
Municipal Sludge		X	X	
Industrial Sludge		X	X	
Industrial solid waste and construction waste		X	X	
2. Anaerobic Digestion at Biogas Facilities				
Municipal Solid Waste		X, NO	NA	
Other				
Municipal Sludge		X	NA	
Industrial Sludge		X, NO	NA	
Industrial solid waste and construction waste		X, NO	NA	
<b>C. Incineration and Open Burning of Waste</b>				
1. Waste incineration				
Biogenic	IE	IE	IE	Waste incineration without energy recovery is nearly zero. Waste incineration with and without energy recovery are included in the calculations of the energy sector (CRF 1.A.).
Non-biogenic	IE	IE	IE	
2. Open Burning of Waste				
Biogenic	NE	NE		Insignificant category
Non-biogenic	NE	NE		
<b>D. Wastewater treatment</b>				
1. Domestic Wastewater				
		X	X	
2. Industrial Wastewater				
		X	X	
3. Other				
Fish farming		NO	X	
<b>E. Other</b>	NO	NO	NO	

## **Land Use, Land-use change and Forestry Activities under the Kyoto Protocol (CRF 4(KP))**

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
4(KP) Land use, land-use change and forestry activities under the Kyoto Protocol					
4(KP-I) Carbon stock changes and net CO <sub>2</sub> emissions and removals					
A.1 Afforestation and reforestation					
above-ground biomass	X, NA			Litter and dead wood (DOM): C-stock changes in these pools for mineral soils are estimated using the Yasso07 model that produces a combined estimate DOM and soil organic matter (SOM)	In NIR the description of the method is in Sections 6.4.2, 11.3.1.1
below-ground biomass	X, NA				
litter	IE				
dead wood	IE				
soil	X				
A.2 Deforestation					
above-ground biomass	X, NA			Litter: litter is included in SOM or in energy sector as peat combustion. Dead wood: if IE is reported, dead wood is included in SOM.	In NIR the description of the method is in Sections 6.5.2, 6.6.2, 6.7.2, 6.8.2, Appendix_6c, 11.3.1.1
below-ground biomass	X NA				
litter	IE				
dead wood	X, IE, NO				
soil	X, NA				
B.1 Forest management					
above-ground biomass	X			Litter and dead wood (DOM): C-stock changes in these pools for mineral soils are estimated using the Yasso07 model that produces a combined estimate DOM and soil organic matter (SOM)	In NIR the description of the method is in Sections 6.4.2, 11.3.1.1
below-ground biomass	X				
litter	IE				
dead wood	IE				
soil	X				
4(KP-I)C. Harvested wood products					
A.1.1 Afforestation and reforestation	X			IO: Instant oxidation for HWP from deforestation action	
A.2 Deforestation	IO, NA				
B.1 Forest management	X				
4(KP-II)1. Direct N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from N fertilisation					
A.1.1 Afforestation and reforestation			NA	IE: Emissions from N fertilisation on CL and GL are included in agriculture sector	
A.2 Deforestation			IE		
B.1 Forest management			X		
4(KP-II)2. CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from drained and rewetted organic soils					

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	Explanation, -if not estimated -if included elsewhere	Notes
A.1.1 Afforestation and reforestation		X, NA	X, NA		
A.2 Deforestation		X, NA	X, NA		
B.1 Forest management		X, NA	X, NA		
<b>4(KP-II)3. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N mineralisation/ immobilisation</b>					
A.1.1 Afforestation and reforestation			X, NA		
A.2 Deforestation			X		
B.1 Forest management			NA		
<b>4(KP-II)5. GHG emissions from biomass burning</b>					
A.1.1 Afforestation and reforestation	NA	NA	NA		
A.2 Deforestation	NA	NA	NA		
B.1 Forest management	X, IE	X	X	CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from controlled burning are included in CSC in living biomass in FM. Biomass burned in controlled burning is mainly cutting residues and thus included in losses in living biomass.	See NIR 11.3.1.1

## Emissions reported as insignificant in the Finnish inventory

Finland has not provided estimates for sources listed in the table below. The individual sources for which estimates have not been provided are estimated to have emissions below the 0.05% threshold of the national total emissions and the likely total aggregate estimate of these sources is below 0.1% of the national total emissions. Estimates for the insignificant sources have not been provided in earlier inventory submissions.

Emissions/removals from dead organic matter (DOM) in grassland remaining grassland is also considered insignificant. Quantitative estimate has not yet been made. DOM in grassland remaining grassland is likely a small sink because the areas where trees exist are on their way to slowly becoming forested and thus the biomass is increasing. The amount of tree biomass on grassland remaining grassland is however very small so it is justified to say that the increase in DOM is insignificant.

Finland's total emissions in 2017 were 55.4 Mt CO<sub>2</sub> eq., hence 0.05% and 0.1% of the total national emissions amount to 27.7 kt and 55.4 kt, respectively.

**Table 2.** Summary of insignificant sources

Greenhouse gas source and sink categories	CO <sub>2</sub>	CH <sub>4</sub>	N <sub>2</sub> O	F gases	Likely emission level	Notes
Energy Fugitive emissions from fuels- Natural gas transmission, storage and distribution	NE				< 0.02 kt	See NIR
Industrial processes and product use Use of NF <sub>3</sub> in production of semiconductors				C, NE	< 0.1 kt (2003)	NF <sub>3</sub> used only in 2003, See NIR 4.6.2.1
Agriculture Composting Anaerobic digestion	NO NO	NE NE	NE NO		< 7 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. around 2 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq.	See NIR 5.3.2.2
LULUCF Biomass burning, wildfires on Wetlands DOM on WL and SE converted to CL DOM on GL, WL and SE converted to GL	NE NE NE	NE	NE		around 0.9 kt CO <sub>2</sub> eq. < 0.4 kt CO <sub>2</sub> < 0.07 kt CO <sub>2</sub>	See NIR 6.10.5.2 See NIR 6.5.2.2 See NIR 6.6.2.2
Waste Open burning of waste by households	NE	NE	NE		< 0.1 kt	See NIR 7.4

## ANNEX 6. Description of the Compliance Monitoring Data system YLVA

The YLVA compliance data system functions as a tool for the 13 Employment and Economic Development Centres in their work on processing and checking compliance of environmental permits. The data system contains information on the environmental permits of clients and on their generated wastes, discharges into water and emissions to air. This baseline data are used by the Employment and Economic Development Centres and by other interested parties. Additionally, case management has been incorporated into the system.

YLVA contains information on how installations comply with environmental regulations. From 2018, a new application was added which contains data on how the Employment and Economic Development Centres carry out their compliance monitoring.

Currently, there are 200 active users of the system in the environmental administration. Moreover, the data system provides substantial reports for the diverse needs of the administration and for other interested parties needing information.

The user interface makes it possible to add new customers, change or add customer data, retrieve reports from the database and write inspection reports. Additionally, the system has other helpful functions, such as mapping functions and a calendar to remind an inspector of time limits.

YLVA is a customer information system (operators must have an environmental permit from the authorities or they have registered their activities) containing, for example, the following information (Figure 1):

- Identification details
- Contact persons
- Respective authorities
- Licence conditions
- Environment insurance
- Loading points (stacks and sewers)
- Emissions control equipment
- Treatment plans
- Boilers and fuels used
- Landfills
- Emissions to air, discharges to water and wastes
- Energy and other production
- Raw materials and water consumption
- Production
- Water consumption
- Fish farming
- Peat production area
- Animal shelters
- Analyses



**Figure 1.** Structure of the YLVA Data System

### **Emission data reported by the facilities**

The permit or the plant-specific emission monitoring and reporting programme annexed to the permit includes requirements on what the operator (i.e. the person or legal person in charge of a facility) must report to the authorities. The annual reporting obligation of an installation concerns emissions for which the installation has an emission limit value (ELV) in the environmental permit. The monitoring system for these substances is stipulated together with the ELV for these compounds. Of emissions reported to the UNFCCC, ELVs are usually given for emissions of sulphur (as SO<sub>2</sub>) and nitrogen oxides (as NO<sub>2</sub>), but not for carbon dioxide, methane or nitrous oxide. However, the operators may also report these compounds based on the reporting obligations to the integrated emission registers such as the European Pollutant Release and Transfer Register (E-PRTR). The PRTR reporting substance lists also include carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide and F gases. However, the data to the integrated emission registers are reported as total emissions for the industrial site and cannot be split between the CRF reporting categories.

In addition to emission data, the operators also report on the types, characteristics and consumption of fuels, though these data may not be as complete as emission data. In addition, waste amounts (with classification data) to solid waste disposal sites and wastewater handling data are reported to the YLVA Data System.

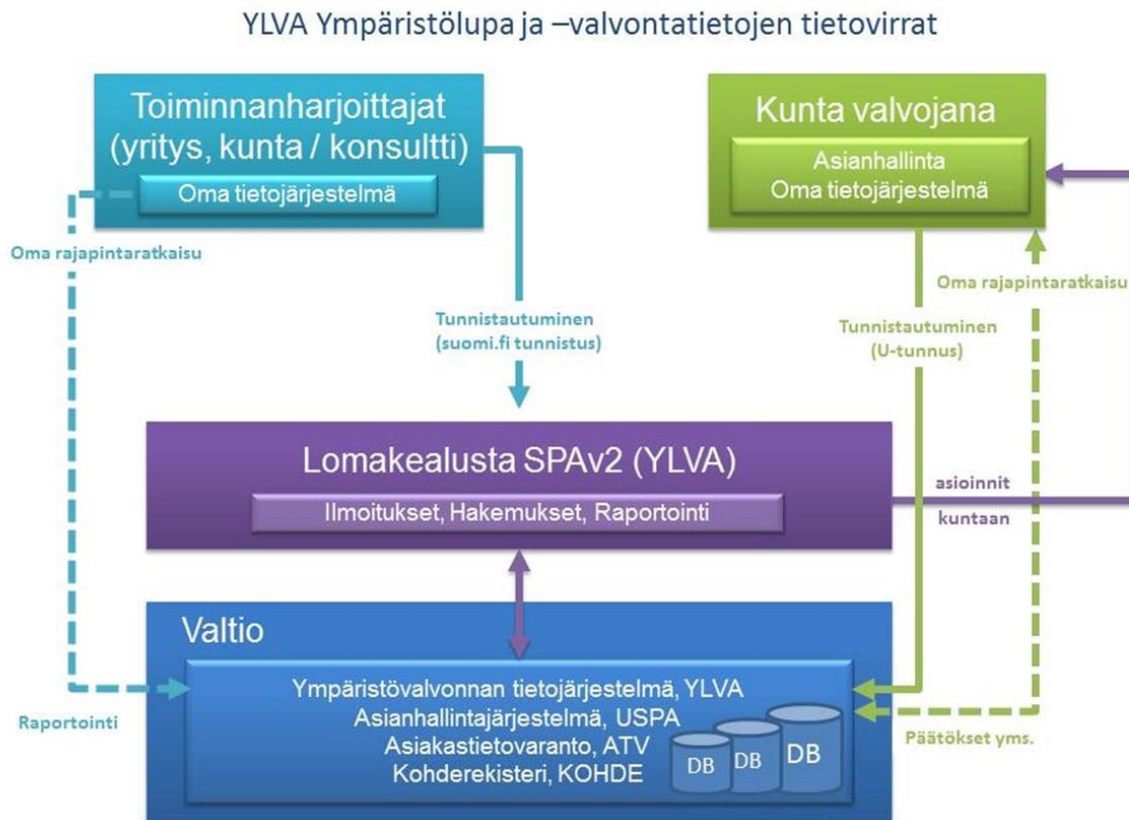
### **Quality checking carried out by the supervising authority**

When receiving the emission report from the operator, the supervising authority checks whether the data are produced according to the methods agreed in the permit or in a separate monitoring programme for the plant. The methods usually include use of international standards or approved in-house methods. The principles of the EU IED Reference Document on Monitoring of Emissions (Monitoring REF) are also followed.

### **Reporting options for the operators**

The operators may submit the emission reports to the supervising authorities either as hard copies or electronically by email or through the Internet (Figure 2). Larger industrial installations have developed reporting systems which are based on direct information flow from the plant information systems to the supervising authority. The emission data are always checked by the supervising authority before recording into the YLVA data system as described in Section 1.4. When the operator chooses to send the data over the Internet using a centralised data collection system the data will be automatically checked for completeness and only the completed data will be sent to the authorities for checking of the substance.





**Figure 2.** Data flows of environmental permits and compliance assurance in YLVA data system

Further information on the YLVA Data System is available from Mr. Juha Lahtela, the Ministry of the Environment (email: [firstname.surname@ym.fi](mailto:firstname.surname@ym.fi))

## ANNEX 7. Discussion of the default CO<sub>2</sub> emission factor for coal and its applicability to the Finnish inventory

### Problem statement

The current Finnish inventory uses the default emission factor 94.6 g CO<sub>2</sub>/MJ coal combusted (given originally as 25.8 g C/MJ coal). This default value can be found in Table 1-2, p. 1.6 of the workbook of both the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC 1995) and the IPCC Revised Guidelines (IPCC 1997) and in Vol 2, Table 2.2, p.2.16 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The factor can also be found in Table 3.3 of OECD/IEA (1991) and its original source appears to be Grubb (1989).

Table 3.3 gives a range of variation equal to  $\pm 3\%$ . The text states that the variation is between world regions and due to “differences among ranks of coal.” (OECD/IEA 1991, p. 64). The default emission factor also appears in Table B–1 of OECD/IEA (1991, p. 154). Given the information reported in that table, the factor seems to be a weighted average reflecting the market shares of hard and brown coals in North America in 1987. In that same table, the factor given for Europe is 3.1% higher, equal to 26.6 g C/MJ (97.5 g CO<sub>2</sub>/MJ).

This immediately raises a question regarding the appropriateness of the default factor for use in the Finnish inventory. For some reason, the default selected to the IPCC Guidelines was the one defined for North America. Is the distribution of coal combusted in Finland similar to that in North America? Are there differences between decades? Is it reasonable to assume that the 1987 markets in North America are similar to the 1990s, or the current markets in Finland? Are there differences between individual years? What about trends over years?

### An alternative approach

We know from energy statistics that quantities of coal imported to Finland from different countries vary from year to year. We also know from literature that the carbon content, water content and calorific value vary depending on coal origin (Taipale 1996). These properties can be used to calculate an emission factor for coal. If  $c$  is the carbon content of coal expressed as a mass fraction of carbon in dry matter [–],  $w$  is the water content of coal [–], and  $h$  is the net calorific value [MJ/kg], then the emission factor  $x$  [g/MJ] is

$$x = 1000 \frac{44.01}{12.01} \frac{c}{h} (1 - w),$$

where 44.01/12.01 is the ratio of the molecular masses of carbon dioxide and carbon. We assume that the above relation is valid for a given type of coal, where the type is determined by the country of origin of that coal. Now then, since coal from different countries of origin is being combusted in Finland, we would like to have an average emission factor, which reflects this fact. Moreover, since quantities of coal imported from different countries vary from year to year, we would also expect the emission factor to show annual variation. We model this variation by weighing emission factors calculated for each type of coal  $x_i$  by their share of total imports  $s_i$  in any given year  $t$ , thus yielding an average annual emission factor for that year

$$x_t = s_{1,t}x_1 + s_{2,t}x_2 + \dots + s_{n,t}x_n,$$

where it is understood that constant properties of a given type of coal over time are assumed.

### The data

We obtained data on coal imports by country of origin from Table 10.3 of the energy statistics prepared by Statistics Finland. These data are available for 1990 to 2003, except for 1996 when the table was not prepared.

Data on properties of fuel combusted in Finland were obtained from Taipale (1996). This study reports results from measurements carried out mainly during the 1990s. It gives water contents, carbon contents and net calorific values for coal of different origins. The statistics reported are the number of measurements, minimum,

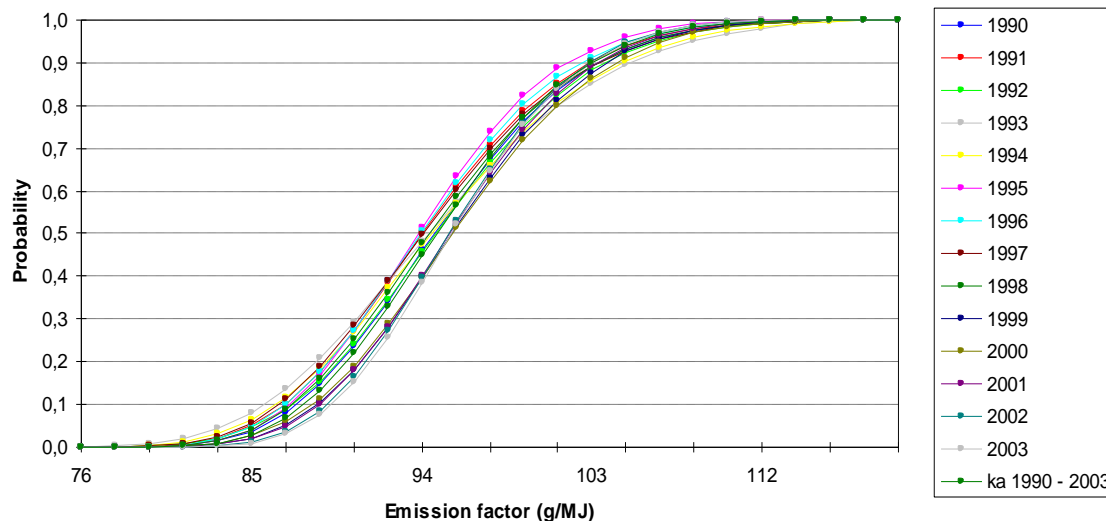
maximum and the mean. In case of the most important countries of coal origin, such as Poland and Russia, hundreds of measurements were available. This was the case for the net calorific value and water content. Measurements of carbon content were scarcer ranging from a few to tens of measurements, depending on the country of origin. For 13 countries or regions, the net calorific value and water content were not available. The carbon content was not available for 16 countries or regions. In all, the data consist of 23 countries or regions.

There is clearly a problem with the missing data. A first attempt was made by selecting values from literature to replace the missing data. Although the proportion of imports with the missing fuel property data was no greater than 1% to 17%, depending on the year under consideration, this solution resulted in a correlation between the calculated emission factor and the proportion of missing data. The higher the proportion of missing data, the higher the calculated average emission factors.

The second attempt produced better results. An algorithm was constructed to select values at random from the available data to replace the missing values. The selection process was designed to give an equal probability of selection for any one value of fuel property. The sampling was done separately for each of the properties. Fuel properties for which data were available were modelled using triangular distributions, with min and max corresponding to the measured min and max, and the most likely value corresponding to the mean of all measurements. Import statistics were assumed relatively accurate. Imports were assumed to be normally distributed, means corresponding to the imported quantity and standard deviations equal to half of the unit used to report the data ( $1,000 \text{ t}/2 = 500 \text{ t}$ ).

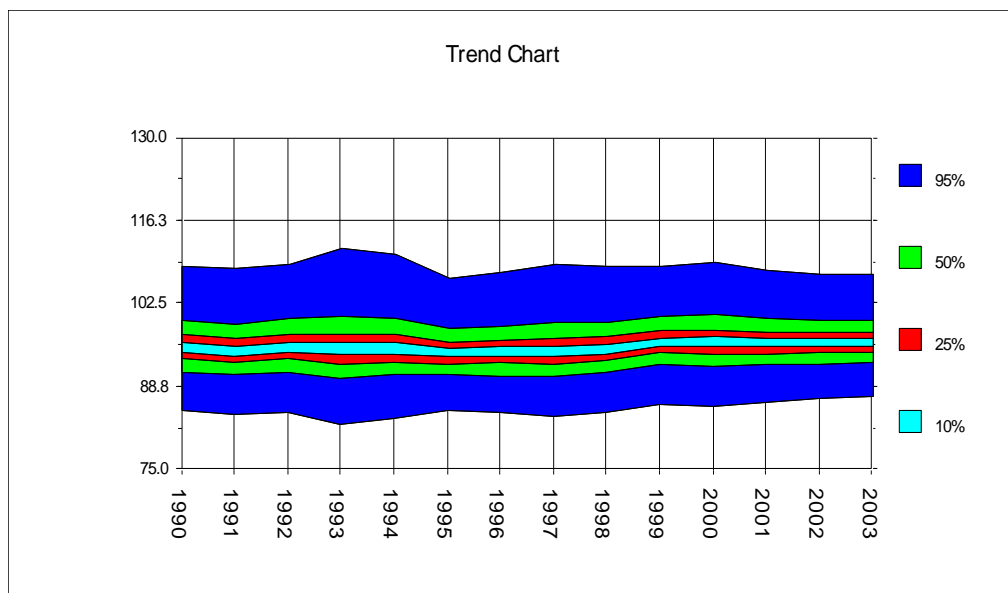
## Results and discussion

The simulation was designed to separate year-to-year variability from other uncertainties. Figure 1 shows a wide range of uncertainty in an individual year's emission factors and also that the years are clearly different from each other.



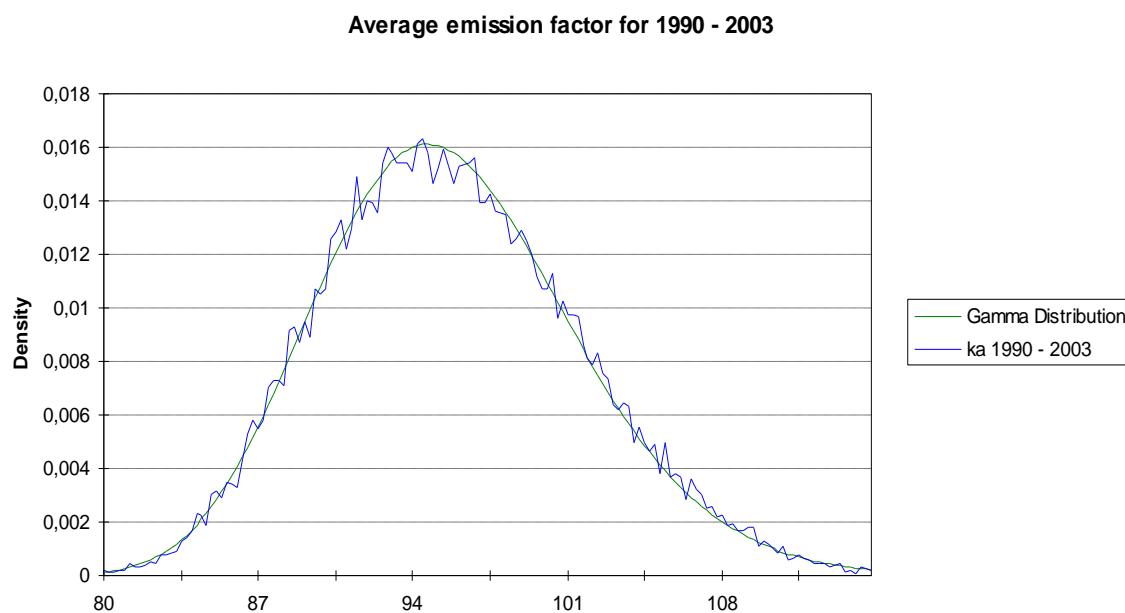
**Figure 1.** Uncertainty and year-to-year variability in the average coal emission factor

Figure 2 shows a combined view of uncertainty as a trend over time. The central value of the simulated average emission factor (the light blue area in Fig. 2) does not display a clear trend over time. The 1996 emission factor, the year for which import data were not available, was calculated simply as the average of the 1995 and 1997 emission factors.



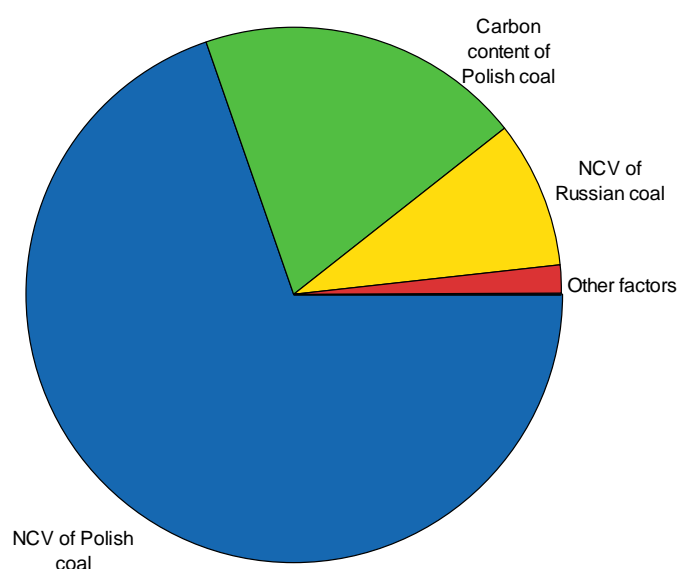
**Figure 2.** Uncertainty in the coal emission factor over time

Figure 3 displays a time average of the simulation results. Two observations are immediate: (i) the distribution is centred around a value, which is not far from the default emission factor 94.6 g/MJ; (ii) the width of the distribution suggests a much larger uncertainty than the  $\pm 3\%$  given in the OECD/IEA (1991) for regional emission factors. Note, however, that this is in agreement with an example shown in that text for Greece, for which the national level of variation was found to be much wider (OECD/IEA, p. 155). The distribution in Figure 3 suggests an uncertainty around 12 to 13%. It is much larger than the current uncertainty used for solid fuels in the inventory, which is 3 to 5%.



**Figure 3.** An average coal emission factor for 1990 to 2003

Variance decomposition suggests that most of the uncertainty in the emission factor for 1990 to 2003 is due to a variable net calorific value of the Polish coal combusted in Finland (Fig. 4). The carbon content of Polish coal and the net calorific value of Russian coal are also important factors affecting uncertainty of the average emission factor. Other factors play a minor role in the overall uncertainty.



**Figure 4.** Variance decomposition of the average emission factor for 1990 to 2003

Summary statistics for the simulation are given in Table 10. Estimates of the means are 0.3 to 2.2% larger than the current default emission factor used.

**Table 1.** Summary statistics for simulation ( $n = 30,000$ ) of coal emission factors. All numbers have the unit of measurement g/MJ

Year	Mean	Sd	MCSE*	Quantiles		
				2.5%	50.0%	97.5%
1990	95.87	6.18	0.036	85.0	95.5	109.0
1991	95.27	6.27	0.036	84.3	94.8	108.7
1992	95.93	6.44	0.037	84.5	95.5	109.5
1993	95.75	7.55	0.044	82.6	95.2	112.0
1994	95.87	7.09	0.041	83.5	95.3	111.1
1995	94.92	5.68	0.033	84.9	94.6	106.9
1996	95.12	6.04	0.035	84.5	94.7	108.0
1997	95.32	6.51	0.038	84.0	94.8	109.3
1998	95.66	6.26	0.036	84.7	95.2	109.0
1999	96.69	5.92	0.034	86.1	96.4	109.0
2000	96.77	6.20	0.036	85.6	96.4	109.8
2001	96.54	5.71	0.033	86.3	96.2	108.5
2002	96.50	5.37	0.031	86.9	96.2	107.7
2003	96.66	5.29	0.031	87.3	96.3	107.8

\*Monte Carlo standard error of the mean,  $Sd/\sqrt{n}$ .

*ANNEX 8. Additional information to be considered as part of the annual inventory submission and the supplementary information required under Article 7, paragraph 1, of the Kyoto Protocol or other useful reference information*

*Legal entities authorised to participate in the mechanisms under Articles 6, 12 and 17 of the Kyoto Protocol*

<b>Account Holder name</b>	<b>Reason for authorisation</b>
Adven Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
BillerudKorsnäs Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Biotermo Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Boliden Harjavalta Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Boliden Kokkola Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Borealis Polymers Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Corenso United Oy Ltd	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Elenia Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
ER-Saha Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Etelä-Savon Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Evonik Silica Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Fingrid Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Finnsementti Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Fortum Power and Heat Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Gasum Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Haapajärven Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Hankkija Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Helen Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Hyvinkään Lämpövoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Hämeenkyrön Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Imatran Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Isojoen Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Juho Thermal Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Junnikkala Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Jyväskylän Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Jyväskylän Energiantuotanto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Jyväskylän Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Järvi-Suomen Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kainuun Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kannuksen Kaukolämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kanteleen Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kaukaan Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keitele Energy Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keitele Timber Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kemijärven lämpö ja vesi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kemin Energia ja Vesi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)

Account Holder name	Reason for authorisation
Kemira Chemicals Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keramia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keravan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keravan Lämpövoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Keskusosuuskunta Oulun Seudun Sähkö	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kilpilahden Voimalaitos Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kokkolan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Koskipower Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kotkamills Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kotkan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
KSS Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
KSS Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kuhmon Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kumpuniemen Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kuopion Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kuusamon energia- ja vesiosuuskunta	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Kymin Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Laanilan Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Lahti Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Laitilan Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Lappeenrannan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Lapuan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Leca Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Leppäkosken Sähkö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Liedon Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Lohjan Biolämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Loimaan Kaukolämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Loiste Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Luvian Saha Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Manga Terminal Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Metsä Board Kemi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Metsä Board Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Metsä Fibre Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Metsä Tissue Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Milini Holding Limited	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Mondi Powerflute Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Mondo Minerals B.V. Suomen sivuliike	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Muuramen Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Mäntän Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Napapiirin Energia ja Vesi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Neste Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Neste Renewable Fuels Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Nivalan Kaukolämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Nokianvirran Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Nordkalk Oy Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Nurmeksien Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Nurmijärven Sähkö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)

Account Holder name	Reason for authorisation
Oulun Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Outokumpu Chrome Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Outokummun Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Outokumpu Stainless Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Ovako Imatra Oy Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy Aga Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy Alholmens Kraft Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy Herrfors Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy Perhonjoki Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy SCA Hygiene Products Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Oy Turku Energia-Åbo Energi Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Paimion Lämpökeskus Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Pankakoski Mill Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Pansion Lämpö Avoin yhtiö	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Paroc Oy Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Pori Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Porin Prosessivoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Porvoon Energia Oy - Borgå Energi Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Premium Board Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Punkavoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
PVO-Lämpövoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Pölkky Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Raahen Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Raisio-kaaren Teollisuuspuisto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Rauman Biovoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Rauman Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Rovaniemen Koulutuskuntayhtymä	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Saint-Gobain Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Salon Energiantuotanto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Salon Kaukolämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Sappi Finland Operations Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Sarlin Oy Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Savon Voima Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Seinäjoen Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Seinäjoen Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Skangas Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
SMA Mineral Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Sodankylän Lämpö ja Vesi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Sonoco-Alcore Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
SSAB Europe Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS), Authorisation for CDM projects
Stora Enso Oulu Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Stora Enso Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Stora Enso Publication Papers Oy Ltd	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Stora Enso Veitsiluoto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Sucros Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Suomen Sokeri Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)



Account Holder name	Reason for authorisation
Suomen Teollisuuden Energiapalvelut - STEP Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Suomussalmen Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Suur-Savon Sähkö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Taivalkosken Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Taminco Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tammisaaren Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tampereen Sähkölaitos Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Teollisuuden Voima Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tervakoski Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tornion Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tornion Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Tuike Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Turun Seudun Energiantuotanto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
UPM Plywood Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
UPM-Kymmene Oyj	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Vaasan Sähkö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Valkeakosken Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Vantaan Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Vapo Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Varissuon Lämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Varkauden Aluelämpö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Vaskiluodon Voima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Vatajankosken Sähkö Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Veljet Kuusisto Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Venator P&A Finland Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Westas Raunio Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Wienerberger Oy Ab	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Wiitaseudun Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
VSV-Energia Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Yandex Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Yara Suomi Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS), Authorisation for JI projects
Äänevoima Oy	Operator (company with a legally binding emission ceiling under the EU ETS)
Fortum Oyj	Authorisation for CDM projects
GreenStream Network Plc	Authorisation for CDM projects
Climate Opportunity Fund Ky	Authorisation for CDM projects
Fine Carbon Fund Ky	Authorisation for CDM projects
Fine Post-2012 Carbon Fund Ky	Authorisation for CDM projects
Nordic Carbon Fund Ky	Authorisation for CDM projects
Wärtsilä Finland Oyj	Authorisation for CDM projects
Climate Wedge Ltd	Authorisation for CDM projects
Enegia Consulting Oy	Authorisation from the Ministry of the environment
Outokumpu Oyj	Authorisation from the Ministry of the environment
Kymppivoima Hankinta Oy	Authorisation from the Ministry of the environment

## ANNEX 9. Information related to additional reporting requirements under EU MMR (525/2013)

### Additional information on the national system

#### Reporting information referred to in Article 5, paragraphs 2 of the EU MMR

According to Article 5 of the EU MMR, Member States shall ensure that their competent inventory authorities have access to data reported under the Union's emissions trading scheme (EU ETS), data collected on fluorinated gases under regulation (EC) 842/2006 and regulation (EC) 166/2006 on data and methodologies reported by facilities, and data reported under the energy statistics regulation. The Finnish national systems has continuous access to all these data. The access is ensured by law, administrative arrangements (the Finnish Environment Institute, which performs the F gas calculations for the inventory is the competent authority for the F gas regulation and Statistics Finland is responsible for both the GHG inventory and the energy statistics) and/or agreements under the national system.

### Comparisons with other international reportings

#### Reporting information referred to in Article 7(1)(m), subparagraph iii of Regulation No 525/2013/EU

Quantitative information and explanations for differences of more than +/- 2% in apparent consumption at aggregate level for the reference approach.

In Finland, the difference at aggregate level was 2.0% in 2017. The reasons for differences in the greenhouse gas inventory data compared to the energy statistics data are explained below.

FUEL TYPES			Apparent consumption reported in GHG inventory	Apparent consumption using data reported pursuant to Regulation (EC) No 1099/2008	Absolute difference (1)	Relative difference (2)	Explanations for differences
			(TJ) (3)	(TJ) (3)	(TJ) (3)		
Liquid fossil	Primary fuels	Crude oil	475 659	475 659	0.0	0.0 %	
		Orimulsion					
		Natural gas liquids	64 529	60 148	4 380.9	7.3 %	different NCV value used in RA and IEA data, different allocation of products (in stock changes data)
	Secondary fuels	Gasoline	-109 108	-109 759	651.0	-0.6 %	
		Jet kerosene	-21 718	-21 737	18.4	-0.1 %	
		Other kerosene	862	862	-0.4	0.0 %	
		Shale oil					
		Gas/diesel oil	-95 459	-75 876	-19 583.1	25.8 %	customers' stock changes are not included in IEA data, allocation of bioshares not clear
		Residual fuel oil	-23 295	-24 233	937.9	-3.9 %	
		Liquefied petroleum gases (LPG)	27 965	27 965	0.0	0.0 %	
		Ethane					
		Naptha	10 898	12 138	-1 240.4	-10.2 %	corrections in product allocations in IEA data (products transferred, interproduct transfer) (Other oil, Naphtha, Gasoline)
		Bitumen	7 919	7 919	0.0	0.0 %	

FUEL TYPES			Apparent consumption reported in GHG inventory	Apparent consumption using data reported pursuant to Regulation (EC) No 1099/2008	Absolute difference (1)	Relative difference (2)	Explanations for differences
		Lubricants	-11 135	-11 296	160.8	-1.4 %	
		Petroleum coke	4 623	1 681	2 941.6	175.0 %	corrections made in product allocations in IEA data (Petroleum coke, Coke oven coke)
		Refinery feedstocks	1 893		1 893.2		different allocation of products
		Other oil	-2 007	-14 641	12 634.6	-86.3 %	different set of products, different allocation, different NCV, corrections in product allocations in IEA data (products transferred, interproduct transfer) (Other oil, Naphtha, Gasoline)
Other liquid fossil							
Liquid fossil totals			331 626	328 831	2 794.5	0.8 %	
Solid fossil	Primary fuels	Anthracite <sup>(3)</sup>					
		Coking coal	35 477	36 947	-1 469.9	-4.0 %	slightly different allocation (coal tar), different NCV value and import data used in RA and IEA data.
		Other bituminous coal	77 053	78 235	-1 182.2	-1.5 %	
		Sub-bituminous coal					
		Lignite					
		Oil shale and tar sand					
	Secondary fuels	BKB <sup>(4)</sup> and patent fuel					
		Coke oven/gas coke	2 963	3 164	-201.2	-6.4 %	different NCV value in RA and IEA data.
		Coal tar		-1 332	1 332.0		different allocation (coal tar)
Other solid fossil							
Solid fossil totals			115 494	117 015	-1 521.3	-1.3 %	
Gaseous fossil		Natural gas (dry)	79 962	79 200	761.5	1.0 %	
Other gaseous fossil							
Gaseous fossil totals			79 962	79 200	761.5	1.0 %	
Waste (non-biomass fraction)			12 824	12 124	700.5	5.8 %	reported in other fossil fuels in the inventory; different production data used in RA and IEA data.
Other fossil fuels							
Peat			53 987	53 717	270.3	0.5 %	
Total			593 893	590 887	3 005.6	0.5 %	

(1) Apparent consumption reported in GHG inventory minus apparent consumption using data reported pursuant to Regulation (EC) No 1099/2008

(2) Absolute difference divided by apparent consumption reported in GHG inventory

(3) Data with one decimal point for kt and one decimal point for % values